125
c
29

¶ The newe greate abredgement brefly conteynynge, all thactes and statutes of this Realme of England, vntyll the.xxxv. yere of the reigne of oure late noble Kynge of moste worthye and famous memorye Henry the. viii. (whose soule God pardone) newly reuyled truelye corrected & amended to the greate pleasure and commodite of all the readers therof.

Excusum Londinii in officina Thomæ Gaultier.

Anno Domini 1551.

John Bullar
1837.

¶ The prologue of this present Boke.

IN this present boke the which is called the great abrygement of all the statutes of England, diuers estatutes be here abredged which haue not bene abredged before this tyme paste and many statutes that haue bene abredged before tyme be herein enlarged and be more openly and more plainly touched then they were before as to ye reder it will appere: the whyche cause the readers not to thinke it tedious though they fynde some time one statute twyse abredged sythe many statutes serue conuenyently for diuers chapiters & many tymes that parte of a statute that serueth most properlye for one chapiter can not conuenyently ne expressed be abredged but that which semeth for an other chapter muste also be recyted, and yf parcase one selfe statute be abredged in seuerall chapiters yet thinke it not nugation or a thinge more than nedeth for after venerable bede. It is not in vayne to repete ofte that thinge that is necessary to be knowen and to be had in mynde, and more ouer by that occasion a statute maye happen somtime to be founde redely at hande which els wolde requere a great diligent serche, and that suche thinges as be conteyned in this boke may be the lightlyer founde, two thinges be ordeyned and deuysed. The fyrste is a table after the order of the letters of the crosserowe which kepeth an order to the secõde, thirde, and the fourth letter of the worde if there be so many letters in it, and the same order also holdeth thrꝛough al the boke of the principal chapiters, so that in maner the principall chapiters wyl be as sone founde in the boke as in the kalender. The secõde thing is this. Wꝛon euery statute that is abredged in any of the chapiters of this boke be set fygures of all-

gorisms

Another issue of this edition with
Powell's name [illegible] which see for note.

4/6 Mar. 1896.

This should be a rare book: it is the only copy that I have seen or heard of in 14 years. {Boe in Ashburnham Sale. May, 1898.}

"George Darell" on title

Darells of Calehill - see note on recto of fly-leaf at end.

Whitchurch monogram on title.

Prologue.

¶ The prologue of this present Boke.

In this present boke the which is called the great abregement of all the statutes of England, whiche statutes be here abredged which haue not bene abredged before this tyme paste and many statutes that bene abredged before tyme be herein enlarged and be made openly and more plainly touched then they were before as to the redet will appere declaryng the readers not to thinke it tedious though they spende some time one statute royle abredged with many statutes serue conuenientli for diuers chapiters ¶ many tymes that parte of a statute that serueth most properlye for one chapiter can not conuenientli be expressed be abredged but that which semeth for an other chapter muste also be recyted, and yf parcase one selfe statute be abredged in seuerall chapiters yet thinke it not nugation or a thinke more than needeth for after venerable bede. It is not in vayne to repete ofte that thinge that is necessary to be knowen and to be had in mynde, and more ouer by that occasion a statute maye happen somtime to be founde redely at hande which els wolde requere a great diligent serche, and that suche thinges as be conteyned in this boke may be the lightlyer founde, two thinges be ordeyned and deuysed. The fyrste is a table after the order of the letters of the crosserowe which kepeth an order to the secõde, thirde, and the fourth letter of the worde if there be so many letters in it, and the same order also holdeth through al the boke of the principal chapiters, so that in maner the principall chapiters wyl be as lone founde in the boke as in the kalender. The secõde thing is this. Whon euery statute that is abredged in any of the chapiters of this boke be set figures of allegoryng

goynge, that is to saye vpon the fyrste statute of the chapiter is set a figure of one, and vpon the seconde statute is set a figure or figures after the order of the nombre of the statutes of the chapiters and then in the ende of euery chapiter where nede requereth be made relacions to such statutes as be abredged in other chapiters whiche pertayne to that chapiter, and the same order is kepte to the ende of the boke. Also in some statutes is sayde thus vide infra 1. or ii. as the nombre is. &c. that is to saye. See in this same present chapiter in the statute vnder suche nombre more of this matter &c. and if any thinge be mistakynge in this boke through the defaute of the writer or of the printer or in any other mater that it wolde please the reder to reforme is where nede is according to ȳ entente of the statute. Also in the ende of this boke is made a tytle

Kynge of dyuers statutes that be expyred be

syde diuers other statutes that be al-

so expyred which appere in diuers

chapiters of this boke, that

they that for any cause

lyste to se them may

the more rede

ly fynde

them.

¶ Here beginneth the Table of this p̄sent Boke.

Abbot and p̄ior. fo.i.
Abilite. fo.eodem
Able & not able. fo.eodem.
Abiuracion. fo.eodem.
Abridgement of plaintes in allyse. fo.iii.
Accion populer. fo.eodem.
Accompte. fo.eodem.
Accusacion. fo.iiii.
Addycion fo.v.
Administratours, fo.eodem.
Admirall. fo.eodem.
Ad quod damnum. fo.vi
Age. fo.eodem.
Ayde of the king fo.eodem.
Ayde p̄rayer and ioyninge in ayde. fo.vii.
Ayde to marry the doughter and make the sonne knyght. fo. eodem.
Aiournement. fo.eodē.
Ale houses. fo.eodem.
Aliens. fo.eodem.
Ambyderter. fo.ix
Amendent. fo.eodē.
Amerciament. fo.eodem.
Amesurement. fo.eodē.
Annuities fo.x.
Apparell. fo.xi.
Appeall. fo.xiiii.
Apprentice. fo.xv.
Appropriacions. fo.eodē.
Approuer. fo.xvi.
Approwmentes. fo.eodē.
Archery. fo.eodem.
Armour. fo.eodē.
Arrow heddes. fo.xvii.
Arrestis. fo.eodē.
Astrykicers. fo.xviii.
Assyse. fo.eodē.
Assise of breade wyne and ale. fo.xx.
Assyse of dareyn p̄sentemēt. fo. eodem.
Association. fo.eodē.
Attaichementes fo.eodē.
Attainder. fo.eodem.
Attayne. fo.eodem.
Attorney fo.xxii.
Attourney of ỹ king, fo.24.
Auctorite giuen to the p̄sydent of the kinges counsell attending vpon his p̄son with other associate to hym &c. fo.xxv.
Auerment, fo.eodem.
Awnage & owneour. fo.eodē.
Auncien demesne. fo.eodem.
Auowry. fo.xxvi
Auowsone. fo.eodē
Augmentacions. fo.xxvii.
Auctorite of the kynge. fo. xxix.

Tabula.

Ayl. fo.eodem.
Bayliffes. fo.eodē.
Bakers. fo.xxx.
Barbours and surgions. folio. eodem
Barōs of ỹ elcheker. fo. eo.
Bastardy. fo.eodem
Bargains ⁊ cōtractes. fo.xi.
Beaupleder. fo.eodem
Beddyng. fo.eodem
Beggars. fo.eodem
Benche of ỹ kynge. fo.xxxii.
Beneuolence. fo.eodem
Berwyke. fo.eodem
Bygamy. fo.eodē
Byeng of tythes. fo.xxxiii.
Bylextus. fo.eodē.
bylhoppes. fo.eodem.
blanney. fo.eodem
bochers. fo.eodem
botemen. fo.xxxiiii.
boteler of ỹ kyng. fo eodem.
brenekices. fo.eodem
bowes ⁊ bowstaues. fo.eo.
bokes. fo.xxxv.
bzasse latē ⁊ coper. fo.xxxvi.
bzekynge of trewce. fo.eod.
bzytcons. fo.xxxvii.
bzigges. fo.eodem
bzoderers. fo.xxxviii
bzokers. fo.eodem
bullyon ⁊ plate. fo.eodē
burpozt. fo.eodem
butter and chese. fo.eodem
buggozy. fo.xxxix.
buttes. fo.eodem
Cables. fo.eodem
Caleys. fo.eodem
Calues. fo.eodem
Captayns. fo.xl.
Cariyle. fo.eodem
Castel ⁊ castelgarde. fo.eod.
Certification. fo.xli.
Cause to remoue plee. fo.eo.
Centence. fo.eodem
Certifycation. fo.eodem
Certificat of recozde. fo.eo.
Cessaunt. fo.eodem
Chalenge. fo.eodem
Champerty. fo.xlii.
Chapleyns. fo.eodem
Chapiters and congregacions. fo.xliii.
Charter of pardon. fo.eodē.
Clarkes of ỹ signet. fo.xliiii
Chauncerye. fo.xlv.
Chester chyze. fo.eodē.
Church yard. fo.eodē.
Cozograker fo.xlvi.
Clargy ⁊ clarkes fo.eod.
Clargye. fo.eodem.
Clarke of the chauncerye. folye. xlviii.
Clarke of the crowne. fo.eo.
Clarke of the cheicheker. fo.eo.
Clarke of the markette. folio. xlix.
Clarke of the statute marchaunte. fo.eodem
Clarke of ỹ chyrche. fo.eod.
Clarkes cōuicte. fo.eodem
Clothyars. fo.eodem.
Clothes. fo.l.
Collectours. fo.eod.
Colys, fo.eodem
Colucion. fo.li,

Tabula.

Commission & commissioners. fo. folio. lii.
Comen benche. folio eodem
comen plee. folio eodem
comons, folio eodem
complaint. folio eodem
concelement. folio eodem
condicions. folio eodem
conspiracy. folio eodem
consultation folio. liii.
constable & marshal. fo. eodē
constable of towne. fo. liiii.
continuans of certayne acres folio eodem
cōtra formam collacionis. fo. eo. contra formam feoffamenti folio eodem.
conuocations. folio eodem
conusance, folio eodem
copper. folio eodem
copercoeners. folio eodem
cordiners & coziers. fo. eodē.
corne and grape, folio. lvii.
corody. folio. lviii.
coziers. folio eodem
corporacions. folio. lx.
crowne folio eodem
corpus cum causa, fo. lxii.
colynage. folio eodem
coupers folio lxiii.
counterple of voucher. fo. eo.
countye. folio eodem
courtes. folio eodem
costes of ꝑ defendaūt. fo. eod.
constitucions. folio. lxiiii.
crykkes. folio eodem
croshowes. folio eodem
crolles. folio. lxvi.
crowes. folio eodem
Curtin vita. folio. lxvii.
cunage. folio eodem
custome to ꝯ king. fo. eodem
customes & contra. fo. lxv.

D Images. folio lxx.
Dette plētmēs. fo. lxvi
Deye. folio eodem
Deye in banke. folio eodem
Deyes festiuals. fo. eodem
Decies tantum. fo. eodem
Declaracion. folio. lxxii.
Dedes. folio eodem
Denmarke. folio eodem
Dette folio eodem
Dette the kynge. fo. lxxiii
Dyetes, folio eodem.
Dyscept. folio eodem
Discontinuāce de ac, fo. eodē
Discontio fryght, fo. eodē
Disgrading. fo. eodem
Disseisen with robery and with force. folio eodem
Delmes, fo. lxxiii.
Dysshes, folio eodem
Dispensacion, fo. lxxiv
Dozeske folio lxxviii
Douer folio eodem
Dower. folio eodem
Dowlas & tokens, fo. lxxix.
Drapery, folio eodem
Drawlach, folio lxxxii
Dyeschaunge fo. eodem
Dropt, folio eodem
Durrs. fo. eodem

E Egyptyans. fo. eodem
Electiones. fo. eodem
Elegit. fo. lxxxvi.
Emozalour & embzaseres. fo.

Embzaseye folio eodem
Encumbent folio eodem
Endytement folio.lxxvii
Enemyes folio lxxvii
Englyshyze folio eodem
Englande folio eodem
Englyshmen folio eodem
Enquerours and enqueries folio eodem
Enquest folio eodem
Enrolmentes of hargaynes, folio eodem
Entre folio eodem
Entre lawfull folio eodem
Entre with foze fo.eodem
Errour folio eodem
Eleape folio lxxix
Elchaunge folio eodem
Elcheker folio xc
Elchete folio xci
Elchetour folio xcii
Elcuage folio xciii
Elloyne folio eodem
Eltreys folio xcv
Eltreypament folio xcvi
Exactyons folio eodem
Examynacyon folio eodem
Exceptyon folio eodem
Exceter folio eodem
Excommengement fo.xcvii
Execucyon folio eodem
Executours folio xcviii
Exemplyfycacyon fo.eodem
Exemplyfycation fo.eodem
Exigent folio eodem
Expenses of knyghtes fo.c.
Expoſycyon of olde wordes folio. eodem
Extorcion. fo.c.i
Eyze pleadyng. eodē.
Faucon folio.c.ii.
False iudgement. eodem
Falsefyenge of recouerpes. folio. eodem
Fealtye. folio eodem
Fees foxfayte folio eodem
Fees of the coner eodem
Fayzes. folio eodem
Fermentes and gyftes of fruite. folio.c.iii.
Felons. folio.c.iiii.
Felony. folio eodem
Fermes. folio.c.viii
Felaunces partriches and herons. folio eodem
Fetherbedders. folio.c.ix.
Ferrees. folio eodem
Fermoures. folio eodem
Fyfeyue. folio eodem
Fyne to the kyng. fo.eodē.
Fynes. folio.c.x.
Fynes foz alienatiō, fo.c.xi.
Fynours. folio eodem
Fythe, folio.c.xii.
Fythynge. folio.c.xiii.
Flesshe, folio c.xiiii.
Fyne pozres. folio eodem
Fyste frutes, fol.eodem
Flaxe and hempe. fo.c.xv.
Fozcyble entre, fo.c.xvi.
Fozeyn, folio eodem
Fozeyn sute, folio eodem
fozest, folio eodem
fozkayeure. folio eodem
fozger of false dedes.fo.lx.
fozensyes, folio eodem.

Forestmedone, eodem
Forstallers, eodem
Founders, fo.c.xxii
Fraternityes. eodem
Fraunches, eodem
Fraunches & liberties, eodē,
Frye, eodem
Free byeng and sellinge and
scontra, eodem
Freres, eodem
Fullers. eodem
Fustiane, eodem

Gyes and gaylours.
folio, eodem
Gayle deliuere, fo.c.xxiiii.
Galcoyn & guyan. eodem
Gaugyng of wynes, eodem
Gauelkynde. fo.c.xxv.
Garnesay Jarsay eodem.
Gyldes and fraternities,
folio eodem
Gyldehalle eodem
Golde and syluer eodem
Goldesmythes, eodem
Gonnes, fo.c.xxvi
Gozes, eodem
Graluere, eodem
Graunte of the kynge.
folio, c.xxviii.
Greate seale eodem

Hampton court, eodem
Handycraftes, eodem
Handegonnes eodem
Hattes & cappes eodem
Hauens & ryuers, fo.c.xxix.
Hauens eodem
Haukes, fo.c.xxx.
Heyres. eodem
Heresy eodem
Herons fo.c.xxx.
Herryot eodem
Hyght wayes eodem
Homage eodem
Hoxners fo.c.xxxii.
Holborne eodem
Hoxses fo.c.xxxiii.
Hoxses & mares eodem
Hoxsemarys & ratel eodem
Hoxse byede fo.c.xxxv.
Holpytall eodem
Holpytallers eodem
Hostellers eodem
Houses of religion.
folio c.xxxvi.
Hull eodem
Hapyftes of hundzedes
folio c.xxxvii.
Hunters eodem
Huntynge fo.c.xxxviii.
Husbandry eodem

Demptionenomnis.
folio eodem
Jeofayle eodem
Jernemouth fo.c.xxxix.
Ile of weyght eodem
Inclosours eodem
Indictauit eodem
Infauntes eodem
Infections eodem
Instrumentes fo.c.xl.
Inuentory eodem
Joyntenaunce eodem
Joynture eodem
Irelande eodem
Iron fo.c.xlii.
Iuries eodem

Tabula.

Italy eodem
Judgement eodem
Jurisdyccion eodem
Juris vtrum eodem
Jurrour fo.cxliii.
Justice & ryght fo.cxlvi.
Justices in heyre eodem
Justices of assyle, and theyr power fo.cxlv.
Justices of bothe the benches fo.cxlvi.
Justices of gayle delyuery folio cxlvii.
Justices of peace eodem
Justices of forest fo.cl.

K Edels eodem
Kynge eodem
Kynges attorney fo.cli.
Kynges benches eodem
Kynges butler eodem
Knyghtes eodem
Labourers & artificers eodē
Lancaster fo.clii.
Lake of herynge eodem
Lawes ecclesiastical eodem
Lazer eodem
Leales eodem
Lede. cliiii.
Leers eodem
Legacyes eodem
Lepe yere eodem
Lether eodem
Letter of marke clv.
Lettres patentes eodem
Lyeal eodem
Lyeftate prouanda eodem
Lyueries eodem
Lyeute clvii.

Limitation, eodem
Lynnen clothe, fo.c.lviii.
Lynne, eodem
Lyuery eodem
Lyuery of cōpany, fo.c.lix.
Lollardes, fo.clx.
Lombardes fo.clxi.
London, eodem
Lozdes, fo.c.lxii.

M Aynprise, fo.c.lxiii.
Marimony fo.clxiiii
Maintenaunce eodem
Marchauntes, fo.c.lxv.
Marches, fo.c.lxx.
Maryners, eodem
Marke, eodem
Marshal of the kinges bench eodem,
Marshalsye. eodem
Martys, fo.c.lxxii.
Masons, eodem
Marimony, eodem
Master and seruaunte. eodem,
Mesne, eodem
Messengers, fo.c.lxxiii.
Measure eodem
Myddelsex, eodem,
Myne, eodem
Mysprision, eodem
Money, eodem
Mozdauncester, fo.c.lxxvii.
Moztmayne, eodem
Mozthayes. fo.c.lxxviii
Multiplication. fo.c.lxxix.
Murage. eodem
Murder, eodem.

Tabula.

Nati in partibus transmarinis eodem
Nauey eodem
Ne iniuste vexes eodem
Nettes eodem
New castel vpō tyne c.xl.
Nisi prius eodem
Nonclayme fo.c.lxxxi
Non omittas eodem
Non plenin eodem
Non recedence eodem
Non iute eodem
Non tenure eodem
Noꝛth & south tyndale eod.
Noꝛthūberiāde fo.c.lxxxv.
Noꝛwythe eodem
Nusance eodem.

Obligacion fo eodem
Odio & atia. c.lxxxiii.
Offycers eodem
Oyer & termyner eodem
Oyles fo.c.lxxxiiii.
Ordynarys eodem
Ordynaunces of bodyes in coꝛpoꝛate fo.c.lxxxv.
Oswalde beckstocke eodem
Othe of the kyng eodem
Othe of the iustices eodem
Oustre lemayne eodem

Pauell eodem
Packer of wolles 186
Pardon eodem
Perurye fo.c.lxxxvii.
Parkes eodem
Parlyament eodem
Petycyon fo.c.xc.
Passage & arriuage, eodem
Patenmakers fo.c.xci.
Patentes eodem
Pauage fo.cxcii.
Penaltalonis eodem
Paleys fo.cxciii.
Patron eodem
Peace eodem
Payne harde & strate, eode.
Pensyons eodem
Peter pens fo.cxcvi.
Perimtory eodem
Perour of pꝛokites eodem
Peuterers & bꝛasyers eode
Phisicions and surgions folio c.xcvii
Phylypcyon fo.c.xcviii.
Pyers of the realme eodem
Pylgrymes eodem
Pyllory eodem
Pyzates eodem
Pypounders eodem
Plalynge of loꝛdes fo.199
Playes & games eodem
Plate fo.cc.
Pledges eodem
Plees eodem
Plenarye fo.cci.
Playntes in countyes, and courte barons eodem
Plumsted marsh eodem
Powdyke eodem
Pluralytees eodem
Poꝛtes fo.cciii.
Poꝛtemen eodem
Power of iustices of assyse. folio eodem
Poyson ynge eodem
Pꝛchours eodem
Pꝛcipe in capite eodem

Tabula.

Premunire fo.ccliii.
Prerogatyue of the kynge. fo. ccv.
Preſcripcion, fo.ccvi.
Preſentment eodem
Pryncepall, and acceſſorye fo. cc.vii.
Pryorite eodem
Priſon & priſoners eodem
Pryuylege eodem
Pryuy ſeale eodem
Probate of teſtamētes eodē
Procedendo fo.cc.viii
Proces eodem
Proclayn any fo.ccix.
Proclamacyon eodem
Proclamacyons fo.ccx.
Procuremētes eodem
Prohybycyon fo.ccxi
Proteccion fo.ccxii.
Prouyſyon fo.ccxiii.
Pultry fo.ccxvi.
Purgacyon eodem
Purpreſture eodem
Purueyours eodem

Quare impedit folio eodem
Quarter of corne fo. ccxxiii
Quarentyne eodem
Quene eodem
Quynzyſme eodem
Quod ei deforciat. eodem
Quod permittat eodem
Quo warranto eodem

Raye fo.ccxxiiii.
Recoguiſance, eodem
Recordes eodem
Recoueres fo.ccxxvi.
Retoueres eodem
Redoyſleyſon eodem
Relyefe fo.ccxxvii.
Relygyon eodem
Repell eodem
Retorne irreplegiable folio eodem
Repleuyn eodem
Relcepte fo.cc.xxviii
Reſydence fo.cc.xxix.
Reaſonable ayde eodem
Reſtitucion of goodes vpon an inditement fo.cc.xxx.
Retumpcyon eodem
Reteygnoures eodem
Returne of ſhyriffes, & bayliffes folio eodem
Ryght fo.cc.xxxi.
Rydōyſdale eodem
Ryotte & rowtys eodem
Ryuers fo.cc.xxxiii.
Rōme fo.cc.xxxiiii.
Ropes fo.cc.xxxvii.
Robberye eodem
Rochelle fo.xxxviii.
Roylous eodem
Rouers on the ſee eodem
Ruffelers eodem
Rumpere of trewce eodem

Sacramentum Regis folio eodem
Sacramentum iuſticiariorum eodem
Sacke of wolle eodem
Sacramentum clericorū cancellarie eodem
Sale of lande by executours folio eodem

Tabula.

Shakecordytes eodem
Shcauage cc.xxix
Sheire Iacias eodem
Shcotlande eodem
Shcale eodem
Sheale of testatours eodem
Seconde deliuerañce eodē
Shee eodem
Shayntuaryes eodem
Shentētia lata super cartas, fo.ccxl.
folio fo.ccxli.
Sherche eodem
Shechours
Sheriauntes of armys
folio ccxlii.
Sheruauntes eodem
Sheriaunt of the lawe eodē
Sheuerne eodem
Shewers fo.ccxliii.
Sheremen fo.ccxliiii.
Shepe eodem
Shyppyng fo.ccxlvi
Shyppys fo.ccxlvii.
Shyppes eodem
Shylke and sylke women
folio ccl
Shoudyars fo.ccli.
Shouthampton eodem
Shouthwarke eodem
Shpcery eodem
Shta!kynge eodem
Shtaple eodem
Shtatute fo.cc.lvii.
Shtatute marchaunt eodem
Shtylyarde fo.cclx.
Shtorkes eodem
Shtraungers fo.cclx.
Shxannys eodem
Shub pena eodem
Shubsedy eodem
Shuertye eodem
Shuggestion eodem
Shute eodem
Shupersedeas cc.lxvi
Shurgyons eodem
Shurueyours eodem
Shuspeccyon eodem
Shuñer eodem
Shuffrygans eodem

Tabers of pzofites
folio cclxii.
Tanners fo.cclxiii.
Thamys eodem
Taxes eodem
Tellers of newe tydynges, fo. cclxiiii
Templers eodem
Tempozalityes of bysshops
Tenañt by curtisy, fo.cclv.
Tenure eodem
Tenthes eodem
Testament fo.cclxvi.
Tewkesburye eodem
Thzede eodem
Thewes eodem
Thzummys eodem
Tyllage eodem
Tyle eodem
Tyndale and tyddysdale eodem
Tynne cclxvii.
Tythes eodem
Tolle fo.cclxviii
Townes eodem
Tōnage & pōdage fo.cclxix
Turne of shiriffes eodem

Tabula.

Trauers fo.cc.lxx
Treasure eodem
Trespas fo.cc.lxxiiii.
Tryall fo.cc.lxxv.
Tythes in London eodem
Trewce eodem

Vacabounde and rukelers fo.cc.lxxvi.
Vacacyons of bysshoprices & suche lyke fo.cc.lxxxv.
Viandes eodem
Verdit eodem
Vyewe eodem
Vyewe of frankepledge. fo.cc.lxxxvi.
Villenage eodem
Villiacyons eodem
Vitaylers eodem
Voucher fo.cc.lxxxviii.
Vpholster and Vpholsters ware fo.cc.lxxxix.
Vsury eodem
Vses eodem
Vsurpacyon. fo.ccc.xcix.
Vtlattary eodem

Wager of lawe. fo.cc.xci.
Wales eodem
Warranty fo.cc.xcvii.
Warrantyes of attourney folio eodem
Warrantye of charters folio eodem
Wardes eodem
warden in socage folio cc.xcix.
warden of the flete eodem
warren eodem
wares eodem
warre eodem
waste fo.ccc
watches fo.ccc.ii.
watermen eodem
weyghtes and measures eodem
welde of kent fo.ccc.x.
wyldefoule eodem
wylles eodem
weres fo.ccc.xi.
weuers ccc.xiii.
warchaundelers eodem
wales eodem
wydowes eodem
wynes eodem
wytnes fo.ccc.xvi.
wollen yarne eodem
wolles eodem
women fo.ccc.xviii.
worsted fo.ccc.xix
worcester fo.ccc.xx.
walshmen eodem
wrecke eodem
wrytte eodem

Yncontynency of prestes eodem
Yorke eodem

Statutes expyred.

FINIS TABULE.

¶ The table of the newe abredgementes.

A

Archery fo.ccc.xxi.
Apparel. fo.ccc.324
Attaintes. fo.eodē.
Attorneyes Fo.eodē
Augmentacions fo.eodē

B

Byshoppes & byshoprycches Fo. ccc.xxxiiii.
Bochers. fo.eodē
Bowes Arowes and Bowers Fo.eodem.
Brasse laten and belmetall fo.eodem
buttes. fō.eodē
banke routes fo.ccc.lii.
bath and wellys. fo.ccc.liii.
Bere. fo.eodem
Bitstowe fo.eodem

C

Cables halters & ropes. fo.325.
Chalenge. fo.eodem
Chester. fo.eodem
Clarke of assyse. fo.326
Clarkes of the petye bag. fo.eodem.
Clothes carseys and clothyers. fo.eodem
Cōturations witchecraftes and sorceries. fo.eodē.
Continuaunce of statutes. fo.eodem.
Corners. fo.327.
Corporations fo.eodē.
Counterfayte letters of pryny tokens. fo.eodē.
Crolbowes and handgōnes fo eodem.
Cambridge and Cambridge shyre. fo.ccc.liii.
Comons and constitutions fo.ccc.liiii.
Canterbury fo.eodem
Certificates. fo.ccc.lv.
Challenge. fo. eodem
Chester fo.eodem
Collectours & receyuours fo.eodem.
Coles and wodde fo.356.
Condites fo.357.
Confirmacō of gyftes grātes, and letters patentes folio eodem
Corne & grayne fo.ccc.lix.
Coverlettes. fo.eodē
Coupers. fo,eodem
Croune fo.ccc.lx.
Crounes. fo.ccc.lxii.

D

Drapery folio ccc. xxix. & ccc.lxiii.
Discontinuance fo.ccc.lxiii

E

Escheker fo.ccc.xxx.
Eschetors eodem
Execucion of statutes eodē
Enquestes fo.ccc.lxiii.
Enrolmentes eodem

F

Felonye ccc.xxxi.
Fysshe. eodē, & 364

Tabula.

Fletchers fo.ccc.xxxi.
Flaxe. ccc.xxxiii.
Flynt. eodem
Forstallers, and regraters fo. eodem
Fyrst frutes & tenthes eodē
Falsefyeng fo.ccc.lxxi.
Fewell fo.ccc.lxiiii.

G

Giles fo.ccc.xxxiii.
Glocester eodem
Gonnes eodem
Graunter fo.ccc.lxiiii.

H

Honours of Impthil, and Grakton.fo.ccc xxx.
Horles & Wares eodem
Hull fo ccc.xxxiiii.

I

Ieofailes and Wyfyle ding fo.ccc.xxxv
Inholders folio eodem
Justices of Assyse eodem
Justices of Peace eodem
Issues folio ccc.lxvii
Jurrours folio eodem

L

Lechefielde fo.cccxxxvi
Lyn folio eodem
Lyuery folio ccc.xxxvii.
Lyuery of Company fo.ccc xxxviii.
London folio ccc.lxvi.
Lone folio eodem

M

Maydemen and Lunatique fo.ccc.xxxviii.
Mayntenaunce and imbracery folio eodem
Manchester folio eodem
Marchalsye folio eodem
Mylyzilyon folio.ccc.xl.

N

Non residente, fo.cccxl
Nilipzius fo.ccc.lxvi.

O

Obligacion folio ccc.xl.
Oyer & terminer eodē

P

Parliament fo.eodem
Peutrers fo.eodem
Playes and games folio ccc.xli.
Proclamacions fo.eodem
Prophecies fo.eodem
Panell fo.ccc.lxvi.
Parliament.i. fo.eodem
Parlyament.ii. fo.ccc.lxvii
Parlyament.iii. fo.eodem
Patentes folio eodem
Pauing folio eodem
Pencions, and Pozcions folio ccc.lxix
Pardon folio eodem
Phisicions & surgions eod.
Pynnes folio ccc.lxx
Poole folio eodem
Prices folio eodem
Proclamacions folio eodem
Protection folio eodem

R

Religious persones folio ccc.xli.
Regratours folio eodem
Reteynours folio eodem

Tabula.

S

Sanctuary fo.ccc.xli.
Serche eodem
Shipping eodem
Surueyours eodem
Seuerne fo.ccc.lxxi.
Shyriffes eodem
Spirituall lawes ccc.lxxiii.
Subsidies eodem
Surgions eodem

T

Downes fo.ccc.xlvii. and ccc.lxxiiii.
Treason fo.ccc.xlviii.& ccc.lxxv.
Triall fo.ccc.l.& ccc.lxxv.
Tayle fo.ccc.lxxiii.
Tenthes eodem
Tenure eodem

V

Agabondes fo.ccc.l.
Wardes folio ccc.li.
weighres & measures eodē
welshe men eodem
whitegate eodem
Victayle & vitaylers eodem
wolles eodem
wozsted yarne eodem
wales fo.ccc.lxxv.
walsingham eodem
wappyng Marshe eodem
welles eodem
Venire facias eodem
Vessels eodem
wylles eodem
wynes fo.ccc.lxxviii
wodde & woddes eodem

Y

Younge Beastes fo.ccc.li.
Yozke fo.ccc.lxxxi.

FINIS

NOne shall come to eate nor drinke nor loge nor lye in a house of religyon of an other foundacion but of hys owne at the costes of the house, yf he be not prayed or required of the gouernour: and that none at his owne costes entre nor come to lye there agaynste the wyl of the of the house. Westminster primo Capi. primo. And le the statute called Articuli cleri. cap. ix. where is enacted that statutis made of such greuances to houses of religion shalbe put in execution. Also they shall haue lyke remedye of corodyes and pensyons exacted by compulsyon. &c. Loke more for abbot and priour/Attourney. xii. homage. i. and houses of relygion in euery chapiter. Also loke for Priour alien / Aliene. iii. ꝑ. iiii. And of Priour dayue/Tryal. f.

Abylyte.

ALl persones pfessed in any relygyous houses nowe tome or whiche hereafter shal come to the Kynges handes in any wyse which psones are nowe sette or hereafter shal happen to be set at theyr lyberties out of ꝑ danger of theyr pfession be ꝑ shalbe able to purchase all maner of hereditamētes and thynges what soeuer they be. And may vse take ꝑ inioye al lawful thynges to be gyuē to thē after ꝑ tyme of theyr departinge out of relygion. And also be ꝑ shall be able to pursue and be sayde in all maner of suites for any maner growen after their sayde departynge out of relygiō in as large ꝑ ample maner as yf they had neuer ben profelled. Prouyded alwayes that no suche persones shal to any intent or cōstructyō be demed heyre to any person. Nor to be able to demaunde or receyue any hereditamētes, or thynges by reasō of any former tytle, ryght, or cause growynge before theyr departinge out of religiō, Nor suche of thē as be Preestes or haue vowed religion at. xxi. yeres of age, ꝑ then cōsented cōtinuynge there any while after not prouynge suche vowe to be made by any vnlawefull cōuercyon shalbe

able to marye or take any wyfe. Anno. xxxi. Henrici octaui. cap. sexto.

Able and not able.

Of the ablenes of the persone presented to a benefice of the churche, the examinacion perteineth to a spirituall iudge. Statuto vocato Articuli clere. cap. xi.

Abiuracion.

He that abiureth the lande, while he is in the open strete shalbe in the kynges peas nor ought in nowise to be troubled. And while he is in the churche, his kepers ought not to dwell in the churche yarde, excepte necessite or iuperdie of escape requyre. Nor he shal not be cõpelled to departe while he is i the churche, but ỹ he maye haue his necessarie liuinge, and freli to go out to ease him selfe of the burdẽ of nature. The statute called Articuli cleri. capi. viii.

2 A Clerke flyenge to the church for felony/for to haue the priuilẽdge of the churche, affirminge him selfe to be a clerke, shall not be compelled to abiure the realme: but yeldinge him selfe to the lawes of this realme/shal enioy the liberties of the churche, accordinge to the lawdable custome of the realme hitherto.

3 When a theefe, homicide, or other misdoer hath fled to the church, when the knowledge of the felony is made: the Cozoner shall make the abiuracion to be done thus. The felon shalbe brought to the church doze/ỹ the pozte shal be assigned to him nere or farre, and the terme of his goinge out of the realme shalbe appointed to him, so that in goinge towarde the same pozte he shall bere a certaine crosse in his hande. Nor he shall not decline out of the hie waie on the right hande, nor on the lefte, but shall holde alwaie ỹ same vntil he haue gone out of ỹ realme. And he shall not retourne without the kinges special grace. Tractatu de officiis cozonatozum.

4 If any person take saintuarie for felony or murder, he shall take his abiuracion and passage at the day limitted him by the Cozoner. And the Cozoner immedatli after

ter his confession & before his abiuracion, shal cause hym to be marked in the brawne of ꝑ thombe of the right hãde wyth an hote yron, with the signe of an A, and thã to gyue hym his abiuraciõ. And al Mayres, Bayllyffes and Cõstables shalbe attẽdant to ꝑ Cozoner, foz ꝑ due execution therof. And yf any suche felon oz murderer refuse to take hys passage in maner as before is sayde, then he to lose the benefyte of the saintuarie, and betaken out & committed to pryson. Anno. 21. H. 8. Cap. 2.

5 The kynge our soueraygne lozde considerynge that many his subiectes cõmittinge offẽces, haue takẽ halowed places and abiured the realme, and beynge in outwarde realmes haue instructed other there to practise archery, & also disclosed the cõmodities and secretes of thys realme hys hyghnes therfoze hath ordayned by ꝑ auctozite of this parliamẽt, ꝑ if any persõ take church oz church yarde, oz other halowed place foz sauegarde of his lyfe, foz any murder oz felony by hym cõmitted, & therupõ confesse any murder of felony before the Cozoner, by reasõ wherof he ought to abiure the realme: the same person therupõ shal abiure from al the lybertyes of thys realme, and from all free habitacions and passages of the same and shal furthwith be directed by the Cozoner to any one saintuarie in this realme ꝑ he wyl chose, there to abyde as a sayntuarie person abiured durynge his life, and to be burned in the hande accordynge to the statute in that case prouided. And he shalbe thyther conueyed by the Constables, & orderid in lyke maner as he shuld haue bene if he had abiured the realme. And yf after suche abiuracion he come out of the sayntuarie to hym assigned without the kynges perdõ, he shal suffer death, & be orderyd in lyke maner as yf he had abiured the realme, and retourned agayne contrary to the lawes of the lande. And yf any saintuarie person so abiured, oz any other person whiche shall take sayntuarye foz any petytreason, murder, oz felony, oz foz accessorie to the same, and so beynge in saintuarie accompt lyke offence within the same sayntuarie, oz without, oz be accessorie to the same, and take the same saintuarie agayn oz any other

sayntuarie and be indited of suche offentes: he shall lose the priuyledge of the saintuarie by him take. And it shalbe lefull to euery Justice of peas & highe Shirreffe of euery shire mayres, shireffes & other officers of cytyes & townes corporate where suche saintuarye is and their seruātes in their presence to take out of sayntuarie suche persons so offendinge and beynge therof indyted/and to cōmitte thē to the kynges Gaole within ỳ shyre or lyberte where any suche saintuarie is, safely to be kept tyl they be therof attainted or otherwyse discharged by the lawe. And yf any person so taken out of sayntuarie do plede saintuarie: thā the kynges attourney or any other persō maye alege that he before the doynge of suche offences to be saintuarie for any other petty treason/murder/or felony or abiuracīō so beynge in the sayde sayntuarie, or without of the sayntuarye and cōmitted the offēce wherof he is arrayned. And yf the sayde person so arrayned denye ỳ sayde plee/it shall be tried furthwith by ỳ iurrours of the same shyre where the arreynment is. And yf the plee by twelue mē be foūde agaynst hym or by his owne confession, and yf it be founde by .xii. men that he is gyltie of the felony wherof he is arrayned/than he to haue lyke iudgemēt and execucyō as yf no such saintuarie had bene by him alledged. And yf he be foūde not giltie of the felony: than he to be restored to ỳ saintuarie out of the whiche he was taken, there to haue the priuilege in lyke maner as he had before. Prouided alwaye that yf any person abidinge in saintuarie be indyted of any felony supposed by hym or hyr to be done out of saintuarie: he shal not be taken out of the saintuarie wher he is tyl he be examined by two of the kynges counsel or by .viii. Justices of peas of ỳ shyre where ỳ sayntuarye is. And yf he within foure dayes make suche proofe as by the sayde examiners shalbe thought sufficiēt/that he was in sayntuarye at the time of the felony committed / then he shal not be taken out of saintuarie. Or yf any person that haue bene in sayntuarye for any pety treason murder, or felony and hath purchased the kynges pardon / or otherwyse be discharged or pourged therof/ ỳ so beyng out of

the

the sayntuarye commyt any pety treason, felony, or manslaughter by chaunce medley, & not murder of malyce pre pensed, and therupon take saintuarie: he then to enioy ỳ priuiledge of the saintuarye, this acte not withstãdyng. And that al forein plees triable by the coũtrey pledyd by any felons, shalbe furthwith tryed before the Justices afore whom the arraynment, and by the iurours of ỳ same shire ỳ shall trye the arraynment in what so euer countie ỳ matter of the sole plees be suppolyd or alledged. Nor no person arrained of any pety treason murder, or felony, shalbe admitted to any parẽptory challẽge aboue ỳ nomber of twẽty. This acte to endure to the next parliamẽt. Prouyded alwayes ỳ thys acte extende not to any person takynge saintuarye for any offence beinge of any hygher nature in the lawe then ỳ offences aboue specified, but that euery such person shall enioy theyr saintuarie in as large maner as they myght afore thys acte made. An. xxii. H. viii. Cap. vii.

6 ¶ The acte made ỳ. xxi. yere of Henry the eyght for abiuration of felons vnto Sainctuarie, and another acte made ỳ. xxii. yere of the same kynge with euery clause in them contained shalbe in full strengthe vnto ỳ laste daye of the nexte parliament. And it is further enacted that Clerkes within holy orders shall be vnder paynes lymitted in ỳ sayde estatutes. An. 28. H. 8. Capitulo primo.

¶ Loke more for abiuracyon Coroner. 2. ¶. 4.

Abrigement of plaintis in assise.

The plaintife in euery assyse may seuer and abryge his playnt of any parte wherupon any barre is pleyd by moite, in lyke maner as he might do i case ỳ plees in barre had bene deuided to any certainte or nõber of actes in ỳ plainte, and for the residue the playnt shal stãde good and effectuall in the lawe. An. xxi. H. viii. Cap. iii.

Actions populer.

If ỳ defendaunt in any actions populer plede a recouery agaynst him by other person or els that ỳ same defendant before time barred any such person, ỳ plain-

ſiffe may euer that ſuche recouery was by couen: or that ſuch a plaintyffe was barred by couyn. ꝛc. and yf ſuche couyn or colluſiō be founde, the plaintiſe ſhall haue iudgemēt. ꝛc. and ꝑ defendant ſhall haue impriſonmēt by two yeres: And a releaſe made by any ſtraūger before ſuch an action or inditemēt begyne or after, be not allowed. ꝛc. Prouyded that no plaintife be receyued to averere ſuche couyn in caſe where ꝑ point of the ſame action, or where ſuch couyn or colluſion hath wne once tried and lawefully founde with the plaintifes or agaynſte the plaintiffes by triall of. xii. men ꝛ no otherwiſe. An. 4. H. vii. Cap. xx.

2 ¶ The kynge may take actions populers within thre yere after ꝑ offence and not after thre yeres, and all cōmē perſons may take them within one yere after the offence and not after, to endure to the nexte parliament. Anno. i. Henrici. viii. Cap. quarto.

3 ¶ Uponal forfaytures of ſtatutes wherby the kinge only hath ꝑ forfaiture, ꝑ kinge maye take his ſuyt within foure yeres next after the offence and not after. And in action populer gyuen to any perſon that wyll ſue for the kynge and for him ſelfe, or for hym ſelfe: ꝑ partie to take his ſuyt wthin a yere after ꝑ offence ꝛ not after, ꝛ the kyng within two yeres. An. vii. Henrici octaui. Cap. iii.

¶ Where as thorter tyme to ſue ſuche actions populers is limitted by any ſtatute, therin to folowe the ſtatute.

Accompte.

IF the lorde aſſigne auditours to his ſeruaūtes bailifes and chāberlaines or to other receiuours, and happē thē to be in arrerages: they ſhall be ſente by thoſe auditours to ꝑ kinges next gayle in thoſe parties vntyll they haue payed ꝑ arrerages. And then if they fynde ſufficiēt maynpernours. ꝛc. they ſhal haue a writ of Ex parte talis yf they will. And the Shireffe i whoſe priſon he is, ſhall warne ꝑ lorde to be before the Barons of the ſcheker at a certayne daye with rolles ꝛ tayles. ꝛc. and in the preſens of the barons or auditours whiche they will aſſigne, the accoūte ſhalbe reherſed. And yf he be fōūde i arrerages he ſhal

he shal be cõmytted to the Flete. And yf he departe and willigly willnot accoũpte, he shalbe distrained. And if he come auditours shall be assigned vnto him. And yf he be in arerages he shalbe cõmitted towarde vtlagary. And this statutes giueth proces of vtlary if ỹ Shireffe retourne nihil. And these persõs so cõmitted to prison be not repliuisable. &c. & if ỹ gayler let thẽ go at large an actiõ of det shall lye against him. But yf he be insufficiẽt, than the action shall lye againste his superiour that committed the gayll vnto hym. west. ii. cap. xi.

2 ¶ The barons of the escheker shall charge nõe which be accomptãtes in the escheker of no somme but sauynge ỹ coũtenaunce of the dettour. But the answeres of Shireffes & other suche ministers shall be accepte after the poyntes of theyr othe. Anno. i. Ed. iii stat. ii. cap. iiii.

3 ¶ Juncient fermes and rentes shall not be ratyd in accomptes in the escheker, in case that the daye of payment be not ronne before the liuerie, but ỹ hayre shal haue the rent without aratement. Anno. xxviii. Ed. iii. cap. iii. & melius abbreuiatur liuery. 3.

4 ¶ Euery customer vpõ hys accompte, shalbe swoyrne to answere the kynge of all profites and cõmodities for the paymẽt of any assignement, be it betayle or any other maner. iii. H. iiii. cap. xx.

5 The tenure of accomptes gyuen in the escheker by customers, controllers, shireffes and other, shalbe, sende into the coũtre where. &c. for to be examined by commissioners therto assigned. And yf they be cõuicte of fraude or cõceylmẽt, ỹ shal yelde to the kynge thre tymes as moche and be in prison tyll they haue made fyne and raunsome to ỹ kyng. The. vi. yere of H. fourth Cap. iii. Loke more of accompte Caleys. 4. customers. 3. and. 6. det to ỹ kyng. 2. escheker. 1. 8. 9. & 10. estreites. 5. Justice of peas. 15. retourne of shireffes. 3. west. 3. s. of accompte agaynste wardẽ in forage, and shreffes. 15. and 17.

Accusation.

NO free man shalbe taken or imprisoned or disseysyd or otherwyse distroied: nor we shal not go nor syt vpon him but by lawefull iudgement of hys peers or by ỹ lawe of the lande. Magna carta. Cap xxix.

2 ¶ That no Shireffe, Eschetur, or other of the kinges Bayliffes, do sease none by coloure of hys office: and yf any do, it shalbe in the electyon of the disseyse, ỹ the kinge of his office do it to be amendyd by hys playnte, or ỹ he haue an actyō at the comen lawe. And yf he be attaynt he shal rendre double damages. w.i. cap. xxvi. I thinke that as touchyng the complaynt to the kynge in thys case, this statute is repelled these other statutes here folowynge.

3 None shalbe attached by his bodye, nor hys landes nor goodes seasyd contrary to mag. car. .v. E. 3. cap. 9.

4 ¶ None shalbe taken by petycion or suggestion made to the kynge or hys counsell, yf it be not by indytement or dewe original, nor put out of hys fraūchis or freholde yf he be not forjuged of the same by way of the lawe. Anno. xxv. E. 3. cap. 4. de proditionibus.

5 ¶ None shalbe put out of lande nor tenement, nor taken, nor imprisoned, nor dischergyed, nor put to deth without he be brought to answere by due proces of the lawe. In xxviii. E. iii. cap. iii.

6 ¶ Because that many people make false suggestyō to the kynge himselfe by malyce or otherwyse, whereof the kinge is greatly greued & many of ỹ realme put to great losse, it is agreed in suche case that ỹ accuser shalbe sende with ỹ suggestyon before the chaūceller and the tresorer, and there shall fynde suerty to pursue. &c. & yf he can not proue hys sayinge: he shal haue the same payn ỹ the other shulde haue. xxxvii. Edwardi tertij Cap. xviii. But that payn of pena of talion is put out by ỹ statute. The. 38. yere. Edwardi. 3. cap. ix but he shalbe sende to prysō there to remayne tyl he haue made grement with the partie of his damages for the sklaunder. &c. and furthermore shall make fyne and raunsome to the kynge.

7 ¶ None shalbe put to answere without presentment before ỹ Justyce or by due proces and wrytte original, &

ỹ

yf any be it is voyde in the lawe and holden for errour. xlii. Edwardi.iii. Cap.iii.

8 ¶ The defendantes vexed by suche accusemētes wfore the kynges counsell, or chauncerye, shall recouer theyr damages. xvii. R.ii. Cap. vi.

9 ¶ After iudgement gyuen in the kynges courtes the partyes and theyr heyres shalbe in peace, vntyll ỹ iudgement be reuersed by errour or attaynte yf any be. An. 4. ỹ 4 cap. 22. And before thys statute suche iudgementes were newely examined before the kynge or hys cōūsell & also in parlyament for the which thys statute was made. ꝛc. Loke more of accusacyon Conspiracy. i.

Addicion.

IN wrytes originals of personal actyōs, appelles and indytemēts, where an exigent shalbe awardyd, the names of ỹ defendantes shalbe made wt addicyons of theyr estate, degre or crafte & of the townes, hamlettes, places and counties wherof they be or haue be conuersaunte, or els they shalbe abatyd by exceptyon of the parties. And yf any vtlawery be pronounced in such case, it shalbe voyde. And though they vary from the recorde or especyalte for such surplusage they shall not abate. And clerkes of the chaūcery which make any writ without addicīō vt supra, shall make fyne to ỹ kynge by dyscrecyon of the Chauncellor. ꝛc. An. i. Henrici. v, Cap. v. Loke more of addycyō. Recorde. 8. in the ende.

Adminystratours.

IF a man dye intestate, the ordinarye shall depute ỹ next lawful frēdes of the dede man which shal haue actyon and make answere and be accomptable to the ordinaryes as executours xxxi. E. iii. Cap. xi. Se a new waye for makynge of admynistratours, in the tytle of probate of testamentes.

Admyrall.

MAryners whiche after ỹ they be retayned to serue ỹ kyng vpō ỹ see and receyued theyr wages and after

after departe without licẽse of ỹ admirall or his leuetenaunt, be bounde to restore ỹ double of that they receyued, & to haue ipziſõmẽt of two yeres wout bayl or mainpziſe. And ỹ king cõmaũdeth al Shireffes, Maires, and Baillifes ỹ at ỹ certificat of the admirall or his leuetenaunt witneſſinge the ſame, to arreſte them and to put thẽ in pziſon, there to remayn tyll they haue a ſpeciall cõmaũdement of the kinge for their deliuerãce. Lyke punichemẽt ſhalbe done of ỹ ſeriaũtes of armes, maiſters of ſhippes & all other that ſhalbe attainted by inquery before ỹ admirall, or his leuetenant, that haue taken ought of the ſayd mareners to ſuffre thẽ to go of large after that they haue thẽ ſo therfore arreſted the .ii. yere of Richarde ii. Cap. iiii.

2 Of all maner contractes, plees, quarels, and other thinges done or growinge within the bodies of the counties as well by lande as by water, and alſo of wzekes of the ſee, the court of the admirall ſhall haue no maner of knowledge: but they ſhalbe determined by the lawe of the lãde and not by the admirall. Neuerthleſſe of the deth or mayme of a man done in ỹ great ſhippes being harboꝛid in ỹ middes of the hie ſtremes of the great ryuers onely beneth bzydges of the ſame riuers next to the ſee, the admirall ſhall haue iuriſdiction and in none other maner: & alſo to arreſt the ſhyppes i ỹ great ſtreames for the great viage of ỹ kinge and the realme, ſauinge to the kynge al maner forfaitres therof commynge. And alſo he ſhall haue iuriſdiction in the ſaid ſtreames duringe ỹ ſaide viages onely, ſauinge alway to cities & bozowes and lozdes their lybertes and fraunchis. The .xv. R. ii. cap. iii.

3 ¶ The admiral ſhal medle with nothinge done within this realme, but onely of thinges done on the ſeee. An. xiii. R. cap. v. And he ỹ is greued agaynſte this eſtatute, ſhal haue a wzyt vpõ his caſe agaynſte hym ỹ ſuyd hym agaynſte the ſayde ſtatute, and ſhall recouer double damages: & if the defendant beattaint he ſhall paye .x. li. to the kynge. The .ii. H. 4. Cap xi.

4 ¶ Lyke power as the admiralle hath: is geuen to

him

him that shalbe assigned by the kynge in euery port to be conseruatour of trewce, except ꝑ death of a man done vpon the mayne see, whiche is reserued to ꝑ admirall. An. xi. H. v. Cap. vi.

Ad quod damnum.

They ꝑ will purchase a newe purchase, & religious persons whiche wyll amortyse lande, shal haue a wryt in the chauncery to enquyre of the poyntes accustomed. And that the inquestes of the lāde whiche is yerely worth. xx. s. shalbe retourned to the Escheker, and there make tyne for the amortisement or purchase. And from thēse it shalbe sent to the Chaūceller or his Leuetenaunt to do that, that he ought to do. And of. xx. s. or vnder, the Chaūceler or his lyuetenant shall take a reasonable tyne after the quantite of the lande. Sta. de terris and tenemetis amortizandis.

2 ¶ A wryt of Ad quad damnum shalbe graunted to none in case when landes or tenemētes come to mortmyan, but by peticions brought in ful parlyament: to ꝑ yf those religious persons be so pore that they can not lyue of their owne, the kynge with hys counsell of his specyall grace may do what he will. Sta. de inquisitionibus de terris ad manum mortuam ponendis.

3 ¶ Of the graunt of our souerayne lorde the kynge to be made vppon the inquisicions retourned in the Chaūcery of landes to be put into mortmayne the kynge commaundeth ꝑ nothynge shall be done where lordes mesnes be, except ꝑ religious persons shewe their agreuemēt to ꝑ kynge by their letters patētes signed with their seales: nor where the gyuer retaineth nothynge him selfe. And lyke wyse where inquisicions be made & retourned without a warrāt, that is to saye without a wryt originall retourned with the inquision. And lyke wyse except ꝑ wryt originall make mencīō of all articles there addyd ꝑ kinge after the newe forme. Statuto de terris et tenementes non amortizandis.

If a man bryng an assise, and the disseisour dye before that ỳ assise passe: the pleyntyffe shall haue his writ agaynste the heire of the disseysour of what age so euer he be, and ỳ plee shall not abyde. In the same maner it shalbe, of the heyre of ỳ dysseyse, yf the disseyse dye before he haue made hys purchase, so that for ỳ nonage of the one or ỳ other the plee shall not be delayed, but in as muche a man maye without offendynge ỳ lawe, it shalbe hasted for the freche suyt after dysseyson. And in the same maner thys poynt shalbe kept in theryght of the pzelates of relygion, and other to whom landes or tenemẽtes may come after others dethe, whether they by dysseyses, or seyses, or disseysours. w. i Cap. xlvi.

2 ¶ If an infant vnder age be kept frõ hys inherytaunce after the deth of hys cosyn, graundfather or great graũdfather by which he ought to haue a writ & his aduersary aledge a feoffement or say any other thynge wherby the Justyce awarde the enquest, where it was delayed tyll ỳ age of the infant, here the enquest shall now passe as thoughe he were of full age Gloucester Capitulo. ii.

3 ¶ when a man alyeneth the ryght of hys wyfe, it is agreed that frohensforth the suyt of the women or ỳ right of the heyre shal not be deferryd after the deth of hyr husbãde by the nonage of the heyre whiche ought to warrãt, but the heir whiche ought not to be ignorãt ỳ he bought an others right shall tary to haue hys warrantye vntyll the full age of the heyre. west. secundo Cap. xl.

Ayde of the kynge.

Where the kynge maketh a feoffement, and the dede therof made be so, that any person by lyke dede or lyke feoffement be bounde to warrantye: the Justyce maye prorede no further, In other cases as where the kynge hathe confyrmed or ratyfyed an other mannes dede into an other mannes ryght, or graũted any thynge to an other as muche as in hym is, or where a dede is shewed that the kynge hathe gyuẽ any tenement, nor no clause therein contayned whereby he ought to warrant it, and

for

for the occasion thereof in al suche case it shall not be surseisid, but ꝑ as sone as it is shewed to ꝑ king, they shal procede. Of womēs and dowers where some men haue ꝑ kepynge of the heritage of theyr husbandes other of the kynges gyfte or of hys graūte/whether they hold the lāde in demaunde/or yf the heyres of the sayde lande be called to warrantie yf they laye exception that they can no answere without the kynge, they shall not surcease therof, but they shal procede accordinge to ryght. Statuto de bigamis. Capitulo primo, secundo, et tertio.

2 ¶ A man shal not haue but foure writtes of serche for the kynge, whereof euery writte shalbe delyuered. xl. dayes before the retourne of the same. And thē they whiche sue for the kynge shalbe put to answere, thoughe the suyt be in the parlyament, chauncery, kynges benche, or comō benche. An. xiiii. Edwardi tertii Capitulo xiii.

Loke more of ayde of the kynge/procedendo. 1. and purueyours. 28. f. 29.

Ayde payer a ioynynge of ayde.

LOke of ayde, payer, and ioynynge of ayde, anowrye secundo.

Ayde to mary the doughter and make the sonne a knyght.

LOke of ayde to mary the doughter, and to make the sonne knyght in the tytle reasonable ayde.

Atourenment.

ALyslys whiche by our Justices that be sent to take the assises can not be determined, shalbe determined els where in theyr iourney. And suche thinges as for difficulte can not be determined of them: shal be referred to our Justices of the benche/and there they shalbe determined. Magna carta. Cap. xii.

2 ¶ The Justyces of assise from terme to terme shall adiourne the assises/yf that by cailinge to warrantie/essō or by

or by defaute of the recognitours at one daye/the takyng of thē be referred. And yf it be sene pfitable for any cause that the assise of mortdaūcetour by essoin/callinge of warrātie respitid/ should be adiourned into the benche: it shal be lawful for them to do it. And then they shall sende the recorde to the Justice of the bēche with the writ original. And when the ple cōmeth to the takynge of the assise/the ple shalbe sende with the wryt originall by the Justice of the benche to the first Justice before whom the assise shal be takē. But ỹ Justice of ỹ bēch i these assises shalgiue.iiii dayes be theyere before the iustice assigned. W.ii.cap.30.

3. ¶ Justices of assise and of Nisi prius haue power to here and determine conspyracyes/cōfederacyes/and chāparties. And thar, that can not be determined there/maye be adiourned into ỹ benche. An.2.E.3.Cap.7.apud Northampton. And loke a lyke statute. Maintenaunce.4.

Ale houses.

¶ Loke for ale houses Justices of peas.31.

Alyenacion without lyceus.

¶ Loke for alienacīō wout licēs i ỹ title of fine to ỹ kīge/

Alyens.

NOne of the kynges lyeges nor none other shal be fermour or procuratour to any alyen which hath any benefyce within this realme, Anno quarto Richarde secūdi. Cap.4. and prouision.7.

2 ¶ Aliēs shal take no possessiō i no bēfice in Englād, wout the kīges licēce. An.vii.R.ii.Cap.xii.& prouision 7.

3 ¶ where by ỹ statute of An.xii.R.ii. it was enacted that alyens Frenchemē shulde haue no benefice wīn this realme, but that they shuld be voydyd out of the realme, and ỹ after the auydans of pryours alyens, conuentualles or other, honest persons englychemē shulde be put i their place for to accomplyche diuine seruice duringe the warre & none of the sayde enemyes. &c. after whiche statute the sayde aliens purchasid patente to be denizins, to thētent to continue theyr benefices. &c. the kynge wyll that the

sayd

thyde statute beholden, except that pryours alyens conuē tualles, institutis, and inductis, and also all other pryours which be catholyk, maye haue theyr benefices in Englāde, so that they fynde suretie that they shal discouer the secre tis of the realme. A.i.H.v. cap. vii. Note wel that the said statute of A.xii.R.ii. is not in the comē bokes of statutes: but it is recitid in the sayd statute of. A.i.H.v.

4 ¶ The kynge shall haue the possession of pryours alyens in fee, yf they be not conuentualles, institutis and inductis. An.iiii.H.v. cap. vltimo.

5 ¶ It is lawfull for no alyen to shote in a longe bowe without the kynges lycence, vpon payne of forfayture of the same bowe and arowes. And euery of the kynges sub. iectis maye lease the bowe and arowes vi.H.viii. cap. vii.

6 ¶ All alyens hauinge any manuel occupacion in the subarbes of any cite or towne withī this realme or within two mile therof (excepte Oxforde Cambridge and sayncte Warteins the graunde in London) shalbe vnder ỹ serche of the wardens of ỹ occupacion with an alien houlholder of the same occupacion to them chosyn, and they shall de. liuer to the same aliens beinge a blacke smythe, couper, pouchemaker, or ioyner, a sine or a marke which they shal put vpon their worke or they put it to sale, vpon payne of forfaiture of the double value of the same wayes. Also yf suche wardens finde any deseyt in their workes, the workers or owners shall forfayte the same waris: the one halfe to the kynge, the other to ỹm that wyl sue by acty. on of detinew, wherin no wager of lawe, protection nor essoyn shalbe alowed, prouidid that euery lorde of petlamēt and other that may dispende. L.li. by yere, may retayne alyens ioynours and glasiours in theyr seruice to ex. ercise theyr art. This acte to endure vnder the ende of the next parliament. xv. H. viii. Cap. 2.

¶ Where the. xv. day of Febryary in the xx. yere of the raygne H. the viii. it was decreed by the kynges coūsel in the sterre chamber, that no artificer straunger wythin this realme, shall kepe in his house any seruāntes straun.

gers

gers, but onely .ii. at one tyme, and that all straungers de
nizens dwellynge in London or suburdes or within .ii. my
les of the same kepynge houses or occupyenge theyr craft,
shalbe contributaries with the kynges subiectes artificers
within the sayde citie, beringe suche charges as is here af-
ter specified. s. that all straungers artificers denyzens or
not denizēs, inhabytynge as well within the saide cytie as
in any other place of Englande, shal bere al such charges
as ꝑ kynges subiectes of lyke craftes do alway vse to pay;
And the same straungers housholders whiche wyll abyde
whithin this realme shall pzesent thē selfe in the metynge
place of the sayde craftes, and there be swozne befoze thē
to be kaythful and true and obedyent to the kynge & hys
heyzes kinges of Englāde and theyr lawes. Also no strāū-
ger artificer nat denyzen, whiche was not a houcholder ꝑ
xv. day of February last past, shal not set vp ne kepe any
house, shop or chambze, wherin they shal occupy any hādy
craft within this realme, vpon payn to ronne in suche pe-
naltyes as be cōteined in statutes befoze this time made,
& that no artificers straungers, denizens shulde assemble
in any cōpany or cōuenticle, but only in the cōmen hal of
theyr craftes with the kynges subiectes whan they shalbe
warned vpō payne afoze expzessid. It is enacted that the
sayde degree shalbe holden kyzme and dewly put in execu-
cyō. Also that the acte made in the .xiiii. & xv. yere of king
H. the viii. concerninge straungers artificers foz takynge
appzentices and couenāt seruātes and euery artycle in ꝑ
same, be put in due executiō as wel within London as in
al other places within the realme, and the same to endure
perpetually. Pzouided that no artificer straūger inhaby-
tynge within Oxfozde, Cambzidge, or the sayntuarye of
S. Martins in London, shal retayne iournaymen or ap-
pzentyces aboue .x. persons at one tyme vpon the penalte
contayned in the sayde acte. An. xv. Henrici octaui. The
pzouisions specified in the sayde acte notwithstandynge.
An. xxi. Henrici. viii. Cap. xvi.

8 ¶ All alyens denysyns or whiche shalbe made deny-
syns shalbe bounde and obedyent to all lawes & statutes

made

made not beyng repelled. And a speciall prouiso therof to be expressed in theyr letters Patētes. And that no Alyen bynge any handicrafte shal repayre and kepe in theyr lertayce any apprentice iorneyman or seruaūt beynge Alyens aboue .ii. at one tyme, with diuers other good prouysyons in the sayde statute .xxxii. Henrici. viii. Cap. xvi.

Loke more for alyens. Apprentyce. 3. Bowes. 5. Cullome. 1. 3. & 13. Irelande. 4. Marchaūtes almoll in euery Chapter. Money. 8 and. 20. Premunire. 1. Rgbery. 4. Staple. 1. 2. 3. 4. 15. 25. & 33. Straungers. 1. and seraūd. woulles. 6. & 12. and handy craftes prmo.

Ambidexter.

AMbidexter is hy that taketh money on both parties & shal not be put in no inquest, and shal be committed to prysone, and raunsomed at the kynges wyl. And euery one before whom he passeth hath power to inquere of hys desaute and to determyne it An. v. E. iiii. cap. x.

Amendement.

CLoke for amendement in the tytle of Recorde.

Amerciament.

A freeman shal not be amerced but after the maner of hys trespas, sauynge his countenaunce and a marchant after the same maner, sauinge his marchaundyse: and a nother mannes villain thā ours after the same maner, sauinge hys villenage & none of the amerciamentes aforesayde shalbe assessyd, but by the othe of probable and lawfull men, Erlys & barons shal not be amercyd but by theyr piers. A spirituall person shal not be amercyd but after hys lay fee. Mag. car. ca. xiiii. And loke a like statute. 2. i. cap. vi.

No escheatour or iustyce specially assigned to ally- ers or to here and determin cōpleintes fr̄ omhens forth shall haue any power to amerce for desaute of a tome sommōs but onely the chefe iustice in theyr iorneys. Marlbrig. ca. viii.

Iustyces in eyre shall not amerce townshyppes by-

cause ꝑ they of ꝑ towne of xii. yere of age do not appere before the shyryffes, coroners, & inquerours at inquéries of robberie, burninges, and other thynges belõgyng to the crowne, whyle there come sufficient of the townes men, excepte onely in inqueries of ꝑ deth of a man Marlibrige cap. xxiiii.

4 ¶ Because that comunyn fyne and amerciament of al ꝑ shyre in the yere is ꝑ iustice, is assessid by the shyryfe and baretttours of the shyre: it is ordeined ꝑ from hens forth in the yere of the iustice before theyr departynge, suche sõmmes shalde assessid by the othe of knyghtes and probable men. And the iustice shal cause the parselles to be put in theyr estreites which they shall delyuer in to ꝑ eschekir and not onely ꝑ whole some. westmynster prymer cap. xviii

They vse to do this before the iustice of assise of the amerciamentes in the kynges courte. And I suppose it is by ꝑ equyte of this statute, and by the statute of Magna carta before rehersed. And they shal sesse them by the othe of. ii. or. iii. probable men of the shyre by theyr discretions.

5 No man shalde amercyd where he ought to haue corporall payne. rin. R. ii. cap. viii.

6 If any man be murdrid by the daye, and he that dath it escape: the townshyp where such murder was shal be amercid. And the coroner vpon the syght of the bodye, and also ꝑ iustices of peace, haue power to inquere of such escapis. iii. H. vii. cap. i. Lok more for amerciamẽt. Estatutys. i. 22. and parliament. 2.

Amesurement.

A writte of Amesurem̃t of dower shalbe graunted to the warden or the heyre shal not be excludid whes he cõmith to his age to mesure ꝑ dower by the sute of the wardẽ yf he pursue it feintly or by collusion. And as well in this writt as in gdmesurem̃t of pasture, the proces shal be that as the grauge distres, dayes shal be gyuen betwene the whiche there shalbe made open proclamacion that the defendaunt shall cõme at the day contened in the writt to answere the pleyntife. At whiche day if he come, &c. the

ples shal procede betwene them: & yf he come not they that procede by default to the mesurement. w. ii. cap. viii.

2 If the pasture be mesurid before the iustyce, the pleyntyfe shall haue a wryt of iudgemẽt that the shyryf in the plens of the parties warned yf they wyl be there, shal inquire of the secõde superoneracion, whiche yf it be foũde it shalbe send to the iustice vnder the shyriffes seale and the seales of the iurrors; and the iustice shall iudge to the pleyntyf his damage and shal put in the estretis the value of the beestis whiche he that ouercharged after the mesurement made, dyd put into the pasture more than he ought to do, and shall delyuer the estretis to the barõs of the escheker that they maye therof answere the kynge. If the mesurement be done in the counte that at the instans of ỹ pleintif a wryt shal go out of the chauncery to the shyryfe to inquyre of the same ouercharging & of the beestis put in the pastures aboue the due nombre, and he shal answere to the kynge at the escheker of the pryce of them. And all these wryttis of secounde superoneracio that go out of chauncerye shalbe inrollid, and at the yeres ende the transcriptis shalbe sende to the escheker vnder the chaũcelours seale that the treasorer and barons may se how the shyryfe shall answere of the Issues. Westmynster. ii. cap. viii.

Lykewyse wryttis of redisseisin shalbe inrolled and sende to the escheker.

Annatys.

The acte made of Annatis in the beginninge of thys parliamẽt is clerely confirmid except onely that no parson shalbe presentid to the bishop of Rome for the dignitie of any archebyshop or byshop within this realme or within the kynges dominion nor shal sende for any bulles brenis or pallis or other thynge requisite for any byshop nor shal pay any sommes of money for annatis or fyrst frutis but ỹ all suche presentynge to the byshop of Rome and euery suche sommes of money accustomed to be paide at the said see of Rome shal vtterly cease any thinge conteined in the sayde acte notwithstandinge. ¶ And at e-

tiery voydās of any archebischopryche or bischopryche with in thys realme or within the kynges dominion the kynge his heyres or successoures may graunte to the prior and couēt or deane & chapter of ỹ cathedral churches or monasteries where as suche see is voyde a lycēs vnder the greate seale to procede to the election of a bysshop of the see with a letter missiue conteininge the name of the person whome they shall electe, by vertue wherof they shal in due forme elect ỹ same pson. And if they deferre theyr electiō aboue. xii. dayes nexte after such letters to thē delyuered. Than the kynge his heyres & successours shal psent by theyr letters patentes suche person as they shal thynke conuenīēt and euery suche presentmēt yf it be to thoffyce of a bysshop shalbe to the archebysshop of the prouince. If the see of the sayd archebysshopryche be not voyde and if it be voide thā to be made to suche archebishop or metrapolytane as shal please the kynge hys heyres and successours.

¶ And yf any suche presentmēt be made for defaute of electyon of an archebysshop then the kynge hys heyres and successours vnder his great seale shal present suche person as they shal thynke conuenient to the saide dignite to any such archebysshop & .ii. suche bysshoppes or els to. iiii. such bysshoppys in thys realme or in the kynges domynyon as shalbe alligned by the kynge his heyres and successours, then euery archebishop or bysshop to whome any suche presentmēt shalbe directed shal inuest and cōsecrate the person so nominate and gyue to hym the pal and other ceremonies requisite to the same without procuringe any thige therfore from the see of Rome. And yf the sayde deane or chapter, prior and couent within. xii. dayes after suche letters to them deliuerid do electe the person mensyoned in the sayde letters than theyr electiō to stande good. And ỹ he so elected after certificate made of the same to the kyng his heyres and successours vnder theyr couēt seale shal be named lorde electe of the sayde dignite. And than makinge such othe and fealtie as shalbe appointed for the same the kynge vnder his greate seale shall signifie that election to the archebysshop or metropolytane of that prouince yf the

see of

see of ỹ said archebyshop be not voyde. And yf it be voide thã to any other archebyshop within this realme or within ỹ kynges domynion commaundyng hym to consecrate the sayde person so elected.

¶ And if the person be elected to the dignite of an archebyshop than after suche election certifyed to the kinge ỹ sayde person shalbe named lorde eleete of ỹ sayde dignite of archebyshop & after suche othe and fealtye taken as is afore sayde, ỹ kynge by his letters patẽtes shall signifie ỹ election to one archebyshop and .ii. other byshoppes or els to .iiii. byshoppys within his realme or domynyon commaundinge them to consecrate the person so electe & to gyue hym the ceremonyes accordinge without any bullys or other thynge procured at the see of Rome.

¶ And be it enacted ỹ euery person so beinge presented and consecrate and suynge theyr temporaltyes out of ỹ kynges handes as he hath ben accustomed and makinge a corporal othe to the kyng and to none other in maner & forme as is afore reherced may be thronised and stalled and shal take theyr onely restytution out of the kinges hãdes of al possessiõs spiritual & temporal & shalbe obeyd in euery thinge accordinge to the dignites that they be so elected vnto and shal do & execute euery thinge touchige ỹ same as any archebyshop or byshop without offendyng of the kynges prerogatyue & the lawes of realme might before haue done.

¶ And it is further enacted ỹ yf the pryour and couent deane & chapter of any suche cathedrall churche wherof ỹ see of any archebyshop or byshop is voyde after suche lycens to them delyuered procede not to election & signifie ỹ same accordinge to the tenour acte within .xx. dayes next after suche lycens come to theyr handes, or els yf any archebyshop or byshop after any suche presentacion that shalbe signified to them by the kinges letters refuse, or do not consecrate with all due circumstãce euery suche person so elected & presented, and to them signified within .xx. days next after the kynges letters shal come to theyr hãdes. or els yf any of thẽ or any other allowe or execute any

excommunicacions, interdictions, or other proces what so euer to the hinderaunce of this acte, than euery prior and particular persone of his couēt & euery deane and particular pson of his chapiter, & euery archebyshop & byshop & al other so offendinge theyr coūcellours & abbettours. shall runne in the daunger of the premunire made in the. xxv. yere of Edwarde the. iii. and in the. xvi. yere of Richad the. ii. Anno. xxv. H. viii. Cap. xx.

Apparell.

NO person vse or were in their apparel or vpō their horse or other best, any silke of purpure coloure, nor any cloth of golde of tyssue, but only the kinge the quene, ỹ kynges mother, the kynges chyldrē ỹ kynges brethern, & sisters and the kynges vncles and auntes, except dukes and marquises to were onely in theyr doublettes and sleueles cotes, cloth of gold of tyssue, so it excede nat the pryce of. v. li. the yarde. An. xxiii. & xxiiii. H. viii.

PRouided ỹ this worde purpure, extende nat to any mantell of ỹ order of the Garter. And that no man vnder ỹ state of an erle, were in hys apparell of his body or horse. &c. any cloth of golde or of syluer, or tyncelde saten, or any other sylke or clothe myxed or enbrowdered wt golde or siluer nor any furres of sables, except vycountes, the prior of saint Johns, and barōs, may were in theyr doublettes or sleueles cotes, cloth of golde, syluer or tyncell. And that no man vnder the estate of a duke. marquise, erle or their chyldren, vnder ỹ degre of a barō, except a knight that is cōpanion of the garter, were any woollen clothe made out of this realme or dominion except in bonettes onely, nor any veluet of the collours of crymsin, skarlet, or blewe, nor any furres of blacke lenettes or luserns ne any maner enbrowdery. And ỹ no man except a knyght, were any coler of golde named a coler of S. And ỹ no mā vnder ỹ degre of a barōs sonne or a knight, except he may spende yerely in lādes or reuenewes. C C. li. ouer all charges, shall there any chayne of golde, bracelet. ouche, or other ornamēt of golde except it waie an oūce of fine golde or aboue, & except rynges of golde, nor shal were any vel-

uet in their gownes, cotes, w sleues or other vtter most garmentes, nor any furres of lyberdes, nor any enbroudery, p ynynge, or pryntynge, with golde, siluer, or sylke. And that no man other thē may yerely dispēde in landes or in reuenewes. C.li. ouer all charges, were any satē, damaske sylke chāblet or taffata in his gowne cote with sleues, or other vttermoost apparell, nor any veluet otherwise thē i sleueles iackettes, doublettes, coyfes, partlets, or purses, nor any furre wherof ẏ lyke groweth not i this realme and dominiōs, excepte foynes, gray genettes, & boge. And ẏ no man vnder that sayd degree other then ẏ sonne and heyre apparēt of a knyght or of a mā of. iii. C. markes by the yere ouer al charges and suche other men as may dyspende yerely i landes or reuenewes. xl. li ouer all charges were i theyr gownes or any other theyr vtter moost apparell, any chāblet or sylke, nor i any other parte of their apparell any suche other thē satē, damaske, taffata or sarcenet in their doublettes, & sarcenet, chamblet, or taffata in lynynge of theyr gownes, and ẏ same or veluet in theyr sleueles cotes, iakettes, ierkynes, coyfes, cappes, purses, or partlettes, the colours of skarlet, crimisyn, and blewe alway excepte, nor any furre of foynes, gray genettes, nor other furres wherof the lyke kinde is not growinge within this realme and dominion. nor any manere aglettes, bouttōs, broches of golde or siluer, gylte or counterfayt gilte, or made w any other deuise of any weight nor any chaine of gold of lesse weyght & value thē. x. vnces of fyne golde. And ẏ no man other then suche gentylmē as may dispēde yerely i lādes or reuenues. xx. li. ouer al charges, were any sylke except satē taffata sarcenet, or damaske in his doublet or coike, & chāblet in his sleueles iakettes, & a lace of sylke for his bonet, or pointes lates, girdels, or garters made in Englande or wales, nor any furres of blacke cony or boge. And ẏ no man other thē suche as may yerely dispēd in lādes or reuenues. v. li. ouer all charges, were any clothe of the colour of skerlet crymysin or vyolet engrained, nor any sylke in theyr doublētes and iackettes, nor any clothe aboue. vi. s. viii. d. ẏ.

parte, nor any other thinge made out of this realme, except chaplet in theyr doublettes & iakettes. And ỹ no seruig mã or other yomẽ, or suche other as may not dispẽde of fre holde .xl.s. yerely, were any cloth in his hose aboue ỹ pryce of .ii.s. the yarde, and that none of theyr hoses be garded or myxed wt any other thynge but with the same clothe onely, nor in his vpper garmẽt any cloth aboue ỹ pryce of .iii.s.iiii.d. ỹ brode yarde, except his maisters liuerey, nor any furre but gray cony, blacke lambe or white lambe of Englyshe, walshe, or Iryshe growe, nor any shyrte bãde, ray, coyfe bonet, or hath garnished or wrought with sylke, golde, or syluer, nor any bonet or shyrte bãde made out of this realme. Neuerthelesse he may were a sylke rybande for his bonet, and the conysaunce of his lorde or maister, & a horne typped with syluer gylt or vngylt, and suche gaynes of siluer, gilt, or vngylt, as they may wine, & also may sters of shyppes & mariners may were whystels of syluer with ỹ chayn of syluer to hange them vpon. And that no husbande mãn were in hys hose cloth, aboue .ii.s. a yarde, or any clothe in his gowne aboue .iiii.s a brode yarde, or in hys iacket or cote aboue .ii.s. viii. d. ỹ brode yarde, nor in hys doublet any thinge wrought out of this realme, sauinge fustyan and canuas, nor any furre. And that no seruinge man in husbandrye or iourneymen in hãdy craftes, were any clothe in his hose aboue .xvi. d. ỹ yarde, nor any clothe in his gowne, iaket, or cote aboue .ii.s. viii.d. ỹ brode yard nor in his doublet any other thynge then fustiã, canuas, or lether, or wollen clothe, nor any furre in hys apparell.

¶ Prouided alwaye that all the kynges, the quenes, the prince, or princes seruãtes, attẽdinge in their householde or beinge in their escheker role, as shalbe licenced by the king to were any apparel, shall lawfully do ỹ same accordynge to their licẽce, ỹ same to be declared in wrytynge by ỹ kynge or ỹ lorde steward, or ỹ lorde chamberlayne.

¶ Prouided also that the vycechamberlayne, stewarde, treasourer & controller of the frenche quenes houshold, may were in theyr apparell, veluet, saten, and damaske, blacke,

blacke, tawny, or russet, and also cheynes and broches of golde of what value they wyll. Prouided that the lorde chaūcellour, lorde treasorer, ỳ presydēt of the kynges cōsell and the lorde priuy seale may were velvet, satten, and other sylkes of any colours excepte purpure, & any furre except blacke lenettes. And it is further enacted, ỳ none of the clergy vnder ỳ dignite of a bysshop abbot, or prysour beinge a lorde of ỳ parlyamēt, were any maner stuffe made out of this realme or dominions, except the archedeacons, deans, prouostes, maisters, and wardens of cathedrall and collegiat churches, prebendaries, doctours of diuinitee & of both lawes & of other sciences or bachelers of diuinite, may were sarcene, in ỳ lininge of their gowne blacke satē or blacke chālet in their doublettes and sleueles cotes, & blacke velvet, or blacke sarcenet or blacke satē in their typpets & ridinge hodes or gyrdels, & cloth of the colours of skarlet murrey, or vyolet, & furres called gray boge foynes chākes or minieuer. And ỳ none of the clergie vnder degrees afore sayde, were any furres other thē cony boge chākes calaber gray fyche fox lābe otter & beuer. And ỳ none of ỳ clergie vnder the degrees afore sayde, other thē maisters of arte and bachelers of ỳ one lawe, or of the other, or ỳ may dispēde yerely. xx. li. ouer all charges were in their tippettes any sarcenet or sylke. ¶ Prouided ỳ this acte extende not to any of ỳ kinges counsell, iustice of eyther benche, barons of the eschecker, maister of the rolles, seriauntes at lawe, maysters of the chaūcery ne to any of ỳ quenes prince or princes cōūsell ppritices of the lawe, the kynges quenes prynce or princes physicions, mayres recorders aldermē shyryfes bayliffes electe, and al other hed officers of cities & townes corporate, wardens of occupacions, barons of the fyue portes, as well in the tyme as after they haue ben in any suche rome or offices, but that they shal were all suche apparell (and also cytezēs and burgeses shall were such hodes of clothe & of such colours) as they here to fore haue vsed to were, excepte velvet damaske or saten of the colour of crymysyn, violet purpure or blewe.

¶ This acte shall extēde to any emballatours or other p̄sonages cōmynge into this realme to se ꝑ kynge or ꝑ cōtrey, not mynded to tary lōge here ne to any heuche man herold or purseuāt at armes, minstrels players in enterludes sightes reuels iustes tourneys barriers solēne watches or other marciall feates or to disguisynges or to men of warre nor to any for weringe any apparell gyuen hym by ꝑ kynge quene the frēche quene the prynce or princes, ne to any swoorde berer of any citye or towne corporate. Nor also shall extēde to any vtter barester of any Inne of courte, for werynge suche apparell as is byfore lymytted for men of.xx.li.lande nor to any student of the Innes of courte or chaunerry or to any gētylmā beynge seruaūt to any loorde or gētilmā ꝑ may dispēde.xl.li. ouer al charges, for wering of doublettes and partlettes of satyn damaske or chāblet, or iakettes of chamblet whiche be giuen vnto thē by any theyr maisters ꝛ kinsfolke, so ꝑ they be not of ꝑ colours of crimysyn purpure scarlet or blewe, or for weringe of any furres wherof ꝑ lyke groweth in this realme or dominions, martens and blacke cony excepte.

¶ And it is further enacted, ꝑ yf any man were any apparel contrarie to ꝑ forme afore sayde, he shall forfeite the same, wher vꝑ so euer it be garnished enbrowdred dubled or myxt or ꝑ value therof, and also.xl.d. for euery day ꝑ he shall so were ꝑ same. And that euery man that wyll maye lawfully sue for ꝑ same by action of detynue comēsed vꝑin.xv. dayes next after ꝑ beginning of ꝑ nexte terme, wherin no essoyne protection nor wager of lawe to lye the one halfe to ꝑ kynge, the other halfe to hym ꝑ wyll sue. And it shall be lawfull to all iustyces of peace in their sessions, ꝑ shyryf in his turne, the stewarde in any lete or lawe day, ꝑ aldermē in their wardes, and al other persōs hauinge authorite to enquire of bloodshed and frays, to enquire of euery of ꝑ sayd offences and forfeytures, and the parties so offendinge ꝛ presented, shal make fyne in forme aforesaid. And it is further enacted, ꝑ all former actes of apparell be from henceforth voyde and repelled, all offences and forfeytures done cōtrary to them be clerely remitted

remitted and released. Prouyded ꝑ this acte be not pre-
iudiciall to any persone for weringe any ornamētes of ꝑ
curche vsed for executynge of diuine seruice, or for we-
rynge any relygious habytes or garmētes whiche they be
vsed or bōnde vnto, nor also to any graduates bedels or
ministers to ꝑ graduates in vniuersitees and scoles, for
weringe of their habytes, hodes with furres, lininges or
otherwyse after suche forme as here to fore they haue bē
accustomed to w. Prouided that this acte be not preiudi-
cial to any persone, for werynge of any lynen clothe made
out of thys realme, ne to any gētylmā for weringe of any
shirte made or embrowdered with threde & sylke onely so
ꝑ ꝑ same worke or embrowdery be made within thys
realme. Thys acte to begynne at cādelmas in the yere of
our lorde. 1. ſ 3. 3. An. 24. H. 8. cap. 13.

One shalbe take or imprysoned by the appell of any
woman for the dethe of any other than of her hus-
bande. Magna carta. cap. xxxiiii.

In exigent shal not be awarded against the accesso-
rie in appell tyll the principall be attainte by vtlary or in
other maner. But the appellour shall not let to attach
his appelle in ꝑ next cōtie as well against the accessory,
as against the appelle of the dede, but the proces shalbe
awardyd agaynst them vt supra. w. i. cap. xiiii.

No appell shalbe abated so hastely as it hathe ben
wonte to be, but yf he declare ꝑ yere & the day and the
towne and tyme of the kynge, ꝑ appel shal stand, and ꝑ he
maye take the appell within the yere and ꝑ daye after ꝑ
dede. Gloucester cap. ix. Note well that he sayth not after
the deth. Ideo quere.

If any appelled of felony after dew maner haue
acquyted hym selfe at ꝑ sute of the appellor, or of our so-
uerane lorde ꝑ kynge, the iustices shall punyshe the ap-
pellours by a yere imprisonment, and neuertheles ꝑ ap-
pellours shall yeld to ꝑ appeales theyr damages after ꝑ
discretiō of the iustices, hauinge respecte to the imprison-
ment and sklander which they sustayned, and shal make
reuous fyne to ꝑ kynge. And yf the appellours be not
sufficyent,

sufficient, it shalbe enquered by whose abbettemēt. &c. yt ꝑ appellant desire it, whiche when it is founde the abbettours shalbe distreined at the sute of ꝑ appellant to come before the iustices, And yf they be conuicte they shal haue imprisonment, and yelde damage vt supra, w.ii.cap.xii.

5 ¶ A writ of ad audiendum appellū & determinandum from henssorth shall not be graūted but in a speciall case. But lest suche appellees or inditees might be holde lōge in prison: they shall haue a writ of odio et atia as is cōteyned in Mag.carta.w.cap.ii.xxix. this writ is not vsed.

6 ¶ Appelles of thynges within the realme shall be determined by the lawes of the realme before vsed And appelles of thinges done out of the realme, shal be determyned by the constable and marshall. And no appell frō hēs forth shalbe sewyd in the parlyament. i. Hen.iiii. cap.xiii.

7 ¶ In appell where felony or treason is supposed for to be done in a place, yf there be no suche place within ꝑ countie where the inditement is leyd the appell or the inditement is voyde, and the indytours conspiratours or procuratours shalbe ponished by imprysonment, fyne & raūson by the discrecion of the iustice. And ꝑ appelles or the inditees shal haue a writte of conspiracy against the indytors conspirators procurators, & recouer theyr damage. A.ix.H.v.ca.i. to endute vnto ꝑ kinges returne fro beiōd the see & after ꝑ layd estatute is made perpetuall. A.18. H.6.cap.12.

8 ¶ It is agreed for the greater ponishment of murderers that they and theyr accessories shalbe arrayned mayntenāt after ꝑ deve at the sute of the kynge, yf they be indited, & not to tary the yere and day for the sute of the partie. And yf it hap ꝑ same murderers and accessoryes so arained or any of thē to be aquitte, or the principall of ꝑ same murder or any of them, to be attainte the partye maye take his appell within ꝑ yere after the murder done against ꝑ accessoryes of the same principalles, or any of thē so atteynt or against the same principalles or any of thē so atteint, yf they be alive and ꝑ benefite of their clergie not take. And the appellaunt shall haue the

same

ſame auantage as though the acquital or attaynder had neuer be, and he that of ryght ought to haue the appell, may beginne it before the ſhyryffe & coroner in the coũtis where the murder was done, or before the kynge in his bẽche, or before the iuſtice of the gayll deliuery. And yf baſell by cours of the commen law lye not in ſuche appel, the appellant may make an attorney. An. iii. Hen. vii. cap. i. Loke more for appel coroner. 7. and tytle rape.

Appzentyce.

If a chylde vſe huſbandry vntil the age of. xii. yeres and be made an appzentice this couenant ſhalbe voyde. Anno. xii. R. ii. cap. v.

Appzentice where his father and mother can not diſpende. xx. s. by yere, his couenaunt ſhalbe voyde. And he ſhalbe put to ſuche labour as his father & mother vſeth, or to ſome other as his eſtate requireth vpon paine of a yeres impryſonment and to make fine and raunſome to ỹ kynge and he that retaineth hym, ſhall pay. L. s. to the kynge yf it be not firſte teſtified vnder the ſeale of the. ii. iuſtices of peace of his countrey. And he that wyl ſue for the kynge ſhal haue the one halfe And in euery let they ỹ be out of ſeruice, ſhalbe ſworne to ſerue or elles put in ſuerties vntil they wyll ſerue. And this ſute ſhall be take as apel before the iuſtice of peace as other iuſtice tha. vii. yere of Hen. the. iiii cap. xvii. The citie of London is except tyl it ſhal pleaſe the kynge The. viii. yere of Henry the. vi. capitulo. xi. And the citie of Norwyche is excepte from the ſayde ſtatute. The. xi. yere of Henry the. vii. cap. vi. & loke Norwyche. 2.

If any artificer alyen ſtraunger after thys daye retayne any appzentice to worke with hym but onely of the kinges ſubiectes excepte his owne ſonne or doughter ſhall for eyte. xx. li. for euery time the one halfe therof to the kinge the other halfe to hym that wil ſue it, the fyrſt yere of Richard the. iii. cap. ix. in the ende.

No Alyen denyſen or not denyſen dwellynge in this realme, ſhal take any pzentice after the feſte of al layn next commynge, except he be borne vnder the kynges

obeyſaunce

obeysaunce: nor no iorneman nor couenaunt seruaunt alyent borne aboue ꝑ nōbre of two vpō paine of forfeture of x.li. the one halfe to the kynge the other to hym that wyll sue, where wager of lawe, essoin, lycence and protection shalbe put out. xv. Henrici. viii. cap. ii.

5 No mayster, wardens, or felowshyppes of craftes, or maysters or any of them, or any rulers of fraternytes, shal take of any apprētice or of any other persō for ꝑ entre of any prētice into theyr felowshyp, aboue. ii. s. vi. d. nor for his entre whā his yeres be expired aboue. iii. s. iiii. d. on paine of. xl. li. as ofte as they do the cōtrary, the one halfe to the kynge the other to him that wyl sue therfore by action of det, informacion or otherwyse, where no protectyō nor essoin shall lye. xxii. H. viii. cap. iiii.

6 No Mayster wardens or felowshippes of craftes, nor any Rulers of fraternites, or gildes shal from henforth compel or cause any apprētice or Iurneyman by or the, bonde, made or to be made or otherwise, that he after his apprentichyppe or terme expired shal not set vp, nor kepe any shoppe, house or seller, nor occupie as a freman without licence of the maister, wardens, or felowshyp of the occupacion for or concerninge the same. Nor by any meane exact or take of any suche Apprentice, Iurneymā, or other occupiēge for them selfe after theyr yeres expired any some of money, or other thinge for their fredome, or occupation other then is limitted in the Acte made in the xxii. yere of this kynge, vpon payn to forfayt. xl. li. for euery time that they shal so offend the one halfe to the king, the other to the parti that will sue. ꝛc. wherin no wager of law. ꝛc. Anno. 28. Henrici. 8. Cap. 5.

Appropriations.

IN euerl lecke from henforth to be made in the chancery of appropriacion of any paryshe churche be it expressly conteined that the ordinari of the place shal assigne money to be distributed yereli of fruites comminge of the same churche amōge the poore parishons and that the vicarage be sufficiētli indowid. The. xv. yere of. R. ii. ca. vi.

2 Vicaries appropried after the. xv. yere of. R. against

the

the forme of the sayd statute: shalbe disappropried excepte the churche of Handenham in the diosice of Ely. And that all vycaryes vnyed, annexed, or appropried, after the fyrst yere of R.ii. shalbe also voyde. And the vicaryes seculers shalbe from hens forthe vpon an appropryacyon of a churche. And that no relygyous shalbe made a vicar in any churche so appropried in tyme to come. Anno. iiii. Hen. iii. capitulo. xii.

Approuer.

They that be appelled for approuers, and be of good fame shall be let to maympryse: & that no approuer shall haue more space for to appel than. iii. days. &c. In novis ordinationibus. A. v. E. ii. capitulo. xxviii. And it is repelled. A. xv. of the same kynge, Loke more for approuer Charter. 6. & Proces. 3.

Approwmentes.

Because that many noble mē of Englāde which haue feoffyd knyghtes and other theyr fre tenātes of smal tenemētes in theyr greate manours, can not take the profyt of the residewe of theyr manours vntyl those feoffees haue sufficient pasture as moch as appertcyneth to theyr tenemētes: it is stablyshed that yf the tenantes in such case bryng an assise agaynst ỳ lord, it shalbe inquirid whyther ỳ tenantes haue sufficient pasture as moche as pertcynyth to theyr tenementes togyther wyth egresse and regresse. And yf they haue, they shal take nothynge by the assyse and yf they haue not, thē they shal haue it by the discrecion of the iury. &c. Werton. cap. quarto.

It is agreed that the statute of Werton shal holde place betwene the lordes of the wastes woddis and pastures & theyr neyghbours, so ỳ the lordis of the wastes woddys and pastures lauynge sufficyēt pastures to theyr men and neyghbours, may approwe thē selfe of the residewe. And that shalbe obserued of them that claime pasture pertcynynge to theyr freholde. But if any clayme a comen of pasture by a special graunt to certayne nombre or by another way than of ryght that he ought to haue, that graūt

bryngeth

breketh the lawe. ꝛc. By the occasion of a wyndmyll, of a tanhouse, of a dayry, of augmētinge of acourte necessary or of a courtilage frō hēlforth no mā shalbe greued by assise of nouel dissesyng of a comē of pasture. And yf a dyche or a hedge made for suche appryuynge be throwe downe they can not be founde whiche dyd it ẏ towneshippis next adioynynge shalbe distreinid to leuen the diche or hedge at theyr proper costes. w. ii. cap. xlvi.

Archery.

Loke for archery, bowes and bowstaues. f. crosbowes in euery chapter.

Armour.

IT belongeth to the kynge by his royal lordshyp to defende strōgly armes and all other force agynste the peace at all tymes that it please hym ⁊ to ponyshe the offenders after the vsages of the realme. And the lordes be bounde to ayde hym as theyr good souerayn lorde. Statuta de defensione portandi arma.

2 No commissyon shall go forthe that the people of countryes at theyr owne costes shal aray men of armes and lede them to the kynge into Scotlande, Gascoyne or elswhere. A. i. E. iii. Statu. ii. cap. vii.

3 None be so hardy to come before iustices or other the kynges ministers in doynge theyr office with force armes, nor brynge no force in affray of the peas, nor ryde nor go armed nyght nor daye ī feares markettes nor in presens of the iustices or other ministers, nor in no parte elles where: vpon payne of forfeture of theyr armour theyr body to prison at the kynges pleasure. And ẏ kinges Justice in theyr presence, the shyryffe and other mynysters and theyr baylyffis, lordes, of Fraunchesis, wardens of cyties and boroughes, cōstables and wardens of ẏ peas within theyr wardes, haue power to make execucyon of theyr recorde. ii. E. iii. Ca. ii. And it is called the statute of Northamton. Hekeyk they shalbe atteyned by theyr record by cause of the worde execution, ꝛc. for elles shulde folow ẏ they shuld haue an actiō of false imprisōmēt. ꝛc.

Also

Also ꝑ statute wyll that iustices assygned at theyr cõmyn into the cõtrye, haue power to enquere how suche mysters heue done in the premisys, & to ponysche them. &c. and ꝑ is vnderstande of iustyces of assyse as it semeth.

4 ¶ Men of armes hobellers and archers chosyn to go in ꝑ kynges seruyce out of Englande, shalbe at ꝑ kynges wagys from the daye that they departe from ꝑ countyes vntyll theyr cõmynge agayne. H. xviii. E. iii. cap. vltimo. And loke forfayture. 8.

5 ¶ None shal ryde armed agaynst ꝑ statute of Northhamton nor bere a spere vpon payne of forfeture H. vii. R. ii. cap. xiii.

6 ¶ Laborer nor seruaunt of artificer shall bere no ballarde dagger nor sworde, vpon paine of forfeture. But in tyme of warre or goynge in his mysters seruyce. H. xii. R. ii. cap. vi.

7 ¶ Armour caryed into Scotlande, and the vessel or hors that caryeth shalbe forfayt. H. vii. R. ii. cap. xvi.

8 ¶ None shall bere sperys, salet, nor skull of yron, nor ryde armed by day nor nyght, vpõ payne cõteyned in the statute of Northehamton. And further to make fyne and raunson, except the kynges officers in doynge theyr office. H. xx. R. ii. capitulo. i.

9 ¶ None shalbe compelled to arme hym selfe otherwyse than a man wont of olde tyme, nor to go out of his countre without necessyte. H. i. E. iii. Sta. ii. cap. v. And more therof warre. i. ꝛ. 9.

10 ¶ Writtynges made that men shall come to ꝑ kynge armed be damned eodem statuto. cap. xv. For a mã is bouñde to do it to ꝑ kynge, as to his souerayne lorde without any writynge.

11 ¶ None shalbe so hardy from henssorth Erle nor baron nor other knyght whiche wyll torney, to haue mo thañ three esquyers armid for to serue hym at a tourney. And every esquyer shall bere a hat of hys lordes armes that he shall serue at the tourney for a sygne. And that no knyght nor esquyer which shalbe at ꝑ torney bere a sharpe sword nor a sharpe knyfe, nor staffe nor mace: but a large sworde

Arrowe heddys

for a tourney. Statuto armorum, dyuers other articles be in the statute which be here omitted, se the statute. Lete more of armour. 15. Robert. 1. and warre. 4.

Arrowe heddys

ARrow heddys must be well tiled brasyd and hardened at the poynt vpon paine of forfaiture and punishment, & to make fine at ỹ kynges pleasure, & that euery hed be marked with the signe of him that maketh them. And the iustice of peace, mayres, and bayliffes in cities and boroughes haue power to inquere therof and punysh the vii. yere. of Henry the. iiii. capitulo. vii

Arrestes.

ALl shalbe redy & apparelled at the shyrysfes commandement or at the crie of the countrey, to sewe and to arest felõs whẽ nede is, as wel within fraũches as without. And yf any defaut be in the lord of the fraũchises, ỹ lord shal take the fraunches to hym selfe. And yf defaute be in the bailiffe of the fraũches, he shal haue a whole yere imprisonement & make fyne. And yf defaute be in any other, they shal make fyne. And yf the shyrysfe, corroner or other bailiffe within fraunches or without, conceale such felonyes or fayne to areste them and therof be attainte, they shal haue a whole yeres prisonment, and after make fyne yf they haue where withal: and yf they haue nought, they shal haue two yeres prisõment: west. 1. cap. 12. & 13. Rich. 2. Hen. vi. cap. v. it is enacted that this statute shalbe put in execucyon. Item se a lyke mater walys. 21.

2 Though forsters, parkers, warners or other in theyr counties, comminge to arest mysdoers there. &c. do not any person: they shal not be therfore troblid, but shal haue pleasure peas. But let them bewate lest they do it by reason of stryfe or of other yll wyl or hatred. Statuto de malefactoribus in parcis.

3 Prestys beringe the body of our lorde Jesu Christ or ministers of holy churche at the diuine seruice, shall not be arrestid, so that no coue be founde in the. 1. E. 3. cap.

4. ¶ If any arreste them as is before sayde, he shall make fyne at the kynges wyll and agrement with the partye. Pzouyded that they holde not them selfe in sentwaries by fraude, vt supra Anno.i.R.ii capi.vltimo. ¶ Loke more of arestes. Warches.i and Robozy.i.3. and felony.8.

Artyfycers.

ARtificers shal not vse but one crafte except womē. Anno.xxxvii.E.iii.cap,vi.

¶ Loke for artificers in ỹ title cozdwayners and cozyers and husbandrye.i and iustices of peas.22. and in the tytle of labozers and in marchaundes.4. and other chapiters, & in the tytle tannere, and in the tytle warys. Loke more in handy crafies.i.

Assyse.

RE cognisaunces of nouel disseisin shall not be taken but in theyr counties, and this wise we, oz yf we be out of the realme, our chefe iustice, shal sende our iustyces thzough euery cōtie once i the yere which wt the knightes of the shyre shall take the assises of nouell disseysin and moztdauncester. Magna carta.cap.xii.

¶ No eschetour, shyryfe, oz other the kynges baylyfe, ỹ vse out of his office without warraunt oz other cōmaūdemēt of the kynge oz auctozite that longyth to his office disseise no man of his freehold. And yf he do, the party shal haue assyse and recouer double damages. w i.cap.xxiiii.

¶ If the fyrst article of the statute of Glo. shalbe expownyd after the explanacīōs of Glocester, then there ys muche errour in iudgemētis giuen in assise, for it declareth that damagis shalbe recouerid for disseysins made after the statute of Glocester. And ỹ wzittes of assyses be quod disseisiuit est post pzimā translacionē. &c. which is long yme before, & no mension is made that the disseysin was made after the statute of Glocester.

¶ Tenaunt by Elygit whiche is put out shall haue assyse. w.ii.cap.xviii.

¶ Two iustyces shalbe assygned, before whome and

none other the assise of nouel disseysyn of more dauncestour and attayntes shalbe taken. And they shall associat vnto them one or two of ỹ moost discrete knightes of ỹ shyre, vnto the whiche shyre they shal come and take the assises and attayntes at the moost thryse in the yere. s. ones bytwene the. xv. of saynt Johñ Baptist and the moneth of August. And agayne betwēe the feast of the holi crosse, and the octauis of saynt Michel. And thyrdly betwene the Epiphanie and the purification of our blessed Lady: and in euery shyre in euery takynge of assyse before they departe, they shall appointe the day of theyr commynge thyder agayne, so that al men of the shyre may know theyr cōminge. And by the same statute the iurrours in assyse shall gyue theyr verdit at large. And the iustices shal put none i the assises or iuries, but they ỹ be fyrst commoned to it. W. ii. ca. xxx.

6 ¶ The kynge graunteth that a wryt of assise of nouell disseisin shall lye in many cases. s. of estouers of wood of profet to be taken in wood, of nuttis, akorns, and other frutes to be gatherid, of a corodie deliuering of corne and other vyttel necessary in a certaine place yerely to be take of toll tronage, passage, pontage, and suche other in a certayne place to be taken, of the keppynge of a parke, wood forest, chase, warrens, and other bayliwykes and offyces in fee, and a wryt of fre holde shall lye and haue place as it had before in commen of pasture, commen of turbary of fyschynge & other lyke cases that any mā hath belonging to his freholde or house wythout his freholde by speciall dede at ỹ lest for terme of life. And yf ỹ tenaūt for terme of yeres or ỹ gardein alien in fee he shalbe had for a disseisor and the feoffe also, so that liuinge the one of thē the sayde wryt shall lye, and yf by the dethe of any person this wryt can not gyue remedy, then ther shalbe remedye by a wryt of entre, and he that pastureth another man hys seuerall there shalbe remedy by this sayde wryt of assyse of nouell disseysin. The kynge ordeinith also that yf disseysour nat mid personally put an exception. s. that the assyse passi betwene thē, or that a wryt of hygher nature hangeth be twene them. &c. and at the daye gyuē to hym he faile of hi

warran

warrant that he called: he shalbe had for a disseisoure without recognicion of the assyse, and shal restore fyrst the damage alredy founde, or after to be founde the double, and shall haue a yere imprisonment. Nor for hens for the the shiriffe shal not take an or but of the disseasour onely & yf there be mo disseasours thā one he shalbe cōtēt wt one or, nor it shal not excede ŷ pryce of. v. s. westminster. ii. cap. xxv

7 If tenaunt by statute marchant or hys assygne be put out, they shall haue assise. Statuto de mercatoribus, and the same lawe is of tenāt by statute staple. 27. E. 3. ca. 8.

8 There shalbe assygned. viii, Justices to the assyses inryes, and certificacions, to be taken thorow all Englāde. s. ii. in the counties of yorke. Northumberlāde, westmerlande, Lancaster, Notyngham, and Derby, and. ii. in the shyres of. &c. and assyses iuries and certificacyons in the shyre of Middelsex shalbe takē before the iustices of ŷ bēch. Statuto de iusticiariis assisarum, and note that thys statute is abbredged in iustice of assyse, and loke there.

9 Other that be not iustice of the places, yf they may be founde sufficient shalbe iustice of assyses, of Juries, and certificacions thorow out the lande to deliuer the gayls the tymes by the yere at the lest, and more oft yf nede requyre. iiii. E. iii. chap. ii.

10 Assyses shalbe holden in the townes where the coūtes be. vi. R. ii. cap. v. and se within. xii.

11 Assyse of rente goinge out of tenementes in two counties shalbe holden in the border, the coūties vpō the assise takē and tried by the folke of the same counties as hathe ben done of comen of pasture in one countie appēdant to tenementes in other counties. An. vii. R. ii. cap. x.

12 The chaunceller by the aduise of the iustice maye chaunge the townes of assyse. An. xi. R. ii. cap. vltimo.

13 Especyall assyse shalbe graunted by the chauncellour and a proceedēdo without suynge to the kynge where any landes and tenementes be graunted by the kynges patent without tytle founde by enquest or elles where ŷ entre of the kynge is not giuen by the lawe: and the plaintife shall recouer treble damage against hym so haunge the kinges

patent.i.Hen.iiii.cap.viii.

14 Especyall assyse shalbe graunted by the discretion of the chaūcellour where a man is disseased with force by another in his owne right or in anothers ryght by way of maintenāce, or yf ỹ disseisour take any goodes after such forcyble entre of the possessour of ỹ freholde, & the plaintife shall recouer double damage for the gooddes taken away. And that one of the iustice of the one bēche or other, or the cheefe barō, yf he be lerned in the law, be one of the iustice. And that frō hens forth no supersedeas be graunted to the contrary of suche assyse. iiii. H. iiii. cap. viii.

15 ¶ Recoueres in assise shal not be preiudicial to thē in the reuercō whiche were beyonde ỹ sea in the kynges seruice, yf they were not named in the assise, to endure for a certaine time. An. ix. H. v. ca. iii & iiii. & H. vi. ca. ii. & viii. H. vi. cap. xiii. &, An. xiui. E iiii. cap. ii. And se protection.

16. If in assyse or action personal before the kinges iustices, the defendant make defaute by collusion betwene the ple. & him, to take awaye the conisaunce or auncyen demeine, and that founde by assyse where suche exception is alledged or by enquest in acciō personal, that than ỹ writ shall abate, and the ple. or the lorde or bailyfe of fraūches shall haue their chalenge. viii. H. vi. cap. xxvi.

17 Especiall assise shalbe arayd and the panell therof deliuered to the parties. vi. dayes before the cessions yf they demaunde it, and the bailyfe of the fraunches shal make their retorne. viii. dayes before. &c. and that vpō paine of euery of thē. xl. li. vi. H. vi. ca. ii. some bokes be that the panell shalbe deliuered by endentures.

18. Assyse brought agaynst the lorde of auncyen demesne or bailife of fraunches, that he not disseisours nor tenaūtes, but therin named for to take away theyr fraunches, fyrst it shalbe inquired therof by ỹ assyse, yf the lorde or ỹ bailife demaunde it. And if it be founde, the writ shal abate in all. An. ix. Henrici. iiii. cap. v.

19 Assisis & nisi prius were prorogued by proclamacyon because of the parliament without discontinuaunce. &c. An. 9. Hen. vi. cap. ii. but yet it semeth by some bokes that the

the statute is perpetual.

20 where in assyse the shyrriffes named a disseisoure, to the entent ꝑ he shal not serue the wryt, the tenaunt shall plede it, and shall say he is not disseisour nor tenaunt. And yf it be foũde the wryt shal abate. xi. Henrici. vi. cs. ij.

21 ¶ Assyse of the Countie of Cumberlande shal be holden in the tyme of peace at Carlyle, and in none other place. An. xiiii. H. vi, cap. iii.

Loke more of assise Iournemẽt. 1. ꝛ. 2. damage. 3. ꝛ. 5. ꝛ. 6. disseysyn with Robery. 1. Essoin. 3. ꝛ 11. Iurrour. 2. ꝛ Nichyrius. 7. and in the title of panel, and Nyces. 1.

Assise of brede, wyne, and ale.

Loke for assyse of brede wine and ale in the tytle of weightes ꝛ mesures, brytaylers. 14. ꝛ wynes. 1.

Assise of daren presentement.

Loke for assise of darrẽpsentemẽt in the tytle of darrein presentement and auowson. 1. in the middes.

Associacyon.

Loke for associacion, assyse. 6. ꝛ Justice of peace. 2.

Attachementes.

If a disturber sommoned in a wryt of quare impedit come not. ꝛc. he shalbe attached. And yf he cũ not, thẽ he shalbe distrained. ꝛc. At whiche daye yf he come not, it shalbe wrytten to the bysshop. ꝛc. the same lawe of attachemẽtis to be made in al wrytes where attachementes lye as touchinge distressis to be made, shalbe obseruyd. So that ꝑ secõde attachemẽt be made by better pledgis Warl. cap. xii. But that, ꝑ is saide here that the seconde attachement shulde be made by better pledgys, is put oute. w. ii. cap. xliii. as appereth Issue. 62. Loke more of attachementes Assyse. 6.

Attaynder.

All inditemẽtes, iudgemẽtes, and ordinaunces hadde agaynste Owen gleynder, be affirmed not withstãdynge any myspryson in the same: so that thys ordinaunce

be not preiudiciall to his heyres for tayled lande. Anno h. Hen. vi. cap. iii.

2 All the landes, tenementes, gooddes, and rentes, that were Johañ cades: were forfeyte and his blode corrupt. xxix. H. vi. cap. i.

Item that all attaynders made & had againſt other by the power of the rebellion of the ſaide Johñ Cade, and all other attainders afterwarde made by ſuche tirranie and rebellion be voyde. A. xxxi. H. v. cap. i.

3 No man attẽdinge vpon the kynge in his warre within the realme or without or by his cõmaundemẽt ſhalbe attaynt by parliamẽt in or by other proces of the law. And yf he be, ſuche atteinder ſhalbe vtterly voide, and he ſhall forfayte nothynge. A. xi. Henrici. vii. cap. i.

Loke more of attaynder in the tytle forfayture.

Attaynt.

IT is prouyded that the kinge of his office ſhall gyue attaint vpon an enquell in plee of lãde or of freholde or of a thinge whiche parteineth to freholde, whan he ſeeth that nede ſhalbe. W. i. cap. xxxvii.

2 If an enqueſt paſſe againſt an infant in a writ of entre vpon diſſeiſin, namely when he is heyre to the diſſeiſithe ſhall haue an attaint of the kynges grace. W. i. cap. xlvii.

3 If the firſt iurrours that be alyue come not in the attaynt at the firſt graunde diſtreſſe vpon thẽ retorned, or yf the retorne be that they haue nothinge wherof they may be diſtreyned, that than the iury of xxiiii. ſhalbe take by theyr defaute, ſauyng alwayes other proces in ſuche iuries vſyd. &c. Statutum de attinctis. xiii. E. ii.

4 Attaynt ſhalbe graũted as wel vpon the principal as vpõ the damages in a writ of treſpas without ſpekinge to the kynge: the Juſtices in ſuche caſe ſhall not lette to take the attaintes for the damages not payed. A. i. E. iii. cap. vi.

5 Eſſonde ſeruyce le roy nor protection, ſhall not be allowed in attaint: x. v. dayes in the yere ſhall be gyuen in

attaynt

attaynt.v.E.iii.cap.vi.

6 Attaynt shalbe graũted in a byl of trespas before the Justices of record, as wel as vpon a writ, yt the damages passe not xl.s.v.E.iii.cap.vii.

7 Attaynt shalbe graunted as wel vpõ a byll of trespas as vpon a writ, not hauynge regarde to the damages. xxviii.E.iii.cap.viii.

8 Attaynt shalbe graũted as wel in plee real as psonall & it shalbe gyuen to poore men whiche wil swere þ they haue nothing to pay the fyne without fyne, and to all other by an esye fyne. Anno.xxviii.E.iii.cap.vii.

9 If the tenant for terme of lyfe, tenaunt in dower, tenaunt by the courtesie, or tenant in the tayle after possybilite of ỹ issue extinct, be impleded & lose by defaute or ỹ other maner: he to whome ỹ reuersiõ is, or his heyres or successors shal haue attaint or a writ of errour as wel in the lyfe of the sayde tenãtes that so lost, as after theyr deth. And yf suche iudgement erronyous be reuersed, or suche false verdyt found, than the tenãt that lost by the fyrst iudgemẽt if he be alyue, shalbe restored to the possessiõ of ỹ lãdes so lost with the issues in ỹ meane tyme. And yf suche tenaũt at the time of such iudgemẽt be dede that the restitutiõ of such tenemẽtes be made to ỹ parte pursuãt with the issues after the deth of the tenãt before sayde, ioyntly with the arerages of the rẽt yf any be dew to hym in the life of suche tenãt. Neuertheless it is purueyd, that though the tenãt that so lost by the fyrst iudgemẽt be alyue, & the partie pursuant wyl alledge that the same tenãt was of couyn and assent with the demaũdãt that recouered, that such tenemẽtes ought to be lost that than restitucion of the same tenemẽtes be made to the same partie pursuant, with the issues & arrerages as before sayde, sauynge to the sayd tenant his actiõ by writ of scire facies out of the same iudgemẽt so reuersed & yelded in the writ of attainte yf he wyll trauers the couyn and assent before sayde, and els not. And that this statute hold place in iudgemẽtes to be gyuen in tyme to come. ix.R.ii.cap.iii.

A man

10 A man shall haue an attaint of a verdit whiche passyth before the mayre and baylyffes of Lyncolne, & the record shalbe sent into ꝑ kinges bench or the comen bēche. And ꝑ shyrriffe shall make the array of forrens of the counte, & not of men of ꝑ fraūches An.xiii.R.ii.ca.xviii.

11 Also the record shalbe brought into ꝑ kinges benche or the comen benche and there the attaint sued and tried as it was before: notwithstandynge that Lyncolne was by kinge Henry the.iiii.made a countie by hym selfe. And the shyrriffe of the countie of Lyncolne shall make the panell after the sayde statute of R.the.ꝛc.A.iii.H.v.statuto.ii.cap.v.

12 If in attainte the defendant or one of the petyt iury plede a faise plē triable by another enquest than by the graūde iury, & it be tried againste hym, he shall yeld damage and costes to the parte, & shal haue the same payne as if ꝑ graūd iury had passyd against him. xi.H.vi.ca.iiii. In some bokes it is said that the plaintiffe in suche case shall recouer onely his costis and damage. Therfore inquere, and se within.13.

13 The iurrours in attainte in a ple of lande of ꝑ yerely value of.xl.s.by yere, and attaintis of actes cōcerning landes and tenementes of lyke value or more, and of ple personel wherof ꝑ iudgemēt extēdyth to ꝑ some of.xl.li. they shall dispēde.ix.li.by yere out of aūcyent demeine. v.pores and gauelkynde. And no persone of lesse sufficiencie be swore vpon no yssue in the same attainte, if yt be by ꝑ plaintiffe chalynged. Also the iurrours in suche attaynt shal lose at ꝑ fyrst defaut in the fyrst tyme of ꝑ dystres.xl.s. at the seconde tyme. L.s. & fro thens forthe double. Also yf a forreyn plee of any defendaūt in attainte be founde agaynst hym, he chal haue the same paine, as yf ꝑ attaint had passed agaynst him. But it shall not hurte his cōpanyōs which be not pties to such plee. Also shirriffes & other ministers founde in defaute in seruynge the said writtes shal lose.x.li.to the kynge, and.x li. to the parties: prouyded ꝑ yf there be not sufficiēt within the hundred vnder the estate of a barō hauinge lādes to the

valew

valew of.l.xx.li.in ỹ ſame coũtie, that than they ſhal putte in the panell other of moze ſufficiẽcy. ℙzouided alſo ỹ this eſtatute extende not to cities and bozows within ỹ realme, noz to ỹ enheritaunce within the ſame. xv.℟.vi. cap.v. Inquere of this laſt clauſe.

4 He ỹ may diſpẽde. xx. li. oz aboue to his owne vſe in ſauelyude: ſhalbe ſwozne in attaint not withſtandinge the layde ſtatute of .xv.℟.vi. An.xviii.℟ vi cap.ii.

¶ Attaynt is gyuen vpon a falſe verdit giuen in the cite of London, by byll in the huiſtinges befoze the mayze & aldermen, & a pzecept ſhalbe made to euery alderman to returne.iiii.perſons of the value of. £.li. and one of thẽ .viii. ſhalbe takẽ & the tales ſhalbe alſo of ỹ ſame perſone retozned by ỹ aldermen vt ſupza, oz of other to the ſayde value of. £.li. & euery iſſue ſhalbe tryed within the ſayde cite, & none ſhall haue challenge to tharray oz poll oz not ſufficiẽcy. ꝛc. And yf that falſe verdit be founde, ỹ iudgement ſhalbe againſt the tenãt as in other attaintes, & euery of the petit iury yf they be attaint, ſhall loſe .x.li. oz moze by the diſcretion of the maire & aldermen, to ſuche vſe as other yſſues in the ſame cyte be, and they ſhal haue impziſonmẽt of.v. wekes oz leſſe by diſcretion thys attaint lieth yf two of the petit iurie be alyue, & the nonſute oz the deth of one, the pleintiffes oz defenãtes, ſhal not abate ỹwzyt, & the graund iurie after the ſommons returned, ſhalbe takẽ not withſtandinge ỹ ỹ defendant oz the petit iury make defaute, & yf the plaintiffe pzoue not his byll oz be nonſuyt the ſhall make fine & raunſonment by diſcretion. ꝛc. & yf the petit iury be affiryed & be founde by the graunde iurie, that they oz any of thẽ toke any money oz other thynge of him that is named defendaunt in the attaint, oz of any other by his cõmaundement, he that ſo toke, & the defendaunt ỹ gaue, ſhall loſe .x. tymes the value of the thynge ſo taken, & the forfet of the iurours ſhall go to the plaintiffe, & the pzeyt of the defendaunt to the vſe as is aboue ſaide, and the partye ſhall haue impziſonement by. vi. monethes oz leſſe, the iurours .v. monethes oz leſſe by diſcretion, and if

the

the graũde iury make defaut at ỹ fyrſt day they ſhal loſe xl.s.at the ſecõde.L.s.& at the thyrde.x.li.& lyke proces ſhalbe i this attait againſt ỹ graũd iury & petit iurꝛ,as in attaint at the comẽ law.ꝛc.and the ſaide iſſues to be to ỹ mayꝛe and cominalte.ꝛc.And yf the fyrſt enqueſt were of the halfe tõge,the graund iury ſhalbe in the ſame maner wherof euery one ſhal haue goodes to the walue of L.li. xl.H.vii.cap.xxi.

16 One eſpecial fozme of attaintc was ozdeined. A.xl. H.vii.cap.xxiiii to endure vntyl the nexte parliamẽt ỹ proces againſt the partie & alſo againſt ỹ graũde iury & ỹ petit iury,and what iſſues they ſhal leſe,is aſſyſed in certeyn and that yf they be attaynt they ſhall leſe.xx.li.And after at ỹ nexte perliamẽt.A.xii.H.vii.cap.2.it was enacted that the ſame ſtatute ſhal endure vntyl the nexte perlyment And after An.xix.H.vii.cap.iii.it was contynued vntyl the next parliament,and than it was expyꝛed, and therfoze it is not here wꝛytteyn at large.

17 Certain fozme of ponyſhement of falſe verdit was ozdened by a bꝛyl to be made & deliuered to ỹ ſame iuſtice befoze whom the verdit paſſyth, cõteynynge the falſe verdit,& he ſhall ſende the ſame to the chauncery, & the chaũcellour ſhal cal to hym ỹ treſozer & the cheſe iuſtices and ſhal examin that and ꝓonyſh it. A.xi.H. vii.cap. xxv.& after it was continued as the ſtatute nexte befoze, and thã it was alſo expyꝛed-and therfoze it is not wꝛitten here at large.

18 In attaint vpõ euery vntrue verdyt hereafter gyuẽ in any ſuite betwene party & party,where the thynge in demaũde and verdit therupon gyuen extẽdeth to the value of.xl.li.euery of the graund iury ſhal haue lãdes tenemẽtes of freholde out of auncient demeſne to ỹ yerely value of.xx.marꝛes & vpon the diſtreſſe whiche ſhalbe delyuered of recoꝛde vpõ the ſame,opẽ pꝛoclamacion to be made in the courte there.And yf the partie defendaũt oꝛ any of the petyiurrours appere not vpõ the diſtreſſe, thẽ the graũd iury to be takẽ againſt them that make default,& againſt them that do appere the pleyat yf ſhal

aſſ

affine the falſe ſerement wherunto they of the pety iury
ſhal haue none anſwere they beynge ꝑ ſame perſones, &
the writ proces returne and aſſignemēt good & lawfull,
except ꝑ ꝑ pleintife in the ſame attaint hath afore be
nonſuite or cōtinued his ſuit in attaint taken for ꝑ ſame,
or els hath had iudgemēt i a writ of attait againſt ꝑ pety
iury for ꝑ ſame verdyt, but onely ꝑ they made a true ſe-
rement, & ꝑ partie defēdāt may plede any ſufficiēt barre
of ꝑ attaint what ſo euer it be, whiche plee not withſtā-
dinge ꝑ graunde iury ſhalbe taken without delay to en-
quere whether ꝑ fyrſte iury gaue a true verdit or no, &
yf they finde ꝑ they gaue a falſe verdit then euery of the
pety iury ſhall forfete.xx.li. ꝑ one halfe to the kinges and
ꝑ other to hym that wyll ſue therfore, and more ouer to
make fine & raunſome by diſcrecion of the iudges, and
done of theyr othes after ꝑ to be accepted in any courte,
and yf the defendaūtes plee in barre be founde againſt
hym, then the pleintife to be reſtoryd to that he loſt wt
hys coſtes and damage, & in this atraint any outlary in
execucion perſonall or excōmengement ſhal be taken as a
good ple & that in all the ſayde proces ſuche daie be gy-
uen as is in a writ of dower & that by the deth of the par-
tie or any of ꝑ pety iury, ꝑ ſayde attainte ſhal not abate
as lōge as there be .ii. of the pety iury alyue, & yf ꝑ gra-
unde iury appere not vpon ꝑ fyrſt diſtres ſo that ꝑ iury
bothe remayne, they that make defaute ſhall forfet xx. s.
vpon ꝑ ſame diſtres. xl. s. & for euery defaute after v. li.
yke ordinaūce ſhalbe for vntrue verdites gyuē in ple
ſonall whiche ſhalbe vnder ꝑ value of. xl. li. except ꝑ
euery of ꝑ graunde iury neade to haue no more freholde
thā. v. markes by yere, or els to be worth an hūdred mar
kes in mouable ſubſtance euery of thē ſhal forfeit. v. lib.
and to make fine and raunſōme as before is ſaide, & for
defaultes of iurrours in the ſame ſhyres a tale cye may be
awarded to ꝑ next ſhyre aioininge, & yf the pleintife in
that taynt be nonſuite or els diſcōtinue, he ſhall make
fine and raunſome by diſcretiō of the iuſtices. This ſta-
ute ſhal not be ꝓiudicial to ꝑ ſtatute made for attaites

to be

to be sued in landes in ỳ. xi. yere of kynge Henry the. vii. but ỳ such persõs may be at liberte to sue after ỳ fourme of ỳ statute or this. Thys acte to endure tyll the ende of the nexte parliamente. xxiii. of Henry the. viii. the. iii. cap. Loke more of attaint. Essoin. 3. t. Justice of assise. 4.

Attorney.

Every freman whiche oweth sute to a countie, hundred, wapentake, or to his lordes courte: may make his lawfull attorney to make suche sute Merton. cap. ii.

2 ¶ It is graunted that defendauntes may make theyr attorneys in suche plees where no appeall is, so ỳ if they be attaynt of trespas in their absens it shalbe cõmaũded to the shiriffe that they be taken: and they shall haue the paine ỳ they shulde haue had yf they had be present. It semeth by the letter here, that they shal make no attorney but in trespas Glocester. cap. viii.

3 They that fere to be impleded may make a general attorney in the iustices circuites. W. ii. cap. x.

4 No baron of the escheker nor iudge, shall receyue attorney but of plees in theyr placis. &c. Neuertheiesse the auctorite of our chaũcellour that shalbe for the tyme, to whome by his discreciõ he shal se necessarr to be cõmitted and also of our chefe iustices in receiuinge of attorneys, shalbe obserued. Statuto de finibus et attornatis.

5 The tenant maye make his attorney in assise of nouell disseisyn. Statuto Eborum. A. xii. E. ii.

6 He that by the kynges lycence passith ouer the see, may make his generall attorney by patent in ỳ chauncery as well in a premunire facias as in other plees, yf he be of good fame. A. vii. R. ii. cap. xiiii.

7 Attorneys shalbe examined by the iustices and the names of thẽ that be good and vertuose shall be receyued and put in the roll and the other put out: they shalbe sworne ỳ they shall make no forein sutis. And an attorney openly founde in defaut shall forfeite the courte shall neuer be harde after, and the same ordinaunce shal holde place in the escheker. A. iiii. H. iiii. cap. xviii.

Steward

¶ Stewarde and bailyffe of fraunches, noz minister of a lozde whiche hath returne.&c. shal not be attozneys in plees within the same fraũches. An.iiii. Hen.iiii.cap.xix.

9 Justice of the one benche and of the other, and also ỹ cheefe baron of the scheker, haue power to examine persons sicke of sickness openly knowē which be outlawed, and to recozde attozneis foz them in a wzit of errour. Pzouided that in a wzit of capias ad satisfaciendum the cõmenlaw shall ron. A.vii. H.iiii.cap.xiii.

10 ¶ Under shyzifke, the clarke of the shyzifke the receiuer & bailyffe of the shyzyffe: shal not be attozney in any of the kynges courtes, foz the tyme that he is in office wt the shiryffe. A.i. Henrici.v.ca.iiii.

11 Abbottes, pziours, and other religiouse of the counties of yozke and Lãcaster: shall make theire generall attoznes in all plees against thẽ in the wapẽtakes of stãdeclyfe & frendles, wapentakes in the countie of yozke, vnder theyz couent seale, and the stewardes & bayliffes shal receiue thẽ vpon payn of.x.li. at euery tyme, to endure at ỹ kynges wyll. An.ix. H.vi.cap.x. Lyke estatute was made before this statute. An.iii. Hẽ.v. stat.ii.ca.ii. to endure to the nexte parliament.

12 Euery abbot, pziour, and other religious and their successours, & other seculers what soeuer wtin ỹ realme, may make theyz attozneys generally in euery hundzed & wapentake within the realme: that is to saye, euery religiouse vnder theyz comen seale, and euery secular vnder his owne seale and the stewarde & bailiffe shall receyue them, vpon paine of.x.li. & euery one that wyll sue shal haue the one halfe therof by wzit of dette, and the kinge the other halfe. xv. Hen.vi.cap. vii. And Loke wager of law.iiii.

13 In all suteys where the erigent lieth, yf the attozney haue not his warrãt of recozde the same terme that the erigent is awarde: he shall lose.xl.s. to ỹ kynge, yf he be attainte therof by examinaciõ of the iustices. xviii. H. vi. cap.in.in fine.

14 Thre shalbe but.vi. general attozneys in Nozfolk

vi.in

vi. in Suffolk, & xii. in Norwych. & they that shalbe admitted aboue the nõbre, shalde doyde, and Justyces of peace may inquere therof, & he that is conuicte shal forfet. xx li. as oftẽ as he is so cõuicte: the one halfe to the kyng, the other to hym that sueth, & that this ordynaunce shal take effecte at the feste of Ester. &c. & not before yt the sayd ordinaunce sewe reasonable to the iustices. 33. H. 6. ca. vi.

15 He that wyl sue appel of murder may make attorney after that it be begone in proper perſõ, yt that wagyng of batell lye not in the appel. iii. H. vii. cap. i.

16 Note wel that it apperith in Estre terme. xxxix. E. iii. that there was a statute made the laste parliament before, that he that drawyth any in ple out of the realme shal not make an attorney in premunire. And the kynge certifyeth to the iustyces by wryt, that he had made suche a statute. Seke the statute for I haue not sene it. But note wel that in the statute of. xxvii. E. iii. cap. i. made that those that draw other out of the realme. &c. is cõteyned that yf the defendauntes in such case come not at the day of two monethes. &c in pper person that they shal be out of the kynges protection. &c. And perhappis by reason of those wordes in proper person, he shal not make an attorney: for the whyche seke and see the sayde statute of. xxvii. E. iii. prouysion. 4.

17 Loke in a statute called statutum de terris et tenementis amortizandis, how that they ỹ be dwellynge beyonde the see & wyl purchase landes holdẽ of ỹ kynge in chef yt they wyl purchase a wryt of protection of generall attorney they shal be sent to the escheker and there shal make fyne. &c. and in the same maner shalbe made of thẽ that purchase determinacion of theyr dettes, and also for hym that can not trauayl & folkys of farre coũtres in the chauncery whiche plede or be impleded, shal haue a wryt to make an attorney as nede shall require. &c. Loke more of attorney. Errour. 4. Fines. 2. Justice in eyre. 9. & record.

Attorney of the kynge.

Loke for attorney of the kynges Justices of both the benche. 4 and outlaurye. 2.

Iustices

Auctoryttes gyuen to the pzesident of the kynges coũ-
sel, attendinge vpon his persõ & other associate to him. &c.

The chauncellour, tresozer of Englande, and the pze-
dent of the kynges counsel attendinge vpon hys moost
noble person, and keper of the kynges pzeuy seale, oz .ii. of
them, callynge to them one bysshop and one temporall lozde
of the kynges counsel, & the two chefe Justices, oz other
two Justices in theyr absens, vpon any byl put in foz any
misdehauynge of vnlawfull maintenaunce, gyuinge of li-
uereis, signes, tokens and retaynders, enbzaceries, & vn-
lawfe demeanynge of shyrzeffes in makynge of panneis,
and other vntrewe retournes, by takynge of money by in-
ses and great riottes and vnlawful assemblies, haue po-
wer to cal before them by wzyt oz pzeuy seale suche mis-
doers, & them & other by whom the trouthe may be knowen
to examyne & punishe after the fozme of statutes hereof
foze made in lyke maner, as they shulde be punished if
they were therof convicted by the kynges lawes. Also the
pzesident of the kynges coũsel may be at al tymes associat wt
the chauncellour and tresozer of Englande and keper of
the kynges pzeuy seale, aswel at the naminge of shyrzeffes
and settinge of pzices of wyne, as at al other actes lymit-
ed by any statute to be done by the saide chauncellour &
tresozer oz keper of the kynges pzeuy seale. Anno, xxi. H.
viii. cap. xx.

Auerment.

Where the recozde commyth into the courte by a
wzyt of false iudgement, the partie shall haue auer-
ment that the recozde is other wyse. And it shall be tryed
by the countrey and by thẽ that were pzesent in ỹ courte
when they come. And if they come not, the inquest shalbe takẽ.
Anno. i. E. iii. capitulo. xiii.

A man shal haue auerment in a wzyt of errour that ỹ
is outlawed was at large at the tyme. &c. notwithstan-
dynge that the shyrzeffe oz other that haue not the recozde,
saye the cõtrary, but syrste the partie shalbe warned,
to sue the kynges sute, the kynges seriant oz ỹ kyn-

ges attorney shal be receiued to the auermēt. 5. E. 3. ca. 15.

3 In an action againste a person of holy churche that iustifieth for dismis the pleintife shal not haue a generall auermēt that it was a lay cattel without shewynge why. 1. R. ii. cap. xiiii.

4 Upon false retorne of writtes, a man shal haue auermēt & recouer aswel of two title issues as of other thinges, as wel as agaynst the shyryffe. And al the punyshmēt shalbe onely vpon the bailliffe and not vpon theyr lorder. And yf they be not sufficiēt they shalbe punished by theyr bodies. An. 1. E. iii. cap. v. and se retorne. 2.

5 Especyall auerment of bigamy is put out. 17. E. 3. pro clero. cap. ii. But he shall haue a generall auerment, whiche shalbe tryed by the ordinarie, and he in whome bigamy is alledged shal abyde in prisone tyl it be certified yf he be not mainpernable.

6 Note of auerment for the knyghtes of the perliamēt against the office founde by the iustice of assise. vi. H. vi. cap. iiii. and se parliament. 5.

7 If man shall haue auerment agaynst the recorde of the marchalse, that the parties of the plee were not of ye kynges house. An. xv. H. vi. cap. i.

8 Loke of auerment whan the recorde varieth fro the fyrst recorde in a writ of errour, Recorde. 2.

Awnage and awnour.

The metinge of clothe maye be lette to ferme by the tresorer, notwithstādinge the statute made to the contrarie the fyrst yere of R. 2. iiii. H. iiii. capitulo. xxiii.

But it semeth that the statute of Anno. xxxi. Hen. vi. ca. v. augmenteth this statute. See more of this mater Officers. 3. Also se more of awnage and awnoure. Drapery. 4. 6. 10. 11. 20. 21. and. 26. and Estretys. 2.

Auncyen demesne.

Loke for auncien demesne. Assise. 16. And knyght. 1.

The

The recouerers their heyres and assignes, may auow and iustifie for rentes seruices and customes by the recouered, as those persons might agaynst whome the recouere was had. Also euery auowaunt and euery other plone that maketh a conysaunce or knowlege, or that iustifieth as bayly to a nother in any replege or secõde deliuerance for any rent, custome, or seruice, shal recouer damages and costis yf it be founde for them, or yf the pleyntiffe be otherwyse barred, as the pleintiffes shulde yf they had recouered. Anno. vii. Henrici. viii. cap. iiii.

Where any landes be holden of any persone by rentes customes or seruice, yf the lorde distraine vpon the same landes for any suche rentes, customes and seruice, and replevin therof be sued, the lord may auowe or his bayliffe or seruaunt make conysaunce or iustifye the kynge vpon the same landes as within his fee & seignorie, aledgynge in the sayde auowrye conysaunce or iustificacion the same landes to be holden of hym without namynge any person certayne to bee tenaunts of the same, and wyth out namynge any auowrye, iustificacion or conysaunce, vpon any persone certayned. And lykewyse vpon euery wryt sued of secunde deliueraunce. And that euery person that maketh any suche auowrye iustificacion or conisaunce, yf the same auowrie conysaunce or iustificacion bee founde for them, or the pleintyfe nonsuite or otherwyse barred, that they shal recouer their damages & costes, & the sayde pleyntyffes & defendauntes, shall haue lyke plees & lyke pleade prayers (plees of disclamour onely except) as they myght haue had before the makynge of thys acte, and as though suche auowrye, conysaunce, or iustificacion had ben made after the order of the comen lawe. Also suche persons as by the comen lawe may ioyne to the pleintiffe or defendaunt in the sayde wryttes of replegyare or secunde deliuerance aswell without proceſſe as by proceſſe, shall from henceforth ioyne vnto them aswell without proceſſe, as by proceſſe, and haue lyke plees and lyke aduauntage in all thinges (disclamour onely except) as they myght haue had by the comẽ lawe before this acte Anno. xxi. H. viii. cap. xix.

Also se more of Auowzyes in the title of Falekenge of te
countries. And in the Tytle of Dett in the. xxxii. yere of
Henry the. viii. Cap. xxxvii.

Auowson.

Where heyres beinge within age, by fraude of their
gardeins or by fraude of tenantes by the courtesy
or of women holdynge in dower, or by any manour by ti
me of lyfe or of yeres, or in free tayle, oft tymes sufferen
dicherysons of their auowsons, that is to say, whan some
that had no ryght, haue presented, or at the lest be pu
vnto their writ of ryght, it is ordeined that suche p̄senta-
cions shal not be fromhensforthe so preiudicial to such
ryght heyres or to thē, to whome the reuersiō belongeth
after the deth of the tenauntes, but that they shal haue the
same action and exception by a writ of auowson of p̄ pre-
sentacion as their auncestor myght haue had. &c. This
also is albe obserued for a womā vnder the power of her
husbande. &c. Also religious men bysshops, archedecons,
rectours of churche, and other persons shal be holpen by
this statute. But it shal not yet be vnderstāden so large
that the forsaide tenauntes dyd saynedly defende p̄ plee
moued by them or against them. For iudgementes gyuen
in the kynges courtes shal not be adnulled tyl they be de-
feted by errour attaint or certificacyon. And yf the par-
tie def. take exception of the fulnes of the churche of his
owne p̄sentacion, the plee shal not tary by p̄ fulnes whyle
that the writ is purchased within the time semestres. &
monithis though that he maye not recouer the presenta-
tiō within p̄ time semester. And when peace ys made be-
twene partiners of an auowson & inrolled and one of
presentyng fyrst and the other at the nexte voydaunce, and
he to whome p̄ auowson belōgeth be destuibid by an
man that was partie to the conuention or in his place,
shal come to the fine or rolles and shal haue a writte
scire fac to the shyrike to warne hym to appere within
dayes or thre weekys as nede is. &c. and yf he come not
come & saye nothinge why. &c. by reason of any dede

the connection rolled, he shall recouer the presentacio̅ wt damageis. And yf yt happen, that after the dethe of hys auncestor whiche presentid the same auowson be assyned in dower or be holden by the curtesie, & those tenauntes present, and after theyr dethe ỹ ryght heyre be disturbyd to present, yt shalbe in his election whyther he wyll haue a wrytte of quare impedyt or assise of dartaine presentment. The same shalbe obserued of aduowsons let for terme of lyfe or for yeres or in fee tayle & damagys shalbe adiudgid that is to saye yf the time of.vi. wekys ouerpas by impediment of any man, so that the byshop put in one and that the verye patron lose his presentacio̅ for ỹ whyle, damage shalbe iudgyd to the valew of the churche for two yeres. And yf the disturber haue not wherewyth to restore damage in case when the bishop doth put in one by laps of time, he shall haue.ii. yeres prisonment And if the aduowsō be disprouid with in the.vi. wekes ỹ pleintyfe shall recouer damage for halfe a yere, and yf he haue not where with. &c. than he shal haue halfe a yeres prisonment. And fro hensforth wrytes shalbe graūted of chapels, prebendes, vicaries, hospitals, abbeys, pryorys, other houses whiche be of ỹ aduowson of any, whych were not wont to be graunted, and because by a wrytte of indicauit ỹ ylson of any church is iet to aske hys dymes of his nexte parysche, the patrō of the same persō shal haue wrytte to aske the aduowson of the dismes. And whan he hath disprouid it, the plee afterwarde shall proceede in the spiritual court, as it was disprouid in ỹ kynges court when aduowson descēdeth to partiners, though one partener twyse & vsurpe vpō ỹ coheyre, for ỹ the other shalbe excluded holly whiche was negligent, but another tyme he shal haue his torne of ỹ plētmēt whā it shal fal. w.ii.ca.b If a man recouer a manour wherto aduowson is appendaūt he shal haue a quare impedit vpon a disturbāce, as those persons myght haue had against whome the recouerye was. An. vii Hen. viii. cap. iii.

Loke more for auowson Aliens 2. encumbēt. 1. and impesentment, prouision. 1. 2. § 2. 8. And in quare impedit.

Wherein this parliament it was graunted that the kynge shulde haue to hym and to his Successours for euer all Monasteries, and other religyous houses of what kyndes or orders soeuer they were whiche had not in landes, tenemētes, rentes, tythes peneyons, and other hereditamentes aboue the clere yerely value of two hundreth poundes, and all theyr landes, tenementes. &c. and all ryghtes condicions, and entres to them belongyng in as large maner as the gouernours of suche houses had in the same. And all suche houses of religion, as at any tyme within a yere nexte before this acte, were giuen him by any Souerayne of such houses vnder Conuēseal or ꝑ otherwyse haue beē suppressed or dissolued wt all their landes, vt supra, to do with thē his pleasure. And that he shulde haue al Jewelles, goodes, cattels, & dettes which appertained to such Gouernours in ꝑ ryght of those houses, the fyrst day of March in the yere of our Lorde. M.D.xxv. or any time sithēs, to whose possessiō soeuer they come or be founde, excepte suche as were forprised in the sayde acte, as in the same more playnly apperith. For the surety and stablishment therof, it is ordayned that there shalbe a courte directed & made to be comonly called the courte of thaugmētations of the reuenues of the kynges crowne, whiche shalbe a courte of recorde, & shal haue one greate, and one ꝑeuy seale to be made after suche a facion as the kynge shal appointe, to remaine and be ordered, as the kynge shall appoynte.

And there shalbe a certayne person that shalbe principall officer of the sayde courte, and shalbe called Chauncellour of the courte of. &c. and shal haue the kepinge of the said seale & ꝑ secōde officer shalbe called Trealorer, & ꝑ third officer shalbe called ꝑ kynges Atturney of &c. whiche shall be lerned in the lawes of the lāde. And the fourthe shall be called the Sallictour of the sayde courte. x. Auditours, xvii. Receiuers & one that shalbe called Clarke of ꝑ said courte. And another the husher, and another to be Messenger, whiche two shal haue suche yerely fees, rewardes,

profites

yzofytes, as the Vsher and Wellanger, of the Douehye chamber of westmynster haue. All whyche offycers shalbe named and assigned by the kynge. And the sayde Chauncellour shal take an othe before ỹ chaūcellour of Englād and all the other officers before the Chauncellour of the same courte, the tenours of whiche othes appere in this acte at large.

¶ Concerninge the courte of Augmentacions the othes of the officers, the authozites and ozders there of loke vpon the statute at large. 27. H. 8. Cap. 2.

2 ¶ All the religious and Ecclesiastical houses with all the landes and tenementes pzofites and cōmodites to ỹ same belonginge whiche are comen to the kynges hādes syns the Parliamētes holden ỹ. xxvii. yere of his raygne oz whiche hereafter shal come to his graces handes and possession shal be to his grace & his heyzes foz euer. And all such houses & other the premisses excepte onely suche as shal come to his graces hādes by atteyndze of treason shal be vnder the surety and gouernaūce of the Courte of Augmentacions and the ministers of the same courte.

Saumge to al persons & bodies politike and theyr heyzes and successours other thā the gouernours of the sayd hou es, and suche as pzetende to be founders, patrons, oz do. ours of suche houses oz tenemētes and pzofites perteyz inge to ỹ same, al such ryght, title, interest, rētes, charges nuities leases, fermes, offices, fees, lyueries, & liuinges ozcions, pencions, cozrodies, commons, synodes pzories ny other pzofytes as they shulde haue had yf thys Acte ad nat ben made. Rentes seruyce, Rente secke and all ther seruices & suites onely excepte. Pzouided alwaye hat al maner of graūtes and leases foz lyfe oz yeres here. bfoze made by the gouernoure oz gouernelle of any suche ouse of any lādes oz other tenemētis pfites late ptayning suche house and within one hole yere next before the cō yng of suche house to the kynges handes, whiche were ot cōmonly wont to be let to ferme but kepte in thoccu. acīō of such gouernour oz gouernelle foz the maintenāce hospitalite, oz of which any pticuler interest foz terme

or lyke yere or yeres, at the tyme of the makynge of such
graūt or leale had any cōtinuaūce and expired, or els vpō
which graūtes or leasles the olde rentes & fermes accusto-
med by the space of .xx. yeres nexte before the fyrst day of
this parliamēt, is not therupon reserued, or yf any suche
gouernour or gouernelle within ỹ space of one yere (as is
afore saide) hath made any wodsale which wodes be yet stā-
ding. All such graūtes leases & sales shalbe vtterly voyde.

¶ Item all feffementes fines and recoueries suffred by a-
ny suche gouernour or gouernelle within one yere (as yo
afore saide) of any hereditamētes whiche they helde of the
kynges graunt or confirmacion or of any of his progeni-
tour or of the whiche houses ỹ kynge was founder or pa-
tron, or whiche hereditamētes were of tholde foundacīō
or possession of suche houses without the kynges lycence
vnder hys great seale, shalbe voyde.

¶ Note that what graūtes sales and wodsales by thys
Acte be made voyde and what excepted (as afore is saide)
by ỹ gouernours or gouernelles of suche houses as be all
reddy comen to ỹ kinges hādes, cuyn so it is furtherenac-
ted in euery point qualite and degre of all leales & graū-
tes for life or yeres and wodsales whiche hathe ben made
win one yere nexte before ỹ begininge of thys parliamēt
or whiche hereafter shal be made by any gouernour or gō-
uernelle of any house yet standynge.

¶ Item al feffementes fines & recoueries whiche wyth
in one yere nexte before the begininge of thys parliamēt
hathe bene, or whiche hereafter shalbe made & suffred by
the gouernours or gouernelles of the houses yet stādinge
without the kynges licence vnder his greate seale shalbe
voyde. So that the hereditamentes be of the kynges gra-
unt or cōfirmacion or his progenitoures, or els where the
kynge is founder or patrō of the house, or where the same
hereditamētes were of tholde foundacion or possession.

¶ Item touchynge the auoydinge of grauntes or leases
for yeres (suche as before be spoken of) where any inter-
este and terme at the time of the makynge therof remay-
neth in the graunte or leale it is prouided that the same

graun-

graunte or leale shal haue.xxi. yeres of the sayde newe graunte or leale in case there be so many yeres. And if there be not than for so many yeres as be in his newe graūt or leale, so that tholde rente be therupō reserued ꝑ so that the same leale or graunt excede not. xxi. yeres.

¶ Itē alyke ꝓuiso is ordeined for graūtes or leases made by any late gouernour or gouernesse within a yere nexte before ꝑ dissolucion of hys house for terme of lyfe where suche graunte or leale at the same tyme helde the same for lyfe or yeres than expired, so that tholde rente be ther vpon reserued.

¶ Item al leases and grauntes for lyfe of any hereditamētes customari made by copy of ꝑ court roule, be saued so that tholde rent be therupon reserued.

¶ Item all leases made by thauctorite of the courte of Augmentacions. And all leases fermes entes and wodsales made by ꝑ sayde gouernours or gouernesses vnder their comen seale within a yere before the dissolucion. &c. whiche haue bene affirmed in ꝑ sayd courte. And ꝑ same degree put wrytynge sealed with ꝑ seale of ꝑ same court shalbe good and effectuall.

¶ Itē the Chaūceler of the sayde courte with .ii. more of thē shall restore or recōpence (as they shal thynke conueniente) all suche summes of money as any gouernour or gouernesse hath takē for any wodsale without fraude or couyn, in case ꝑ partie ꝑ payed the same may nat lawefully enioye his bargayne.

¶ Itē all purchases by any persons by indenture fyne feffemētrecouery or otherwyse of any gouernour or gouernes syns the .iiii. day of Febr̄uary ꝑ .xxvii. yere afore sayde of any theyr hereditamentes by the kynges lycence pardō cōfirmaciō relese or cōsent vnder his great seale, had or hereafter to be had be good accordinge to ꝑ purport of the same assurances. An. xxxi. H. viii. cap. xiii.

Auctorite of the kynge.

IF after ꝑ decease of ꝑ kynge (ꝑ nowe is) ꝑ crowne come, descende, or remaine to his heires, or to any other

other ꝑson by hym assigned accozdinge to ꝑ statute therof made (ꝑ sayde heyꝛes oꝛ person beynge within thage of. xxiiii. yeres) and thā any actes of parliament happen to be made, befoꝛe ꝑ they beynge in possessiō of the crowne shalbe of the sayde age, that then they shal haue auctozite at all tymes after ꝑ they be of the age of. xxiiii. yeres by theyꝛ letters patentes vnder ꝑ greate seale of Englād, to reuoke, adnull, & repeale all actes made befoꝛe, by their assent royall durynge ꝑ tyme that they were within the saide age of. xxiiii. yeres. And ꝑ euery suche repeal shal be as good & effectuail as yf yt were done by auctozite of parliament. Any acte made, oꝛ to be made to the contrary notwithstandynge. 28. H. 8. cap. 17.

Bayll.

LOke foꝛ Bayll. Marshall of the kynges bēche And in the tytle of maimpꝛyse and shyꝛiffes. 16.

Baylyffes.

HOystresse shall not be made but by baylyffes ꝑ be knowen. w. ii. cap. xxxvii. And loke foꝛ suche a lyke statute shyꝛiffes 5.

2 ¶ Baylyffes shall haue landes in theyꝛ bayliwykes. ii. E. iii. cap. iiii.

3 ¶ None shalbe shyꝛyffe, bailyffe of hundꝛed, wapentake oꝛ franche noꝛ vnder eschetour yf he haue not landes sufficiēt in ꝑ place where he ys minister after the statute of Lyncolne. An. iiii. E. 3. ca. ii. & An. v. E. iii. ca. iii. Note well ꝑ nothynge is spoken in the statute of Lyncolne of bailiffes of trāches noꝛ of vnder eschetoꝛs. Therfoꝛe inquere how this statute shalbe taken foꝛ them.

4 ¶ No bailyffes errant shalbe, but in countyes where bayly errātes haue bē in the tyme of our graūde father. And in no wise shalbe but one bailife errāt in one cōūte, & out ryders shalbe put out. And ꝑ shiriffes & they which haue a bailiwike oꝛ hūdꝛed in fee & set thē to terme, shal let thē at ꝑ aūciēt terme. And ꝑ Justices of the one benche & of other the barons of the eschekeꝛ & Justices assigned

shall

shall haue power at al tymes whē they come into ꝑ coū-
teey to pony the suche defautes: & if the shiryffes or theyr
fermers be foūde in defaute, the hundredes & the wapen-
takes shalbe taken into the kynges handes. & let to other
by the sayde iustyces. And they shal commaunde them to
ꝑsō tyl they haue made fyne & raūsome to the kynge &
notwithstādinge to answere ꝑ kynge of the hoole ferme.
And yf lordes bailyffes be foūde in defaute or insufficiēt
they shalbe put out and other putte in theyr romys by
the same lordes, and they shalbe ponyshed as the comen
lawe alweth. xiiii. E. iii. cap. viii.

¶ He that hath ben bailiffe of a shyriffe by a yere shal
not be a shiriffes bailiffe by. iii. yeres next folowinge, ex-
cepte bailiffes shiriffes which be shiriffes by inheritaūce.
3. i. H. v. capitulo. iiii. And lobe more therof shyriffes. 23.

¶ If ꝑ shyriffe arrest a man he shal haue. xx. d. for his
fee, and the bayliffe that dyd the arest. iiii. d. and the
gayler out if the ꝑisoner be cōmitted to his warde. iiii. d.
And that the shiriffe, vnder shyriffe, the clerke of the shy-
riffe, stewarde or baylyffe of traūches, seruāt baylyffe or
coroner, take. iiii. d. for the copye of a panell, & for a war-
rant or ꝑcepte or makynge of an obligaciō for to kepe
his daye. iiii. d. & he that doth the contrary shall forfaite
treble damage, & xl. li. to the kynge euery tyme, and he
that wyll sue shal haue the halfe, & the iustices of peace
to inquire therof. An. xxiii. H. vi. cap. i.

¶ Baylyffes of hundredes shall make due execution of
the ꝑcepctes to them made by the shyriffe to warne the
defendaūtes in euery pleinte, vppon payne of forfeture
of xl. s. to the kynge, & that euery iustyce of ꝑ peace hath
power to examine suche defaute, by whiche examinaciō
they shalbe cōuycte yf they be foūde gylty. The. xi yere
of Henri the. viii. cap. v.

Loke more for baylyffes Distres. 7. Hundredys. 3. & shy-
riffes. 5. and. 22.

Bakers.

The assise of horsebredde shalbe made, so ꝑ the assyse
be reasonable after ꝑ ꝑice of corne i ꝑ Marketis

Anno

Barbours and surgyons.

Anno.xiii.R.ii.cap.viii.in the ende.

Loke more therfore in ỹ rytle of weyghtes & mesures.

Barbours and surgions

The.ii.seuerall cõpanies of Barbours & Surgiõs of Londõ shal be frõhensforthe one company and a body corporate ppetual called by ỹ name of maisters or gouernours of the mystery & cõynalte of Barbours & Surgyons of London. And by the same to implede and be impleded for euer & to purchace all maner possessiõs & tohaue a cõmen seale. And ỹ they shal yerely exhibit.condẽpned persons to dethe of Felony for Anothomyes without further layte. Also ỹ no person vsynge shaupnge in London nor within one myle cõpalle of the same shal exercise surgery, tethe drawinge except, nec echtra, within whiche limites. iiii. maisters of ỹ sayde company wherof.ii. to be Surgions & ỹ other. ii. barbours shall haue the serche & correction of all suche defaultes as shall be founde in ỹ sayde company alwell fremen as foreyns. And euery pson vsinge barbery or Surgery contrary to this acte, shall forfait v.li. for euery moneth of offendinge, to be leuyed after ỹ comin maner of popular forfeitures. Prouyded alway that noman shal practyse barbery in London except he be a freman there of the same company. xxxii. Henrici. viii. Cap. xiii.

Barons of the escheker.

Loke for barons of the escheker baylifes. 4. and the escheker. 7.

Bastardye

All the bysshops in the parlyament prayed ỹ they which were borne before matrimony, myght be legitymate as they ỹ be borne after matrimony as cõcernyng enheritaũce for ỹ churche hath thẽ for legitymate. And the erles & barons answeryd with one voice that they wolde not, nor coulde not chaũge the lawes of Englãd whiche were vsed hetherto. Merthon cap. viii.

& The iustyces of assise and other iustices before whom

whome ꝑ writ goth forthto the ordinarie for to certifie baſterdy ꝑ is alledged in any that is partie to the plee, ſhal make remẽbrãce vnder ꝑ ſeales of thẽ or of one of thẽ ꝑ maner of ꝑ iſſue, & ſhall certifie it to ꝑ chãcellour of Englãde, ſo ꝑ by iii. monethes onis in euery monethe proclamacion ſhalbe made in ꝑ Chauncerie, that euery one ꝑ hath intereſt ſhalbe before ꝑ ordinary that ought to certifie for to gyue euidens. And than ꝑ chauncellour ſhall certifie to ꝑ iuſtyce. And the ſame ſtatute will, that the iuſtice ſhall make proclamacion in the ſame courte o. days before they write to ꝑ chauncellour, and a nother tyme whẽ the chauncellour hath certyfied vnto thẽ, and thẽ they ſhall wrytte to ꝑ byſhop to certifie. And yf any wrytte be awarded to the byſhop to certyfye, before ꝑ al the proclamacions be made as is before ſaide, thẽ the certificat of the ordynarie therupõn be voyde & of none effecte. ix. H. vi. cap. vltimo.

¶ Lore for baſterdy. xxv. E. iii. Statuto de natis i partibus tranſmarinis.

Bargaynes and contractes.

NO landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes from the laſt day of Julye in the yere of our lorde. M. D. xxvi. (wherby any eſtate of inheritaunce or freholde or any vſe therof ſhall take effecte (ſhall paſſe from one to another by reaſon of any bargaine & ſale except that ſame be made by wrytinge indented, ſealed, and enrolled in one of the kynges courtes at weſt. or elis in the countyes where the landes lye, before ꝑ Cuſtos rotulorum, and two Juſtices of peace, and the Clarke of the peace of the ſame cõtie, or two of them at leſt, of which ſame Clarke ſhalbe one & that ſuche enrolement be made within. vi. monethes after ꝑ date of ſuch wrytinge where the lande cõtyned therin is not aboue the yerely value of xl. s. Ithey ſhall take. ii. s. ꝑ is. xii. d. to ꝑ Juſtice xii. d. to ꝑ clarke, And yf it be aboue the yerely value of xl. s thẽ. v. s ꝑ is. ii. s. & vi. d. to the Juſtice, & xii. d. and vi. d. to the Clarke, whiche ſhall enrolle & engroſſe ſuffici-

ſufficiently in parchement ſuche dedes & at euery yeres ende ſhal delyuer them to ỹ Cuſtos rotulorũ of ỹ ſame countie to remaine in cuſtody amõge other recordes of the ſame countie, ſo that the parties reſorteynge thyther may ſe them. Prouided that this extende not to any tenementes or hereditamentes lyenge within any citie or towne corporate wherin maiores recorders, or other officers haue authorite, or haue lawfully vſed to enroll any euidences or wrytynges within theyr procincte. 27. H. 8. cap. 16.

Beaupleder.

Nothinge cõ helforthe ſhal be take in hundredyes nor in court barõs, nor in ỹ eyres for beaupledinge nor therfore no mã ſhalbe troubled. Marl. cap. 1. A lyke ſtatute is in. W. i. cap. ix. & it is confyrmyd. A. 1. E. iii. ſtatuto. ii. cap. viii.

Beddinge

Loke for Beddynge in the tytle of vpholſters.

Beggars.

No mã vpõ payne of impriſonmẽt ſhall gyue anythynge to beggars ỹ be ſtronge & able to worke vnder ỹ colour of pytie and almes, or preſume to maintaine thẽ in theyr ſlowth, ſo ỹ they may be cõpelled to labour for theyr lyuinge. A. xxii. E. iii. cap. vltimo.

2. Beggars that be ſtronge and hoole of bodye, ſhalbe cõpelled to worke. And beggars, that departe out of the hondred, cytie or borough without a letter of teſtimonial ſhalbe done to thẽ as to laborers ỹ paſſe out of theyr hondred. &c. & ſe ỹ ponyſhmẽt of ſuch laborers. Laborers

3. Alſo yerely mẽ and religious beggars ſhall haue letters of theyr ordynaries. Alſo clerkes beggars, ſhal haue letters of theyr vniuerſities, alſo of thẽ ỹ go on pylgrymage as beggars. & letters be able to trauaile, it ſhalbe done of them as of laborers vt. A. xii. R. ii. cap. vii.

4. Beggars, that ſay that they haue bene impriſoned beyonde ỹ ſee, ſhall haue letters of them cayttayns of ỹ towne, where they arryue. And they ſhalbe ſworne

hold

hode ỳ ryght way toward theyr cõtrey or els they shal be arestid. And it shalbe done of thẽ as of labozers. An.12. R.ii.cap.viii. And gaolers be bounden to receyne suche beggars, and to kepe thẽ without maympzise eodem. R. cap.9. Upon paine to paie. C.s. to the kynge.

Lobe moze foz beggars in the tytle of iustyce of peace and in the tytle of vacabondes.

Benche of the kynge.

The kynges bẽche shal folowe ỳ kynges courte Articuli supza cartas cap. v. And loke moze foz the kinges bẽche in ỳ tytle of iustices of both the benches.

Beneuolence

The kinges subiectis frõ henseforth shal not be charged wt an impolicio called beneuolẽce noz by suche lyke charge. And beneuolence graũted in tymes past, shal not be taken foz ensample to charge them hereafter, but they shalbe adnulled foz euer Anno.1.R.iii.cap.ii.

Loke how ỳ arreragys of the beneuolence whiche was grauntyd to kynge Hẽry the.vii.ỳ.xii. yere of hys reigne shalbe leuied. An.xi.H.vii.cap.x.

Berwyke

Ollys shal not be caried to Berwyke vpõ payne of lyke ẽmbze. A.xxviii.E.iii. statuto staple ca.12

The saide paine of lyke ẽ member is put out. An. viii.E.iii.cap.vi.

It is declaryd in this parliament, that it was not the tent at the tyme of the makinge of the statute of. An. i.R.ii. ỳ they whyche haue bzought, oz from henseforth shall bzinge vyttalys oz other marchãdyse to the towne of Berwike vpon twede, which is the kynges towne and his allegeaunce, shall ronne in the paine of the sayde statute. Noz they shall not be bounde to pay custumes ỳ dedyes grauntid to the kynge, of merchandys whiche oz shalbe caried out of the realme. A.xv.R.ii.ca.vii.

All merchandilys that shalbe bzought out of Scotlande

lande into thys realme Irelande or wales, shall be lyk
brought to Berwyke. And none vnder the kynges obey
saunce shall bye suche marchandyse before that it be
solde and customyd there, excepte Carlyle & the portes
erykkes parteynige to the westmarche. Also none vnder
the kynges obeysans shal cary any marchādise beynge in
Englande Irelāde or wales, into Scotland or in to the
yles of the same. And none vnder the kynges allegeañce
shall sell merchandisys of Englāde wales or Irelande to
any inhabitinge in Scotlande excepte at Berwyke and
Carlyle. Nor no merchandyse shal be shyppyd betwene
Tynmouth & Berwyke but onely in ỳ porte of Berwyk.
Nor none shall do to be solde salmon taken in twede, but
they that be enfranchesyd in Berwyke. And he ỳ dothe
with merchādise contrary to this ordynaunce shal forfet
the sayde merchandyse by the seasor of hym ỳ wyll seke
it, or by accyon taken to the value. And ỳ kyng shal haue
the one halfe & he that seasith or suethas before is sayde
ỳ other halfe. And wager of lawe protection nor essoin o
the kynges seruice lyeth not. Also men enfraunchised in
Berwyke shall haue to ferme all waters royall and fyssh
shynge placys in Berwyke & lordshyp of the same payin
as other wyll. And ỳ they shall enioy all theyr fraūchis
& libertyes whiche haue ben before & belongynge to th
same towne, and may shyp and carie where they wyl, and
there discharge & recharge with corne and other vittaill
& bringe them to Berwyke for the vytelyng of the same
Prouided ỳ this acte be not prejudiciall to the bysho
of Durham. A. xii. E. 4. cap. 3.

¶ Loke more for Berwyke. Custum. f. Warchauntes. 6
Scotlande. 2. shyppynge. 3. shyppes. 3. And staple. 31. 2. 4

Bygamy

If clerkes were made bygamyes before the cōsecra
tyon of Ludgō or after, they shall not be delyuered
to theyr prelates, but Justyce shalbe done vpon them
as vpon lay men. Sta. de bigamis. cap. v.

¶ Bygamy shalbe tryed by the spyrytuall courte as it

of baslerdy. And yf the certificat be sent fro the ordynas
ry the clerke shal abyde in prisone, yf he be not mayntey
nable. &c. In. xviii. E. iii. pro clero. ca. ii. And se auermer. 5.

Byenge of tytles.

See in the title of Embzasery in the. xxxii. yere of Hen
y the. viii. Cap. ix.

Bysextus.

Lobe for Bysextus Daye. i.

Bysshops.

No archebisshop shalbe impeched of any crime but fo
the kyng s Justices without especiall commaunde
ment of the kynge. Anno. xviii. E. iii. pro clero. cap. i.

The kynge may fro tyme to tyme name by hys letters
patentes or other wrytinges vnder his great seale suche
chapze of Bysshops, cities, sees for Bysshops, cathedrall
churche and dyocises by meetes & boundes as shal apper
tayn and endowe the with suche possessions as his grace
shall thynke conuenient. Also he may make and deuyse
statutes, rules and statutes concernynge euery of the.
premysses by viii. cap. ix.

All Bysshopes of any the kynges dominions ordey
ned, and so taken at this present tyme, may by auctho
rite of this acte, and not by any foreyn power or vsurpe,
use, and retayne theyr bysshoperiches in as large maner
as yf they had bene elected, & confirmed after the lawes
of this realme: and that they maye minister and exercise
all thinges, & ceremonies appertaining to their offices, &
order. And that all ecclesyasticall persons and heddes of
religiõ (whiche neuer be, nor shalbe exempted from theyr
dignities by the late acte of Suppression) and suche as
be vnder theyr Obedience and all precistes & clarkes, that
be receiued orders, and all hauinge dignities or promo
tions all may in lyke maner administer and exercise all
thinges appertaininge to theyr offices. &c. With all tokens
and ceremonies (whiche they haue vsed in times passid, &
be not against the lawes of God) in thys realme) any

acte made syns the beginninge of this parliament to the contrary notwithstandinge. An. 18. H. 8. cap 16.

Loke aboue in ꝑ tytle of annatys, & after in ꝑ title Rome.

¶ Loke more of Bysshoppes in the tytle of Dilitacyon.

Blakney.

LOke for the hauen and kayze of Blakney and of the ꝓzice of fysshe in a good ozdinaunce. An. xxxi. E. iii. ozdinatione de pisce per totum.

Bochers.

NO bocher noz his seruaunt within ꝑ cite of Londō bozough oz walled towne oz in ꝑ towne of Cābzige excepte the towns of Berwyke oz Carlile slee any beest within the cite oz towne vnder the payn of. xii. d. for euery oxe & for euery cowe, oz other beast. viii. d. and he ꝑ wyll sue by actiō of det to haue the one halfe & the kynge ꝑ other halfe and no ꝓtection noz essyon to lye. An. iiii. H. viii. Cap. iiii.

2 ¶ Where by an estatute made in this parliament ꝑ was enacted ꝑ fleshe shulde be solde by weyght. And where by an other acte made afterwardes in the same, auctozyte was gyuen for the due execution therof, it is neuertheles from the. xii. daye of Apzyll in the yere of our Lozde. M. D. xxvi. vnto the xxiiii. daye of Apzyl whiche shal be in ꝑ yere of our Lozde. M. D. xl. for dyuers cōsideracyō agreed, ꝑ Bouchers maye sel al maner of fleshe holsom for mannes bodie as freely, as they myght haue done before the makynge of the sayd estatutes, without any payn oz forfaiture, any thynge in them contained notwithstandinge, and the same actes to be in suspence duringe the sayde time. And where by another estatute made in ꝑ xx yere of this kynge it was enacted that no suckynge calue calued within a certaine time shuld be kylled & put to sale by any boucher oz other vpō a certaine payne, it is neuertheles enacted that al Bouchers and other may kyll & sell duringe the laide time without any payne, oz forfayture the same estatute notwithstādinge. And it is further enacted that the same acte for kyllinge of Calues shal begin to take effecte the fyrst daye of January whiche shal be

ꝑyere of God. M.D.xxxix. and krō thens forthe to endure
for.ii.hoole yeres then nexte folowynge. 2.7.H.8. Ca.9.
Loke more of suche matter in the tytle Infectiō. Also
loke more of bochets, weyghtes and mesures. 3. in the ende
and Tannets.

Botemen.

Loke for botemen Passage. 7.

Boteler of the kynge.

The kynges boteler shal puruey his wynes, for the
kynge by the vyew of the honest men of ꝑ towne. s
by. ii. at lest. And yf it be in any porte, than by the wytnes
of the gatherers there. And that no customer be butler.
And the butler shal enrol all his brenges of wynes, and
also his prisis for the kynge in a rol, & by whose vyew it
was. And the customers shal certify the tresorer of the
eschekyr at the xv. of Ester and saynt Mychell euery
yere whan the shyppes haue aryued within theyr boūdes
of the wynes, and how muche wyne they bringe, and of
whiche ꝑ kynge taketh the prycē of whiche he taketh. ii. s
for the tonne and not any other prycē, and howe many
tonnys there be. Statuto de fozina mittendi extractus
de scatcarium in fine.

The steward of the kynges house and the tresorer of
the wardrobe shal sende to al ꝑ portis of Englāde where
wynes be to be taken for the kynge, the certayne nombre
that the butler shal take, so that no tyrynge shalbe taken
aboue the sayde nombre. And that the mayor and the bay
lyffes of the portes shal certefy vnder theyr seales to the
sayde steward and tresorer, the nombre by indenture be-
twene thē and the takers. And if it be foūde that the but-
ler or his leuetenāt take more, or take reward of any, or
delay any by coulour of his office as by arrest, he shall
forfeyte ꝑ double. ꝛc. & sha be put out of his office, and shall
haue halfe a yeres imprisonment, and shal make fyne at
the kynges wyl. And the kyng shal assigne Justices whan
he wyl to enquere of suche defautes. And the boteler shal
answere for his deputies as wel as for hym selfe. In xv.

E.iii. Cap. xxi. Statuto de pzodic.

¶ The kynges butler shal not bye nor take more wine for the kynges house than he hath in commaundement upon payne of imprisonment and to make fine. &c. And he shal take, shal be taken within. x. dayes. And after that the marchaūt to do his pleasure wt his wynes notwithstanding the butlers arrest or his leuetenauntes. A. xiii. E. iii cap. iii. Some bokes be within. viii. dayes. &c. but the lymyteth not the begynnynge of them.

¶ Loke more for the kynges butler. Customers and controlles. z. and wynes. f.

Benefices.

EVery Judge of the hygh courtis comenly called the kynges bench and comyn place, the chauncellour of the fe baron of the fchequer, the kynges attorney and solicitor may haue one chaplaine hauinge benefice or cure of fowlys whiche may be absent from his benefice, the statute made therof the. xxi, yere of. H. 8. notwithstandynge. An. xxv. H. 8. cap. xvi.

Bowes and bowstaues.

EVery carake shyppe or galle whiche cometh fro Andnyfe or fro other coūtrees out of which before this time bowstaues haue ben conueyd in to this realme, be it by an Englyche man or by a straunger, ought to bryng wt hym i euery shyp for euery tōne weyght of suche marchaūdife. iiii. bowstaues. vpon payne of forfeiture to the kynge for euery bowstaffe. vi. s. viii. d. And they shal be serched by the mayres shyrryffes or by other gouernours of the cytes or towne whiche may alligne ii. men most expert therin which shal be swozne for to serche. And they shal alligne indifferently bowstaues not sufficiēt in maner as it was wont in time past, so that they may be knowen. An. xii. E. iiii. cap. ii.

¶ None shall fel any bowe of ewe aboue the pzyce of iii. s. iiii. d. vpō paine of forfeyture. xx. s. for euery bowe. And that a bowe of ewe vnder the faide pzice shal be sold

ng they can agre. And he that wyl maye haue an action of
bet by wryt or by playnte in whiche action no wager of
lawe lyeth. 3 xp̄i. E. iii. ca. iiii And the statute of An. iii.
H. vii. cap. xii. wyl that he that doth the contrary shal for-
fet. xl. s. &c.

¶ No merchaunt of Venise nor other accustomyd to
bryng merchandise fro those parties in to this realme
shal bryng any merchandise, but if he bryng with euery
but of maluesey or tyre. x bowstaues vp̄ payne of forfey-
ture for euery but. xiii. s. iiii. d. of ꝑ whiche the kynge shal
haue one halfe, and he that wyl sue the other halfe. 3. i. R.
iii. cap xii And that none of the bowstaues shalbe solde
but to the kynges lyeges. But the kynges subiectes borne
in Englād wales Irelande be excepte from this statute
to indure vnto the nexte parliament. Anno. vi. Henryci.
viii. capitulo. xi.

¶ No custome shalbe payed for bowstaues of the
length of. vi. fote and a halfe vnto the nexte parlyament.
Anno. xix. Henrici. vii. Capitulo. ii.

¶ where in the thyrde yere of kynge Henry the. viii.
it is enacted ꝑ ꝑ statute of wynchester for archers shal-
be put in executiō, and ouer that that all the kynges sub-
iectes not lame nor hauyng other lawfull impediment ꝓ
kynge within ꝑ age of. xl. yeres, excepte men spirituall.
Iustices. &c. and barōs of the eschekier shall vse shotynge
& longe bowes and haue a bowe cōtinually in his house
& vse hym selfe. &c. Itē that fathers and gouernours of
yldren teche thē shotynge. Item that bowes ꝓ arowes
be bought for children vnder. xviii. and aboue. vii. by hym
that hath suche a childe in his house and the maister may
oppe it agayne of his wages, ꝓ after the age he to pro-
de them hym selfe, and iustices of assise of goale delyue-
, of peace, torues, letes, and also fraunchises may en-
ere therof and also examine it. And those that be foūde
defaute in not hauinge bowes and arowes by the space
amoneth to forfet. xii. d. and in letes and fraūches the
de to haue forfayture and in other places the kynge to
eit. Itē howeres for euery bowe of ewe to make. vi. of

elme, wiche, or other wood of mean prize, and if they
the contrary and it so found by presentmēt or by exam
nacion of the iustice of peace, maires or other hed office
than they to commit the offēders to warde, by .viii. da
or more by discrecio &c. Item that buttis be made acco
dynge to the lawe of auncient time vsed and the inhab
tauntes to exercise them on holy daies &c. Item iustice
of peace or .ii. of thē may assigne bowiers and compell t
to dwel in suche townes as they shal thinke shal be mo
resort of people, there to make bowes of elme wich or o
ther wood of small price. Item that bowstaues of ewe
solde open, and not in boundelles. Itē that straūgers n
beynge denysens conuey not out of the kinges obeisa
any bowes or arrowes without the kynges licence, vp
payne of forfeyture and also of imprisonemēt &c. nor b
shotinge with longe bowe without the kynges licēce vp
payne of forfeiture the bowe and arowe to the kyng
subiectes that wyl sease it, and that acte to endure to t
nexte parliament. It is enacted that the sayde acte sh
stande in full strength for euer. An. vi. H. viii. cap. ii.

Bokes.

The prouisiō made in a statute the firste yere of R
charde the .iii. for bryngyng in of bokes printed b
yonde the see is from the natyuitie of our Lorde nexte
mynge made voyde.

¶ Nor no persone from the saide feast shal bye to sel
gaine any bokes brought from any parties out of the k
ges obeysaunce redy bounde, in bordes, lether or patch
ment vpon payne for euery boke .vi. shellinges .viii. d.

¶ And no persone shall after the sayde feast bye of a
straunger other than denyzen any printed bokes broug
from beyondē the see other than in grosse, vpon paine
euery boke vi. s. viii. d. to be alwayes leuyed of the by
the one halfe to the kynge the other to hym that wyl s
by bill, playnt, or informacio, where no protectio, essoi
nor wager of lawe shall lye.

¶ Prouided that yf any of ỹ printers or sellers of prin
bokes

bokes enhaunce ỳ pzyce of suche bokes i suche wise as cõ-playnt be made to the kynge, ỳ chauncellour, treasourer or any of the chyef Justices than they or two of thẽ haue power to inquire therof alwel, by othys of .xii. discrete psons, as by other due examinaciõ. And after ỳ same enhaunlinge of pzyce so by thẽ foũde that than they or two of them to haue power to redzesse it, & to limitte pryces conuenient, and the party beynge therof conuicte to forfait for euery boke by thẽ solde at such enhaunced pzice. iii.s. viii.d. The one halfe to the kynge, the other to the partye greued that wyl complaine vpon the same in maner afore rehersed. An.xxv. H.viii. capitulo.xv.

Bzasse laten and coper.

No person shal cõuey any laten, bzasse, or such myxed metal as panne metal, bzokẽ vessels & instrumẽtes or any suche metal shzosse, whyther it be myxed or clene, to any porte hauẽ place ple or crycke of this realme in any vessel or bote to be conueyed beyonde the see, vpon payne of the same, in whose hãdes so euer they be foũde, or the value of the same, the one halfe to the kynge, & the other to hym ỳ shal take or finde it. This acte to endure to the nexte parliament, An.xxi. H.viii. cap.x.

¶ The acte made in ỳ, xxi, yere of Henry the.viii. tonchinge the restraint of cariage of Bzasse Laten, & Coper out of this realme shall stande good & effectual vnto the last daye of the nexte parlyament. 28, H.8. cap.5.

Bzeaking of trewce.

Breking of trewce & safeconduittis and the abbetyng and receiuynge done in that case shalbe adiudged hie treason, And ther shalbe ordeined in euerye porte a lawful cõseruatoure which hath.xl.li. lãde a yere whiche shall haue auctorite by the kynges letters patentis & also by the admiralles commission to enquere of suche brechs vpõ the sea as the admiralles haue vsed, and that he may here and determine as the admiral, &c, saunge to the admyrall the determynatiõ of dethe of a man. And that of brekyng of trewce vpõ the sea ther shalbe such pzoces as

the admiral hathe vsed, and in the body of the lāde also except the .v. portis. And he shall enquyre by the folke of the countre and fraunchise of the same porte. &c. and to make prooces agaynste suche endites by capias & exigent aswel in the countie where the inditement is not, as in ꝑ countie where the indirement is taken. And the wrytys shal haue daye by a moneth at ꝑ leest. And that two mē of lawe shā be assocyate to hym to make deliuerance of thē that be indited for felonyes done in countries out of the see, aswell at the kynges suyte as at the partyes, suynge the fraunchise of the .v. portes. And the saide conseruatours & two mē of lawe afore sayde shalbe sworne that they shal take no fee nor rewarde of no mā but of ꝑ kynge And euery conseruatour shal take of ꝑ kynge .xl.li. by the yere. And suche conseruatours shalbe made in the .v. portes by the kynges patent & by commission of ꝑ wardeyn of the .v. portes, whiche cōseruatours shal haue auctorite within the .v portes as before is sayde. And they shall make relacion to the kynge yf any procure to do ayenste the saide statute. And the saide conseruatours shal haue a seale ordeyned by the kynge. &c. And se the statute for many thynges be here omitted. A.ii.H.v.ca.xi And after this statute was put in suspence for .vii. yere An xiii. H.vi. cap. vltimo. And after it was put in suspence tyl the next parliament. An.xx.H.vi cap xi.

2 ¶ The Chauncellour of Englande callinge to hym one of ꝑ chefe Judges shal determine brekyng of trewes and safeconduites vpon a certaine forme to endure for .v. yeres. An.xxix H vi.cap.ii.

3 ¶ All actes and statutes made before the .iiii. daye of Marche the fyrst yere of .E. the .iiii. & not repealid against brekers of amitees, leagis, trewce or safe cōdites be cōfirmed. And ꝑ the same statutes shalbe put in executiō according to ꝑ tenour therof, notwithstādinge any graūt or cōfirmatiō by acte of parliamēt or other wise made to ꝑ cōtrary. A.xiii. E.4 cap.iiii. But the statute of A.ii.H.v made against such offenders is excepte out of this statute.

¶ Loke more for brekynge of trewce. Marke.i.

Bretons

Wytons not made denisins shalbe voyded out of ꝑ realme vpon paine of forfeyture of lyfe & membr. An.iii.H.v.statuto ii.cap.iii. But it semethe ꝑ this statu. was of effecte but for a certaine tyme. See the statute.

Wrydges.

Other villaine nor fremam shalbe distreined to make wrydges nor bākes. But thei whiche of olde tyme were wont to do it. Magna carta cap.xv.

All wrytes wrought by the wardens of the wrydge of Rochester & theyr successours or against them shalbe maintenable by ꝑ lawe. And the wrytes shall not be abatyd by theyr dethes or discharged An.ix.H.v.cap.xi.

The Chauncellour or keper of ꝑ kinges great seale may accordinge to ꝑ olde vsage assigne.ii.iii or.iiii. persons of the paryshe of Stanes to receive the toll & custome of cartes and horses laden with merchaundise or other stuffe caried ouer ꝑ wrydge of Stanes. And also of barges that go vnder it to be applyed vpon the sayde wrydge & the waye there, & they yerely to yelde accompt to the chaūceller or other by hym assigned betwene Whythelmas & the feest of all saintes. And all letters patētis made by ꝑ kinge or here after to be made for the gatherynges therof to be voyde. Anno primo Hen.viii.cap.ix.

Be it enacted that ꝑ Justices of peas in euery shyre franchise or borough, or.iiii. of thē at the leest, whereof one to be of the quorū, haue power to inquere, here, and determyn in ꝑ general sessiōs of all anoyāces, of wrydgys broken in hye wayes, and to make such processe & paine againe thē that shulde amende them, as the Justices of kinges benche vse to do, or as it shal seme by theyr discretiō to be necessary for the spedy amendinge of suche wrydgys. And yf any wrydgis so decayed be without any shire or towne corporate, where it can not be knowē who ought to amēde the same, ꝑ thā they shalbe made by the inhabytaūts of ꝑ shyre or riddinge wherein those wrydgis be. And yf within any suche cyte or towne then by the inhabytaūces of ꝑ same cyte or towne. And yf part of those

wrydgys

Bzydgys be within one shyre, cyte, or towne or ryddinge, or within ꝑ limitis therof, & parte within another, ꝑ the inhabitantes of such shyres, riddinges, cyties or townes shalbe charged to amende suche parte of those bzidgys as shall be within theyr lymyttys.

And also in euery suche place where it can not be knowe who ought to amende such bzidgis, ꝑ Justices of peace within such shyre, ryddinge, cyte & towne or .iiii. of them at ꝑ leest, wherof one to be of the quozum, haue power to cal before thē the constables or .ii. of ꝑ moost honest inhabitauntes by theyr discrecion, of euery towne & pysshe beinge within suche shyre, ryddynge, cyte or towne where suche bzidgis be, & at theyr apperaunce the sayde Justices by the assent of the saide cōstables or inhabytauntes haue power to set & tax euery inhabytaunt, in any suche cite towne or paryshe to suche summe as they shal thinke cōuenient. After whiche tax so set, ꝑ sayde Justyce shall cause ꝑ namys of euery person so by thē taxed to be writtin in a roll indentid, & shall also make .ii. collectours of euery hūdzed, whiche collectours receiuing one parte of the saide rol indented vnder ꝑ saide Justices seales, shal haue power to gather and receyue al summes of money therin receyued, & to distreine suche inhabytaūtes as shalbe taxed and refuseth payment therof, & such distres to sell, & of the sale therof to retayne all the money taxed & the ouerplus to delyuer to ꝑ owner of ꝑ distres. And the sayde Justices to appoint .ii. surueyours to euery decayed bzidge repayzed & amended as oft as nede shall require, to whose hādes ꝑ collectours shal paye all suche summys of money by thē receiued. And ꝑ ꝑ saide collectours & surueyours & theyr executours and administratours, shal make trewe accounte to the Justices of peace of the shyre, ryddinge, cyte or towne wherin they shalbe appointed collectours & surueyours or to .iiii. of thē whereof one to be of the quozum, of all receites and expenses of the saide summys of money.

And yf they refuse so to do, thē ꝑ sayde Justices to haue power to make pzocesse against thē by attachemēt vnder

theyr

theyr seales, retornable at ỳ generall sessions of ỳ peace. And if they appere, thã to cõpell thẽ to accoũte. And yf they refuse so to do than to commit them to warde tyll they haue made a true accoũnt. And where any brydgis be in any shyre, riddinge, cytie or town, & the persons inhabitantes bodyes politike landes & tenementes which be chargeable to thamẽdinge of the sayde brydges be in another shyre, ridding, or out of ỳ sayd cities or townes than the Justices of peace of suche shire riddinge citie or towne where suche brydges be, haue power to inquere of suche anoysauns, and yf the anoysauns be presented, to make presse in euery shyre within this realme against all suche as ought to amẽde the saide brydges & further to do as they myght yf ỳ sayde persons were within such shyre, riddinge cytie or towne where the saide anoysaũs is. Prouyded that thys acte be not preiudiciall to ỳ liberties of the .v. portes or mẽbres of ỳ same. And for anoyauns of brydgys within the .v. portes it is enacted ỳ the mayres & bailyffes elected & the iuratis of the same .v. portes haue power to inquere & determine all suche anoysans of brydgys within the same as ỳ Justices of peas may do in other shyres. And it is further enacted ỳ ỳ Justices of peace or .iiii. of thẽ haue power to allowe all costis & charges to the surueyours & collectours as they shall thynke conuenient. And ỳ the hye ways nerte adioyning to thẽdes of any brydgys by the space of .iii. L. fote, be repayred and amended as oft as nede shall requyre, & ỳ the Justices of peace of euery shyre fraunchyse, cyte, or borough or .iiii. of thẽ, wherof one to be of the quorum haue power to enquere of suche anoyaũces of hye ways and to do in euery thynge therin as they myght do for repairynge of brydgys by the auctorite of this present acte. xxii. Hen. viii. cap. v.

Brooderers

Brooderers shal not worke wh golde nor syluer mingled wh late of Spaine vpon payne of forfeiture, A. ii. H. vi. cap. xi, to endure for tyme past.

Brickers

Brokers.

Brokers makinge vnlawfull bargins & chevysaun-
ces with vsurie þ shalbe vsed, and yf he be founde
defective by þ mayre or other officer wher þ bargains be
vsed he shal forfet. xx.li. euery tyme & haue halfe a yeres
imprisonmẽt & be put on the pillory. And he þ will sue it
by accion of det shall haue the one halfe & the kynge the
other halfe where nother protection nor essoin shall lye.
The.3.yere of.H. viii.cap.6. Inquere well yf this article
of brokers be repelled by the statute of.An.xi.H.7.cap.8.
as the punishement of vsury is, se the statute there.

Bullyon and plate.

Loke for bullion & plate, plate, Lunage.3. Finours
1. in the title of golde & syluer & þ title of smythes,
Marchantes.27.money.11.12.24.25.& 26. serchours.1.2.
staple.33.37.44.E.46.and wolle.2.

Burgoyt.

No person dwellynge within.v.myle of þ towne of
Burgoyt, shal sel out of þ market of þ same towne
any hẽpe growinge within þ saide.v.miles, vpon
paine of forfeiture of þ saide hẽpe so solde. Also þ no-
tions other thã inhabitauntes of the same towne after
Easter nexte cõmynge, shall make any cables, halsers,
ropes, traces, holters, or any other tacle made of hẽpe in
any other place within þ saide.v.mile, other thã for his
owne vse, vpon paine of forfeture of þ same, þ one half
to the kinge, & the other to hym that will sue by action of
det byll or informacion, where in nother wager of law
essoyn nor protectiõ shall be alowed. Prouided þ xx.li.
weight shalbe accoũted to the stone. This acte to endure
to the nexte parliament. An.xxi.H. viii.cap.xii.

Butter and Chese.

Butter & chese shalbe caried out of the realme to e-
very place, as wel as to the staple by the lycence of
the chauncellour after his discretion vnder the kinges
seale. An.iii H.vi.cap.iiii.

Euery man maye carie butter and chese to what
place

place he wyll of the kynges ample payenge the custome therof ꝛc. But it is prouided that the kynge may restraine them at his pleasure. An.xviii.Hen.vi.cap.iii.

Buggory

Buggory cõmytted w̃ mankynde or beaste from hẽlfort shalbe aduiuged felony. And the offendours beinge therof cõuicte, shal suffer suche paynes in bodies & goodes or lãdes & tenemẽtes as felõs haue be accustomed to do at ỹ cmõ lawe. And Justices of peace shal haue auctorite within ỹ limites of theyr iurisdictiõ to here & determine the sayde offence, as they vse to do in other cases of felony. This acte to endure tyll ỹ laste daye of the nexte parliament. An.xxv.H.viii.cap.vi.

The statute of Buggorie and euery clause therin cõteyned shall be good and effectuall vnto the laste day of the nexte parliament. 28. Hen.viii.cap.6.

Buttys

Loke for buttys. Bowes and Bowstaues. 6.5.

Cables.

See of Cables in the tytle of Burgorte.

Caleys.

Patentys made of the kinges landes & reuenewes in Caleys & the marches of the same shall be voyde, & the reuenewes shalbe taken in the kynges hãdes, and pute vpõ ỹ sustenynge of paymẽtes & charges of Caleys & ỹ marches as it was ordeined in the tyme of E.iii. and R. the ii. An.i.Hen.v.cap.9.

Inhabytaũtis of Caleys shal bye beyõde the see no merchandyse of the staple vpon paine of forfeyture. An. viii.H.vi.cap.ix.

All maner of shyppys accustomed to come out of Englande to Caleys (except fyshers boyts) shal carry in their theyr lestage of good stones for the reparacion of ỹ peeres, & of the place called Paradise vpon paine of.iii. li. for euery tõne weyght as the sayd shyppys were wont to kynge. And ỹ euery shyp shall pay for his entre.iiii.d.

For

For ꝑ whiche he may lawfully tary there .4. dayes. And ꝑ he tary lenger he shal pay for euery day & nyght .i. d. and for a daye ob. and for the nyght, ob. And that none fall̃e any corde or Cable at Paradise nor the wharte vpon paine of .xl. d. And ꝑ treasorer shal receyue ꝑ paines & by vyew of the controller shal make the payments as nede shalbe. An. xxi. R. ii. And after al ꝑ statutes made in ꝑ saide .xxi. yere of .R. ii. were repelyd. And i H. iiii. But this estature was after cõfyrmed .s. An. x. H. vi. cap. v.

4 ¶ The treasorer and the vitailer of Caleys shall account euery secõde yere for the yere ꝑcedẽt vpon paine of c. li. wherof he ꝑ wyll sue shall haue the moyte. A. xxi. H. vi. at the parliament of Redynge.

This statute is not in the comon bokes of statutys, but in the kynges treasory.

5 ¶ If a man be seased of any landes in Caleys for the whiche he shulde do any seruice for the saluacion of the same towne as watche or other seruice, & ꝑ he cesse of his seruice by a yere & a daye, the lande shalbe sealyd in the kynges handes by the treasorer of Caleys and he shall do the seruice, and ꝑ the kynge commyt the lande to another the other shall do it, and he cesse therof the lande shalbe also sealyd again and so from tyme to tyme. And ꝑ the treasorer do not the seruice whan he hath the landes in his handes, he shal forfet the double value of the seruice to the king if the lãde be sufficient to do the seruyces. A. 9. H. 7. cap. xvi.

6 ¶ A statute ꝑ was made. A. iiii. H. vii. that no inhabytaunt in Caleys nor in the merches shalbe attorney or factour within Caleys or the marches to any marchaunt of the staple is repelyd. Anno xix. H. vii. cap. xvii.

¶ Loke for recoguysañce made at Caleys execucion &c. Also loke for Caleis Dict. 5. shepe. 4. shippes. 3 ꝓtectiõ. 7. staple. 40. and worshed. e.

Calues.

No ꝑsõ fro ꝑ fyrste daie of Januarie, in ꝑ yere of our lorde. M. D. xxx. duringe. iii. yere shall kyll or

cause

anle to be kylyd to be ſolde or putte to ſale hole or by
retaile any maner ſuchynge calfe, whiche ſhalbe calued
betwene the ſayde fyrſt daye of Januarie & the fyrſt daye
of Maye in any of the ſaide thre yeres, vpon paine of.vi.
.viii.d. for euery calfe ſo kylyd and put to ſale, the one
halfe therof to be to ꝑ vſe of the kynge, & the other halfe
to hym ꝑ wyll ſue by bylle accyon of debt or informacion,
wherin no wager of lawe eſſoyn nor ꝓtection ſhall be
allowed. Prouided that euery lorde marcher haue the
ꝓfeytes and aduauntages onely, of euery ſuche offender
within theyr ſeignories, liberties, & fraunchiſes royall.
In.xi. Hen. viii. cap. ℟.

¶ The acte of kylynge of calues made in the.xxi. yere
of Henry the.8. is cõfirmed & renewed for.iii. yeres lon-
ger. And therto is further enacted ꝑ the Juſtices of pea-
ce within the lymytes of theyr cõmiſſion haue auctorite
by force of this acte at theyr generall ſeſſions to enquere
& determine the ꝓmyſſes of the forſayde acte as well
by informacyon and preſentment as by bylle or playnt
wherin no wager of lawe eſſon nor ꝓtectiõ to lye. In.
xiii. Henrici. viii. cap. vii.

where as in the.xxi. yere of kynge Henry the. viii. there
was a good acte made cõcernig killinge of calues, which
was deuiſed to the entent ꝑ calues ones weyned ſhulde
not haue bẽ kylled before thei were mete for beſe wherby
there myght haue growen greate plentie of beſes and at
more maner ꝓyces, yet neuertheles diuers perſons vſe
tyns the makynge of ꝑ ſame acte, to kyl yõge beſtes cal-
led weinlynge, called ſteres bullockes & hekfers of one or
two yere olde or lyttel more, by meanes wherof a great
part of ꝑ benefite ꝑ ellis ſhuld haue followed ꝑ ſayd acte
hath bẽ voide. It is therfore ordeined, ꝑ no perſon inha-
bitinge in this realme or wales or marches of the ſame,
shall frõ the natyuite of ſaynt Johñ Baptiſte nexte cõ-
mynge, kyll any maner weinlinge a boue ſalde vnder the
age of two yeres, to ſell to any ꝑſone hole or by retaile
vpõ paine of.6.s.8.d. for euery of the ſayde weynliges,
the one halfe to the kynge, & the other to the partie that

wyll

wyll sue for the same, by byll accyō of dette or infoꝛmacyō in any of ꝑ kinges courtes, wherin no wager of law essoyne noꝛ ꝓtection to lye.

¶ Prouided ꝑ euery foꝛde-marcher haue ꝑ foꝛfeytures and auauntages onely within their seigneuries, liberties and fraunchyes royall.

¶ And be it also enacted ꝑ the iustices of peace of euery shyre within the lymites of theyr commission haue auctoꝛite at theyr generall sessyōs, to enquire & determine the ꝓmisses, as well by infoꝛmacion and ꝓsentement as by byll oꝛ plainte, wherin no wager of law essoyne noꝛ ꝓtection to lye. This acte to endure to ꝑ next parliament. A. xxiiii. H. viii. cap. ix.

2 The acte made in the. xxi yere of K. Hen. the. viii. against kyllinge of calues and weynlinges vnder the age of two yeres, shall stande good and effectual vnto the last day of the nexte parlyament. 28. H. 8. cap. 8.

Captayns

If a man be retained to serue ꝑ kynge in his warre the couenauntes shalbe put in wꝛytinge and sent to ꝑ escheker. And they and theyr executours & ladꝛe holden shal haue ꝑ allowaūce vpō the account. And yf after any repeale be made of such retreinige, ꝑ same repeale shall also be sent in to ꝑ escheker. &c. And yf there be surplusage they shal haue allowaūce vpon suche couenauntes without any other warrāt. &c. And it shalbe payd to them by the treꝛoꝛer and chāberlayns by the certificat of ꝑ same escheker. 5 R 2. cap 10.

¶ Loke moꝛe foꝛ captayns, Souldyars. 1. and 3.

Carlyle

Loke foꝛ Carlyle. Calyle. 21. and Berwyke. 3.

Castell and castell garde.

No constable oꝛ his baily shall take coꝛne oꝛ other castell of any ꝑ is not of ꝑ towne where the castell is erecte he pay foꝛ it by and by. And yf he take it in the same towne, he shall paye foꝛ it within. xl. dayes. Mag. Cur. cap. xviii. and. W. 1. cap. vii.

Loke

¶ Loke moze of castell garde. Distres.l.x. Douer.i.

Cause to remoue plee

¶ Loke foz cause to remoue plee. Repleuyn.3.

Centence

¶ Loke foz sentẽce in the title sentẽcia lata super cartã

Certifycacyon.

If the baylyfe in assyse plede any recozde, ꝑ takinge of thassyse shall not therfoze be deferred. But if the lozde of the same bayly afterwarde shewe before the Justyres that the assise passid a nother time betwen the.pc. there shalbe a writ to make the recozde to come. And whã the Justice se it and that ꝑ recozde shulde haue pzeuailed before iudgement and ꝑ pleintife shuld haue be excluded fro̅ his acciõ, anone they shal cause the partie to be warned to appere at a daye at whiche day ꝑ defendant shall haue again his seasin and damagis double that he payd, & the other shalbe ponished by pzinsonmẽt after the dyscrecion of the Justice. Likewyse shalbe if the defendant gayns whom the recouerie was had by defaute, shewe a quitaũce oz a dede wherupon the iury were not examyned by ii.cap.xxv. Loke well the statute at length.

¶ Loke moze foz certification of assise. Assyse.8.x.6.

Certificate of recozde.

Loke howe an indytement befoze the cozoner oz shyryffe in hys tozne shalbe certifyed. Recozde. 9. And howe a recognisaunce of peace shalbe certyfied in iustice of peace 30 And howe an inquery of an escaye taken befoze Justice of peace shalbe certifyed. Escaye.3, Also loke foz certificate shyryffes.22.

Cessauit.

If a man let landes to ferme oz to kinde estouers in vytell oz vesture, which amounteth to ꝑ fourth parte of the value of the lande, and he suffre ꝑ lande to lye vere he without manurynge, so that a man can fynde no issues by two yere without yeldege of ꝑ ferme oz whout

doynge that, that is cõteined in the dede or wrytting, it
ordeined that after the two yere, the cessour shall haue
wrytte to demaũde the lãde. And yf the tenaunt come b
fore iudgemẽt giuen and tende the arerages and the d
mages, & fynde surety as the courte shal see to gyue that
that is conteined in the writtinge of leses, he shal retain
the lãde. And yf he abide tyl it be recouered by iudgemẽ
he shalbe excludid of the remenaunt Glocester. cap, tiu.

2 ¶ where in the statute of Glocester it is cõteined that
yf any let lãde to a nother yeldinge the value of ꝑ fourt
parte of the tenemẽtes. ꝛc. he that letteth may haue aft
that the payment is surseasid. ꝛc. a wryt to demaunde th
tenementes in fee: ¶ In the same maner it is agreed that
any witholde frõ the lorde his seruice dew & accustomp
by two yeres, the lorde shall haue a wryt of cessauit & th
wryt is expressid in the statute. ꝛc. & that ꝑ i case and in
cessauit of fee ferme, there shalbe a wryt of entre for th
heyre of the demaundant vpõ the heyre of the tenaunt,
vpon them to whome the same tenemẽt was alyenyd. w
ii. cap. xxi.

3 ¶ And yf peraduẽture a tenemẽt be gyuen for a chan
tery of a lyght or refresshynge of poore folke, or other a
mis to be susteined & it be not alyened but the same al
mis withdrawẽ by. ii. yere ꝑ donour or his heyre shal ha
an actiõ to alke ꝑ same tenemẽt so gyuen as it is sayde
the statute of Glocester of landes let to fee ferme to b
and to yelde the. iiii. parte of the value of the lande or th
more parte wch. ii. capitulo. xl.

Chaleng

¶ If a mã chalẽge a iurrour for the kynge he shal she
cause by and by, whiche shalbe tried maintenaunt b
the discreciõ of the iustice. And yf he shewe no such cause
or that the cause be tryed agaynst hym the inquest shalb
taken mayntenãt. Statuto de inquisitione calumniand
ꝓr rege. xxxiii. E. i.

2 ¶ No inditour shalbe put in a quest vpõ the delyu
ernce of ꝑ inditours of trespas or felony. An. xxv. E. i
cap.

cap.iii.de proditione.

¶ A chalenge to a iurrour for that, that he may not dispende.xl.s.is good.ii.H.v.cap.iii.And note wel þ this chalenge is good in ple or deth of man & euery actiõ real, and also in personal, yf the det or damage amounte to. xl.marke.

¶ If any that hath dwelled at the stewes be returned in any panel by the shyrysse or baylysse of the counte of Surrey, or by any minister before the stewarde and marshal of the kynges house that alwel for the kynge as for the partie he shalbe challenged & the a challẽge is perẽptorye.xi.H.vi.cap.i.

¶ Ryens deins le garde shal not be admitted for chalenge in London.In.viii.cap.iiii.

¶ Loke more for chalenge Wortmayn.f.

¶ The acte made in the.xxv.yere of Henry the.8.cõcerninge felõs standinge muet, or chalẽgynge peremptorie aboue a certayne nombre shalbe in full strengthe vnto the laste daye of the nexte parliamẽt. And it is further enacted þ clarkes within holy orders shalbe vnder the paynes limitted in the sayde estatute.20.H.8.cap.i.

Champertye.

NOne of the kynges ministers shal maintaine any plee in the kynges courte of lãdes tenementes or other kynges for to haue parte therof or other pfit by a couenaunte made betwene them. And he that dothe it shalbe punished at the kynges pleasure.w.i.cap.xxv.

¶ None of the kynges clarkes nor the iustices shal resyue frõ henceforth the plentement of a churche wherof lee or debate is in the kynges courte vpon paine to lose s office for a yere.w.i.cap.xxviii.

¶ Chauncellour, tresorer nor iustice nor none of the nges coũsel, nor none of any of the kynges courtes nor the kynges house clarke nor lay man shall not receiue a urche nor auowson of a churche nor lande nor tenemẽt fee by gyfte or byenge, nor to chãpartie nor ĩother maer while þ thig is ĩ plee before vs or any of our ministers.

Noꝛ no reward shalbe takē by hym noꝛ other by any pꝛo
myse made, and he ꝑ doth it shalbe ponyshed at ꝑ kinges
pleasure as well he that purchaseth as he ꝑ doth it w.ii.
capitulo vltimo.

4 ¶ Because the kynge hath pꝛohibite that none of
his mynisters shall take plee to champartye, and others
mynistres be not therto bound, the kynge wyll that no mi
nister noꝛ other, foꝛ to haue any part of the thing that is
plee, shal take the beſynes of the plee oꝛ suit, ꝓ none vpō
that couenaunt let his ryght to a nother, and if he do and
therofbe attaynt, the taker shal foꝛfet to the king of his
goodes and landes as muche as such takynge did amoūt,
and he that wyll sew foꝛ the kinge, shalbe receiued to su
before the iustyce before whome the plee was. ꝛc. But in
this it is not to be vnderstande, that a man may haue no
cōsel of pleders and of wyse folke foꝛ his rewardes no
of his nexte frendes. Articuli super cartas cap. i.

5 ¶ Champartours be they that moue plees foꝛ other
oꝛ cause them to be moued and sue them with theyꝛ owne
costys to champarty oꝛ to haue part of the gayne therof.
Statuto de conspiratoꝛibus in fine. But it is not ther
some bokes.

6 ¶ All they that shalbe attaynted foꝛ taking of suche
and bargains to champartye, ꝓ they that assent shal hau
viii. yeres imꝓisonment, and that not withstanding the
shall make fyne at the kynges pleasure. Sta de Champar
ty made at Berwyke. Anno. xx. E. i.

Chapleyns.

NO seculer man shal paie moꝛe than .v. marke to
yerely chapleyne in money oꝛ other thynges to th
value and yf suche a chapleyne be retayned to be at his
ble, he shal pay hym but. ii. marke foꝛ his gowne and oth
necessaryes his table to be accomptyd at. xl. s. ꝓ yf he
the contrari he shall pay to the kynge fully as much as
paieth to the chaplein. A. xxvi. E. iii. cap. viii. And diuꝛ
good oꝛdinauncys made by the archebishop ꝓ ꝑ clergy
sernig chapleins be rehersed i ꝑ same sta. therfoꝛ loke th

yer

2. ¶ Yerely chapleyns shal not take for their yerely wages hooly but .viii. markys. For parysshe prestis aboue viii. markys yf it be not by the licence of the ordynarye, so that the hole some with the licēce passe not .ix. marks. 23 H.vi. statuto .ii. cap. ii.

¶ Chappyters & congregacions.

¶ Loke therof Laborers .ii. and Mason .i.

Charter of pardon.

IF a man flee nother by mysauenture or in defendyng hym selfe, the kynge may shewe him grace yf he lyste. Glocester. cap. ix.

2 ¶ Charter of pardon shal not be grauntid but where the kinge may do it by his othe. s. where a man fleeth a nother in defendynge him selfe or by misfortune. An. ii. E iii. ca. ii. And it is confirmed. A. iiii. ca. xii. & A. x. E. iii. ca. iii.

3 ¶ No charter of pardon shālbe grauted where a mā is outlawed for the kinges fine, yf the chauncellour be not assuryd that gree is made to the pleyntife of damagys. And wher a man is outlawed at the suit of the partie by proces, no charter shalbe grauted before he yelde him self to prison before the Justyce wher the recorde is. And þ the Justyce shall awarde scire facias to the parte pleintyfe, & if he come he shall plede vpō þ original as though no vtlary were. And yf he be warnyd and come not, the charter shalbe alowyd. And it is to be vnderstandid þ al suche charters be of the kinges grace as they haue ben before. A. v. E. iii. ca. xii. Loke in þ tytle of Oyer & terminer. & of charter of pardō of thē that be outlawid before thē.

4 ¶ He that hath a charter of pardon of felonye shall vnderswerte of his good aberyng before the shyryfe and coroners where þ felony was done within thre monethes after the makynge of the charter by .vi. men which shalbe sealyd and recognid in the chauncery within thre weks after thre monethes or ellys the charter shalbe voide. And if he be not of good aberynge afterward, þ charter shalbe voyde. A. x. E. iii. cap. vltimo.

5 ¶ The statute of An. ii. E. iii. cap. 2. þ no charter shalbe

grauntid, but where the kynge may do it by his othe, is cõfirmid. And further it is enacted that a charter graunted to the contrarye shalbe voyde. An. xiiii. E. iii. cap. xiiii.

6 A charter of pardon of felony, shall contayne the suggestyon and the name of hym that made the suggestion, & the iustice before whome such charters be alledgyd. &c. shal inquere of the suggestiõ, and yf it be founde falle, y charter shalbe disalowyd. xxvii. E. iii. cap. ii.

7 Edwarde the thyrde made a general pardon the. xiiii yere of his reygne, and a nother the. l. yere of his age, and the. xxvi. yere of his reygne. And he made another the. l. yere of his reygne. As appereth in the same. l. yere.

8 A charter of pardon shal not be allowed for murder of a man slayne by lyenge in awayte or assaut, malyce before, through treason or rauishynge of a woman, yf it be not specified in y same, & yf a charter of the deth of a mã be alledged before what so euer iudge makynge no mencion of the premysses, the same Iustice by a good inquest of the veisnew wher the deed man was slaine shal inquere of the premisses, and yf they fynde that he was murdered by awayte vt supra, the charter shalbe disalowed. xiii. R. ii. statuto. ii. cap. i. And great penalties be there made against thẽ at whose prayer suche charter of the deth of a man slayne by a wayte. &c is obteynid. And therr name shalbe endosid vpon the byl. And none shal present suche byll to the kynge, but the onely chãberlayne or vnder chãberlaine vpõ great payne ther limitted. But al this lasse of penalties is repellid. A. xvi. R. ii. cap. vi. And therfor the sayde penalties be not writtenhere.

9 The name of hym that suyth a charter for an appryouour shalbe put in the same, and he shall paye. C. li. to the kynge yf the other become a theef afterwarde. v. H. iiii. capitulo. ii.

10 The kynge pardoneth all the clargye for one subsidy graunted to hym for all the felonie and rapys done by them, and therupon euery of them shall haue a writ for their discharge without any charter. 29. H. vi. cap. vi.

11 Note well the pardon of the kynge, E. the. iiii. in

this

his viage beionde the see.&c.xii.E.iiii.cap.i.&.cap.ii.

12 Also the pardon of.H.the.iiii.A.i.H.iiii.ca. vltimo.

Note well the pardon of.H.the v.A.iiii.H.v.cap.viii.

13 Note well the pardon of the kynge.H.the.vii. as to the that toke theyr quarell when he came into Englãde to take the corone.i.Hen.vii.cap.vi.

14 That letters patentes of the kynges pardon conteined in a byll signed with his hande be alowed in all courtes without any writ of alowance, payinge suche fees as the kinge & his counsell wyll assygne Anno.v.H. viii.cap.vltimo.

15 Note well the pardons of the kinge.H.the.8.A.7. H.viii.cap.viii.&.A.xv.H.viii.statuto per se.

16 Note well a pardon of kinge.H.the.viii.A.xxi.H. viii.ca.i.Loke moze for the kinges charter in the tytle of graunt of the kynge and in the tytle of patentes.

Clarkes of the sygnet.

ALL grauntes & writtynges to be made by ꝑ kynge vnder his sygne to passe vnder the great seale of Englãde Irelãde duchie,of Lãcaster, or any Countie palãtine,or Principalyte of wales or by prꝛocesse out of the chequer after ꝑ.xv.daye of Aprꝛyll in the.xxvii.yere of this kynges reynge.And all maner of writinges whiche ꝑ maister of ꝑ wardes,generall Surueiours of ꝑ kinges lãdes,or any other officer made,or here after to be made. by acte of parliamente or by the kynges graunte before they passe vnder any of the saide seales shalbe fyrst delyuered to the kynges prꝛincipal Secretary,or to any of the clarkes of the kynges sygnet who by warrant of ꝑ same within viii.dayes after(onles he haue knoweledge of ꝑ kynges pleasure to the cõtrary) may in ꝑ kynges name make letters of warrãty subscribed wꝑ his owne hande & sealed wꝑ the kynges signet to the Lorde keper of the prꝛeuie seale for further prꝛocesse to be made therin.And vpõ due examinacion had by ꝑ saide Lorde keper, therupon he may within ꝑ same spãce (onelesse he knowe ꝑ kinges pleasure to the contrary)by warrãt of the same make to

the ſaid Lord other letters of like warrantye ſubſcribed with his name to the Lord Chauncellour of Englande Lorde keper of the greate ſeale. Chaūcellour of ꝑ duchy Chauncellour of Irelande. Creſozer & Chamberlaine of theſchequer Chamberlaine of the counties palantine of wales, or other officers for bzeues patēt or cloſed or other pzoceſſe to be wzyttē & ſealed with the ſeale remaininge with them.

¶ And that none pzocure any wzyttynge or warrant contrary to thys ozder, vpon paine to forfaite .x. li. for euery of them paſſinge otherwiſe the one halfe to the king, and the other to the partye, wherin. ꝛc.

¶ And euery of the ſaide clarkes which ſhal pzocure any ſuche warrant, ſhal receiue bothe the fees for the wzitynge and for the ſeale, which fees he ſhal deliuer to one of the ſayd clarkes vpō a bil of his hande within thze monethes nexte folowinge vpon paine of .x. li. as often as he ſhall offende.

¶ Pzouided that this acte be not pzeiudicial to ꝑ Lorde treaſozer for ſuch warrātes as he may directe out to any for the makinge of the kynges letters patentes for any thynge touchynge his office, but that he and his clarkes maye do in all thinges as largely, as they dyd before the makynge of this acte.

¶ Pzouyded that all leaſes of the kinges poſſeſſions within ꝑ duchye of Lancaſter graunted by the Chauncelour in the kynges name, maye paſſe vnder the ſeale of the ſayd duchye as here to fore hathe bene vſed.

¶ Pzouyded that all gyftes of offyces within the ſayd duchie (the yerely fees wherof amounte not aboue .ii. d. a day) may paſſe by the ſayd Chauncellour as here to fore hath ben vſed.

¶ And for certeyne of theyr fees it is enacted ꝑ for wrytynge of a warrante vpon a bylofaſſe the rewarde of the clarke ſhalbe,

For the gyfte of an office.

For a pencion, annuite, or wages.

For a ſpeciall liuerye, or other perpetuyte. vi. s. viii. d.

For

for a Lõge delyze, royall aſſent, reſtitucion of tẽpozal-
es, donatiues, aduocacions, preſentations or other ma-
er eccleſiaſtycall. iii.s.iiii.d.
for euery warrant vpon a placarde, licence, pardon, or
hyrykes rewarde. ii.s.
for a warrant vpon a denyzyn. iii.s.iiii.d.
for the kepyng of an Ideote. xx.d.
for kepynge of a warde. iii.s.iiii.d.
n that no clarke take any fees aboue this lymitacion,
põ paine to forfaite.x.li. for offẽdynge cõtrary to this
te, ẏ one halfe to the kynge, ẏ other to hym ẏ wyll ſue.
Prouyded ẏ the lord Chaũcellour of Englãde maye
e his diſcretion in ſpedinge any thynge by the greate
ale without payeng ought for the greate ſeale, ſygnes,
pzeny ſeale, as neceſſite ſhall require ꝑ all clarkes wyz-
nge by his commaundement to be diſcharged of ẏ pe-
alties exprẽſſed in this acte.
And this acte ſhall extende to the court of augmenta-
ons to bynde all officers, theyr clarkes and miniſters,
thobſeruacion hereof for all leaſſes and grauntes ẏ
all paſſe the greate ſeale of the ſame courte.
Prouided ẏ this acte be not preiudiciall to any whom
kynge ſhal appoynte to procure any thynge to be ſealed
any of his ſeales, but ẏ they may ſeale, wzytte, deliuer
procure the ſame without warrant, or payeng of fees
ẏ ſame, ſo ẏ theyr names be entred in the clarke of the
napers bone thus. Per. A. B. ad mandatum dñi regis.
Prouided ẏ this acte be not preiudicial to any whiche
al haue the grãte of any the kinges fermes to be ſea-
d wt any of his ſeales, the yerely rent wherof amoun-
th not to. vi.li.xiii.s.iiii.d. but ẏ aſwell they as al offi-
ers and clarkes maye procure, ſeale, wzytte ꝑ delyuer
ithout payng of any maner fees for the ſame. 27. H. 8.
pitulo. ii.

Chauncerie.

When ſo euer fro hẽs forth it happenethe in ẏ chan-
cery that in one caſe is founde a wzyt, and in like
caſe

case happenyng vnder one lawe & nedynge lyke remed
the clarkes of the chauncery shall agre in makynge
writt. &c. west. ii. cap. xviiii. in fine.

2 ¶ It is ordeyned that a man shall haue remedy in th
chauncery of the articles cõprysyd in the statute made
36. yere of Edwarde the. 3. of purueyours of the staple
and of chapleyns. & of diuers statutes without suyng
any other where for to haue remedy 3. xxxvi. E. 3. cap.

3 The chauncery shall folow the kynges courte. Articu
super cartas cap. v.

Loke for the clarke of the chauncery that forgetteh th
addicion in a wryt Addicion. i.

Loke more for chauncery in the tytle of clarkes of th
chañcery, conspiracy. i. Estretes. 2. Maympryse. 3. Mur
der. 2. And sub pena. i.

Chestershyre.

MEn of Chestershyre outlawed in other coũtres o
murder & felony donẽ other shyres, shal lose the
landes in Chestershyre to the prince, & theyr lãdes else
where to ỹ kynge or to other lordes. And outlawry or
exigẽt shalbe certified to the mynystres of Chestershyre
ỹ they maye make sealer. &c. & in the same maner yt they
be outlawed of trespas in other shyres, theyr goodes
shalbe forfet as is before saide of landes, and capias
ligatum awarded to the same mynysters of Chester. &c.
H. iiii. cap. xviii.

2 ¶ Administratours of Justice in the Coũty prylatine
of Chester shalbe at. ii. tymes of ỹ yere. s. Myghelmas
and Easter. xxxii. Henrici octaui Cap. xliii.

¶ Loke more of Chestershyre Conspyracy. 6. Lãcaster
2. and Iquery of company. 6. 7.

Churchyarde.

NO fayre or maket shalbe holden in churche yardes
Statuto winchester.

Loke more of churche yardes. Wortmayn. 6
Prohibicion. 6.

Ch

The Cyrographer shall take but .4. s. for his fine & yf he do the contrary he shal lose his office and be forjudged the courte, & haue a yere prisonment, and shal pay to ỹ party greued treble damage & the suite shalbe before ỹ iustice of the comon place. The .ii. yere of H. the .iii. cap. viii. Loke more for Cyrographer fines. C.

Clargie and clarkes.

NO spiritual person shalbe amercyd after his spiritual benefice, but after his laye fee, & after the quantite of his faut. Magna carta. cap. xiiii.

It is prouided that euery clarke that shalbe take for suspicioune of felony, and demaunded by his ordinaries shalbe delyuered thē after the priuilege of holy church yf he sue the apparell belongethe after the customes vsed before these dayes. w. i. ca. ii. And see ỹ ende of this chapiter in the tytle of purgacion.

Clarkes attendynge vpō the kynges belynes yf they do a faute, they shalbe corrected by theyr ordinarie as other be. But as touchyng ỹ relydes for ỹ tyme whyle they shal not be boundē. For it ought not to be said in prejudice of the lyberte of the churche ỹ that is foūde necessary for the kinge & the welth the publyke. Sta. vocato articuli cleric vi.

The benefite of the liberte of the churche shal not be denayd to an appellāt in due forme, as to a clarke demaūded by ỹ ordinary. Sta. vocato articuli cleri. ca. 14.

Because ỹ lay clarkes chapleyns monkes & other religious psons haue bene drawen & hāged by ỹ awarde and iudgement of seculer iustices in prejudyce of ỹ fraūchise of holy churhe, it is accorded that al clarkes as well relygyouse as secular which shalbe conuicte before iustice. &c. shall haue their clergy excepte in case of treason touchynge the kinge hym selfe or his maiesty. A. 25. E. Statuto, de cleri ca. 3. And ỹ clarke ỹ taketh their clargy before iustices, shal by & by be deliuered without beinge sente agayne to prison Eodem statuto. cap. iiii.

The wordes insidiatores viarum & depopulatores agrorum

agrozum, inditemẽtis, appeales oz arestemẽtis oz othe
empechementes shalbe voyde. But yf a man be indite
by wozdes of the same effecte he shall haue his clargye.
tiii. H. iiii. Capitulo. ii.

7 Clarkes whiche be not within ozders that haue ha
theyr clargie onys, yf they be arrayned afterwarde th
shal not haue theyr clargie. And clarkes arayned & con
uicted foz murder shalbe marked vpõ the lefte hãde vpõ
the bzawne of the thõbe w the signe of an. M. & foz a
other felonie i the same pleace w a. L. & thole markes t
be don by the gayllour in the pzesence of the iustice be
foze he be delinered to the ozdinarie. Pzouided þ yf an
person at the secõde time þ he is araynyd demaunde hi
clargye because he is within ozders & hath not his le
ters redy noz the ozdinaries certificat, than the iustice
shal gyue a daye by theyr discreciõ to hĩ to bzinge in hi
letters oz certificat, & yf he fayle therof at the daye to
put from his clargie. An. iiii. H. vii. cap. xiii.

8 If any laye person here after purpenlydly murde
theyr lozde, mayster oz souerayne, immediate þ they b
not admitted to theyr clargye. A. xii. H. vii. cap. vltimo.

9 No person conuicte by the lawe of petyt treson
murder, robbige of chnrche, chapelles oz other holy pl
ces oz foz robbyng any person in theyr dwellyng plac
(suche dweller, his wyfe, his childzen oz seruauntes th
beinge within and therby put in feare) oz foz robbinge
oz nere the hyghe wayes, oz foz wylfull burnynge
dwellynge house oz bernys wherin is any cozne; A
theyr accessozyes shalbe fron hẽsfozth admitted to the
clargye. Suche as be within hooly ozders þ is to say
subdeacon oz aboue, onely except, foz whom it is ozde
ned, þ yf any suche be conuicte foz suche offences bef
excepted and admitted to theyr clargye, and therof de
lyuered to thozdinarie, he shal make no purgacion b
remaine i pzison duringe his lyfe, except they do fin
ti. sufficient suerties euery of thẽ hauynge landes oz
ther hereditamẽtes of charter holde of enherytaunce t
þ yerely value of. xxvi. s. 8. d. oz els be wozth. xx. li. i m
usbl

hable subiectes eche of them to be bounde in .xx. li. & hym
selfe in .xl. li. by recognysance before .ii. iustices of ꝑ peace
within the same shyre where suche offens was cõmitted
wherof one of thẽ to be of the quorum, ꝑ suche conuycte
shalbe of good aberynge, whiche iustices shall certifye
euery suche recognisaunce in to the kynges benche wtin.
iii. monethes nexte after the takynge therof vpõ paine
of .C.s. for euery defaute. This acte to endure tyl ꝑ ende
of the nexte parlyament .xxiii. H. viii. cap. i.

¶ Loke more therof Felony. 7. Bigamy. 2. & Purgacion
ꝑ. 2. Also se of arest of clarkes. Arestes. 3. and. 4. And se
Conuocacyon. i. knyght. i. Houdears. 3. and. Tythys. i.

Clargye

Where as ꝑ clargye of this realme submittynge thẽ
selfe to the kynge haue ꝓmisyd, that they from
henseforth shall not attempte nor execute any ca-
nons nor constitucions without the kynges royall assent
to the same: And where dyuers of the sayde constitucions
& canons are thought to be ꝓiudiciall to the lawes of
ꝑ realme, & very onerous to ꝑ kynges subiectes, ꝑ saide
clargie hath besought the kynge ꝑ those canons and con-
stitucions may be committed to ꝑ examinacion of .xxxii.
persons, wherof .xvi. to be of the vpper, & nether house
of the parliament, and .xvi. to be of ꝑ clargye, all to be ap-
poynted by the kynge. And all suche lawes and canons,
as shalbe determyned by the saide .xxxii. or the more par-
te of them worthy to be abrogate, to be adnulled. And
suche as shalbe approued, to stãde in strẽgth, the kinges
assent fyrst had to ꝑ same, wherfore be it enacted ꝑ they
shall not put in execucion nor attempt any cõstitutions,
ordynaũces prouinciall, nor canons without the kynges
assent vpõ payne of euery of the sayde clargye doinge to
the contrary to suffre imprisonment, and to make fine at
the kynges wyll.

¶ And be it enacted, ꝑ the kynge shall haue power to as-
signe the saide .xxxii. persons, and yf any of them so assi-
gned dye before the full determynacion therof, than he
to name

to name other from tyme to tyme to supply ꝑ nombre
the sayde.xxxii.persons, & they to haue power to ve
the sayde canons & constitucions. And suche as ꝑ kyn
& the sayde.xxxii.or the more parte of them shall thy
worthy, to be kept and obeyd, so that ꝑ kynges assent
der his great seale be fyrste had to the same: and suche
they shall not approue, to be voyde.

¶ Prouided ꝑ no canons or constitucions shalbe put
execucyon whiche shalbe contrary to the kynges pre
gatiue or to the lawes or custome of this realme.

And be it further enacted, that frō the feast of Ea
in the yere of our Lorde. M. D. and. 34. none Appeal
shalbe prouoked or made out of this realme, or out
any of ꝑ kinges dominiōs to ꝑ bysshop of Rome in
matter beyng in contencion haynge theyr cōmencem
in any courtes within this realme, or within the kyng
dominion, but that all appeales what cause so euer th
concerne, shalbe made by the parties greuyd after suc
forme as is lymetted in causes of matrimonie tythes
oblacions by a statute made in the begynnyng of th
parliament.

And for lacke of Justice in any of the courtes of ꝑ a
chebisshops of this realme ꝑ partie greuid to appeal
ꝑ kinges magestie in his courte of chauncery. And by
euery suche appeale a cōmission to be directed vnder th
greate seale to suche persons as ꝑ kynge shall name (b
as in appealys from the admirals courte) to here & d
termine the same causes, whiche cōmissioners so to b
appointed by the kinge, his heyres or successours sh
haue full power to determine euery suche appeale. A
no appeale to be had from the same commissioners.

And yf any after the saide feast of Easter sewe any a
peale to ꝑ saide bysshop of Rome or procure any proc
from ꝑ see of Rome to the derogacion of this acte, th
then they theyr aydours abbettours & counsellours, sh
incurre the daunger of the premunire.

Prouided ꝑ all appealys to be made from the iurisd
cion of any abbottes, priours, or other hedes and p
uernou

ernours of monasteries, & other places, exempt in such
ales as they myght afore ꝑ making of this acte by theyr
eauntes & liberties make immediatly any appeale to ꝑ
e of Rome, ꝑ euery ꝑsone haunynge cause so to appeale,
aye take theyr appealys immediatly to ꝑ kynge in hys
auncery, whiche appealys so made shal be determined
ꝑ kynges cõmission in maner and forme aboue speci-
ed, so ꝑ no archebyshop shal intermeddle wᵗ no such ap-
eal otherwise thã they might haue done before this acte.
ꝓuided that suche canons & constitucions alredy
ade, not beynge contrary to ꝑ lawes of the realme, nor
rtfull to the kynges ꝓrogatiue may styll be vsed,
l they be serched or otherwyse ordeyned by the sayde
rti ꝑsones. Anno. xxv. H. viii. Cap. xix.
Loke in the tytle of clargie. Lawes ecclesiasticall.

Clarke of the chauncery

Ye shal swere that ye well & truely shall serue our
souereine lorde the kynge & his people in the of-
fice of the chaũcerie whereto ye are attytled. Nor
shal assent nor ꝓcure the dispersione nor perpetuall
rte of ꝑ kinge to your power. Nor ye shal do no fraud,
r ꝓcure none to be done to ꝑ hurte of any of ꝑ peo-
e, nor in any thinge ꝑ touchyth ꝑ kepinge of the seale.
nd truely shal ye conceall ꝑ thinges ꝑ touche ꝑ kyng
an ye shalbe therto required, and the counsell that ye
owe touchinge hym shal ye conceall. And yf ye knowe
e kinges disheritaũce or his perpetuall hurte or frauds
be done in thinges touchinge the kepinge of the saide
le, ye shal put your lawfull power to redresse it and
do it. And yf ye can not do it, ye shal shewe it ꝑ chaũ-
lr or other ꝑ may amende it after your entent. And it
be addid for ꝑ clarkes of course. And ye shal not brig
r suffer to be brought to your knowledge writtes
che ye shal make out of ꝑ court not sealed, therof to
e ꝓmuncio. Nor ye shal receyue none attorney nor
writtes nor without writtes without especiall lycẽce,
e haue not lawfully examyned ꝑ qtie & ꝑ attorney em-

ployer

ꝓper perſon, or at the leeſt he ꝑ ſhal make the attor
in ꝓper perſon. Nor no writ which is of cõmaũde
ye ſhal not delyuer to ꝑ examinours nor to the leale,
fore ꝑ ſaid writte cõmaũded to you by a cõmaũder
hath power, yf it be not ꝑ chaũcellour, or to one of
mayſters whiche ſhal cõmaunde you to make ꝑ wryt
And ꝑ al ꝑ wryttes, whiche ye ſhal make ye ſhall del
thẽ to ꝑ examinours by your owne hãde or by a fel
ꝑ is ſworne to ꝑ kinge, yf your ſelfe be out of youre cou
by cauſe of ſickneſs, or can not do it for ſome other ne
ſarye cauſe. And ꝑ ye ſhall delyuer to the examinours
writ wrytten of a nothers hande vnder your name
yours, nor ye ſhall put no name but yours vpon yo
writtes ſo god helpe you & his ſaintes. An. 18. E. 3. Ha
tu: o vocato ſacramentum clericorum cancelarie

2 Clarkes of the chauncery may from henſforthe
wedded to wyues after ꝑ lawe of holy churche & ꝑ no
withſtandynge to inioy theyr office in as large manne
they dyd before, prouided that this acte be not prei
cial to the maiſter of ꝑ rollys in diſpoſinge any of th
offices as hathe be vſed, the forfeiture of thoſe offic
by reaſon of maryage onely excepte. Anno xv. Hen. v
Capitulo. viii.

Clarke of the coron.

The clarke of ꝑ coron of the kynges benche, ſh
take but .ii.s. wher there be diuerſe endited of
thig & plede one plee, as of nothynge culpable, no m
thã he taketh of one ꝑ pledeth one plee. &c. An. ii. H. 4.
x. per ꝑ ſtatute ſayeth in the purſuewe, ꝑ he ſhal take
more than hath ben vſed of auncyẽt tyme. And the k
rhargeth the iuſtices of the ſayde benche that no ext
cion be done in this behalfe in the ſame benche.

Clarke of the ſcheker

The clarke of the ſcheker ꝑ maketh ꝓcees aft
ſayle alowed, ſhal leſe his office and ſhal be in
ſon tyll he hathe agreed wt the partie by the diſcret
the treſorer and baron, vt. An. i. R. ii. cap. v.

Clarke

Clarke of the market.

Clarke of the market of the kynges houses shal do wel and duely his office, and that al falle mesures & weyghtes shalbe burnid after the forme of ꝑ statute. And he shal take no comē kyne, but that euery one be punished after his desert. And he shall not ryde with aboue iii. horses, nor he shal not dwell in noo towne nor other place more lenger thā nede shal require: & yf he do the cōtrary to this estatute, he shal paye to the kynge at ꝑ fyrst time. C.s. at the secōde time. x.li. and at the thyrde tyme cc.li. Anno. xvii. R. ii. cap. iiii.

¶ The clarke of the market shall haue his mesures and weyghtes signed with the syne of the escheker therfore ordeyned to al partes where he shal go in Englād. The. xvi Richardi. ii. Capitulo. iii.

Loke for the estrctes of ꝑ clarke of ꝑ market Estretis. ii.

Clarke of the statute marchaunt.

Clarke of the statute marchaunte shal dwell vpō his office and be sufficient in the same countie or els he shall lose his office. The. xliii. E. iii. cap. x.

Clarke of the shyrryffe.

The shyrryffes clarke shal not dwel in his office aboue a yere. xiii. E. iii. cap. ix.

Loke in the tytle of shyrryffes diuers other statutes of the same mater.

Clarkes conuycte.

Where it was enacted in the. xxiii. yere of thys kynge that clarkes conuicte of diuers felonyes and murthers (as in the same statute is declared) beynge wythin the ordres of subdeacon shuld be deliuered to thordinary without makynge his purgaciō excepte he founde suerty before. ii. Justices of ꝑ peace whereof one to be of ꝑ Quorum: And bycause there be no Justices of peace nor of the Quorum in walys nor in dyuers places of the same:

It is therfore enacted that yf any suche ꝑson beynge conuycte before any lorde eyther stewarde or other offycer in walys or within any place within ꝑ kynges domi-

wyons where no Justices of peace noz of quozum be. And beyng therupō admitted to his clargy may kynde suffi cient suerty befoze two Justices of peace wherof one to be of ỹ quozū in the shyre where he shal so remayne i pri son oz els in ỹ nexte shyre adioyning therto, & the sayde Iu stices to do in any thinge in lyke maner & upō lyke payne as yf suche person had ben conuicte in the shyre ground where iustices of the peace oz of the quozum be.

Clothyars.

All Clothyars after the feaste of Saynte Myghell tharchāgel nexte cōminge shal cause theyr seuerall marke to be wouē in euery clothe and kerzey made to be solde. And after suche clothes be redy to be put to sale they shal set theyr seale of leade upō thē cōtaynynge their iust lēgth to be tried by ỹ water. And yf upō suche prof the lēgth be fonde les thā is cōtayned in the seale, that euery suche clothyer to lese to ỹ byer the double value of so moche clothe, as it shal want in lēgth at the iudgement of two indifferēt persons. And euery Clothyer putting clothes to seale, before they shalbe sealed by the Iwnage of the same countye where the clothes were made & marked & sealed in fozme afozesayde, shal forfayt hys clothes the one halfe to the kynge, and the other to hym that wyll sue, wherein. &c.

¶ And euery byode clothe after the sayde feaste shal con tayne in bzedth. vii. quarters of a yarde within ỹ lystes the leaste when it is tryed by water, notwithstādinge the acte of clothes made ỹ fyrst yere of this kynge. And euery kerzey to cōtayne one yarde of bzedth within the lyste the least pued in water to forfayt foz euery bzode cloth iii. s. iiii. d & foz euery karzey. xx. d. to the vse of the kyng and of any that wyll sue.

Pzouyded that this acte extēde not to any clothes cal led Set clothes made in Suffolke not passinge the pry of. xl viii. s. ỹ pece, noz to any clothes called Caneslokes westerne dozens fryzes, kendals, cottons and in all maner of course clothes foz lynynges.

In

And the awnager shall not seale any clothes with the ynges seale vntil they be ordered in all thinges as afore ayd vpon pain to leese his office.

And that no byer of suche clothes presume by any ma- er of sleight to stretche them out (otherwise thē to make hem euin, after they be wet vpon paine to forfeyte the uble value of euery clothe to ỹ kinges vse, and to any- ther that will sue.

Prouided that clothe made to be solde within worce- our, Dxforthe, Euysham, Bedyzminster, and Bzom- sgroue shall haue the seale of the serchours ther accor- ynge to thacte in the .xx.v. yere of this king, and that the wners of suche clothes shal not be cōpelled to put their ales to any clothes made ther. 27. H. 8. Cap 12.

No person after the last day of September which albe in ỹ yere of our lorde. M.D.xxvi. shal make with the shyre of worcester any wollen clothes to be sold ex- pte those persons shalbe than dwellyng within ỹ citye f worcester, ỹ boroughes, or townes of Euesha, Dxfor- ieth Bederminster and Bzomsgroue within the sayde untie, vpon payne to forfait for euery cloth. xl.s.

And the owners of any measons or cotagis within the yd cytye or townes shall not letre any of thē sufficiētly paired to any person that shal ther inhabite, excersinge y hat by craft at any hygher rente than was giuen, for e same within .xx. yere nert before ỹ making of this acte.

Prouided that this acte extende not to any persō for- akyng any clothe for theyr owne wearynge.

Prouyded also that in the sayde cytye and in euerye rough, or towne afore sayd ther shalbe due serche made euery suche clothe before sayne there made, & that they mette bothe in length & bredth beyng wet before they set vpon the racke, and to be sealed with the seale of e sercher of the same towne which seale, to haue a scrāpe ntainynge the true nombres of the lengthe and bredthe ỹ same cloth beyng wette on paine of euery cloth puttin e lacking such seale. xx.s. And ỹ sealer to forfait for e- ry clothe by him serchyd & cōtrary to this acte. vi.s.8.d.

Clothes.

the one halfe of bothe forfeitures to the kynge, and the o
ther to hym that wyll sue by wrytte of dette, byll, plaint,
or informacion, where no essoyne protection, nor wager
of lawe to be allowed. And ỹ sealer to haue for the sea
chinge and sealynge of euery clothe. i. d. and not above.
Anno. xxv Henrici. viii. Capitulo. xviii.

Clothes.

EVERY whyte wollen clothe solde for. 4. li. ỹ un
der, and euery coloured clothe solde for. iii. li. ỹ un
der, maye be caryed ouer ỹ see to be solde there vntowed,
vnbarded, and vnshorne at the pleasure of the byer, ỹ act
made i the. 5. yere of thys kynge, or any other notwithst
dinge. And yf any be sent ouer contrary to this acte, th
offender shall forfayte the value of the clothe so caryed
The one halfe to the kynge the other to hym that wyll s
wherin. &c. 27. Henrici. 8. Capitulo. 13.

Collectours.

NOne that is dwelling in any citie or borough fro
whens folkes come to the parliament, and that
assigned and hath the kynges patentes to be collectou
within ỹ sayd citie or borough, shalbe assigned collectou
in any cõtie except he maye spẽde. C. s. in the sayd ci
tie out of the sayde citie or borough. xviii H. vi. cap. v.

2 Collectour of dysmis shall not be compelled to
swere any byl against hym in the eschecker, but onely
the mater touchinge his accounte. But then he shall n
haue the priuilege of the eschecker yf he be sued in a noth
courte. An. i, R. iii. cap xiiii.

3 The letters patentes of the kynge or of hys pry
nytours made to any to be discharged of dismis & of
gatheringe of them, be voyde. An. iii. H. viii. cap. v. Sa
lyke mater. Patentes. 12.

Colys.

VEssels called keeles whiche bringe colys fro N
cestel, shalbe mesured by certeyn cõmissioners a
gned by the kynge, howe many chaudrons they conte
vp

ȳs payne of forfeture, to the entent that the kynge shal not be deceyued of his custome, that is to saye, of euery pound solde to mē not enfraūcised. ii. d. ℔. ix. ℈. v. ca. x.

Collusion.

IN the citie of London yf a mā lette lāde for terme of yeres, & he to whome the freholde is made hym selfe to be impleded by collusion & make defaute after defaute or come in to the court and wyl yelde for to make the termour to lose his terme & the tenaunt haue a cause that the termoure maye haue recouere by writ of couenaunt, the mayre and baylyffes shal inquire by a good inquest before the termoure and the demaundāt &c. And yf he be founde the termoure shal abyde in his terme, & the executiō of iudgemēt shalbe suspēded tyl after ȳ terme. In the same maner it shalbe done before the iustice yf the termour chalenge before iudgement. Glocester. Cap. vi.

CWhere men indited gyue theyr landes and goodes to theyr frēdes by collusion to haue therof profittis as theyr wyll, & after flee to places priuileged, it is prouyded that yf it may be proued ȳ suche gyftes be made by illusiō, that the creditours shal haue execucion of them though no suche gyft hadde be made. &c. i. E. iii. cap. ix.

CBecause that many make gyftys and feffementes of lande that be in debate, and of theyr other goodys and catalls to lordes and other greate men of the realme to be mainteined and vpholdē in theyr wrōg, it is ordeined that no gyfte or feffemēt of landes tenementes or goodes made by suche deceyt or maintenaunce, & yf any suche be made they shall be holde for nought and of no value. i. i. Capitulo. ix.

CWhere dettours make gyftes and feffementes of theyr landes & goodes and they themselfe take the profite and flee to sentwaries, it is ordeined that yf theyr creditours bringe theyr writtes of dette, after ȳ fyrst capias retorned there shalbe a wrytte sente to the shyrife that he make proclamaciō at the gate of the place priuileged by fyue weekes cōtinually euery weke onys that the defēdant

shal come at the daye. &c And yf they come not in p̄sone person nor by attorney, iudgemēt shalbe gyuen vpon the defaute and execucīō awarde of ꝑ same landes & goodes as though no suche gyfte or fetfement had be made. ii. R. ii. statuto. ii. cap. iii.

¶ Note well in the tytle of attaynt how he in the reuersion shal haue attaynt or errour and shall auarre the collusion in the tenaunt for terme of lyfe. &c. for to haue restitucīō in his lyfe yf suche collusīō be founde. Anno. ii. R. ii. cap. iii.

¶ If in an action populer the defendant pledeth recouery in a nother actyō populer ꝑ was brought agayn hym, a nother straūger or aquitance made to hym by one straunger, the pleintife in his latter action may auarre this recouere or acquitaunce to be made by collusion, & also note that no acquitaūce by waye of inditement or trespasses by a straūger shalbe abarred in this action. 4. H 7. a. xx. Luke more for collusion. Ellyse. 16. 18. and. 20. and fefftmentes vpon trust. 4.

Comissions and commissyoners.

¶ Comissions to enquere of p̄ces made by Iudges of holy churche in case of testamēte and other whiche playnely parteine to holy churche, shall cease. R. xvii. E. iii. p̄o clero cap vi.

¶ In al inqueries commissiōs shalbe made to some of the iustices of one of the bēches or iustices of assise or of peace with other. ii. worthy men of the countrey, sauyng ꝑ touchyth the eschetour & his office. R. xiii. E. iii. ca. in.

¶ Comissions shalbe made to the iustice of peace there and termine defautes of labozers, and for to awarde damage. xiii. E. iii. cap. vi.

¶ Commissyoners of Oyer and termyner to inquere and to certifie shalbe discharged in the escheker by their othes and in lyke maner their heyres and executours, and the barons and the iustice of the one benche and of the other, shall take the same othe by writ of dedimus potestatem in the country. But suche othes shal not be taken but

in commissions of Oyer and terminer and to enquere and certifie onely. An. vii. H. iiii. cap. xi. See a nother statute of the same mater. A. iiii. H. iiii. cap. ix. Also se eschetours. 9. Loke of commissions. &c. In the tytle of enquerours escheker. 15. Eschetours. 5. 19. Estretis. 1. panel. 5 riuers. 4. 16. Wyttes. 12. weryes. 5. and. 6. and Wylenage. 7.

Comen benche.

BEcause that by the remouynge of the comen benches the plees oftimes haue abyden without day, it is agreed that before the remouinge. &c. the iustices shalbe warnyd by a time, so that they maye warne and aiozne the parties so by a time that they lese not theyr proces. A. ii. E. iii. cap. x. stat. Nozth.

Comen ple.

COmen plees shal not folow our courte but shal be holden in some certayne place. Mag. car. cap. xi.

2 ¶ No comen plee shalbe holden in the escheker Articuli super cartas. cap. iiii.

3 ¶ Under the priuy seale from henceforth shall no writ go out whiche touchyth the comē lawe. Articuli super cartas. cap. vi.

Comons.

LOke for comons in the title approwmentis and in the title limitacyon.

Complaynt.

NOte well that euery man greuid against ỹ lawe in the countrey of a thinge whiche is in the auctorite of ỹ iustice of peace to reforme, may cōplaine to the iustice of peace, & they shal do him remedy. A. iiii. H. vii. ca. xi. & xii. But this statute is better abrydged in proclamacīō. 2. Loke there.

Conceylment.

LOke for conceylment. Arestis. 1. Cozoner. 2. Customers. 6. Escheker. 1. & Justices of peace. 18.

Condicions.

Euery person whiche hath or shal haue any gyft or graunte of the kynge by his letters patētes of any hereditamentes or reuercions of the same that did pertayne vnto any ecclesiastical house comen in any wyse to the kynges handes syns the. iiii. daye of Febryuary the. xxvii. yere of hys reygne, or whiche before did pertayne to any other person & after came to the kynges hādes & also al other persons beynge graūtes or assignes to the kynge or to any other ploy, theyr heyres executours successours and assignes, shal haue lyke auauntage agaynste theyr executours administratours and assignes by entre for Non paiment of rent or for doynge wast or other forfeyture, & also shal haue all other remedies by action onely for not performinge of other condicions couenaūtes and agrementes expressed in theyr Indētures and broken after ye fyrst day of Septēbre next cumming as ye sayd lessours or grauntours thē selfes myght haue had yf suche reuersion had not comen to the kynges hādes or as ye kynge hym selfe myght hauchad in certeine cases by vertue of yt acte made. An. xxvi. of his reygne yf no suche graunte by letter patentes had bene made.

And lyke benefite and remedie is giuen to the lessees & grauntes for yeres or for lyfe and to theyr Executours Administratours and assignes agaynste them that hathe the reuercion or for any couenaunt or cōdicion broken as the same lessees myght haue had againste theyr lessours & grauntours. &c. Except alwayes recouueries in value by any warrāty in deade or in lawe by voucher or otherwise xxxii. H. viii. ca. xxxii.

Conspyracy.

Iustice of eyther of the benchis and of assise shall inquere of cōspiratours & euyl procurours in enquestis assise & iuries without delaye at euery plaint without wryt. Articuli sup cartas cap. x. And also a mā maye haue a wrytte therof in the chauncery yf he wyll.

A wrytte of conspyracy was ordeyned in the tyme of E. the fyrst agaynste conspyratours of falle complaintes

and

and theyr abbettours and ſuſteyners and parte takers. And ẏ wrytte is recited expreſſy in the ſtatute. s. reſponſurus tali in placito cõſpirationis ſecundũ ordinationẽ inde confectã. And ſo is it general, and dothe not determine in what caſes it lyeth. And yf the defendauntes be attaint at ẏ ſuite of the partie, they ſhalbe impriſonyd tyll they haue ſatiſfied ẏ partie & againſte ẏ kinge they ſhal greuouſly be ponyſhyd. Statuto de cõſpiratoribus. ¶ Conſpiratours be they that medell by couenaunt or by other alliaunce ẏ euery one ſhall helpe and holde vp others purpoſe falſly & maliciouſly to indyte or cauſe to idite or falſely to acquite ẏ people, or falſely to moue plees or maintaine thẽ, & alſo they ẏ cauſe inkãtis within age to appeal men of felony wherby they be impriſonyd & greatly greuyd, and they that retaine men in ẏ cõtrey with theyr clothinge and fees for to maintayne theyr malicious purpoſys, and to hyde the trewthe, aſwell the takers as the gyuers, & ſtewardis and baliffes of great lordes whiche by theyr lordſhyp office and power take vpon them to maintayne and vpholde plees and debates for other partes thã thoſe that touche the ſtate of their lordes or them ſelfe. Thys ordinaunce and fynall dyffinicion of conſpiratours was made and finally agreed the kynge & his counſel in his parliament. xxiii. E. iii. And it is ordeyned ẏ ẏ iuſtice aſſigned to diuers felonies and treſpaſſis to be harde and determinyd ſhall haue ẏ tranſcripte. Statuto de diffinicione conſpiratorum.

¶ Juſtice of aſſiſe and of niſi prius, haue power to inquere here, and determine conſpiracyes, confederacyes and champertie as forforth as iuſtices in heyre maye do. And ẏ cannot there be determined for ſhortnes of tyme, ſhalbe aſſoyned into the benche and there determined. A. 4. E. 3. cap. 3. And ſe a lyke ſtatute. Maintenaunce. 4.

¶ Judges & purſuantys in the ſpiritual courte indyted for theſe cauſis ſhall recouer vpon theyr acquitel againſte the procuratours though they be inditours & ẏ procuratours ſhal haue the ſame paine that is cõteyned in the ſtatute of. w. ii. as againſte them that procure falſe

appeles

appelles. And obligacions made by cõpulsion of seruile power to leue of suche case shalbe voyde. And iustice of assyse and other iustices before whome suche indyters shal be acquited haue power to enquere of suche procuratours. A.i.R.ii.cap.xiii.

6 A man indyted in appelle of treason or felonye in a foreyn cõũtie shal recouer treble damages against his cõspiratour after þ he is duely acquited by verdit, in a writ groundyd vpon the same case. And other proces shalbe in this writ of conspyracy as in trespas. But Chester is excepte. An. viii. H. vi. ca. x. in fyne.

7 ¶ An inditemẽt where there is no suche place within þ same countie shalbe holden for none and þ indite shal recouer his damages in a writte of conspiracy agaynst the abbettours, procuratours, & conspiratours, þ same lawe shalbe in appel, but þ statute speketh not but treason and felonye to dure &c. ix. H. v. cap. i. And the same statute is made perpetual. xviii H. vi. cap. xii.

¶ Loke more for conspiracy. Appel. 4. and exigẽt. 2. and excommengement. 3. & A. v. E. iii. stat. ii, cap. i.

Consultacion

When the spirituall iudges do cease by the kynges prohibicion directe vnto thẽ, the chauncellour of þ kynges chefe iustice shal se the bylle of the cause at the instaunce of the pleintiffes, yf he se þ it parteine to the spirituall court he shal make þ cõsultacion. s. a writ to pursue. Statuto de consultatione. xviii. E. i.

2 It is ordeined that where a cõsultacion is ones duely graunted vpon a prohybicion made to a iudge of þ holy curche that same iudge maye procede in the cause by vertue of þ same consultacio notwithstãdinge any other prohibicion vpon þ to hym delyuered. Prouided alway that þ mater in the saide lybell of the sayde cause be not ingrosyd nor inlarged nor in no maner chaunged. I. E. iii. cap. iiii.

Constable and marshall

1 ¶ Constable and Marshal shall holde no plee determinable

mable at the comen law. H.viii. R. cap. vltimo.

2 ¶ It belongeth to ꝑ cõstables marshal to haue cõ-
sisaunce of contractes touchinge feates of armis and of
warre out of the realme, & also of thinges touchinge ar-
mys or warre within the realme which may not be deter
mined nor discussid by the comen law with other vsages
and customis pertenning to the same matters reasonably
vsed by cõstables in theyr time, adding therto that euery
pleyntife shall declare plainly his matter in his peticion
or els a mã shal not be cõpelled to answer to the same.
And if any plee be cõmẽsid before thẽ ꝑ mai be determi-
ned by ꝑ comẽ law of ꝑ lande, the partye shal haue a let-
ter of priue seale of the king dyrecte to ꝑ same constable
and marshall to surcesse till it be discussid by the kinges
counsell whether it pertenne to thẽ or no. xiii. R. ii. cap. ii.

3 Cõstable & marshal shal heue power to determine ap-
pele of a thing done out of ꝑ realme tutor Wil. i. H. 3.
cap. 14.

¶ Loke more for constable and marshal in the tytle of
Seneschal and Marshall.

Constables of townys

LOke therfore Drawlache. i. gaole gaolours. i. La-
bozers. 7. Plaistzampys. i. & walys. 12.

Continuaunce of certaine actes.

¶ Loke therfore. 31. Henrici octani cap. 7. ¶ See what sta-
tutes be made to cõtinue for euer. 32. Henrici. viii. Cap. 3.

Contra formam collationis

IF abbottes priours keperes of hospitalles, & of other
religiouse house founded of the kyng or his proge-
nytours, alyen from henceforthe the lande of theyr
houses of him or his progenytours gyue, those tenemẽtes
shalbe take into ꝑ kynges handes & holde as his ꝑpre ꝑ
ꝑ house be founded of another fee of rome or of whole
auncestours ꝑ tenement so alienat was euen, shall haue
a writte to recouer ꝑ same tenement and the writ is ex-
pressyd in the statute and it lieth agaynste ꝑ abbot. The

same

same maner is of tenementes gyuen foz a chauntery oz lyght in any curche oz chapell oz almys to be sustayned yf the tenement so gyuen be alyened. w.ii.cap.xii. se the residewe of this statute in cessauit.

Contra fozmam feoffamenti.

None ꝑis feoffyd by a dede shalbe distrayned to do sute, except he be boũdē therto by ꝑ fozme of his dede, they excepte whose auncestours oz they themselfe haue bē wōt to do suche sute before the tyme of kynge Henry into Britayne. Also none enfeffyd without a dede from the tyme of ꝑ conquest oz by some auncient feffement, shalbe distreyned to make suche sute, those excepte as before. And they ꝑ be infeffid foz certain seruices of so many shyllynges, by no meanes shalbe boundē to suche sute oz to other seruice, further than the fozme of his feffement. Marlibzig. cap ix.

Loke moze foz such mater Lozdes almost, thozow al, sute. 2.

Conuocacions.

They ꝑ be callid to the conuocacions of the clergy by the pzetext of the kynges wzit they, seruaũtes & familiars shal inioy the same liberte oz pziuilege in cõminge taryenge and goinge home againe as they ꝑ come to the parliament, A 8. H 6. cap. i.

Conusaunce.

Loke foz colusion to take awaye conusaunce. Assise. 16. and. 18.

Copper.

See of Copper in the tytle of bzasse, laton, and coppes.

Copercreners.

The kinge shal haue ꝑ homage & mariage of all the systers & euery of them shall holde of hym in chefe. But another lozde shal not haue the mariage but onely of the eldiste. Noz the eldiste sister shall not by occasyon therof take of her yonger systers homage oz warde oz any subiection because she is eldest. Noz she can in no thinge aske moze thā her other sisters, but ꝑ chefe meale

in

In name of the eldeste statuto Hyberñ. And se a lyke mat-
ter pzerogatiue of the kynge. 6. and Sute. 2. Loke moze
foz coperceners. Sute. 1.

Cozdyners and cozyers.

No vsinge the crafte of cozdiner vse the crafte of
tanner, noz tanner the crafte of cozdiner, & he that
doth ꝑ cõtrary to fozfite to the kynge al his tãnyd
lether & botes and shoys & to make fyne at the kynges
pleasure notwithstãdinge any charter oz patent made to
the cõtrary. The. xiij. R. ii. cap. xii. And se In. iiii. H. iiii.
cap. vltimo a statute made to the cõtrary of this matter.
But it is not but to endure vntyl the nexte parliement.

¶ None whyle he vseth ꝑ crafte of cozdiner vse ꝑ crafte
of tanner, vpõ payne of fozfeiture foz euery hyde by hym
oz any to his vse tãned. vi. s. 8 d. And if ꝑ cozdiners finde
defaute in the lether tanned by the tanners, than the tan-
ners to fozfeyte foz euery hyde so defectiue. vi. s. viii. d.
And he that wyl sue shall haue the halfe. And the iustices
of eyther benche, iustices of assise and of peace, and iustice
of Chester and Lancaster mayzes and burgesis. &c. haue
power to enquere therof oz to attaynt them by examina-
tiõ as wel at the kynges sute, as at the parties. In. ii. H. vi.
cap. vii. And it is confirmid. In. i. H. vii. cap. v.

¶ Cozdiners and coblers of London x. iii. mylys a-
boute were pzohibited vpõ a certaine paine limitted in
the statute, to make any shoes galoges, oz bote wyth any
pyke oz poleyne whiche shulde passe two inches. &c. In.
iiii. E. iiii cap. vii.

¶ No tanner noz none other to his vse foz the time
that he vseth the crafte of tanner vse the crafte of cozier
noz blacke no leder to sel, on paine of fozfeiture foz euery
hyde. vi. s. viii. d. & ꝑ no cozier cozy any hyde yf it be not
sufficiently tanned vpon payne foz euery hyde so cozied.
iii. s. iiii. d. And that no tãner put no leder to sale but red
as it commeth from the tanne vpon payne of fozfeyture
of the same and that no cozyer vse the crafte of tanner vp-
on payne of fozfeiture foz euery hyde. vi. s. viii. d. & that

no

no tanner tanne no shepe skynnys vpon payne to forfeit
foz euery skynne so tannyd. xx. d. And se the statute who
shal haue ꝑ sayde penalties. And iustices of peace mayz-
tes ⁊ gouernours of cityes ⁊ townes haue power to in-
quere and determine suche defautes. .A.1. H. vii. cap. v.

5 ¶ That no cozdwamer oz shomaker noz none other to
his vse, vse ꝑ crafte of cozier whyle he vsith the craft of
cozdwayner, noz any cozier ꝑ craft of cozdwayner whyle
he vseth ꝑ craft of cozyer on paine to forfeit to the kyng
3. s. 4. d. foz euery hyde so cozied ⁊ wzought, and other 3.
s. 4. d. to hym that fyrst fyndeth and sweith it, and ꝑ no
tanner put any hyde noz leder to sale before it be tryed
vpon paine to forfait foz euery hyde so put to sale. vi. s.
viii. d. to the vse before sayde. .A. xix. H. vii. cap. xix.

6 ¶ No Iuen not bozne in England, Ireland, walis
Caleys, oz in the marches, dwellinge in sayne Katerynes,
saint Martine, westmynster, Southwarke, oz in the sub-
urbys of London oz other places within London oz a-
boute the sayde citie bye to theyz owne vse any leder in
secrete placis but onely in the opē market where it may
be sen that it be sufficiently tanned ⁊ cozied vnder the
paine to forfeit foz euery hyde. vi. s. 8. d. halfe to ꝑ kyng
and halfe to the taker. Itē the wardeyns of the cozyers
oz theyz sufficient deputis may serche within the place
afoze sayde as wel any of the felosshyp of tanners as the
felosshyp of straūgers alyens occuppenge ꝑ same crafte,
⁊ also in theyz owne occupacion foz leder vnsufficiently
tanned and cozied, and it so founde to be forfeit and the
owner to haue imprysonmēt without bail oz maipr
v. dayes, ⁊ to paye foz a fine foz euery offēce. xx. s. ⁊ half
of the monye so forfeit to be to the kynge, ⁊ halfe to hi
ꝑ will sue, ⁊ yf any let oz interrup the sayde serches. s
he to be imprysonyd x. dayes without bayll. ⁊c. ⁊ to pay
foz a fyne. xl s. halfe to ꝑ kynge, and halfe to ꝑ felosshyp
of cozyers and chamber of London to the vse of the co-
minalte, ⁊ ꝑ lozdes of the fraūchyse to haue the forfeyt-
re of the leder within his fraunches, and the recouer
of ꝑ premisys to be by actiō of det, wherof no protecti
effey

ellyon noz pleia disablemente of the person to lye. A.iii.
H.viii.cap.x.

¶ It shalbe lawfull to all persons of the bzotherhed of the Crinite of the blake freres in London and to all other persons borne vnder the dominiō of ꝑ Emperour and the pzince of Castel to bye all maner of reed lether oz other lether cozyed oz not cozied in open markettys & fayrys in England sufficiently wzought assayd and seayd with all lawfull serche in all placis fraūchised oz vnfraūchysed as they haue done in time paste, notwistāding ꝑ thyrde yere of. H. the. viii. oz any other statute made to the contrary. Bzouyded that this statute extende not to lether vntanned, oz not sufficiently tanned.

Item in London ꝑ the byer oz seller be fre there except it be in Bartylmewe faire. A.v. H. viii. cap. vii.

Euery cozdyner in the citie of Lōdon and within thze myles of ꝑ same maie sell shoys botis and galegis vpō the londaye, and all other festy⁹ pzincipallys, notwithstandynge the statute made in ꝑ tyme of kynge Edwarde the. 4. An. xv. H. viii. cap ix.

Because many hydes be vntruely tanned and cozied within this realme, and at moze hye pzyce thē hathe ben vsed to foze, and notwithstandynge diuers good statutes haue ben made foz the true cozienge and tanninge of lether & serche of the same, yet ꝑ tanners dayly sel their lether in theyz owne dwellinge houses oz other secrete places out of common fayzes & merkettes, therfoze be it enacted, ꝑ all statutis before made cōcerning tāners coziars & cozdiners not repelled noz expyzed, shall stande in theyz foze and effecte, accozdinge to the tenours of ꝑ same. And to the entent that serche maye be made of tāned lether before it be put to sale, be it enacted, that no person before Wyghelmas next cōmynge, shall put to sale any tāned lether wīn Londō oz. iii. myles of ꝑ same, nor in any other place in this realme vnles it be bzought into open market at Leden hall in London oz in any faires holden within London, oz. iii. myles of the same, nor in open fayzes and markettes within this realme, and there be serched and marked by suche as haue

ꝑ serche therof,as hathe ben accustomed,vpon payne of
forfetynge ꝑ value of ꝑ same so solde the one halfe to ꝑ
kynge,& the other halfe yf it be in London or thre myles
of the same,to be to the wardēs of the cozdiners,sadlers,
gyrdlers,coziers or any of the kynges subiectes within
the said city that shal fyrst sue therfore. And yf it be out
of London or thre myle of the same, thē to the mayres,
shyrffes, bailyfes of cities and townes corporate, and
lordes of letes within their iurisdictions, & for lacke of
so doinge to any of ꝑ kinges subiectes that wil sue therfore
by accyō of dette,byll plaint or informaciō in any of
ꝑ kinges courtes,where no essoyne protectiō nor wager
of law to lye. And where it is vsed that the serchours do
put and set theyr markes as wel vpō lether vnsufficiently
ly tanned,as vpon lether well tawned, be it enacted ꝑ e
uery psone marbynge or sealynge any tanned lether not
beinge well and sufficiently tanned shal forfet for euery
hyde or pece of lether.xl.d.the one halfe to the kynge &
other to suche as wyl sue by accīō of dette.&c.wherin no
And all be it ꝑ it was enacted in the thyrde yere of ꝑ
the.e.ꝑ the wardens of cozyers in London shulde have
the serche of tanned lether within the same citie & other
places nexte adioynynge expressed in ꝑ sayde statute, &
in other cities,townes,markettes, & fayres, there be
serchours appointed. It is therfore enacted ꝑ ꝑsayde
statute stande good and effectual, & that all those gouer
nours of other cities & townes corporate and lordes of
fayres & markettes within theyr iurisdicti on, haue po
wer to appointe two of ꝑ crafte of cord.ners coziers, &
one of ꝑ one crafte & one of the other or yf there be no
of ꝑ same crafftes, than suche other of the kinges subie
tes as be most expert in knowlege of tanned lether, to
serch al tāned lether brought to be solde to any markette
or faires, & to put a marke or pynte therunto. And that
none put any tāned lether to sale in any faire or mar
before it be serched & marked, vpō payne of forfeiture of
euery hyde.xx.d. And ꝑ as well ꝑ moyte of ꝑ sayde for
feyture as the moyte of all forfeitures lymytted by
statut

statutes before made cõcerning tãned lether shalbe to ꝑ
inge, & ꝑ other moyte to be chefe gouernours of suche
cities & townes corporate & to the lordes of fayres and
markettes within theyre iurisdictiõ so ꝑ they cease or sue
for the same within .vi. monethes next after the forfai-
ture shall happen. And yf they do not than to euery of
the kynges subiectes that will sue by action of dette
byll, plaint, or informaciõ, wherin. &c. so ꝑ they cõmence
theyr sute within halfe a yere after the sayde. vi. mone-
thes. And though ꝑ lether be well tanned, yet the coziers
ozrupte the sayde lether with water & other subtyle
wates ꝑ it is therfore very vnprofitable for ꝑ exercise
of ꝑ kinges subiectes. Therfore it is enacted ꝑ euery cozier
shal well and sufficiẽtly cozye & blache the sayde lether
tanned, excercysinge talowe and suche other thynges
conuenyent to the true and iuste cozyeng of lether
without deceyte, & not craftely to burne ne spareche the
sayde lether, ne vse insufficient stuffe of talowe or oyle
vpõ paine of fayture for euery hyde or pece of lether. xl.
the one halfe to ꝑ king, & the other halfe to suche as
sholde the defaute, and therof to haue accion of det. &c.
wherin. &c. And ꝑ iustices of peace wythin the lymytes of
theyr cõmission haue power to enquere and determine
euery offece cõmitted against this acte, as wel by infor-
macion as by presentment, and to make suche proces vpõ
euery presentment as they do vpon inditementes of trest
pas. And to the entent the saide serchers shal gyue theyr
attendaunce and dyligence, they shal take for euery .x. pe-
ces of tanned lether so serched and marked. i. d. & for the
same stipende, vpon lawfull request made by any persone
hauynge tanned lether in open market or faire to be sold
within their lymites, shall wythout denisll put to theyr
white seale or mark to euery pece of lether sufficiẽtly tã-
ned vpõ paine of forfaiture for euery defaute. xl. d. ꝑ one
halfe to ꝑ king & ꝑ other halfe to the parti greued ꝑ wyll
sue for the same, by byll, plaint, or informacion in any cõ-
petent courte of recorde, in whiche accion no essoine. &c.

¶ Pzouided that this acte be not pzeiudicial to any pe-
ton, hauinge libertye, faires oz market es, oz to their he
res oz succeſſours, cõcerning any of ꝑ forfaitures before
exprelled which any of them had oz lawfully might hau
had before this acte, noz be pzeiudicial to ꝑ chauncellers
vichaũcellers, pzoctours, taxers, & ſcollers, their officers
and mynilters of vniuerſitees of Oxeforde & Cãbzidge
concerninge the auctozitie of ſerche of tanned lether, o
any of the forfaitures of the ſame, whiche they lawfully
had oz might haue had before this acte, An. 24. H. 8. cap.

Cozne and grayne

WEdõwes may bequethe their cozne alwell of they
dowars as of theyr other lãdes. Wertõ capitulo.
2 ¶ Cozne ſhal not be caried out of ꝑ realme but to Ca
leis oz to Gaſcoin, & ꝑ by ꝑ kinges licẽce. A. 33. Ed. 3. ca.
3 ¶ wardens of townes where cozne of the coũtye
Huntyngton, Cambzidge, Bedfozde, Hartfozd and No
thampton ſhalbe ſolde and bzought to the citie of Lond
haue power to punilh ꝑ ſellers therof if they be not wi
ſifted from duſte and fylthe. Anno. xvii. R. ii. cap. iui.
4 Euery man may ſhip cozne to what place that
will out of the realme but to the kinges enemies, exce
that reſtraint be therof made by ꝑ coũcel. xvii. R. ii. ca.
x. iiii. H. vi. ca vltimo. But the kinge may reſtreine it,
he ſe cauſe foz the pzofyte by the councel of ꝑ realme.
5 Euery man may ſhyp and cary cozne out of ꝑ realm
without licẽce to euery part except to the kinges enem
wh le ꝑ quart. of whete excede not. vi. s. viii. d. & barly
in ꝑ pozte wher ꝑ ſhippis to indure til ꝑ next parliam
A. xv. H. vi. cap. ii. & after the ſame ſtatute was confirm
foz x. yers. Anno. xx. H. vi. cap. vi. & after it was made p
petual. Anno, xxiii H. vi cap. vi.
6 No perſon conuey in any pozte of this realme a
whete rye oz barly that is not of the growyng of Engl
Irlãde, wales oz other ple ther to belonging if ꝑ quart
of whet excede not the pzice of. 6. s. 8. d. ꝑ quarter, rie
s. & ꝑ quarter of barly. 3. s. & ꝑ vpon the payne of fo

ture the one half to ꝑ kynge and the other to him ꝑ fea-
feth it. Anno 3. Ed. 4. cap. 2.

¶ Loke more for cozne weyghtes & melures. 6. in ꝑ ende
and. 12. 19. 20 25. and. 26.

Cozody.

The kyng ꝓhēs forth wil not ꝓaye for penſion or
cozody but wher he ought. An. 1. E. 3. natute. 2. c. 11.

¶ Loke for cozody abbot and ꝓyour. 1.

Cozoners.

Cozoners ſhalbe choſen of ꝑ moſte wyſe knightes &
which beſt knowe, wil & may attēde ꝑ office. And the
which ſhal lawfully attache & ꝓſent the pleas of the co-
rone, & ꝑ theriffe ſhal haue cōtes rolles wt the cozoners
as wel of appelles as of iqueſtes attachemēts & other
thinges which to the office perteyneth. And ꝑ no cozo-
ner take any thinge to do his office vpon a greuous toz-
fayture to the kynge. W. 1. cap. x.

There is a ſtatute which is called Statutū Eroñ. and
there be diuers articles made vpō the ſame ſtatute for
to enquere of ꝑ defautes of cozoners. s. yf he ſende ano-
ther in his place to do his office, & yf he come to do hys
office without delaye after ꝑ that he is demaunded to
come or not, & yf he or his clarke take any thynge for to
do his office or delay of his office, or yf the goodes of the
felōs were taken by a good enquery & deliuered by ꝑ co-
roners to ꝑ townes as they ought to be, & yf he take any
thing for to make thenquest to murder ꝑ right, or ꝓaiſe
the goodes & cattels leſſe thā they be worth in deceyt of
the kynge, or make the inrollinge otherwiſe than it was
founde or drawne out of this rolles a thynge faunde, &
yf he take any thing of the townes for abiuracione, & yf
he or any of hys take any goodes of the dede vpō whoſe
body he made viewe, And forther it is enacted ꝑ yf ꝑ. 12.
of the ende faily that. 24. ſhalbe ſworne. And yf they be at-
teint by the. 24. they ſhalbe attached euery man by hym
ſelfe by good mayneꝓyaple to haue theyr bodyes. &c.
thā ꝑ kyng demaūdeth. And yf ꝑ coꝛoner, his clerke, or

othet pzocurour be attaite he shalbe attachyd by good
mainpzice vt supza, & this enquery shalbe taken before
certaine enquerours whiche by the bailiffes & bedels of
the coũtie swozne shal haue before thẽ the names of. viii.
men of euery towne & of euery halfe towne of. 6. men, &
of euery hãlet of. 4. men. And out of the. viii. the inque-
rours shal take. 6. & out of the. 6. 4. and out of the. 4. 2
of the whiche euery one hath a seale, & theyr othe is put
in the stat. Statuis Exon. & in articulis eiusdem.

¶ These to be inquered of the cozoners of our lozde
kinge, fyrst when the cozoners haue comaundemẽt from
the kynges bailiffe oz from the men of the countrey that
they shall go to them that be slayne oz sodenly deed oz
wouded, oz brekers of houses, oz ỹ place where treasom
is founde, anone they shal cõmaunde. iiii. v oz. vi. tow-
nes nexte ioyninge ỹ they be before thẽ in suche a place,
when they come by an othe they shall make inquisicion
in this fozme. Of the man slayne. Fyrst it is to be inque-
red where he was slayne whether in the fylde other in ỹ
house oz at the tauerne oz at any congregacion, and who
were there. Also it is to be inquired who be gilty of dede
oz of forze and who were there men oz women & what
age so euer they be so they can speke and haue discrecõ
& And all that by inquisicion shalbe founde gylty shalbe
taken and deliuered to the shirryffe and put in the gaol.
And they ỹ be founde though they be not gylty shalbe
attached vntyl the commynge of the iustice & the names
of them al shalbe wryten in ỹ cozoners rol. ¶ If any such
be slayne in the felde oz wood and be founde, first it is to
se whether he were slayne there oz no oz yf paraduen-
ture he be brought thyder let the trace be folowed yf it
maye be who brought ỹ body thyther by horse oz by cart,
it shalbe inquered also yf ỹ man slayne be knowẽ oz vn-
knowen & where he laye the nyght before, yf any such
be slayne and any be founde gylty anone the cozoner shal
go to his hous and inquere what catell he hath & what
corne in ỹ graunge oz felde & yf he be a free man what
landys he hath, & what they be wozth by the yere & cattell

them

them also to be prayled landis cozne & cattell and a none they shalbe sene & deliuered to ꝑ hole townesshyp to answere before the iustice therof, & also the landis delyuered what they be wozth by ꝑ yere sauinge the seruice to ꝑ lozdes of ꝑ fee & the lãdes shalbe holden in the kynges hãdes tyl the lozdes of the fee haue made fyne foz them. These thynges so inquered ꝑ body shalbe beried. Also yt is to be inquered of suche bodies whether thei were dzowned oz slayne oz strangled by token of any cozde aboute ꝑ necke oz by any mẽbze oz by any hurte in the bodie soũde it is to pzocede in the fozsaide fozme and thẽ the cozoners shal attache the finders & al other in theyz companyes.

4 Here you this syz cozoner that. J. W. B. am a theefe it. breffis oz some other beste oz a murderer of one mã oz many & a felõ of our souerayne lozde Henry of Englãde & because J haue done many yuelis and theftys in thys his lãde, J abiure the lande of our lozde kynge Henry of Englande & that J owe to hye me towarde the pozte of suche a place whiche thou haste giuen me, and that J owe not to go oute of the hye waye. And yf J do J wyll that J shalbe takẽ as a theefe and felon of oure soueraine lozde the kynge & that at such a place J shal seke my passage diligẽtly and shal not byde there but one flode & one ebb yf J maye haue passage, & yf J cã not haue suche spede J shal goo euery daye in to ꝑ see to the kneys wyllyng to passe. And yf J maye not ẅin. xl. daies cõtinually J shal bzinge my selfe agayne in to the churche as a theefe & a felon to oure lozde the kynge as so helpe me god and hooly iudgement. &c. Tractatu de abiuratione latronum.

5 No Cozoner shalbe chosen yf he haue not lande sufficient in the same countie. &c. Anno xiiii. E. iii. cap. viii.

6 Cozoners shalbe chosen in ful counties by the comons of the same countie, sauinge to the kynge and other lozdes that such cozoners ought to make theyz launchises. &c. An. xxviii. E. iii. cap.

7 Of treasure soũde ꝑ cozoners ought to iquere who be the finders and also who that is therof iuspecte and that maie be knowẽ herause he liued delicatly & vsed ꝑ tauerne

and so longe cõtinued for suspicious, he ought to be attachèd by .iiii. vi. or mo pleges yf they maye be founde, yf any be appelled of rape he shalbe attachyd yf it be newly done & they se a token of treuth. s. a token of bledinge and crye made he shalbe attached by .iiii. or .v. pledges, yf it be appelled without crye or to be manyfeste than .ii. pledges be sufficient, of an appeal of a woũde yf the same wounde be a dethes woũde, anone they ỹ be appelled shalbe taken & holden tyll it be knowen whether he maye lyue; & yf he dye they shalbe holde gylty, & yf he lyue, he shall be attached by .iiii. or by .vi. pledges after as the woundes is greate or smale. Of a smale woũde .ii. be sufficient. Also of al woũdes it is to be seen the lẽgth bredth & dypnes, with what wepen ỹ hurte man was wounded and in what place of the body and yf any be gylty who made ỹ woũde & so all thynge must be put in ỹ cozoners roll, yf any be appelled of ỹ dede & some of the fozce, they that be appelled of the dede shalbe taken, & they that shalbe appelled of the fozce shalbe attached til ỹ thei ỹ be appelled of ỹ dede be cõuicte.

¶ Of hozses botis & cartis by the which any man is slaine which be properly called bãnis they shalbe in cõtinẽt prysed & afterwarde deliuered as is aboue sayd, of wrekes of the see where so euer it befoũde yf any put to his hãde. s. to take thẽ he shalbe attachyd by good pledges and sure and the wrecke shalbe praisid and deliuerid to the townsmen. If any mã be suspecte of ỹ deth of any mã perysshyd he shalbe taken & imprisonyd. Also of all man slaughters burglaryes of men perysshed or slayne, hue & crye shalbe leuyed as it was wont in Englãde & all that folowe ỹ cry and the trace yf it maye be. And they ỹ do not, shalbe attached ỹ they be before the Justices &c. The cozoner shal also inquere of the fynder of the dede, and shal do his name to be inrollyd vt supra. Tractatu de officio coronatorum.

8 ¶ As the cozoner ought to enquyre of hym or them which dyd the murdre of theyr abbettours and cõsenters and of them whiche were present, man or woman & their names to inroll and certifie, the kynge wyll that no

cozoner

cozoner excercyse his office according as is before reher-
syd on payne of forfeyture of. £.s. to the kyng, & also co-
roners ought to certifie theyr inquisicions to the iustice of
the gaole deliuery nexte beynge in the countie after the
inquisicions taken vpō payne of £.s. and also the cozo-
ner on the syght of the body of one that was murdered
shal haue for his labour. xiii.s. iiii.d. which shalbe leueyd
of the goodes of hym that dyd the murdre yf he haue any
and yf he haue not and escape, than it shalbe leueyd of ỹ
amerciamentes of the towne where any such murderer ha-
peneth to escape & the cozoner hath power to enquere of
suche escapes. 3. iii. H. vi. cap. i.

¶ Cozoners shal enquere vpon the syght of the body
yf the murdre were done by a daye and yf they finde it so
and the murderer be not taken then it is an escape for the
which the towne where the murdre was done shalbe
amercied. iiii. H. vii. cap. i.

¶ If the cozoner vpō request to hym made to inquere
of a body deed by misauenture oz otherwyse do not endea-
uer hym to do his office, oz yf he take any thynge for do-
ynge of his office he to forfayt for euery time. xl.s. and iu-
stices of assise and of peace haue power to enquere & de-
termine the same as well by examinacion as by presente-
ment. i. H. viii. cap. viii.

¶ Loke cozoners, Amerciamēt. 3. Marshalsy. 2. officers. 4

Cozporacions.

Loke for cozporacions in ỹ title of Gyldes & fraternitees.

Cozowne.

NO shyryffe, cōstable, eschetour, cozoner, oz other our
bayliffes shal holde plee of our crowne ma. car. c. 1ỹ
This acte made in the. 25. yere of H en. the. 8. for ỹ suc-
cessiō of the Crowne is repealed by ỹ stat. of. 28. H. 8. ca. 7
The kynge, and hys heyres and successours from
henforth shal be taken for the onely supreme hed of the
churche of Englande called Ecclesia Anglicana and shal
haue all dignities priuilegys, and commodytes belon-
ynge to the same. And shall haue power to represse, and

fore ne all herisies & offences whiche ought to be refor-
med by any spirituall iurisdiction any forreyn lawes pre-
scription or other thyng to the cõtrary notwithstanding.

¶ The acte made the .xxi. yere of the kynge as wel for
the mariage betwene hym & the lady Anne, as also for the
succession of the crowne to theyr yssu; And another acte
made the same yere for an other to be taken for the obser-
uinge of the sayde former acte with al clauses articles, &
prouisions in them conteined from the fyrste daye of this
parliament shalbe voyde & of none effecte. And the kyng by
auctorite of this acte hathe pardoned all his subiectes
for all treasõs & misprisions that any haue done or prac-
ted against the sayd mariage, or succession or agaynst the
saide lady Anne or the lady Elyzabeth the kynges dough-
ter illegitimate, borne vnder the same mariage. So that
none hereafter shalbe vexed or empeched in body or goodes
for any of ỳ sayd treasõs or misprisions aboue mẽcioned.

¶ And it is further enacted ỳ the sayde late quene Anne
George boleine, late lorde Rochefore, Henry Norris es-
quier, fraunceis wesõ knyght, william Brereton esquier,
and Marke Smeton shalbe attainted of hygh treason by
auctorite of this acte in lyke maner as they be by ỳ course
of the comen lawe. And that they & euery of them shal for-
fayte all suche lãdes and tenemẽtes &c which they or any
to theyr vses had or ought to haue had in vse or possessi-
at or sins the daye of theyr seueral treasons committed.
Sauinge to all persons and bodies politike (other than
the traytours aboue named and other claymynge by th
all suche right title, &c. as they mought haue had in case
this acte had neuer bene made.

¶ Itẽ for as moche as the kynge hath taken to wyfe the
right excellẽt lady quene Jane, it is further enacted that
the mariage had betwene his highnes and the ladie
charine late princes Dowager wyfe to prince Arthure
kynges natural brother and by hym carnally knowen
tierely adiudged to be againste the lawes of God, and
be reputed and taken of none effecte, and the seperacy
therof made before Thos archebishop of cãterbury to

good & effectual any ꝑcence dispensacion oꝛ any thyng to the contrarye notwithstandinge. And that euery suche licence dispensacion acte oꝛ other thing done, oꝛ to be done to the contrary shalbe voyde, and so accepted amonge al the kynges subiectes foꝛ euer. And the issues bozne vnder the sayde vnlawfull mariage to be reputed illegittimate, & shalbe barred to clayme any thynge, as hayze to ꝑ kynge by lyneall discente.

¶ And that the mariage betwene hym, and the late quene Anne shalbe reputed voyde, and the diuoꝛce therof, made by the iudgemẽt of the sayde Archebyshop shalbe reputed good and auaylable by al the kynges subiectes foꝛ euer, & that no repeale oꝛ reuocaciõ therof hereafter be admytted in any wise. And that the issues ꝓcreated betwene ꝑ kyng and the sayd late Quene be reputed illegittimate to all intentes, & shalbe barred to claime any thinge as lawfull hayze to the kynge by lineal discente. The acte of Succession made in the laste parliament notwithstandynge.

¶ And that none of the kynges subiectes do marye within the degrees ꝓhibited by Godes lawes whiche be expzessed in the sayd acte of Succesiõ moze at large. And if any do, & suche mariage be seperated before any byshopes of Englande oꝛ theyꝛ ministers, the same separacion shalbe good, & irreuocable. And all yssues ꝓcreate vnder such mariages to be reputed illegittimate. And suche of those mariages as are yet vnseparate, shalbe separate by the byshoppes and ministers of the churche of Englande within theyꝛ Jurisdictiõs, and by none other power. And that al sentẽces by thẽ giuen within the limittes of theyꝛ auctoꝛitie shalbe good & effectual to all intẽtes wythout any ꝓcesse oꝛ other ꝓcces to oꝛ from the courte of Rome cõtrary to the acte made in the parliament foꝛ the restreint of appeles and ꝓcesses.

¶ And that al ꝑ issue to be had betwene ꝑ kyng, & quene Anne shalbe lawful, & shall inherite ꝑ Crowne of Englãde with al dignities &c. in as large maner as ꝑ kyng ꝑ nowe kyng oꝛ any other hath oꝛ had the same & shall remaine to his bodye childzen and ryght heyꝛes in maner followynge.

Fyrste

¶ Fyrst the Crowne shalbe to the kyng Henry the .8. and to the heyres of his body begotten, ꝑ is to say to his first begotten sonne of the sayd quene Jane, & to ꝑ heyres of the bodye of ꝑ same sonne begotten, & for defaute of such yssue to his second sonne begottē of the body of the sayde quene Jane, and to the heyres of his body begottē. And so to euery sonne of theyre two bodyes, & to the heires of the body of euery suche sōne after ꝑ course of inherytaunce in ꝑ behalfe. And if it happē the sayde quene Jane to dye without yssue male of the kinges bodye begottē, thē shall the same crowne be to the kyng & his heire male begotten of the body of any other bedde his lawfull wyfe and for defaute of suche issue to be frō sonne to sonne as afore is sayde. And for defaute of such sōnes, to be vnto ꝑ kynge and to his heyres females begottē of the bodie of ꝑ said quene Jane, or any other his lawful wife, that is to say fyrst to his eldest issue female, and to the heires of her bodie begotten, and so from female to female & to the heires of their bodies one after another by suche course of inherytaunce as the Crowne hath vsed to go, whē ther is an heyre female inherytable to the same.

And it is further enacted that the kynge from tyme to tyme here after shall haue authorite to geue, dyspose, assigne, declare, and nympte by his laste wyll in wrytyng sygned with his hande, the Crowne of Englande & alther the premisses to be, remayne, succede and come after his decease for lacke of suche heires as before are limitted to suche persons in possession and remainder, accordyng to suche estate, and after suche forme as shalbe expressed and nympted in his letters patentes, or by his lau wyll. And ꝑ suche persons so assygned shall enioye ꝑ Crowne with al the premisses in as ample maner as it had ben particularly gyuen them by specyall names and suffycyent termes or euidente authorite of parliament.

¶ And yf the kyng happen do decease before that his suc male inherytable to the Crowne be of ꝑ age of .xviii. yeres, or before ꝑ his heire female be maryed, or be of the age of .xvi. yeres ꝑ thē such heires shal remaine vntil the

seuer

Generall ages in the gouernaūce of theyr mother & such o-
ther coūsaylours & nobles of ꝑ realme as he shal appoite
by his laste wyll, in wrytinge signed with his hande (yf he
shal thinke it so cōuenīēt) or els in the gouernāce of such
as he shal appoint in maner before declared. And yf any by
wrytinge, printinge, or any exterior acte procure or cause
ought to w done to ꝑ let of ꝑ same, it shalbe iudged hyghe
treasō, & theynge therof cōuicte shal suffer such paines of
death, losse of inheritaūce, priuilegis of Sayntuaries and
all other such losses & forfaitures, as are limited i cases of
treasō i this acte. Loke more of this acte i ꝑ title of treasō.

¶ And ꝑ all the subiectes of this realme nowe beinge or ꝑ
shal be at theyr full ages at all times hereafter whē it shal
please ꝑ kyng, his heyrès or successours by theyr cōmaū-
demēt shal make a corporal othe in the presēce of him his
heyres, or successours or before such as shalbe appointed
by them for the obseruinge & maintayninge of this acte, &
all thinges to be done by the kynge by authorite hereof
the tenour wherof appereth in the acte at large.

¶ And ꝑ al ꝑ kinges subiectis suinge liueray, or ouster le
maine or doinge fealty to him by reason of theyr tenures
shal swere the said othe, & ꝑ they shal not haue restitucīō
intyl they haue made ꝑ sayd othe, & if any being cōmaū-
ded to swere, obstinatly, or wylfully refuse it, or wylpro-
test whē they be examined vpon any Interrogatories cō-
cernynge the cōtentes of this acte, that they be not boūdē
to declare theyr thoughtes & conscīēce, and abyde stiffely
therin, then euery suche versone shalbe adiudged a Tray-
tour and euery suche refusell to be treason and the offen-
ders to forfaite & suffer all suche paines losses, and priui-
legis of Sayntuaries, as are mencioned in the cases of
treason made by this acte.

¶ And yf the kynge hereafter by his lettres patentes
under hys greate seale, or by hys laste wyll in wrytynge
signed with hys owne hande ausūce any of hys blode to
any title, or name of any maner of estate, or dignite, & giue
the any Castels. &c. or other hereditamentes, in fee simple
or taple, or for terme of lyfe, that then it shalbe good and

effectual

effectual to them accordinge to the tenour of euery such letters patentes, & laste wyll, & shall inioye aswel suche titles & names, as also suche castels &c. mencioned in suche letters patētes & last wyll accordinge to suche estate as shalbe specified in thē i as large maner as yf ꝑ same were specially giuen by sufficient letters patētes & confirmed by authorite of parliamēt or as yf suche persons & suche cities maners castels &c. were particularly expressed i the acte. Sauynge to all persons and bodies politike theyr heyres, assignes, and successours (other then the kyng his heyres and successours) all such ryghtes title, interest, possession, rentes, fees, offices, comons, petitions condicions, and other hereditamentes whiche they haue or maye clayme in suche tytles castels honours &c. in as large wyse as yf this acte had neuer bene made.

¶ And ꝑ this acte & euery clause therin cōteined shall be taken accordinge to the playne wordes therof & shall not be expounded by any coloures, subtil argumētes, inuēcions or reasons to the derogacion of any partie of the same, any thynge to the cōtrary notwithstādinge. And euery acte &c. heretofore made, or to be made contrary to this statute shal be voyde & of none effecte. 28. H. 8. cap. 7.

Corpus cum causa.

He that suieth to defete an executiō by a statute of ꝑ staple & therupon commeth in the chauncery by corpus cum causa, and there hathe a scire facias againste the partie vpon the defeisaunce or suche lyke he shall fynde surete as well to the partie as to the kynge seuerally. 27. H. vi. capitulo. x.

¶ Loke yf he shal do so in auditaqu erela by ꝑ equite. x.

¶ Loke more therof Waympyle 3.

Cosynage.

In a wryt of cosinage of graūdefather or great graūdefather ꝑ same answere shalbe admitted ꝑ ꝑ demaundaūt is not ꝑ next heyre of the same aūcester, as it is in a plee of mortdaūcester at the comen lawe. W. ii. cap. xi.

¶ Loke more for cosinage damages 3.

Loke

Loke for the exercyse of the mystery of Coupers weyghtes and measures 39.

Counterple of voucher.

In a writ of mordãceſter, coſynage, aiel, nuper obiit entruſion & other lyke writtes, by the whiche, lãdes or tenementes be demaũded, whiche ought to deſcende reuert, remaine, or fall by ỹ dethe of the auncetter of an other, yf the tenant vouch to warrantie and the demaũdant ley ỹ the tenant or his auncetter whoſe heyre he is was ỹ fyrſt ỹ entred after ỹ death of him of whoſe ſeiſyn he demaũdeth, the auermẽt ſhalbe receyued yf the tenaũt wyl abyde thereon, & yf not he ſhalbe put to another anſwere yf he haue not his warrãte in preſence that wyll warrant hym & incontinent entre in anſwere, ſauynge to ỹ demaundant his exceptions agaynſte hym yf he wyll vouche forther as he ſhuld haue before againſte ỹ firſte tenaũt. &c. yet againe in al maner writtes of entre ỹ make mẽcion of ỹ degrees ỹ none from henſforthe vouche out of the lyne, & in other wryttes of entre where no mencion is made of degrees, the whiche writtes can not be ſuſteyned but where ỹ writtes within the degrees can not lye & in the writ of right, it is prouyded that yf the tenãt vouche to warrãt, & ỹ demaundant ſaye ỹ he ỹ is vouched or his auncetours had neuer ſeyſin of the lãde or ỹ tenemẽt in demaũde in fee nor i ſeruice by ỹ hãde of ỹ tenaũt or his aũceſtour after the tyme of hym whoſe ſeyſin ỹ demaũdãt declareth vnto ỹ tyme ỹ ỹ writ was purchaſyd & ỹ plee motyd by the which he maye auerre ỹ tenaunt or his auncetter, feffours, the auermẽt ſhalbe receyuyd yf ỹ tenaũt wyl abyde therby vt ſupra, ſauynge to ỹ demaũdãt vt ſupra. And ỹ ſame exceptiõ ſhal haue place in a writ of mordauncetour & other writtes before named as well as in wryttes that touche the right, and yf the tenaunt haue a dede of warranty of another than otherwiſe, his recouery ſhalbe ſauid vnto hym by a writ of warrãty of charters whẽ he wil purchace it but ỹ plaintife ſhal not be therby delayde. w.i. cap. xxxix.

Counterpley of voucher.

It semeth by these wordes .s. whā he will purchase, that a man shal haue a writ of warrantie of charters after ꝑ plee determyned.

2 when so euer the tenant calleth any mā to warrant the demaundant counterpledeth by the statute that he ꝑ is vouched nor none of his auncestours. ꝛc. he shal haue the cōterple by ꝑ. statute whyther the vouche be absent or present, for by ꝑ wordes of the statute of. w. i. he shuld not haue had ꝑ cōterple yf the vouche had ben present at the tyme of ꝑ voucher and therfore this statute was made. ꝛc. Statuto de vocatis ad warrantum.

3 The demaūdant shal haue the auermēt that the vouche is decd. or that there is none such. ꝛc. 14. Ed. 3. cap. 18.

Countie.

1 NO cōūtie frōhensforth shalbe holden but frō mo. neth to moneth. And where more tyme hath ben wont to be, there it shalbe more. Magna carta. cap. xxv.

2 The cōūtye for Sussex shalbe one tyme holdē at Lychester ⁊ the next tyme at Lewes and so by course or to be voyde Anno. xix. H. vii. cap. vltimo.

¶ Loke more of cōūtie. Procuremētes. i. ⁊ sheriffes. ii.

Courtes.

SEe in the stablychmentes ⁊ erection of the courte of the fyrst frutes ⁊ tenthes, ⁊ the court of the wardes. Anno. xxxii. H. viii. cap. xlv. and xlvi.

Costes of the defendaunt.

BEcause as well many specialties as also meny contractes haue ben made betwne diuers of the kynges cōūsel, ⁊ other his subiectes to the kynges vse, for which dettes, actiōs by the lawe be to be sūed to the kynges vse, in ꝑ names of persons to whome suche specialties or cōtractes were made, be it enacted that all be it the plaintifes be non sute in any such accion sued to the kynges vse his heyres or successours, or ꝑ any verdite passe againste any suche plaintife in any suche accion, the de-

fendaunt

fendauntes shal not recouer any costes against any such plaintifes, any acte made in thys parliamẽt or any other thynge to the contrarye notwithstandynge. Anno. xxiiii. Henrici. viii. Cap. viii.

Constitutions.

Loke in the tytle of Clergye.

Crykkes.

Marchaundise shal not be charged and discharged in crykyes vpon payne of forfayture but by coercyõ of Tempest. iii Henrici. 4. cap. xix.

Marchaũdyse of the staple shypped in crykkys shalbe forfayte xiii. H. vi. cap v.

Loke more for crykkes in the tytle of shyppynge.

Crosbowes

No mã shal shote in any Crosbowe but out of a house for defence therof, but he be a lorde or that he or other to thys vse maye dispende. Marke by yere vpon paine of forfaiture of the crosbow to him that wil seale it, and to forfaite for euery daye. xl. s. Anno. xix. Henrici. vii cap. iiii.

That no person shote in a crosbowe or hãde gone but he or other to his vse, or to the vse of his wife haue. 3. Marke lande yerely vpõ payne of forfaiture therof x. x. l. for euery tyme so offendyng, halfe to ỹ kyng and halfe to ym that wil sue. And also euery of the kynges subiectes may seale the said crosbowes & gõnes to his owne vse.

Item that no man kepe any crosbowe or handegonne in his house or els where vpon paine of imprysonmente to forfayte. x. li. to the kinge but he haue landes vt supra, and the sayde defautes to be ponysshable as well by the kynges coũsell by examynacyon as of Justices of peace by examynacyon or presentement, and thys extenot to extende to makers of crosbowes but that they maye kepe them to sell. &c. and to shote in them for playe, ne to them that dwell within syxe myle of the see or on theese costes or in the englyshe matches nygh to Scotland.

Scotlande but ꝑ they may kepe thē for defence of their houses & goodes and also of their shyppes, ne to any marchauntes that haue thē to sell. Prouyded that ꝑ kynge take this suete within the yere & comen persone within halfe a yere. &c. & no penaltye to be forfayte tyll this acte be proclaymed within the same countie. &c. & if any bring a crosbow into another mannes house that the penaltye come vpon the bringer and the kinges licence vnder his placarde to be sufficyent discharge. &c. and all other actes of crosbowes by this statute repelled. An. 6. H. 8. cap. 3.

3 ¶ He that may dispende. C. l by yere may shote in a crosbowe or a hāde gonne & kepe them in his house. And he ꝑ dothe the contrary shall lose. xl. s. for euery time, his crosbowe and gonne, and euery lorde hauing lette maintayneth any within his iurisdiccyon doyng contrary shal forfaite. xl s. the one halfe to the kinge the other to him that wyl sue where nother wager of law essoine nor protection shall lye. Anno. xv. H. viii. cap. vi

¶ Loke more therof in the tytle of bowes & bowstaues.

4 ¶ None excepte he in his owne right or in his wyues right or els ꝑother to his vse haue lādes & tenemētes to the yerely value of. C. l. from the fyrst day of June next commyng shote in any hande gonne or crosbow, nor none kepe in his house or els where vpon paine to forfaite for euery time. x. l.

¶ Nor no lordes nor owners of letes maintaine any of their tenantes or seruaūtes to offēde this acte vpō paine for euery defaute. x. l. the one halfe to ꝑ king ꝑ other to the partye that will sue by accion, bil plaint, or informacion, wher no essoine, protection nor wager of law to be.

¶ And the iustices of peace in their sessions & stewardes and bailiffes in their letes shall inquyre and determine euery suche offence, so that no lesse fine be sessed then. x. vpō euery suche offence the fine that is made before the iustices of peace to be leuied to the kinges vse. And the moite of euery fyne assessed by the stewardes, bailiffes in the lete to be to the vse of the owner of ꝑ same lete, by distres or accion of dette, & the other partye to him that

with pursue for the same, as afore is saide, and the partye to be at lyke aduauntage afore rehersed.

¶ Prouyded yt yf any offender by any proceſſe be constrayned to paye any suche forfayture than he after such payemēt to be discharged therof agaīſt all other. And all lycens graūted or hereafter to be graūted before ỳ firſte daye of June to be vtterly voyde. And all former statutes made for restraynynge of shotynge in handegonnes & crosbowes to be vtterly voyde.

Prouided ỳ euery proceſſe & suite al redy cōmēced for any offēce done cōtrary to any statute made for shotig i crosbowes & hādgones not repealed shalbe good & effectual.

Prouided ỳ this acte be not preiudicial to any person appointed by the kyng to take & kepe any such crosbowes as shalbe forfait within the precincte of any of ỳ kynges forestes, parkes, or chaſes, but that they may kepe them, tyll the kynges pleasure be further knowen.

Prouyded that this acte extende not to no makers of crosbowes and handegonnes but that they maye shote in them for the assayenge of the same.

¶ Prouided that in all walled townes within .viii. miles of the see & townes & holdes vpon the see coste, or vpon Englyshe marysshe agaynste Scotlāde euery mā dwellynge within the same, maye kepe in theyr houses within the same townes or holdes for theyr defēce and to vse & exercyse them for the same defence and to carye thē to their shyppes, there to kepe and exercyse them for the defence of theyr shippes and theyr goodes there, and for non other cause.

If any plōs offēde cōtrary to this acte, wherupō cause of acciō is gyue to the kynge, or to any other to sue for ỳ same, yf the kinge within a yere next after such offēces done do not pursue theyr accion. And euery other plone which may haue cause of acciō by this statute do not cōmence theyr accyō within halfe a yere next after such offēces done, ỳ then bothe the kyng and they to be excluded of theyr accyons, and the offenders discarged.

¶ This acte not to be prudiciall to marchaūtes ỳ shall

haue handgonnes & crosbowes to sel within this realme.

¶ Prouided that no person take hurt by this acte til proclamacion therof be made in the countrey wher the offender dwelleth, nor by the space of .xx. dayes after.

Prouided that if any person bringe to his lodginge or ỳ any other mannes house any handegonne or crosbowe than the penaltye to ronne vpon the bringer, and not vpō to owner of the house if the owner cause the sayde bringer to carye it away wyth hym againe.

¶ Prouided ỳ this acte be not preiudicial to thē to whō the kyng shal gyue lycens vnder his great seale to shote in crosbowes and handgonnes or to kepe them in houses.

¶ And yf any after the fyrst daye of June nexte cōmynge kynd any person offēding this acte, ỳ it shalbe lefull for ỳ to take such offēders & bring thē to the next iustice of peace and ỳ the said iustice by his discretion haue power to committe the sayd offender to the gaole ther to remayne til ỳ said penalty be payd, the one moyte to be payd to the kyng the other to hym ỳ brought him to ỳ said iustice of peace.

This acte not to be preiudicial to any seruaunt, ỳ shall bend, bere, vse, or assaye any crosbow or handgonne by the commaundement of his maister, so that he shote not at wilde fowle, nor game, nor also to any seruaunt ỳ shal bere any crosbowe or handgonne by commaundemente of his mayster that maye shote by auctoritie of this acte to any place to the entent to be mended or assayed so that the said seruaunt haue redy to shewe to euery persone requiring the same one lycens in wrytyng sealed or subscribed by his mayster.

Prouyded that this acte be not preiudiciall to any gardener in the kynges wages, so ỳ they shote not to any beste or foule, vpon payne before expressed.

Prouided that it shalbe lawefull to the inhabitaunts of Northumberlande, Durham, westmerlande, and Cumberlande to kepe in theyr houses crosbowes and handgonnes and to shote in the same for the defence of theyr persones, goodes, houses agaynst theues, Skots and other the kynges enemyes. Anno. xxv. Hen. viii. cap. xvii.

Wel

BEcause many do reyse crosses, or suffre them to be reised in preiudice of the lordes, ꝑ therby ꝑ tenaũtes may pe defẽde thẽ selfe by the priuilege of the rẽplers and hospitellars, it is ordeyned, that suche tenementes shal ronne to the cheke lordes lyke as tenemẽtes aliened to moztmaine. W. 2 cap. xxxiii.

Crowes.

HOr as muche as innumerable nõber of rokes, crowes, and choughes do daily brede thzough this realme whiche perely destroy a meruailous greate quãtite of corne, & graine, & ouer ꝑ a meruelous destructiõ of the couertures of tharched houses, barnes, reekes, stackes, & other such lyke, for remedy wherof it is enacted ꝑ euery person occupiẽg & manurynge any lãdes or tenementes, shal do as moch as in hym reasonably is to destroy & kyl maner of choughes, crowes, or rokes, haũtinge within theyr said lãdes, vpõ paine of a greuous amercement to alessed in forme folowinge. s. yf any offẽce be donc cõtrarie to this acte by any person inhabyted within the limites of the lites lawdayes rapes or court barns of ye lordes hauing such courtes, ꝑ then vpon presentemẽt made before ꝑ stewarde, he wt two of ꝑ presentours the stewarde & ꝑsentours to be named, shal alesse for euery defaute presented such amercemẽt as to thẽ shall seme reasonable, & ꝑ to be to ꝑ vse of lordes aforsayde to be leuied by distres as other amercementes for comen anoysãces ꝑsẽted in letes hathe bene accustomed to be leuyd. And yf ꝑ offẽce be done by any which haue the occupaciõ of any such lãdes or tenemẽtes whereũto suche courtes lawdayes, rapes, or courtes belõge, ꝑ then vpõ a presentemẽt therof had before the shrifes in theyr turnes or stewarde of the turne wt two of ꝑ presentours to be chosen as it is aforesayd, & the iustice of peace or two of them at the leaste yf the presentemẽt be before thẽ in theyr sessiõs, shal assesse the saide amercement by theyr discresiõs to be leuyed to the vse of the kinge by distres lyke other amercementes of comen anoysaunces.

¶ And further it is enacted ꝑ euery parisshe townesshyp hamlet borowe or vilage wherin is at ꝑ least .x. householders the habytauntes therof shal before Mygheimas next cõminge & yerely .x. yeres ensuing, at their costes prouide & make a net cõmenly called a net to take choughes, crowes, & rokes wt al thinge belõginge to the same, & ꝑ same shal kepe & renewe as ofte as shall nede, & wyth and after a shrape made with chalke or other thing mete for ꝑ purpose, shal laye at suche time in the yere & in suche places is cõuenient, vpõ paine of forfeyture of .x.s. ꝑ one moyte to the kinge, and the other moite to the lordes of ꝑ same courtes leets lawe dates or rapes to be leuied of the foresayd inhabitauntes. And ꝑ euery suche net wt al thinges quisyte therto, shal once a yere at the leaste be presented in ꝑ courte, before the stewarde to be vewed whether it be sufficiently repaired or not, so that by the sayd stewarde inhabitauntes & sute waye & ordinaunce maye be deuised for the reparacion cõtinuaunce & puttinge in execucyon of the sayde net at times & places cõuenient. And that such ordinaũce made by the said stewarde & inhabitaũtes or by the moost parte of them for the said rokes, crowes choughes, shal stande good & effectual & be put in due execucyon. And further be it enacted ꝑ as wel al suche persons as shal inhabite & haue in his occupacyõ any landes or tementes, wherunto any suche courtes aforesayde appertein, as the tenauntes and fermours inhabytynge them shal yerely durynge the sayd .x. yeres at such time and places as by ꝑ stewarde shalbe appointed, assemble them selfe together to vewe and surueye al the sayde landes and tenementes where any of thẽ shal inhabyte, and therupon shall agre & cõclude by what meanes it shalbe beste possible to destroye all ꝑ yonge brede of choughes rokes and crowes for that yere and shall put the same in execucyon, so that the sayde yonge brede maye be vtterly destroyed, vpon payne of forfayture for euery yere omyttynge suche assemble endeuoyr and viewe making .xx.s. ꝑ ter ꝑsentment therof had before the Justice of pees the one halfe to the kinge, and the other halfe to the

sente

Cintours of the same offence to be leuied by distres lyke as amercementes for comen anoysaunces haue ben accustomed to be leuyed. And be it further enacted that as well Justices of peace in theyr cessions and shyryffes in theyr turnes, as stewardes, mayres, & baylyffes elected in theyr leets lawdayes rayes, and courte barons, shal gyue in charge to the inhabitauntes & all other apperinge before them that they shal duely enquyre and put in execucion the effecte of the premisses, so that this acte maye fully and truely be executed and the choughes crowes, and rokes therby distroyed in all places in this realme.

¶ And it is further enacted ꝑ it shalbe lawful to euery ꝑson onely mindinge to destroy the sayde crowes, rokes, or choughes, after requeste therof made vnto ꝑ owner or occupier of the same grounde, to enter, take, and cary away all suche rokes, choughes, & crowes, as he shal take the same day in whiche suche requeste shalbe made without let or impediment of the sayde owner or occupier.

¶ And it is further enacted ꝑ euery fermour or owner hauynge in his occupacion any landes or tenementes to the yerely value of .v.li shal paye to euery such ꝑson as take & offer to him any olde crowes, rokes, or choughes take vpon ꝑ same groūd ii.d. for euery .xii. olde crowes, rokes, or choughes, & for euery .vi.i.d. & for euery .iii. ob. And yf he refuse to paye the sayde money, then vpon complaynt and proofe therof made to the iustices of peace or hygh cōstable they shal cause the sayde money to be leuied by distres of the goodes & catels of euery suche fermour or occuppyer.

¶ Prouided that no persō by colour of thys acte take or kyll any doues or pigions vpon paynes limitted by the lawes and customes of thys realme heretofore made for suche offences. .H.xxiii. H.viii. cap. x.

Cui in vita.

WArranty of the father is not barred in a cui in vita brought by the heyre of the possessyon of his mother excepte he haue assetes by the same father. Glocester. cap. iii. in fine.

Cunage.

2 ¶ If the husband lese, by defaute, the tenemēt ꝑ was the ryght of his wyfe, the womā after the deth of her husbāde shal recouer by a wrytt of entre cui ipsa in vita cōtra dicere non potuit And yf the tenaunt can not shewe hys ryght after ꝑ forme of his wrytt which he purchasid fyrst the woman shall recouer. w. ii. cap. iii.

Cunage.

Cunage shalbe at Calys tyl it please ꝑ kynge The. ix. yere of Hen. v. cap. vi. And the same statute is cōfirmyd. Anno. ii. H. vi cap vi.

2 Cuners shal receiue by weyght & delyuer by weyght & not by nomber. The. xxv. E iii. de prioritone. cap. xix.

3 ¶ Cuners shalbe sworne ꝑ the thyrde parte of ꝑ bullioñ be made i halfepēs & farthinges. The. 4. yere of. H. 4. c. 1

¶ Loke more of cunage in ꝑ tytle of eschaūg & monie. 1.

Custome to the kynge.

No Englyshe man shal paye for the custome of one sacke of woll but halfe a marke, and of a laste of leather halfe a marke. An. xi. ii. E. ii. stat. ii. cap. iiii. & An. xvii. E. iii. sta. staple. ca 1. But an alyen shal paye more, as apperyth by the same sta therfore loke there. Also se a lyke matter dicto. An. xiii. E. iii. sta. ii. ca. xx.

2 ¶ There shalbe taken of no Englyshe man of a sacke of wol but halfe a marke for custome, and vpon hydys & lether the ancient custome. And ꝑ sacke shal conteyn. xvi stone. and euery stone. xiiii. li. An. xiii. E iii. cap. xix.

3 Custome of. iii. d. for a. li. shalbe payed by an alyen. An. xvii. E. iii. statute staple. cap. xxvii.

4 Custome shall not be payed for the canuas in whiche the wol is packyd nor for the corners of the sackys of wol. Anno. xxiiii E. iii. Capitulo. xix.

5 Custome nor subsidy grauntyd to the kyng for marchaundise caried out of the realme shall not be payed for marchaundise brought to Berwyke. An. xv. E. ii. cap. vii.

6 Clothe cut by marchauntis straungers in robys and in lytel peces shall paye custome after the rate of a hole clothe and cōmissions to be made to inquere therof

and

& certifie into ỳ chaũcery. The.xi.yere of H. ỳ. 4.cap.vii.

7 He that carieth marchaundises not customed to any where out of the realme but to Calys shall forfeyt the value and shalbe imprisoned tyll he haue made fyne, and he that espyeth & gyueth knowledge to ỳ treasorer shall haue the.iiii.parte the.ii.H.vi.cap.iiii.

8 Euery marchaunt denyzen whiche by the kynges licence caryeth wolles, woll̃, hydes and tynne to another place thã to Cales shal paye custome as an alyen. An.xx. Hen.vi.cap.iiii.

9 The custome of all wollen clothes that shall be caryed out of this realme shalbe payd to the customers of ỳ parte where they shalbe shypped & not to the collectour of the custome notwithstãdinge the statute made the.xii. Edwarde.iiii. The.xi.Hen.vii.capitulo.vi.

10 None vnder the obeysaunce of the kynge of Englande, shal sell any marchandise into Scotlande yf it be not customid at ỳ towne of Berwyke. An.xxii.E.iiii.cap. vltimo. And se more of the same statute. Berwyke.iii.

11 All persons whiche shalbe made denizens shall paye theyr custome as they dyd before ỳ they were denyzens. An.i Henrici.viii. Capitulo.ii.

12 Marchauntis straũgers that bryng any malueseies of cãdie into this realme shal paye for euery but therof.18.s for custome ouer ỳ olde custome tyll they of Venise haue set a side an impoticion of.xviii.d. whiche they haue sette vpõ euery but of the sayde maluesey that shalbe brought into Englande. Anno.vii.Hen.vii.cap.vltimo.

13 Marchauntes straungers made denyzens shal paye lyke custome as they shuld haue done before they were denyzens. Anno i.Henrici.viii.cap.ii.and the.xi. Hen. vii. cap.xiii.

14 Item.vi.s.viii.d. be payed custome for euery mare boue ỳ pryce of vi.s.viii.d. before she be shypped to go ouer ỳ see to be solde vpõ paine of forfeyture of the same mare, and for marys vnder suche pryce suche custome as hath ben before vsyd. Anno.xi.Hen.vii.cap.xiiii.

15 No mayre shyryffe nor other officer in any citye or

towne leuye any custome called scauage or shewage of any marchaunt denyzen or other the kinges subiectes denizēs for any marchaundise truely customed to the king before, or let or disturbe any such denizens to sel their marchaundise for not paiment therof or distrayne or otherwise leuy it vpon paine to forfait .xx. l. halfe to the kinge, and halfe to the partye that wyll sue. Prouided that the maire shyffes and cōminaltye of London may haue such some of money for scauage as the kyng and his counsell shal determine to be their right, this acte notwithstandinge. Anno. xix. Henrici. vii. Cap. viii

16 The statute made the thirde yere of king. Henry the. vii. wherby it is enacted ꝑ no mā shal entre into any costomers bokes any marchaundise but only in ꝑ name of ꝑ owner on payne of forfaiture, is repelled: but it is enacted that if any straūger denizen or other of ꝑ kinges subiectes custome any goodes of any other ꝑson wherby the king shulde lese his custome or duety, thā he so doing shal forfayt to the kyng the value of the goodes so customed & to the partye greued as muche in value. Also that none of the. v. portes ne any beinge fre of prisage or butlarage of wynes to custome i his owne name wynes of any other ꝑson not beynge fre therof, and he ꝑ so doth to forfait to ꝑ king the double value of the wines so customed, & ꝑ ptye greued to haue an actyon of det of the said forfaiture against him ꝑ so custometh marchaūdise in his name, wherin no essoyne nor protectiō shal lye, nor ꝑ defēdāt shal not wage his lawe. An. i H. 8 ca. f. He wolles. 2 and. 9. in fine.

17 They ꝑ be borne within this realme & sworne to forrayne princes as long as they dwel vnder theyr subiectiō shal paye here all maner customes subsides tolles & other impositiōs as other straūgers, & such ꝑsōs shalbe certified to the chaūcery by the gouernour of marchaūtes vētures and theyr assistens or by the kynges imbassadours there at that time beyng vnder theyr seales. xv H. viii. Cap. iiii.

¶ Loke more for custome. Barwike. 2. Calys. 1. Exigēt. 1. Irlande. 3. Scotlāde. 2. Shyppes. 1. Staple. 34. & Taris 1. and Tolle. 3.

Customers

1 Customers and controllers shal haue no shyppes of theyr owne nor medyll with ꝑ freyght of shyppes Anno.xiii.R.ii.cap.ix.

2 Customers and controllers shal abyde in ꝓper persone in euery porte in Englande, without any depute. Anno.i Henrici.iiii.cap.xiii.

3 The statute of.R.i.H.iiii. that customers & cõtrollers shall abyde in theyr ꝓper ꝑson vpõ their office wout any deputie, shalbe firmelie holden, & forther that they be therto sworne vpõ paine of imprisonmẽt & vpon payne of C.l. & also the leuetenaunt of ꝑ boteler & the serchcours shall be resident after the same maner vpõ the same paine to paye the one halfe to the king & the other halfe to him that wyl sue, & the customer must be sworne to accõpte in thescheker of al profites ꝑ he receiued for paimẽt of tailes & of al marchaũdise charged & discharged. R.4.H.4.ca.19.

4 None that holdeth any comen hostreye be customer controller kindour or sercheour. Anno.xi.Henrici.iiii cap.ii.Anno.xx.H.vi.cap.v.

5 Customer and cõtrollers serchours and gaugeours of wynes shalbe continually dwellinge vpon their office and specially that they be not absent at ꝑ time of charge nor discharge nor.iii.wekes after vpõ paine to lese theyr office, yf thei be not cõmaunded of recorde to be in ꝑ kinges courte or that they be in the kinges seruice of recorde Anno.xiii.H.iiii.cap.v.

6 Customers Controllers & collectours of coketes of clothe and of subsedy of tonnage and poundage attainte of conceylemẽt of customes and subsidies, shal lose to ꝑ kinge the treble value of the thinge conteilled. And he ꝑ wyl sue shal haue ꝑ thyrde parte. Anno.iii.H.vi.cap.iii.

7 ¶ Customers shal deliuer sufficient warrãtes sealed to marchauntes, of the goodes by thẽ shewed and customed without takynge any thinge for suche warrãtes, vpon paine to forfait.x.l.to the king and.v.l.to ꝑ partye greued Anno.xi.H.vi.cap.xv.

8 Customers & cõtrollers nor theyr clarkes deputyes mynisters, nor seruauntes, factours, nor sercheours nor

clarke

clerke or minister of sercheours shal vse no marchaundise nor haue shyppis nor wharfes nor kepe innys nor tauernes vpō payne of.xx.li.as ofte. ꝛc. wherof he ꝑ wyll sue for the kynge shall haue ꝑ one halfe. Anno.xx.H.vi.cap.v.

9 ¶ Customers serchours, cōtrollers, nor aunegeours shal haue no patentes of theyr office for terme of lyfe or yeres, but shal haue a byl of ꝑ treasorer. xxxi.H.vi.cap.v. And loke more therof Iunage.i.

10 ¶ If marchaundises be customed in one porte & the owner after wyl cōuey thē to a nother porte, it behoueth the owner to bere a certificat of ꝑ customer wher ꝑ custome was made to ꝑ customer of the porte, to the whiche ꝑ marchaundises be conueyed, testifienge the colour length value contēt & weyght so ꝑ the kynge be not decepued in his custome. And ꝑ customer which maketh a certificat to the cōtrary shal lese his office and make fine. ꝛc. And the goodes whiche be discharged or put to sale without such a certificat be forfeyt ꝑ one halfe to ꝑ kynge, & ꝑ other to hym that prouyeth it. And that ꝑ customer nor his deputie take any thynge for the syght of the goodes conteined in such certificat. And ꝑ no comē officer nor deputy to a comē officer take vpō hym to be customer cōtroller or sercher vpon payne of forfeytur for euery halfe yere. xl.li. Anno. H.7.cap.7.

11 ¶ Customers nor Controllers nor theyr clerkes shal not take for the sealinge of any peace of cloth of golde or siluer bawdekynge veluet damaske latin sarcenet tartaū chamlet ne for any cloth of sylke ne for any corse of sylke golde, ne for any corse of silke of making of beyonde ꝑ see any thynge vpō paine of.xx.li. And ꝑ they delay not the marchaundes vnreasonably for the sealynge therof vpon payne of.xl.s. halfe to the kynge, & halfe to the partie grieued that wyl sue by informacīō in the scheker, or by action of det at the comen lawe. Anno.iiii.H.viii.cap.vi.

¶ Item a lyke statute was made Anno.xii. E.iiii. wyth the penaltie of.xx.s. and because ꝑ was thought to lyte this estatute of Anno. iiii. Hen. viii. was made. vt supra. But the sayde statute of.xii.is.not in the comen bokes of statutes but in the treasory. ꝛc.

Loke

Lokemoze foz customers and controllers, Accounte. 5. Butteller of the kynge. 1. Exigent. 2. Werchauntys. 42. Ofycers. 3. Staple. 3.

Damagys.

If any delozte from wydowes theyz dowzyes oz quarentaue of the tenemẽtes wherof theyz hulbãdes dyed seyld, he shal yelde to the same wydowes theyz damagys & ỹ value of ỹ hoole dowzye fro the time of ỹ deth. ge. vnt o the daye that the same wydowes haue recouerid. ſt. Werton. cap. i.

¶ If the chefe lozd holde the heyze out of his seysyn (whiche at ỹ time of the death of his auncester was of full age wherby ỹ heyze must purchase allyse of mozt dañceſter oz cosinage) thẽ such an heyze shall recouer his damages ys in allise of nouel disseysin. Warlibzige. cap. xv. in fine.

¶ If disseysours alyẽ ỹ lãdes haue not wherof Damage may be leuied, thã they ỹ whose hãdes the lãdes shal come shalbe charged of damages, so ỹ euery one shall answere foz his time: it is puided also ỹ ỹ disseisi shal recouer his damage in a wzyt of ẽtre sur disseysin against hi ỹ is foũd tenañt after ỹ disseysin, it is pzouided also ỹ from hensforth in al cases damage shalbe awarded where a mã recouereth by allise of mozt dañceſtour oz by allyse of nouel disseisin. And in ỹ same maner a mã shall recouer damage in a wzyt of cosynage ayel oz beiyal. And also fro hẽs forth he shal recouer ỹ costes of his wzyt and of his purchase toint ỹ wt the damage of ỹ value of ỹ issues of ỹ lãd and this shalbe hold in al pointes wher a mã shal recouer damages. And fro hensforthe euery mã shalbe bound to yelde damages there wher a mã recouereth against another of his entrusion, and of his owne dede. Glo. i.

¶ They that purchase a pzohybycyon and attachemẽt ayns the ozdinaries of a thyng that belongeth not to the laye court shall yeld damage to the ozdynaries by the warde of the iustices. &c. In nouis ozdinationibus. v. Ed and it is repelled. 15. of the same kyng.

Double damage shalbe recouered in allise where a fesment is made by a disseysour foz mayntenaunce. i. Rychardi. ii. Cap. .x.

Treble

6 Trebledamage shalbe recouered in assyse where a man is disseisid with force.viii.H.vi.cap.ix.

7 He that sueth a wryt of errour before execution had for to extorte execucō yf the Judgement be affirmed he shal lese damages & costes for the delaye ẏ he dyd to hym whiche had iudgement, and ẏ by discretion of the iustices before whō the wryt of errour is suyd.A.iii.H.vii.cap.x. the same lawe shalbe yf the writ of errour be discōtinued or yf he be nonsuyte he shal lese damagys.

8 This statute is cōfyrmed.xix.H.vii.cap.xx.And it is there enacted that the layde estatute shalbe hereafter duely put in execucyon.

9 The tenant shal recouer damagis against the demaundaunt in a writ of ryght of warde as apperythe in the tytle of warde.9.and.13.

10 Euery auowant & other person that maketh auowry conusaūce or iustificacion as bayliffe to another persō in any repleuyn or secōde deliueraūce for rent cust me or seruice yf it be foūde for hym or ẏ the pleintife be otherwyse barryd that the auowant shall recouer his damages and costes as the pleintife shulde haue done yf he had recouerydin the layde repleuyn.viii.H.viii.cap.iiii.

11 If the pleintife in any actyon byll or pleynte of trespas for entre in landes contrary to the statute made in the.v.yere of kynge Richarde the seconde or actyon of Det, Couenaunt, Detinue, Acompt, Actyon vpon the case, or vpon any statute for any personall wrongе, be nonsuyte after the apperaūce of the defendaūt or any verdit happē to passe by lawful tryal agaynst the pleintife, the defēdaunt in suche action shal recouer his costes agaynst the pleintife to be taxed by the courte, and the defendaūt to haue lyke execution therof as the pleintife shulde in case that iudgement had ben gyuen for hym. Prouyded that a poore man beynge pleyntife and hauynge counsell assigned to hym of charite without any fee payenge shal not paye the defendauntes costis, but shal suffre other punyshment by the discretiō of the iudge.xxiii.Henrici.viii. Capitulo.xv.

Lolu

¶ Loke moze foz damagys. Assise.2.3. ¶ Inowry.1. and Extorcion.1.

¶ Loke foz double damage. Fozen.2. Fozest.21. foxfeytour.6. and Idemptitate nominis.1.

¶ Loke foz treble damagis. Cõspiracy.6. Execucion.1. Fozest.17. Gaugeour 1. and wales.19. And foz quarreble damagys, Houscholder.2. Sewars.6.

Darreyn pzelentement.

Assise of darreyn pzelentemẽt shal alwaye be take before ꝑ iustices of the benche. Mag.car.cap.xiii. Loke moze foz assise of darreyn pzelentment. Essoin. xii. Nisi pzius .xiii. and .vi. and Quare impedit.1.

Daye

The daye of the lepe yere ⁊ the daye folowyng shal be holden foz one daye. Statuto de anno bisextili. And note wel that essoyn de malo lecti, ⁊ suche cases lyke were in a doute before this estatute.

Daye in banke.

If a writ come in octauis .s. Michaelis. I daye shalbe giuẽ in octauis .s. Hilarii, ꝑ in quindena sancti Michaelis in .xv. Hilarii, ꝑ in tres septimanas sancti Michaelis, in crastino purificationis beate Marie, ꝑ in mense Michaelis in octauis purifica. ꝑ in crastino aiarũ in .xv. pasche. ꝑ in crasti .s. Martini in tres septimanas pasche, ꝑ in octauis .s. Martini in mẽse pasche, ꝑ in .xv. .s. Martini in quinque sep. pasche, ⁊ there is a certaine daie gyuen specially in crastino asce. dñi, ⁊ it avayleth as much as quinque septimanas pasch. if octa. .s. Hilarii in octa. .s. trinitatis. ꝑ in quindena. .s. Hilarii in .xv. .s. trinitatis, ⁊ somtyme in crastino .s. Joh. Baptiste, ꝑ in crastino purifica. in octa. .s. Johãnis, ꝑ in octa. purificatiõis in xv. .s. Johãnis, ꝑ in .xv. pasche in octauis .s. Michaelis, ꝑ in tres septimanas pasche in .xv. .s. Micha. ꝑ in mense pasche tres septias Michaelis, ꝑ in quinque septias pasche oz crastino Ascensionis domini, in mẽse sancti Michaelis, ꝑ in octa. sancti Martini in crastino animarum.

ꝑ

yf in .xv. sancti. Trinitatis, or in craft. of. Johñ. in craft. of. Martini, yf in octa. sancti Johanis, in octa. sancti Martini, yf in .xv. sancti. Martini. Tractatu vocato dies cõmunes in banco.

2 Loke what day shalbe gyuen in allyse of darrein presentment and quare impedit. Quare impedit i.

3 The dayes in a writ of dower shalbe shortened by the statute of Marlebrygc where it is sayde, dayes shall frõhensforth be gyuen in a writte of dower .iiii. v. or .vi. in a yere. Marlebryge. cap. xii.

4 Somons & attachementes in a plee of lande shal cõteine .xv. dayes at the least. Articuli super cartas. cap. xv.

5 ¶ Fyue dayes in a yere shalbe giuen in attaint. An. v. Edwardi. iii. cap. viii.

6 A daye of grace may be gyuẽ in fauour of the demaũdaunt whan a man is receyued for fayntepiedynge. An. xiii. R. ii. cap. xviii.

Dayes festyuales.

¶ Loke therof, Faires. i. and Staple. xxi.

Decies tantum.

If any Jurrour take ought of ỹ one parte or for ỹ other to saye hys verdit, yf ỹ partie or some other sue & therupon the iurour is attaint, he shall paye to the kinge. x. tymes as muche as he hathe receyued. And he ỹ sueth shall haue the one halfe. And the enbyasours and maintenours shal paye as muche as the iurours. But ỹ iustices maye not inquere therof without sute. Anno. xxvii. Edwardi. iii. cap. iii.

2 If any of the parties wyl sue agaynste the iurours ỹ hath taken money to saye his verdit, he shalbe heard, & shall haue his plaint byfore ỹ same iustices where &c. And yf any other than the partie do sue, he shalbe heard. And if the iurrour be attaint & make fine, the partie shall haue the halfe of the fyne & the iurrour shall haue imprysonmẽt of a yere. And yf the partye wyl sue before other iustices he shal haue the sute. &c. Anno. xxviii. Edwardi. iii. cap. viii.

¶ Jurrour which shalbe atteinte by proces conteyned in the statute of.Anno.34.E.3.for takynge of money to saye his verdit,shal lese.x.tymes as much as he hathe take,wherof he pſueth shal haue one halfe & the kyng the other. And the same lawe shalbe against enbrasours.&c. And yf they haue nothig wherof they may make satisfaccio,they shal haue a yeres impriſonmēt. An.38.E.3.cap. xii.But none shal enquere of office vpon this article.

¶ Loke more for decies tātū.Attaint.15.in the myddes.

Declaration

A Declaratio shall not abate for lacke of forme yf it haue substaunce.Anno.36.E.3.cap.vltimo in fine.

Dedes.

NOte wel the title of explificacion of dedes enrolled and burned in tyme of an insurrection.

Denmarke.

BEcause ꝑ kig of Dēmarke hathe ordeined his staple at Norborne,& ꝑ marchaūtes of Englāde shal haue priuilege at Norborne,& as men of Hanſa,it is ordeyned ꝑ no Englishe man shal entre into the sayde lāde of Denmarke agaynste the sayde ordinaunce vpō paine of impriſonmēt & to lese all his goodes. An.8.H.6.cap.2. But this estatute is repelled An.i.H.viii.cap.i.

¶ The keper of the priuy seale,make letters of requeste to the kynge of Denmarke for reformacio of all thinges done to any of the kynges subiectes by hym selfe or by any of his subiectes. And yf he wyll not reforme it our soueraigne lorde the kynge by the aduise of his counsell shall remedy it,as the case requireth.Anno.x.Henrici.6. Capitulo.iii.

Dette.

SEe Account.i. howe a writte of dette lieth against the shyriffe or other gārden of any persone whiche deliuereth any that is committed to them vpon arerage of accounte.

An accion

Dette.

1 In accyon of dette lyeth agynste the gayloure that will not receyue a man sent to hym by ꝑ mayre. &c. vpon a statute marchaunt, or yf he receyue hym & after let him escape. Statuto de mercatoribus in principio.

2 The warden of the Flete shal not let a man cõdempned by iudgmẽt at ꝑ suite of ꝑ party go by baile mainꝑprise or ballo without makynge satisfaction to the partie, yf it be not by wrytte or other the kynges cõmaundement. And yf he do to the contrary he shal lese hys office. And fourther yf suche wardẽ be attainted by dewe proces that he let go vt supra, ꝑ plaintiffes shal haue theyr recouerye against the same wardẽs by a wrytte of det. Anno. i. Richardi. ii. cap. xii.

4 Iprotection lyeth not in such an action against the warden. Anno vii. H. iiii. cap. iiii.

5 The mayre of the staple of Caleys, shall haue an accyon of det against hym ꝑ chyppeth woles. &c. to a nother place than to Caleys wherin essoyne protectiõ nor lawe shal lye, and shal haue suche proces as in other actions of dette at the comen lawe and the mayre shal recouer ꝑ one halfe to ꝑ kynge and the other halfe to hym selfe. yf any issue be taken vpon the certificat of the customers of Caleys ꝑ shalbe tryed in the shyre where the escheate is Anno. iiii. E. iiii. cap. ii.

Dette.

The executours and administratours of tenaunte in fee Symple, tenauntes in tayle & for terme of lyfe, or any rẽtes seruyce, rent Charge & fearmes shal haue any accion of Dette, or distrayne for the arrerages of suche rentes or ferme due and vnpayed in the lyfe of the testatour or intestate against the tenaunt ꝑ ought to paye it theyr executours and administratours. And yf womã couerte dye hauing such arrerages in her lyfe the her husbãde after her decease to haue like remedy vt supra. Lyke remedy is prouided where a mã hathe such rentes or seruice for terme of an other mãnes life & ꝑ cestuy is behynde in ꝑ lyfe of cestuy que vie and he dyeth.

at auowries shalbe maintenable for ꝑ takynge of any
che dystresse. Anno.xxxii.H.8 cap.37.

Dette to the kynge.

We or our bailyffes shal not cease any lādes for any
det as long as the catel ꝛ ꝑ dettours ꝓsens suf-
re and the ꝓncipall dettour therfore be redy to ans-
ere. Magna carta. cap. 8. And se the residue of thys
tute. Pledges. i. There is also another statute of the
ges dettes in Magna carta. cap. 18. and it begynneth
ue. Si quis tenens de nobis laicō feodum moꝛatur. ꝛc.
The treasorer ꝛ barōs of ꝑ escheker may termine and
deine euery det due to ꝑ kyng to ꝑ somme of. ccc. li.
ing ꝑ cōtenāce of ꝑ dettours, ꝛ ꝑ they charge not ꝑ
ryffe nor bailiffe of ꝑ fraūches nor other accōptaun-
in the escheker of nothing to be leuyed of any, yf he be
rged of as much as he may leuy by his othe without
eing ꝑ cōtenāce of ꝑ dettor. i. E. iii. ca. v. statuto. ii.
Recognisaunce nor other leuey of the double shal not
aken in the escheker for ꝑ kynges dette as it hathe be
nt, notwithstandynge there shalbe taken sufficient
tie for the kynges deutie in maner accustomed. An.
R. ii. cap. xiiii.
de sheriffes. 2. 4. and. 8 how the sherīffe ought to dyl-
ge them of whom he receyueth the kinges dettes.
Loke also for the kynges det distres. 8. and. 9. Escheker
d. 3. Execution 5. Protection. 4. and Purueiours. 5.

Dyers

Loke therfore Drapyr. 27.

Deceit.

Fau sergiaūt, pleader, or other do any maner breite
or roluliō i ꝑ kiges court or cōꝛt to do, to begile ꝑ
t or ꝑ partie, he shal haue a veres ipsilōmēt ꝛ a day.
he shal not be heard after i ꝑ court to plede for any.
if it be any other thā a pleader, if the trespas alle
ter pame it shalbe at the kinges pleasure. W. rapl.
Sergiaūt is vnderstande a sergiant at the lawe.

Discontinaunce daccion.

¶ A mā shal haue a writ of deceit where he lesith by [illegible] facias aswel as in a prtecipe q reddat. An. 2. E. 3. ca. [illegible]

Discontinaunce daccion.

LOke for discontinaunce. Assise. 19. Comen bēche. Justice of peace. 25. and recorde. 3.

Discontinuauns of right.

NO fine fefferment nor other acte to be made by the husbōde only of any hereditamētes being p̄ inheritaūce or freholde of the wife, duringe theyr couerture shal make any Discontinuauns. 33. H. 8. cap. 28.

Disgradynge.

IF any person whin thorpe of subdeacō or about [illegible] cōuicte by the law for pety treason, murder, robbynge of holy places, or robbyng of any person in the dwelling place (such dweller, his wife childrē, or seruantes thē beinge whin ther by put in feare) or for robbynge in or nere the high wayes, or for wilful burning of dwellyng houses or barnes wherin is any corne: And for the same admitted to his clarge & delyuered to thordinary such ordinarye may at hys libertie disgrade euery such cōuicte after the lawes of p̄ churche if he se cause so to do, & sende the conuicte so disgraded as discharged of his custody to p̄ kinges bēche w̄ a certificat vnder his seale testifiēge p̄ disgrading, wher vpō p̄ Justices of p̄ kinges bēche hauing before thē recorde of the conuiction shal gyue lyke iudgement vpon the conuicte as the iustices before whom he was cōuicte might haue done yf he had not cōuicte had bē no clerke. This acte to endure tyl p̄ end of the nexte parliament the. 33. yere of. H. 8. cap. 1.

¶ Loke in Felony. 7.

Dilleysen with robery and with force.

IF a mā be attaint of dilleisen done in p̄ tyme of [illegible] king p̄ now is w̄ robbery of any maner of catell mouables by recognisaūce of assise of rouel dill. p̄ whiche shalbe p̄ p̄ plaintife shal recouer seisē & his damages as well of p̄ cattel & of p̄ mouables as of lāde, & p̄ [illegible]

ur shalbe fined.&c. & if he be p̄sent he shalbe awarded
pyson. In the same maner shalbe done if the disseisē be
ne with force & armes though the man do no robery.
.i.cap.xxxvi.

Dismes

Lire factas shal not be made to p̄lates & men of
holy church to answere to ꝑ king nor to the partie
dismes in the chauncery, 17.E.3 p̄roclero cap. vltimo.
Fermers & possessioners of attēs beinge in the kynges
ndes shal paye dismes, notwithstandynge any p̄hibi-
on made to the contrary, An.v.H.viii.cap.vi.
No abbot or p̄iour shalbe compelled by any arche-
shop or bysshop to be collectour of dismes out of his
ārte, to endure tyll the parliamēt fyrst holdē after the
nges comyng againe frō beyonde the see, An.9.H.5.ca.
And because the king dyed in Fraunce before his re-
ene, it is said that the statute is expired. Quare.
Loke more for dismes. Auermēt.3. & patēt.9. and.12.

Distres

No constable shal distrayne any mā to gyue money
for the kepinge of a castell, yf him selfe wyll do it
or by a nother yf he may not for a reasonable
se. And yf we haue sent hym in our host he shall be
te after the quantite of the tyme whyle he was in the
te by vs. Mag.carta.cap.xxx.
None shal distreine any to come to his court which is
t of his fee or ꝑ he haue iurisdictiō vpō him by a hun-
ed or a bailiwike, nor he shall not distreine out of hys
. And he ꝑ doth he against this statute, shalbe punished
fine after the quātite of his faute. Marlebryge.cap.2.
If the lorde distreyne for his seruice though no rent
behynde therfore the lorde shall not be punished by
ne.&c. yf he suffre the distresses to be deliuered.&c. but
shal be amerced. And the tenāt shal recouer his dama-
against hym. Marlebryge.cap iii.
None shal cause any distres to be brought out of the
untie wherin.&c. and yf one neyghbour do that to ano-
er by his wyl he shalbe punyshed by fine as of a thing

against the peace and yt the lorde do so to his tenant
shalbe punyshed by greuous amercement. The distres
also shalbe resonable and not to greuous. Marl. cap.
and a lyke statute. w. i. cap. xvi.

5 ¶ None shall dystreine out of his fee, in the kyngs
hygh waye or comē strete but the kynge and his min
sters. Marlebrygе. cap. xx.

6 A mā shal not distreine in a nothers fee & yt he do
shalbe punished after ꝑ statute of Marlebrygе & m
greuous yt the trespas so require, westminster. i. cap.

7 No distressis shalbē made but by bailyffys know
therto swoꝛne, & yt they do otherwise & therof be cō
they shall yelde dsmage to thē ꝑ be greuyd by an acc
of trespas and shal make fine. w. ii. cap. xxxvii.

8 A dystres shall not be takē foꝛ the kynges det by
bestys of ꝑ plough, yt other may be fouīd. And the dis
shal not be greuous. And yf he cā findē suretye. &c. he
haue the diures. Artituli super cartas. cap. xii.

9 If the shyrisse oꝛ other distreine, ꝑ partie to whō
bestys be maye gyue thē meate wout payinge any th
foꝛ ꝑ he pinge. &c. And ꝑ a dystres takē foꝛ the kinges
shal not be hold win. xv. dayes, & yf he brynge a tryll
one of ꝑ shyrises of paiemēt made to him & finde sure
to be at ꝑ next accōpte at the scheker ꝑ distres shal cea
And ꝑ none be distreined by his shepe noꝛ by hes bestys
tyll his lāde foꝛ ꝑ kinges det noꝛ foꝛ other cause yt
ther distres be sufficient exceptе ꝑ a man fynde thē
ynge hurte & ꝑ in such cases the distres be not exce
Statuto de destructione shaccarii.

10 Dystressis shal not be in the churche fee in ꝑ wh
the churche be indowyd, yet that notwitstādyng our
uer aigne lorde the kinge will that distressis shalbe t
dpon the landes purchased of newe by spirituall p
sons. Articuli cleri.

11 None shalbe cōpelled noꝛ distreyned to come be
any lord oꝛ lady to answer of his freehold noꝛ other t
reall noꝛ personal that toucheth the comē lawe, and
any bs greuid he shal sue to ꝑ chaūcellour & he shal g
by

im remedy.xv.R.ii.cap.xii,And. An.16.R.ii. ca.ii.And if
ny do the contrary he shal forfeyte to the kynge.xx.li.
Loke more for distres.Forein.i.s.2 & lordes.4.

Dispensacions.

NO persone shall frõhensforthpay any pensiõs,censes
pozcions,Peterpẽs,oz any other imposicions to ꝑ
se of the bysshop of Rome but all suche paymentes shall
rom henssozth clerely cease.

And neyther the kynge,his heyzes, noz successours,noz
õ of ꝑ kynges subiectes shal sue to ꝑ bisshop of rome,cal
d Pope,for lycens,dispensaciõ oz any other thinge ꝑ in
aules of necessite maye be graũted Whout offendinge of
oly scriptures,& the lawe of god,but that euery such ly-
ens oz other thinge necessarie for the kynge and hys peo-
le frõ time to time shalbe obtained Win the realme,that
s to saye,ꝑ archbysshop of Cãterbury for ꝑ time beyng &
is successours shal haue power to graũt by an instrumẽt
nder his seale to ꝑ king,his heyzes & successours kynges.
s wel al such licẽs & other thinges not repugnaũt to the
awe of god & scripture as hath bẽ vsed to be obtained by
kynge & his pzogenitours,oz any of ꝑ kinges subiectes
ꝑ see of Rome.So ꝑ the sayde archbysshop noz his suc-
ssours shal graũt nothinge cõtrarie to the lawe of god.
And the sayd archebysshop & his successours after good
nd due examinacion be had of the causes and qualytes
f the persons,pzocuringe for licens and dyspensacyons
nd suche other thynges,shall haue ful power by thẽselfe
by theyr substãcial commissionary oz deputy by theyr
secrecion to graunte by an instrumente vnder the name
nd seale of the sayde archebysshoppe to the kynges subie-
es all maner licens oz dispensacions oz other wzytyn-
s for any suche cause wherof lycences,dyspensacyons,
d other wzytynges haue be vsed to be had at the see of
ome.

And the sayde archebysshop noz his commissary shall
t graunte any othe,dispensacion, licens noz wzytinge
causes not wont to be obtained at the see of Rome,vn-

tyl the king his heyres & succeſſours & theyr coũſel ſhalbe
aduertiſed therof & determine whyther ſuch thinges ſhall
cõmenly paſſe as other diſpẽſacions & wrytinges ſhulde,
vpon payne ỹ the graunters therof ſhal make fyne at the
kynges wyl. And yf it be thought by the kynge and hys
counſel, that ſuch diſpenſacions and wrytynges vnwon
ſhal paſſe, thã the ſayde archebyſhop and hys ſucceſſours
haue kynge lycence of the kynge, his heyres, and ſucceſſours
ſhall deſpens wyth them accordingly.

¶ Prouided that no licẽs diſpẽſacions, nor wrytynges
beynge graũted to any ſon beynge of ſuch importans
the taxe therof at Rome drewe to, iiii. li. or aboue be pu
in executiõ, tyl the ſame be fyrſt cõfirmed by the kynge,
enrolled in the chaũcery by a clarke deputed for the ſame.
And that this acte ſhalbe a warrant for the chaũceller
Englãde to cõfirme the ſame by letters patẽtes vnder
greate ſeale remittinge as wel the ſayde wrytinge vnd
the archebyſhops ſeale, as ỹ ſayde letters patẽtes vnd
the great ſeale to ỹ parties procuringe the ſame. And
al ſuche diſpẽſacions & wrytinges for the whiche the ta
to be payed at Rome was vnder. iiii. li. which be of
great ipoztãs may paſſe oneli vnder ỹ archebyſhops ſe
not nedinge to be cõfirmed vnder ỹ greate ſeale witho
they lyſte, in whiche caſe they ſhall paye for ỹ ſaide gr
ſeale to ỹ kynges vſe. v. s. beſide ſuche taxe as there
ſhalbe limitted for the wrytyng, regiſtringe, confirm
and inrollinge of the ſame.

¶ And that euery ſuche licẽce, diſpenſacion, or writ
the taxe wherof was wõt to be. iiii. li. and aboue ſo gr
ted by the archebyſhop & cõfirmed vnder the greate ſe
and all other diſpenſacions to be graunted by the arch
byſhop, wherũto the greate ſeale is not limitted of n
ſite ſhalbe allowed in all places, as wel as yf they had
obtayned at Rome. And that al chyldren procreated
marriage had, by vertue of ſuche lycences ſhalbe tak
gittimate and inheritable through all the kynges do
nyon. And all thynges done by any licens graũted by
force of this acte ſhal remaine in force, any forreyne

Decre

decrees or custome to the contrary notwithstandinge.

¶ And the sayde archebishop and hys successours shall haue power to ordeyne a clarke whiche shall wrytte & re-gystre euery suche licence and wrytinge, and shall fynde waxe and all thynges necessary for the same takynge for hys payne as hereafter shalbe limitted.

¶ And that lykewyse the kynge shal ordeyne a clarke of the chauncery to be alwayes attendaunt vpon the lorde chaunceller to enrolle and make all suche confirmacions, & all suche licences as shalbe brought thyther to be enrol-led, & shal also entytle and enrolle such other wrytynges as thyther shalbe brought not to be confirmed taking for his payne as hereafter shalbe limited. And that the clarke appointed by the bysshop and the clarke appointed by the kynge shall subscrybe theyr names to euery such lycens as shall come to theyr handes.

¶ And it is enacted that there shalbe two bokes drawē of one tenour, in which shalbe cōteined the tares of al custo-mable licens and dispensacions wont to be peyde at Rome which bokes euery leafe of those bokes shalbe subscribed with the hande of the archebysshop of Cantorbury ỹ lord Chaūceller, the lord Tresorer of Englande, and the two chefe Justices of bothe benches, to which all suyters for dispensacions shall haue recourse yf they requyre it. And one of those bookes shal remayne with the clarke deputed by the bysshop of Canterbury for suche dispensacions and the other with the clarke of the chauncery deputed for ỹ same, which clarke shal also pertyculerly note in his boke the nombre and qualitie of the dispensacions, which shall be sealed onely with the seale of the archebysshoppe, and whiche shalbe sealed and confyrmed with the great seale. And no man sewyng for any dispensacions or wrytynges whiche were wonte to be spedeat Rome shall paye anye more than is conteyned within the sayde bookes (compo-sycyons onelye excepte) whiche shall be symptted by the sayde archebysshoppe, the Chaunceller, and Tresorer of Englande for the tyme beyng. And suche as receyue of anye suyte more or for anye dispensacion and wrytynge

that in the sayde bokes be limited, shal forfayt .x. times as muche, the one halfe to the kynge, ꝑ other to hym that wyl sue therfore by byl, or playnt, or actiō in any the kynges courtes, where no essoyne, protection nor wager of law to be admytted.

¶ And euery tare to be payde for any wrytteyng shalbe imployed as hereafter ensewyth. If ꝑ tare extende to .iiii.l. and aboue, so the wrytting must be confyrmed vnder the greate seale, thā the tare to be deuided in .iii. partes, therof two partes to be receiued by ꝑ clerke of ꝑ chauncery to the vse of the kynge & to the vse of the lorde chaūceller & to the vse of the sayde clerke, as hereafter shalbe declared. And the .iii. parte to be taken by the clerke of ꝑ archebyshop, to the vse of the archebyshop and hys cōmyssarye & hys sayde clarke, as hereafter shalbe ordered, that is to saye, the sayd .ii. partes to be deuided in .iiii. ꝑtes of whyche .iii. partes to be to the kynge, & the .iiii. parte to be deuided in .iii. partes, wherof the chaūceller to haue .ii. partes & the clerke the .iii. parte. And the sayde .iii parte of the sayde hole tare to be deuided in partes, wherof ꝑ archebyshop to haue .ii. partes, and his officers the .iii. parte of which .iii. parte to be deuyded ꝑ clarke to haue the one halfe, and the commissarie to haue the other. And yf the tare be vnder .iiii.l. and not vnder .xl.s. thā the tare to be deuyded in .iii. partes, wherof the kynge to haue .ii. partes therof abatinge .iii.s.iiii.d. whiche shalbe to ꝑ sayde clarke of the Chaūcerye. And the archebyshop and hys officers to haue the .iii. part which .iii. parte, to be deuided in .ii. partes, wherof the archebishop to haue one parte, and hys scrybe and commissarie the other part.

And if the tare be vnder .xl.s. & not vnder .xxvi.s. viii.d. than it to be deuided in two partes, wherof ꝑ one parte to the kyng diducting to the clarke of the chauncerye .ii.s. and the other parte to the archebyshop and his officers, whiche shalbe deuyded in .ii. partes, wherof the archebyshoppe to haue one, and hys scribe and commyssarye the other.

And if the tare be vnder .xxvi.s. viii.d. & not vnder .xx.s.

the

the same to be deuided in.ii.partes the kinge to haue the one abaytinge .ii.s, to the clarke of the chaunccrie and ꝑ archebyshop and his officers the other parte, & the same other parte shalbe deuided in.iii.partes, wherof ꝑ archebyshop to haue one, the cõmissarye an other, and the scribe the thirde peny.

¶ And in case the taxe be vnder.xx.s. the same to be discrybed to ꝑ vse of the commissarye the clarke of ꝑ byshop, and the clerke of the chauncery.

¶ Prouided that this acte shall not be preiudicial to the archebishop of Yorke or to any prelate, but ꝑ they maye dyspens in all cases whiche they were wont to dyspens with afore thys acte made.

¶ And yf the see of Canturbery be voide, that thẽ all lycens and writinges which may be graunted by vertue of thys acte shall duringe the vacacyon be graunted vnder the name and seale of the garde or in the spiritualty of ꝑ sayd archebyshopziche & shalbe of lyke force, as if it had ben graũted vnder the name and seale of the archebishop. And yf the saide archebishop or gardeyn of ꝑ spyritualty refuse to graunt any dispensacions, licens, or writynges whych of resonable cause ought to be graũted, than the chaunceller of Englãd vpõ cõplaint therof made shal directe the kinges writ to the said archbishop or gardeyne monyshyng him therby vpõ a certeine paine to graũt such lycẽs or writtyng, or els to signifye in to ꝑ chaũcery why he refused so to do. And yf vpõ such certificate it appere ꝑ they refused wout iust cause, thã ꝑ kynge beynge informed ꝑ such lycẽs & writynges may be graũted wout offẽding ꝑ scripture or ꝑ law of god shal haue power to sẽde iniunctyon to ꝑ said Archebishop or garde in cõmaũding thẽ vnder a certein paine & by a certeine day to make sufficiẽt graunt therof. And if after ꝑ receit of such iniũctyõ the said archbishop or gardein refuse to graunt such licẽs & writtinges & shewe no cause why he shuld so do, thã he that so shal refuse to put this acte in due execucyõ shal forfayt such paine as shalbe limitted in the iniunctiõ.

And

¶ And the kynge for euery such defaute shal haue power to gyue auctorite by cõmissiõ vnder ẏ great seale to two spiritual prelates to graũt such licẽs & wrytinge, whych the sayde Archebishop and gardeyn refused to graunt.

¶ And the sayde two spirituall persons to whome such commission shalbe directed shall haue power to graunt suche licẽs and wrytinges by an instrument vnder theyr seales takynge lyke fees as is aboue mencioned, and not aboue vnder the payne afore sayde.

¶ And that euery such licens and wrytinge wherunto any confirmacion vnder the kynges great seale is by this acte appoynted to be had, shalbe had accordynge and for lyke fees, and not aboue vnder lyke payne. And euery suche licens so by them graunted to be as stronge as ẏ they had ben obtayned of the Archebyshop.

¶ Prouided that this acte shall not be expounded that the kynge hys nobles nor subiectes intẽde therby to vary ir õ the cõgregaciõ of Christes churche in any thing concerninge the very articles of the fayethe and the scripture necessary for saluacion, but to make politike ordinaũces to represse vyce and for the good cõfirmaciõ of the tranquilite of this realme.

Prouided that the sayd Archebishop or any other shall not hereby haue any power to visite or vere any religious houses, whiche before this acte were exempte but that in such places visitaciõ shalbe had by such psones as ẏ kyng shal appoynt by commission for the same. So that no visitacyõ in such places exempt shalbe had by the byshop of Rome, nor by any out of the kynges dominiõ. Nor ẏ any religious persone resyaũt in the kynges dominiõ shal depart out of the kynges dominion to any congregacyon, or assemble for religiõ, but that all such shalbe done within the kynges dominion.

Prouided ẏ this acte extẽd not to repeale the acte made in this pliamẽt for pluralitees of benefices & for none residẽs for spiritual persones vpõ theyr benefices, but that the sayde acte be in full force any licens to be obtayned by thys acte to the contrary notwithstandynge.

And yf any within the kynges dominion hereafter sue to the courtes of Rome for any lres or writinge or other thynge cõtrarie to this acte, or for any thinge to be obtained from Rome, or from any, clamynge auctorite by the same for any of ỹ causes aboue mẽcioned, or for any other cause ỹ maye be grauñted by this acte or attẽpt, or allowe any excõmunicacio or other pcelle frõ Rome to ỹ lette of this acte, thẽ euery ylone so offẽding beynge therof cõuicte theyr eydours & abbettours to rũne in the daunger of the pꝛemuniri made in the .xvi. yere of Richarde the.ii.

Pꝛouided that this acte shal not take awaye no pꝛiuileges of any monasteries or other places exempt whyche before this acte were obtained of the see of Rome.

Pꝛouided ỹ the abbottes, pꝛiours, and rulers of such places exempt shal not paye any pension or porcio to the see of Rome, nor admit any visitacion, from the sayde see for any person to be elected or pꝛesented heddes of any such places nor shall make any corporal othe to ỹ byshop of Rome, vpon payne aboue lymitted.

But that euery such visitacio & cõfirmacio of such heddes shalbe frõ henceforth done wiñ this realme as shalbe appointed by the kynges cõmission from time to tyme.

Pꝛouided ỹ in such places exempt where after electyõ or pꝛesentacyons of theyr heddes no suche cõfirmacio is requisite to be had, that in euery suche place they shal not be boũde to obteine any cõfirmacion for the same but to vse theyr pꝛiuileges as they haue done before.

Pꝛouided that this acte shal not be expoũded that any dispensacyons for mariages graunted to any the kynges subiectes before the .xii. daye of Marche the yere of our lorde .M.D.&.xxxiii. shalbe of any lesse strength thã they were ỹ sayd .xii. daye of March, nor ỹ this acte shall not extende to the derogacion of any licens, dispensacyons facultees, confirmacions, or indulgẽces had at the see of Rome before the saide .xii. daye of Marche for any of the kynges subiectes or for the hospital of saynt Johñ of Jerusalem in Englande or any commaundryes or membre therof, or for any churches as hospitales, or monasteries or

bodies

bodies politike within the kynges dominiõ, but ꝑ euery such licẽs oz other thynge graũted to thẽ before the sayde xii. daye of Marche shalbe of the same strẽgth, and maye be put in execucion, as yf this acte neuer had ben made.

¶ Pzouided ꝑ such licẽs oz wzitinges before obtained at ꝑ see of Rome cõtrary to ꝑ lawes of ꝑ realme shal not be put i execuciõ any thyng in this ꝓuiso notwithstandynge.

¶ And the kyng by the aduise of his coũsel shall haue power for reformaciõ of all maner indulgẽces & pzuyleges therof whin this realme before obtained at ꝑ see of Rome. And that suche redzesse as shalbe takẽ by his hyghnes shall be obeyed vpon payne limitted in this acte for the offenders of the same. An. xxv. H. viii. Capitulo. xxi.

¶ Loke moze for dispensacion in the tytle Rome.

Dozcester.

The bozowe of Dozcester shall vse theyr weyghtes xii. myle aboute ꝑ sayde bozowe as they were wont notwithstãdynge the weyghtes made at the laste parlyament, vsynge alwaye suche weyghtes as be expzessed in the sayde estatute. An. ix. H. vi. cap. vi.

Douer.

The cõstable of ꝑ castel of Douer shal not plede hi henskozth at any gate of the castel no foreynplet of the coũty, which toucheth not the kepinge of the castell, noz shal distreine the folke of the. v. portes to plede any other where noz in other maner than they ought accordynge to theyr charters &c. Articuli super cartas. cap. vi.

¶ Loke moze for Douer Eschaunge. i. Passage almost euery chapiter.

Dower

A wydowe after ꝑ deth of her husbãde shal haue inco tinẽt her mariage & heritage. Noz she shal gyue anythinge for her dower noz her heritage which heritage her husbande & she helde to gyther at the daye of deth of the husbãde. And the thyrde parte shalbe assigned to ꝑ woma for her dowzye of all the landes that was to her husbãde in fe

in his lyfe except that she were indowed of lesse at the chirche dore. Mag. carta. cap. vii.

2 In a writ of dower vnde nihil habet, there shalbe gyuen 4.ſ. or. 6. dayes by the pere Marlebrege. cap. xii.

3 In dower (wherof she hath nought) the writ shal not be abated by the exception of the tenaũt for ꝑ she hath receyued her dowrye of another man before ꝑ writ purchased, yf he can not proue ꝑ she hath receyued parte of her dower of hym selfe in the same towne before the writ purchased. w.i. cap. xlviii.

4 The statute reherseth ꝑ yf the husbãde graũt playnely the Iustices shal Iudge dower to the womã. But yf ꝑ mã lose by defaute it is a doute, it is ordeyned therfore ꝑ in both cases the womã that demaundeth dower shalbe heard, & yf ꝑ tenaũt plede a recouer by defaute he owith to auerre his right. w.ii. ca.3. But it speketh howe he shal plede, yf the recouere be by cõfession. &c. but it is adiudged. xvii. E.iii that he shal recouer by and by for so was the comen lawe.

5 If a wife wyllyngly refuse her husbãde & go her way & dwel wt her aduowterer, she shall lose her dower except the husbande wyllyngely and without compulsyon of the chirche wyl receyue her agayne & suffre her to abyde with hym in which case she shalbe receyued to her action. ii cap. xxviii.

Loke in ꝑ title of feffemẽtes vpõ trust. 4 how a womã tenaũt in dower mate forfeit her estate. Also se of dower Ryde of the kynge. i. & prerogatiue of the kynge. 8. & 18.

Dowlas and lokeram.

No ꝑson after ꝑ feast of saint Michael next cõming shal bringe or cause to be brought into England any dowlas or lokerams, but in hole peces conteining in legth. v. score ellys, accoũting to euery elle an ynche, and conteyning in bredth one hole yarde, or els in halfe peces cõteyning after ꝑ rate afore said, vpõ paine of forfeture of ꝑ same not cõteyning the legth & bredth afore sayd or the value ther of, the one halfe to the kyng, & the other to

hym

him ꝑ sealeth it or seweth for it by accio byl, informacio or otherwise wherin no wager of lawe nor essoyne shalbe allowed An.xxi.Henrici.viii.cap.xiiii.

2 The acte made in the.21.yere of.H.the.8.for bringinge in of Dowlas & Lokerams shalbe voyde & of none effecte. Neuertheles it is enacted ꝑ after the feast of.S.Michael nexte comminge no maner of person English nor straūger, denzē nor aliē, shall put to sale any hole or halfe peace of ꝑ said lynnē clothes oneles mēcio be made vpō euery of thē of ꝑ nōber of ꝑ yardes, or elles cōteined in them vpon paine of forfaiture, of euery suche, peace not cōtaminge as afore is saide. The one halfe to the kinge the other to the partie ꝑ wyll sue, in which suite no wager of lawe, nor essoyne shalbe allowed.

Prouided ꝑ this acte be not preiudicial to any that before the fyrst daye of this parliamēt hath made any sealer or put in any informacio in any of the kinges courtes for any maner of forfayture contrary to the sayde acte made in the.xxi.yere of this kyng.xxvui.H.vui.cap.iiii.

Drapery.

Clothes in al places wher they shalbe put to sale shall be measured by ꝑ aunegour.s.euery cloth of ray by lyne of.vu.yardes.iiii.times measured by the lyst. And the brede.vi.quarters & a halfe by the measure of the yarde. And clothes of colour shalbe measured by the backe by lyne of.vi.yardes & a halfe measured by the yard. And the mayres and bayliues &c. shalbe redy to the assise whā they shalbe requyred by the aunegour wout any thing taking of the marchauntes. And clothes ꝑ bee of the assise shalbe marked by the mayre or bayly & aunegour. And ꝑ they be not of assise they shalbe forfait to the king, & shalbe valued by thē & remayn wᵗ the aunegour by indenture which shall be deliuered by the mayres or bailifes at the escheker on ꝑ morowe after saint Michel for to chatge ꝑ saide aunegour. Statuto Worth. made An.ii.E.iii.ca 14. It seweth ꝑ this statute is to be vnderstāde onely of clothes which come out of an other lande. Also se within.2.7.27.and.33.

for the assyse of clothes.

2 ¶ None shal bring in Englãde Irlãde wales or Scotlande within ỹ kinges power clothes made in other cõtreys thã in the same, vpon paine of forfaiture, and to be punished at the kinges wil. An. xi. E. iii. cap. ii.

¶ Also in the said landes a mã may make clothes of what legth he wil. Eodẽ statuto in principio. But that is chãged after by other statutes.

3 Workers of cloth of other lãdes shalbe ī ỹ kinges protecciõ & shal worke frely of ỹ kinges graũt. Eodẽ sta. cap. viii

4 ¶ Clothes ỹ be foũde by ỹ kinges aunagour to lacke a yarde of measure shalbe forfait. And ỹ meurs is lymit as in ỹ statute of North. An. 2 E. 3. ca. 14. And ỹ aulnegour foũde in defaute before ỹ maire or bailifes where they be sold, shal haue a peres prisõmẽt, & lose his office. The. 25. E iii. deseruientibus. ca. ii. And he that wil sue in suche case shal haue ỹ one halfe of the thing forfaited or els ỹ price.

5 Also the byer whan it is agreed of ỹ price may worke ỹ cloth notwstãding it be sealed w ỹ aulnegours seale & yt it lacke of measure it shalbe forfayt, & the mayre and bailifes. &c. shal certifie to the chaũcellour such defautes & he shal writ to thẽ to delyuer the one half of the forfait to hym that soweth, and the other halfe to the kinges vse. Anno. xxv. E. iii deseruientibus. cap. xii.

9 ¶ No cloth shalbe forfait because it lacketh of ỹ assise but allouãce shalbe made ī ỹ price to ỹ byer. And ỹ aulnegour shal take for euery cloth of assise of the seller a halfe peney, & of halfe a cloth a ferthing for his office, & if it be lesse thã halfe a cloth nothing. And ỹ he medel w no clothes but such as be to sel. And that he ẽseale euery cloth what meure soeuer it be w such a seale as may be knowẽ howe muche the clothe conteineth. And ỹ clothes put to sale vnsealed, shalbe forfait. &c. Anno. xxviii. E. iii. ca. iiii.

7 ¶ Clothes of raie shall haue in length xxviii. yardes measured by the liste, & in brede. vi. quarters. And clothes of colour. xxviii. yardes in length, & vi. quarters in bred or els they shalbe forfait, except clothes ỹ men make for theyr owne vse. Anno. xlvii. E. iii. cap. i.

Clothes

8 Clothe not fulled shall not be caryed out of ꝑ realme, & that no subsedy be paied therfoze til it be fulled Anno.1.E.iii.cap.vii.

9 No subsedy oz awnage shalbe taken foz clothes called frysware which be made in Irlande, because they conteine ꝑ length cõteined in the statute. An 1.E.iii.cap.vii

10 Clothes sowed togyther of peces incealed be fozfait and the aulnegour shal lose his office therfoze. And also yt the aulnegour seale any cloth that is not of assyse he shall lose his office and the value of the clothe, and shal make fyne at the kinges pleasure. An.iii.R.ii.cap.ii.

11 All statutes made of falsenes of clothes as well of colour as of raye agaynst the assyse, and also the statutes of aunageours and collectours of the subsedy of clothes be cõfirmed. And he that spyeth a faute against the assise & against the statutes of clothes, shal haue ꝑ thirde parte. An.7.R.2.ca.9. Se ꝑ statute how this thirde parte shall be deliuered to him ꝑ espieth ꝑ defaute by ꝑ sherife if he be ꝑsent, oz by ꝑ lozdes of the faires & markettes, stewarde baily oz cõstable where such clothes shalbe, & ꝑ by endẽture which shalbe sent to the escheker. And howe ꝑ kinge shal haue the value of the said thyrde parte of the aunageour & collectours foz theyr defaute & concealyng with the residue of the clothe. &c.

12 ¶ Ray shalbe of lengthe .xxviii. yardes measured by the backe, & vzode .v. quarters. And clothe of colour. 26. yardes & in vzede .vi. quarters vpõ the paine conteyned in the statute of. Anno.xlvii. Edwardi.3. And.xii. R.ii. Capitulo .xiiii.

13 ¶ Logwar & kendall cloth shalbe of bredth as they were wont to be, so ꝑ they be not made of better woll than the were wont to be. Anno.xiii.R.ii.cap.x.

14 No plaine clothe tacched noz rolled be put to sale in the shyres of Somerset oz Dozset oz Glouceste but opened as is vsed in Essex vpon paine of fozfaiture, and ꝑ makers weyuers and fullers put their markes to euery clothe ꝑ they wozke, vpon payne limitted by the Justice of peace. Anno.xiii.R.cap.xi.

No

¶ No fuller nor other person in the countye of Surrey Suſſex and South, ſhal dye cloth before ꝑ the ſame cloth be fulled and fully made, and ſealed with the ſeale therto ordeyned vpon payne of forfayture of the ſame. Anno. xv. Richardi. ii. cap. x.

¶ A man may ſell clothe as well karſeys as other of what lẽgth or bredthe ſo euer it be paieng the aunage and ſubſidy after the quãtite, & that none ſell it tyll it be mette by the aulnegour & ſealed with the ſeale therto ordeyned ꝑ pẽ pame cõteyned in other ſtatutes and that none make fraude in clothes of karſeys vnder paine of forfayture of the ſame. Anno. xxviii. R. ii. cap. ii.

¶ A man ſhalbe aſſigned by our ſouereigne Lorde the kynge for to ſeale the clothes made wouen and fulled at London and in the ſuburbes of the ſame with a ſeale ordeyned therfore. And yt they be ſolde not ſealed as before they ſhalbe forfait to the kinge. Anno. iiii. H. iiii. ca. vi.

¶ Clothes of colour ſhal contayne in lẽgth by the backe. viii. yardes, and the raye cloth as muche in length and in bredthe as before is ordeined by other ſtatutes vpõ paine of forfaiture and the aulnegour ſhal delyuer them to the wardrobe. An. 7. H. 4. ca. x. But ꝑ is repelled as touchyng the raye. An ix. H. 4. cap. vi. And after it is confyrmed in the hole. Anno. xiii. H. iiii. cap. iiii.

¶ Kendall wherof the doſyne is not worth aboue. vi. viii. d. ſhal not be ſealed nor aunage therof paide. An. Henrici. iiii. cap. ii.

¶ The ſtatute of. An. vii. R. ii. is confirmed, & further to voyde a miſchyefe which was growẽ in the weſt part againſt the aſſiſe of clothes of coulour & of ray, it is ordeyned that no cloth ſhalbe folden & tached before the ſuruew of the aunegour, vpõ paine of forfaiture. And the aunegour whiche putteth ſeale therto ordeyned to cloth not of aſſiſe, ſhal lefe at the fyrſte defaute. x. li. at the ſeconde defaute. xx. li. and at the thyrde defaute his goodes, and hys body ſhalbe arreſted. And he that will ſue for the kinge againſte the aunegour in ſuche caſe, ſhal haue the. iiii. parte Anno. xi. Hen. iiii. cap. vi. And thys ſtatute and alſo the

sayde statute of. Anno. vii. H. iiii. be confirmed. Anno. xiii. Henrici. iiii.

21. The kinge for to put away ambiguytees and doutes taken vpō this worde cloth, cōteyned in the statute of An. vii. R ii t. An. xv. H iiii. hathe declared that this worde cloth hath relacion and extēdeth to the hole clothes called brode clothes, & brode dozyns and not to other clothes & peces called streites. Also euery streit not watered put to sale shal conteine in lēgth. xiiii. yardes, & in bred one yard. And if it be watered, it shal conteine. xii. yerdes or els the sauneyour shall cut the liste of them vpon payne of. vi. s. viii. d. for euery cloth, and that no such cloth called streit shalbe put to sale vntil the sauneyour hath measured it & done his serche & put therto his seale vpō paine of forfaiture of the same. Anno. xi. H. vi cap. ix.

22 Wherasse the duke of Burgoine hath proclaimed that no cloth of England shall come into Brabant Holand and zelande to be solde there vpon paine of forfayture. The kynge wyll that yf the saide proclamacyon be not redressed before the feast. &c. that al marchaundise of the lordes of the saide duke which after the said feast shal come into this realme shal be forfeyt, to endure tyl the next parliament. An. xxviii. H. vi. ca. i. And after it was ordeined that this statute shuld endure for. vii. yere if dewe reformacyon be not made within that while An. xxviii. H. vi. cap. i. And than another statute was made to endure at the kinges pleasure. Anno. i. & ii. E. iiii. cap. v.

23 Here of what length and bredth the hole cloth and halfcloth called brod cloth and the clothes called streites and the kerseis shalbe, Anno. iiii. E. iiii. cap. i. But that statute is altered after as ye shal here within.

24 Also it is enacted yᵗ the makers of cloth shall not make ther clothes mixt wᵗ wol of lābes, flockes or cotton vpō paine to forfeyte. xx. s. for euery cloth or halfe cloth made to yᵗ contrari. The one halfe to yᵗ king, yᵗ other to yᵗ wᵗ seaseur, excepte yᵗ one may make it of lābes woll to him self wout myxyng it wᵗ other wol. Also yᵗ clothmaker shal paye to yᵗ clarkes & to al other labozers of yᵗ lawful

lawfull money for their wages & shall deliuer his wolles by due weyght vpō paine to pay treble wages to ỹ labo-rer.& vi.d.for euery excessiue weight.&c. Also the fuller shall occupy tayles and not cardes vpon paine to render double damage. And iustices of peace in cōtyes, & mayres and bailyffes in townes & borowes & lordes of leetes out of cytye borough or towne wher no mayre is.&c. haue power to here the cōplaintes & to cōmit the trespassours to the next gaile tyll the forfaytures be paide. And iusti-ces of peace & other officers.&c. may make such proces a-gainst such offenders after complaint, as vpon surtie of peace. In viii. E. iiii. cap. i. Also dyuers other articles be in the saide statute, but it semeth that they be altered by the statute of. In. i. R iii. and therfore they be not writtē here. Se wel the forsayde statutes.

¶ The inhabitaūtes and resydentes within the hun-dred of Lyston, Tauestoke, and Rowburgh in the countie of Deuonshyre, may make clothes and vpon the put rea-sonable stockes notwithstandynge the statute of. In. iiii. E 4 Anno. 7. E 4. cap. 2.

¶ None shal carie wollen yarne or clothes not fulled out of the realme vpon paine of forfaiture of the value, a ỹ that espieth it shal haue the one halfe and the kyng the other halfe. Anno. 7. E 4 capitu. 3 And they shall also be sowed and borne vp on the paine before sayd. Anno. iii. Henrici. 7 capitulo. xi.

¶ The clothes within the countie of Norfolke Suf-folke & Essex called brode clothes, after all maner suffy-ent prouyte and right done, and when they shalbe clene coured, full scrched and redy to be solde, shal cōteyne in length. 28. yardes and. xxviii. ynches by the creste, and in bredth within ỹ lyst. vii. quarters, and shal wey. xxxviii. l. and the streit sette clothes shalbe in length. 14. yardes by lyste, and. xiiii. ynches, and in bredth within the lyste. iii. quarters, and di. quarter, and shal wey. ix. l. and. di. & that all the said clothes shalbe inseled by ỹ auncegour or lea-der with ỹ seale of the subsidy with waxe, and yf the said clothes be put to sale and not measured weyed and sealed

that he shall forfeyt the one halfe to the kyng, and the o
ther halfe to him that espyeth it & sealeth it, & that none
cary ꝑ clothes oute of ꝑ sayd cõtties before they be sea-
lyd vnder ꝑ forfayde paine. And yf any aulnegour seale
the clothes not beinge of the saide measure and weyghte,
he shal forfeit for euery brod cloth. vi. s. viii. d. & euery na-
row cloth. xx. d. the one halfe therof to the kynge, and the
other halfe to him that wil sue by accyon of det wyth or
byl in any of the kinges courtes and shall recouer his cos-
tis and damages. An. viii. E. iiii. cap. i.

17 Euery hole & brod cloth within ꝑ realme after it
is full waterid, shall cõteine in length. xviiii. yardes to be
measurid by the creste. &c. & to euery yarde an ynche, & in
brede within the listis. ii yardes & that euery halfe clothe
shall containe in lẽgth. xii. yardes with the inchys, and in
bred. ii. yardes, & shal not excede the length of. xvi. yardes
vpon paine to cut the hole cloth, in. iii. peces & to forfeyt
vi. s. viii. d. & the halfe cloth to be cut in. ii. peces and to for-
feyt. iii. s. iiii. d. And the clothes called streytys after full
wateryng shall conteine in length. xii. yardes & ynchis af-
ter the rate, & in bredth a yarde within the listis, vpõ paine
to cut vt lupra. & to lese. xx. d for euery streite. And that
cloth of kersay shal contayne in length after waterynge
xviii. yardes with ynchis, & in brede one yarde and a nayl
within the listis vpon paine to be cũt in. ii. peces & to for-
feite. iii. s. iiii d. for euery cloth. And that al the paine re-
vpon the sellers. And that al the sayde clothis be perfitly
made throw al the cloth. And ꝑ euery cloth shalbe seale
with the seale of ꝑ cytie towne or borowe or shyre where
suche clothe is made vpõ the one syde, and with the kyn-
ges seale on ꝑ other syde. And also that none drawe any
clothe in length or bredth after it be wel wrought vpon
payne of forfeiture. And that none put flockys or such
lyke thinge vpon any cloth vpõ payne to forfeit for euery
cloth. xl. s. nor put vpõ whyte cloth or kersay any chalke
vpõ the same paine. And that no shere mã shere any cloth
before it be fully watered vpon paine of. xl. s. And that
none retayle any cloth before it be ful watered vpõ paine

of forfeiture. Also nō shal haue tenters in his owne house
or habitacion vpon payne of forfeyture for euery tyme.
xx.li. but they shalbe set in open placis. And no dyer shall
dye any clothe with orchel or cokke called lare cokke vpon
payne of.xl.s. for euery clothe, except cokke made in this
realme, which maye be vsed in dyenge of wol wardys. &c.
And no dyar shal sowe bull rushes vpon the lystys vpon
payne of.xl.s. & yf any sealeany cloth not well watered
and dyed, that he bryngeit before the mayre or gouernour
of ỹ citie or towne to be iudged. And yf it be aiudged not
well wrought nor dyed, it shalbe cutte in.iii. pecis. And the
one parte shalbe deliuered to the escheker by hym ỹ seasid
another parte shalbe to him that sealyd it, & the thyrde
parte to the mayre or gouernour. And of the other penal-
ties & forfeytes, the one halfe shalbe to the kynge, & the o-
ther to hym that seasid or whiche wyl sue by an action of
det by wrytt byl or pleynt wherin essoyn of the kynges ser-
uice protectiō nor wager of lawe lyeth. An.i. R.iii.ca.viii.
But note wel ỹ diuers clothes be exceptid by this statute
that is to saye clothes of raye plunketis, packynge whyp-
is, cogware, kendale, fryseware & diuers other, se ỹ stat.
Item all the penaltie of this statute was put in suspence.
i. H.vi.cap.iiii. vntyl the next pliamēt. An.i. H.8. cap.2.
Clothes shal not be caried ouer the see before they be
barbyd, rowen, and shorne vpon payne limitted in ỹ sayd
stat. of. viii. H.viii. cap.iii. as is before. An.iii. H.6. ca.xi. but
this acte extendethe not to vessyes rays, sayeyng clothes
nor to none other clothe that ar solde vnder. xl.s. but all
clothes whiche be commonly solde for.iiii. marke or vnder
may be caried beyond ỹ see not barbyd rowed nor shorne,
an.3. H.viii.cap.vii.

Clothes in greyn scarlet nor other in greyn shall not
be solde aboue.xvi.s. a brode yarde, and out of greyn not
aboue.xi.s. vpon payne of forfeyture for euery yarde
solde aboue the sayde price xl.s. & he that wyl sue by ac-
tion of det shal recouer the one halfe to the kynge and the
other to hym selfe, in whiche action no essoyn nor protec-
tion nor wager of lawe lyeth, and euery other cloth vnder

the saide price to be solde the brode yarde after the value.
Anno.iiii.H.viii.cap.viii.

30 A man maye send white clothes of the price of
v.markes ouer the see though they be neyther barbed ro
wed nor shorne, so it the clothe be more worth than .v.mark
s not barbed rowed nor shorne than ꝑ value of suche clo
shalbe forfeit halfe to the kyng, & halfe to hym ꝑ will sue
by writ bill or informacion. An v Hen viii.cap.iii.

31 Wherein the thirde yere of kynge . H. the viii.
was enacted that no person shulde make any clothes in
countie of Deuon shyre called whyte streytes to sell with
out they be whan they be rawe, redy to be tacked of the
bred of ꝑ yarde halfe quarter and of length xv.yardes,
and that none vse the same marke that another doeth vpō
payne of forfaiture of euery of the sayde clothes halfe to
kynge and halfe to him that will sease any cloth made
marked contrarye to this statute, and it to endure to the
next parlyament. It is agreed that the sayde acte shal en
dure for euer and ouer that no person after the feaste of
saint John Baptiste next commynge make any such clo
thes called whyte streytes ne any of ꝑ colour of russet cal
led russed streytes, but they being rawe to weye.viii.vnces
vpon yaine of forfeyture halfe to the kyng, and halfe to
him that will sease it. An. vi. Hen. viii. Capitulo. viii.

32 ¶ The clothyer that delyuerith woll to other fo
brekynge, kembynge, cardynge or spynning shall delyuer
it by trew weight of haberdepois not exceding i.xii pou
semyd woll a quartar of a pounde for waste, and they
re delyuer the same woll agayne by trewe weyght ꝑ wol
except, without any water oyle or other thinge disfe
ble puttynge to it vpon paine to forfeyt to the lord of
fete there for euerye defaute .xii.d. vpon dew proffe by
erection of the maire or bed officers ther, calinge to the
suche persons as they shall thinke conuenient for ꝑ pro
of the said deceite: also that the weiuer put in to ꝑ web
as muche, and of the same yerne as the clothier deliue
to the weyuer with his vsid marke, without chaunge
ptor leuynge it out. &c. but he restore it. And without pu
cyall

kynge to it oyle bṽne moyster duste sande oꝛ suche lyke on payne to foꝛfeyte foꝛ euery defaute .iii.s.iiii.d, also ꝑ none bye couleryd woll oꝛ couleryd wollen yerne of any carder spynner oꝛ weyuer but in the opē market, on payne of foꝛfeyture, also that the walker oꝛ fuller walke truely, ful and thick euery webbe &c. without flockes oꝛ other deceite, and that he rowe not oꝛ wozke not any cloth with cardes on the right side noꝛ wꝛong ou payne of foꝛfeyture foꝛ euery defaut. vi.s. viii.d. Also that no person put no cloth to sale that shal shrynke moze whā it is wet than one yarde in length and a quarter in bredth foꝛ the parte thereof, and streytes and narowes after the rate, on payn to foꝛfeyt foꝛ euery cloth. vi.s. viii.d. & besyde that the byer may deducte so muche of his pꝛice after the rate, also the byer of wollē clothe shal not, drawe it in length noꝛ straine it in bredth by paynt our wynches oꝛ other meanes, on payne of foꝛfeyture foꝛ euery clothe. C.s. Pꝛouided that yf ꝑ byer do wete it foꝛ pꝛofe, he maye streyne it foꝛ euenynge so he excede not one yarde in length moze thā it shalbe whan it is ful wete, also that no persone put to flockes oꝛ other discepuable thig, on payne to foꝛfeyt foꝛ euery clothe. xx.s. Also ꝑ no persone byeoꝛ sell any wollen clothes by other measure than after the yarde addynge foꝛ euery yarde an ynche of the rule, on payne of euery clothe. C.s. The halfe of all ꝑ sayde foꝛfeyture to the kynge, and the other halfe to hym that wyl sue by wꝛytte byl oꝛ pleynte of det. Anno. vi. Hēr. viii. cap. x.

¶ No subiecte of the kynge shal sell no clothes called bꝛode whyte wollē clothes made in this realme to no marchaūt straūger noꝛ to none other to his vse by ꝫ payne of .xl.s. the one halfe to the kynge ꝫ the other to the partye that wyl sue where wager of lawe, pꝛotect pon noꝛ floyn shall not lye, ne lycens of the kynge helpe. Pꝛouyded ꝑ yf ꝑ sayde clothes bꝛought to blakwel hal in Lon ā haue remayned there. viii, dayes to be solde ꝫ thā not solde to no Englyshe marchaūt, than euery marchaunt straunger hauynge libertie in the cite maye bye thē, so that they

paye for them within a moneth after. Prouided also that the wrytes of Coggisale, bokyne blankette, elenbrothes & bastardes that haue crumple listes of the length of. 27. yardes at the water, & all brode whytes ꝑ come to euery fayre in this realme shal be solde to marchaunt straūgers this acte notwithstāding, so that they paye for them as is aboue sayde. Anno. xv. H. viii. cap. i.

43 ¶ The clothes made in Suffolke called vlles or lette clothes not aboue the value of xl. s. shal not be forfait, because they lacke in length or brede notwithstandinge the statute made the. vi. yere of this kyng. An. xv. H. viii. ca. xi.

¶ Se howe the mayre of Londō shal serche the sherynge of Clothes Fustyan. 2.

¶ Loke more for drapery Marchauntes. 40. about the myddes, and weyghtes and measures. i. and wolles. xv.

35 where diuers persons vsyng the mystery of dyers of late haue vsed a fals sleyghty waye in dienge with brasyl and suche other subtiltees fyrst inuented by alyēs, to the greate hurte & sclaūder of wollen clothes dyed wythin this realme, it is therfore enacted that no persone occupyenge the sayde crafte of dyenge wythin thys realme frō Chrystmas next cominge do dye or alter any wollē clothes as browne blewes, pewkes, tawnyes, or violettes, or hattes, or cappes, except they be pfetely boyled, grayned, or madered vpō ꝑ wode & shotte, with good & sufficiēt colour ꝑchal, after a due subtiāciall meane of workmanshyp according to the olde workmāshyp, nor occupie any brasell in the same, nor in scarlet any other thing thā graine, vpō paine of forfaiture of. xl. s. for euery cloth & xl. d. for euery hate or cappe the. iii. part therof to be to ꝑ kyng, & ꝑ other two ꝑtes to be egally deuided w twene ꝑ said persō ꝑ shal be sealoure or taker of ꝑ same, & ꝑ chiefe gouernours of cities or townes where any such sealure shal fortune to be. And be it enacted ꝑ it shal be lawful to ꝑ wardēs of diers of euery cytie & towne & where no such wardēs be than to the hed officers to enter into all places ꝑyuyleged and other within theyr liberties & within a myle compas thereof onely and truely to enquere and serche yf any defaute be

contrary

contrarye to the forme of this acte. And yf any persone refuse or denie any suche serche to be made he shal forfayte for euery time .xl.s. the thyrde parte therof to the kynge, the other two partes to be egally deuyded betwene the officers of cytyes and townes, and the kynges subiectes sueynge for the same by action of det. &c. wherin. &c. Prouided that any person that shal take auauntage of any forfayture before sayde, shal commence hys suyte within one yere nexte after the same forfayture shal growe or be due. This acte to continue to the last daye of the nexte parliament. Anno. xxiiii. H. viii. Cap. ii.

Drawlache.

CConstables of townes shall arrest roberdesmen wasters and drawlaches for suspection of felony, & shal sende the to the gayle tyll the commynge of the iustice of gayle delyuery. And in fraunchyse they shal be delyuered to the bayly of the fraunchyses gyldable to the shyrffe. And they shall inquere of suche beinge arested, and shall saue the body wyth the cause before the Justices, and yf they inquere not of suche suspecies before the commynge of the iustices. &c. they shalbe amerced, and neuertheles ỹ iustices shall inquere. &c. An. v. E. iiii. cap. vltimo.

¶ The sayde estatute is confirmed. Anno. vii. Richardi secundi. capitulo. v. and further it is there enacted for suche offēders and for other vacabōdes as apperyth. Vacabondes. xii. loke there.

Dryeschange.

¶ Loke therfore in the tytle of Usury.

Dryuyng of forestes and comone.

¶ See in the tytle of horses. xxxii. Henrici. viii. cap. xiii.

Droyt.

¶ Loke therfore in the tytle of Ryght.

Dures.

¶ Loke therfore Fynes. 3.

For as

Egyptcyons.

HOr as muche as diuers outlādysshe people namyng them selfe Egyptcyans, haue gone aboute in euery shyre in England and deceyued the people makyng them beleue they couide tell theyr fortunes and amonge other thynges haue committed many felonyes and roberies it is enacted that from hens forth no suche person be suffred to come within this realme. And yf they so do, to forfeyt all theyr goodes and cattelles to the kyng and to be commanded to auoyd within .xv. dayes on payne of imprisonment. And euery shyrike, Justice of peace and eschetoure, may seale all suche goodes as they haue to the vse of the kyng and therof to make accoūt at the scheker. And yf any such straunger be endited of any murder, robery, or other felonye, and therto plede not gilty or any other plee tryable by the countrey, that than the inquest to be all Englysshmen notwithstandinge that he praye medietatem lingue.

2 ¶ Prouyded that if the Egiptians now beynge in this realme departe after monicion geuē them within xv. dayes after this statute proclamed, they than to forfeyte no goodes nor cattelles. And yf any can proue by .ii. credable persons, that any goodes so taken from Egyptcians were felonyously or craftely taken from them, that he beinge tynently restored to the same goodes by hym that so seased them, on payne of forfeytinge to hym that maketh such proffe the double value, by accion of det, bylle or otherwise where nother wager of lawe, essoyn nor protection shall be alowed. And euery iustice of peace, shyrike, escheatour which seale any goodes of suche Egyptians, maye retayne the one halfe of them in theyr owne handes, and to make account for the other halfe in the kynges escheker, for makynge of whiche accounte he shall paye no fees nor other charges for his discharge there nor els where. Anno xxii. H. viii. cap. xii.

Eleccions.

THe kynge defendeth vpon his grenous forfeyture that no man by power of armes nor by menacyng disturbe to make free election. vi. i. cap. v.

Elections

¶ Elections shalbe made frely, after the forme of statutes and ordinaunces, articuli cleri. cap. xii.

¶ Free elections of Archebyshopys, byshoppis and other dignities & benefices electiues, shalbe holden frō hēforth as they were wont & graūtid by our progenitours & otherfounders, An. xv. E. iii. de prouisoribus. cap. i.

¶ Also elections to al maner of dignytees electyuys shalbe fre sauinge to the kynge his prerogatiue as hys progenitours haue had. Anno ix. Hen. iiii. cap. vltimo.

Elegit.

¶ Loke therfore Execucyon. i.

Embzasours and embzaseryes.

¶ Loke for embzasours. Conspiracy. i. and decies tantum. 2. and loke for embzacery, in the tytle of auct ori tees gyuen to the president of the kynges counsell wyth ther and lyuery of company.

Embzacery.

¶ None shal bargayne dye or sell nor by any meanes obteyne nor take promise graunte or couenaunte of ny tyghtes or tytles to any hereditaunt except that the erson that so bargeine the sel ethe graūte the or couenaūethe hys auncestors or they whose interest he hathe in the ame haue ben in possessiō reuercion or remaynder therof, or taken the profites of the same by one whole yere han laste paste, vpon payne that the seller. &c. shal lose ý hole valour of the same hereditamentes so solde. &c.

nd the byar or taker knowynge the same to lose almu e. The one halfe to the kynge and the other to hym that ypi: sue in any of the kynges courtes by actyon of Det yll pleynte or informacyon. In whych action no essoyne rotection. &c.

¶ Itt none shall vnlaufully maynteyne any suyt in the hauncery. Sterre chambre, whyte halle nor els where n Englande nor wales before any commissioners assygned by the kynge to here and determyne tytle of lands or

or any maner of wytnes touchynge the tytle of landes. nor vnlawfully retayne any person for maintenaūce in any suite nor embrace any freholders ourours or suborne witnesses by any meanes for maintenaūce or to ꝑ procurement of periury, vpon paine to forfeyt .x.li. for euery offence, the one halfe to the kynge and the other to the pursuer. &c. In whiche action. &c. no essoyne. &c. whiche action or suyte must be pursued wtin a yere next after the offēce cōmitted

Prouided alwayes ꝑ he ꝑ is in lawefull possessiō by the kynge the yerely profites or rentes may bye or obteyne ꝑ pretensid ryghte or tytle of any other.

¶ And that the iustices of assises at theyr Sessions in times in the yere shall enquere hereof and of all other vnlawefull mayntenaunces and embraceryes. 32. H. 8. cap. 9.

Encumbent.

IN all cases where the ordinarie hath gyuē a benefice by laps. &c. & the kynge taketh his suite agaynste the patrō which pease wyl suffer ꝑ kinge to recouer by fraude in deceyte of the ordinarie and possessour. &c. in such cases in al other lyke cases where the kynges ryght is not tryed the ordinaries & the possessours shal haue answere to the kynges tytle howe be it that the ordinarie clayme nothing in the patronage. xxv. E. iii. pro clero. cap. vii.

2 ¶ The incūbent of the kynge shall not be receyued by the ordinarie to the churche that is ful tyll the kyng hath recouered his presentemēt by the course of the lawe. And euery encumbent put out by suche presentemēt shall haue his suite of the kynges presente within the yere after the induction. In. xiii. Richardi. ii. cap. i.

3 An encumbent so put out maye begynne his suite wōt pleale hym. iiii. Hen. iiii. cap. xxi.

4 ¶ The encumbent of a spyrituall man greuid by prouision or by the kynges licence shal recouer treble damages in a premunire, & furthermore they that disturbe them they shalbe punished as prouisours. Anno. iii. Hen. v. Statuto. ii. cap. iiii.

¶ Loke more for encumbent in the tytle of presentement.

It is estabdyshed ꝑ ꝑ shyrife in his tournys & other where at leste by .12. lawful mē shal make the enditemētes whiche shal put theyr seales to those enditemētes. And those whō they by such enditemētis shal fide culpable he shall take & impꝛison accoꝛding as hath ben vsed before this tyme. And yf the shyrfe impꝛison any other but thē which they shall fynde indited by ꝑ same inquisicion, they shal haue an accion of false impꝛisonmente &c. the same shalbe obserued of euery bailyfe of fraunchise .xx.ii. cap. xiii. But note well that the shyrfe can not make pꝛoces in such case. Anno .i. E. iiii. cap. iii.

Enditemētis before the shyrisse & bailyffe of the fraūchise and al other ꝑ take inditementis at theyr tournes or eis where, where inditemētis shuld be had, shal take ꝑ inditemētes by dede indēted wherof one parte shal abide with the endytours, so that the indytementes shall not be imbesylled as they haue ben before this tyme. An. i. E. iii. statuto. ii. cap. xvii.

All inditemētes before the shirisse in his tourne shalbe annulled ii. Edwardi.

No endytours be put in enquest vpon the delyueraūce of hym that is endited of tresꝑas or felony yf he be chalenged for that cause by hym that is endyted. An. xxv. E. 3. statuto de pꝛoditione. cap. iii.

Enditementes of extoꝛcion of oꝛdinaryes and minysters shal makemēcion in certaine of whome and in what maner the extoꝛcion was done. An. xxv. E. iii. pꝛo clero ca. vltimo.

No writ shal go out to the shyrysse to take inditemētes. An. 28 E. 3 cap. 9.

All generall inqueries before this tyme graūted vnto shyrysse what so euer they be, for ꝑ mysdemeanys which shuld be done to the people, by such enqueries shal sease & be repelled. An. 34. E. 3. ca. 1. At the makyng of this stat, commissions were graunted vniuersally in loꝛdshippis for to enquere for the kynge, & nowe they be put out.

The woꝛdys insidiatoꝛes viarum, and depopulatoꝛes agroꝝ in endytementes shalbe voyde, But an enditement

ditement arrayneme and appele of felones beynge ꝑ effecte of ſuche wordes, is good Anno.iii. H.iiii.ca.ii.

9 ¶ Diuers inditementes were adnulled becauſe that ſome of theyr endytours were outlawed of felonie, & ſome fled to ſentuary for treaſon and ſome for felony, & further was ſtabliſched ꝑ no enditementes frõhens forth be made but by enqueſt of lawful men as it was i olde tyme and by the cheriffes and bayliffes of the fraunches duely returned without denomination of any maner and the inditement made to the contrary ſhalbe voyde and adnulled. An.xi Henrici,iiii.cap.vltimo.

10 ¶ Enditement where is no ſuche place within the ſame countie is holde for nought & he that is indited ſhal recouer hys damages againſte the cõſpiratours in a writ of conſpiracy and alſo they ſhal haue impriſonment and ſhal make fine and raunſome by diſcrecyon of the iuſtices.

11 To endure to the nexte parliament to be holden after the kynges commynge into Englande from beyonde the ſee. Anno.ix H.v.cap.i. And note wel that the kynge dyed in fraũce before his retourne. And vpõ this were diuers opinions whether the ſaid ſtatute was expired or not. Wherfore to put away ambiguities, ꝑ ſaid ſtatute is made perpetuall. Anno xviii H.vi.cap.xii. But note well that the ſtatute ſpeketh not but of treaſon and felony.

11 ¶ A man of another countie endited in Lancaſter, that the enditours may not diſpende. C.s. or other to theyr vſe within the ſame countie. &c. the inditement ſhalbe voyde. Anno 33.H.6 cap 2.

12 ¶ An inditement in the tourne taken by them that may not diſpende xx s by yere of freholde or xxvi.s.viii.d. of the copyhold ſhalbe voyd. An.i. R iii.cap iiii. And the bailiffe that returneth them and the cheryffe that put them in ſhall leſe euery of thẽ xl.s. The tourne of cheryffes vi.and.v.

13 ¶ A wrytte vpon the caſe and the damage is giuẽ to hym that is indited in a foreyn countie agayn̄ſt the proſecutours. An.8.H.6.cap.x. And ſe more therof in the myne of proces.

Lo

¶ Loke how an inditemēt of murder & felony whiche is remoued into the kinges benche may be sent downe into the same cōtre, in the tytle of Justice of bothe benches.

Loke moze for inditemēt, Cōspirory.6. Justice of bothe benches.6. Lancaster.2.& Recorde.12.

Enemyes.

Loke therfoze. Forfaiture.4. Marchantes.3 '6.11.& 37. Pzouision.3. Saufcōdit.2. and Scotlande.2.

Englyshyze.

Englyshyze and the pzesentement therof, is put out. Anno.xiiii.E.iii.cap.iiii.

Englande.

Englande shal not be subiecte to ỹ realme of Fraūce Anno.xiiii.E.iii.statuto pet sē.

Englyshmen.

Loke in the tytle of nati in partibus transmarinis.

Enquerours and enquerys.

Generall enquerys before this tyme graūted to Lord Cyppris shal cease Anno.xxxviii.E.iii.ca.i.

Loke moze of enqueries cōmission.2.& Eschetour.9.& of enquerours Estretes.1.& in ỹ tytle of enditementes.

Enquest.

Loke for enquest, cōspiracy.1.& in ỹ tytle of challenge & Essoyne.2.& 10. Exemption.1. Iuere of cūpany. vi. and in the tytle of pa. ell.

Also loke howe the demaundante may praye proces vpnste the inquēste vpon an issue ioyned betwene the tenaunt and the voūche, warranty 3.

Enrolmentes of bargayns.

Loke therfoze in bargayns, and contractes.

Entre.

If so many alyenacions be made that a man can not haue his writ of entre in post ỹ ordre by the statute ca. xxix.

If the tenaunt in dower alyen in fee or for terme of

a wyfe

a wzitte of entre. Glouceſter. capitulo. vii. s. A wzitte c
led in caſu pzouiſo.

3 If the tenaut in dower, by the curteſy oz otherwy
foz terme of lyfe oz by gifte wherin the reuercion is reſe
ued, make defaute oz wil yelde. ꝛc. yf Judgemēt begyn
they to whom the reuercio belōged after the deth of the
tenātes, ſhal recouer by a wzytte of entre. And it is calle
a writ of entre at the comen lawe. w. ii. cap. iii. And not
well yf the tenāt by the curteſy, oz tenaūt foz terme of l
alyē in fee oz foz terme of anothers life, he in the reuerci
lyvynge, the tenaunt by the curteſy oz the tenāt foz ter
of lyfe ſhal haue a wzitte of entre in caſu cōſimili. ꝛc. b
after the deth of the tenaunt by the curteſy tenaūt in d
wer oz tenaunt foz terme of lyfe by this alieneciō made
theyz iſſues he in the reuercion ſhal haue a wzitte of ent
ad communem legem.

4 ¶ Diſcent of any landes and tenementes ſhall not b
pzeiudicial to any perſon beynge in the warr eok the hy
no moze than the perſon had bene within age. An. 3. Hen
rici. 8. cap 4.

¶ Loke foz a wzitte of entre in the poſt. Voucher. pzim
in the myddes.

Entre lawfull.

If the diſſeiſour dieth ſeiſed wherupon ȳ rēte
I deſcende vnto his heyze, the entre of the diſſeiſe
hys heyze ſhall not be therby taken away except
diſſeiſour hath had therof poſſeſſion peacybly by. v. yer
after the diſſeyſin without entre oz cōtinual clayme th
to made. Anno. 32. H. 8. cap. 33.

Entre with foꝛce.

Loke therfoze in the tytle of foꝛcible entre thozowe

Erroꝛ.

ERroꝛ befoze the ſtewarde ꝛ marſhall ſhalbe reu
ſed in the kinges bēch. v. E. 3. cap. 2. ꝛ. An. ꝛ. E. 3. ca
2 If erroꝛ be in theſcheker the chauncellour ꝛ treaſ
rer ſhall make the recoꝛde to come befoze them in ſo
chamb

ambre nyght the escheker takyng to thē the iustice and
ther sage men as they thinke best.&c. they shall cause the
rons to be called to here the cause of their iudgement &
defaute be foūd they shal cause ꝑ rollis to be correcte
d amended & to be sent again to the escheker to do therof
execucion as it is cōueniēt. An.33.E.3.cap.12. it semeth that
is statute taketh no place if execucio be awarded quere.

He in the title of attainte that he in the reuercion
al haue attainte of errour, and so his heire shal haue v-
on a iudgement giuen against his tenaunt for terme of
fe. Anno.ix.R.ii.cap.iii.

A man beyng eyre ought to sue a writ of errour
attourne in a speyall forme of recorde if the iustice se
e person. Anno.vii.H.viii.cap.xii.

He the title of damage how the defēdant shal re-
uer damage. An.4.H.7.ca.10 & An.19 H.7.ca.20.

Loke for errour in London and in other cities &
orough. London.iiii.

Note wel more of errour. Auermēt.2.and. Execucio.i.

Errour.

He in ꝑ title Ieofailes Anno. xxxii. H.viii.cap .xxx.

Errour

It is prouyded that if any thinge be take or leuyed
for escape of any theke or felō, before ꝑ it be iudged
fore the iustice in Eyre, he shall restore to ꝑ partie, or to
m that paied it as muche as he toke, and to the king as
uche. w.i.cap.iii.

The escapes of felons & clarkes conuicte frō hens-
thiudged before any iustice, be leuied frō time to tyme
the viewe of the same iustyce. An.xxii.E.iii.ca.xiii.

Justice of peace haue auctorytee to enquer in theyr
siōs of escapes of euery yson arested & inpriscōed for re-
ny. An.i.R.3.ca.3. And they shal certifye it before the
ng in his bench, chaūcery or escheker. An. iii. H.vii.ca.i.
Loke more for escape. Amerciament. vi. Coroner viii.
o.vi. Justice of peace.xvi. Lollardes.ii. and Marshal of
e kynges benche.

Eschaunge.

A Table of eschaūge shalbe at Douer and elles where, where it pleaseth the kynge & hys counsell. And the eschaunges shalbe made by the wryttes of the cōtrollers, whō the kynge shal put. Statuto Ebozum, s. Anno. xi. Edwardi. iii. cap. vi. and. vii.

2 Eschaunges shalbe ozdeyned in the good townes acozdinge as it semeth to the kynge foz the ease of hym and hys people. Anno. xviii. E. iiii. cap. v.

3 None shal take any thynge foz eschaunge of golde foz siluer oz siluer foz golde, vpon payne of forfayture of the money so chaūged, except the kynges chaūgers which shal take after the ozdeynaūce ther of made. An. xxv. E. iii. Statuto de prodicionibus cap. xi.

4 None shall make eschaunge foz payment beyonde the see without lycence vpon payne of forfayture. And they that make eschaūge shalbe swozne whā they haue licence they shal not sende beyonde the see golde oz siluer vnder coulour of the same eschaunge. An. v. R. ii. cap. ii.

5 The chaungeour shalbe bounde in the chaūcery foz to bye marchaūdise of the lande to the value of the sōme within thze monethes, vpon payne of forfayture. An. xvii. R. ii. ca. ii. And the sayde statute is cōfyrmed. An. xi. H. iiii. And further it is enacted that the estraytes of ỳ eschaūge shalbe sent by the chaūcellour of Englande frō. xv. dayes to. xv. & the barōs haue power to examine the customers in thys case and to punysche them that do contrarye to the sayd statute. Anno. xi. H. iiii. cap. viii.

6 The kynge shal do to ozdein hys eschaūges in London & elles where in opē places & haunted stretes. And that ỳ wyls go to ỳ tower shal pay foz ỳ seynourage & cunage of golde the rate of. v. s. foz the pounde of ỳ tower. And foz the seygnourage & cunage of siluer. xv. d. foz the pound &c. after the value as they bzynge. And he ỳ wyl go to the chaūge shal pay foz ỳ makyng of a noble. i. d. & foz a halfe noble ob. & foz the fourth part. qua. with the seygnourage & cunage befoze sayd. An. ix. H. v. stat. ii ca. ii. to endure to ỳ nexte pliamēt. And diuers other statutes of eschaūge and money to endure vt supza be made in the same yere.

In

And because they be expyred, they be not here wrytten.

¶ None shal make eschaūge wout ꝑ kynges lycence nor none shal make eschaūge nor rechaūge to be paied with in ꝑ realme, but only to such as shalbe therto deputed by ꝑ kyng, vpō paine cōteined i ꝑ statu. of .R. An. 3 H. 7. ca. 6.

¶ None of this lāde pay or gyue to any marchaūt straūger by way of eschaūge or otherwyse any coyne of this lāde of gold or bullyō or other maner plate of golde for hys marchaūdise vpō payne of forfayture of double value of that coyne or plate. And he that wyll sue by action of det shal haue the one halfe & the kyng the other halfe, & he may haue it by writ, byl, playnt, or informacion. 4. H 7. cap. 23. But this statut is best abrigged, money. 26. se ther. Loke more for eschaung, Estretis. 7. marchauntis, 23. and in the title of money almost throw al.

Escheker.

LOke an olde statute ꝑ is called. Statutū scaccarii, ꝑ treateth of al the forme of the escheker & of ꝑ accoūtes of the escheker & of theyr profites on ꝑ morowe after .S. Michael & at the vtas of Easter after the aunciēt forme And how ꝑ cheryffe may entre into a fraūchise for default of the bayly to leuye the kinges det. And ꝑ accoūtāntes shal not be tared by plees betwene partie & ptie except it be for the kynges det. And it speketh howe the chamberlaine of Chester & the baylyffes of yles & customers & the wardrobe, shal accoūt to the escheker & howe dyuers shyryffes shalbe executours of diuers coūties. And howe viii. bysemen shalbe assigned to suruey the wardes & eschetes of the kynge and therof shal account to the escheker. &c. And he that fyrste entreth into accoūte shalbe fyrste delyuered. And that no offycer of the escheker put no clarke vnder hym but suche for whom he wyl make answere & all suche shalbe sworne to be true. And yf any occupye other offyce he shalbe remoued from his offyce & no other shalbe put in his offyce without the kynges licence. And contrarymentes vpon accoūtes shalbe punished. And dyuers other maters be conteyned in the same statute. Statutū scaccarii.

2 ¶ No comen plee shalbe holden in theschecker agayns Magna carta. Articuli super cartas.

3 ¶ The bodyes of the shyres shall not be writen in the yerely rolles but in a certaine roll, & they shalbe red euery yere vpon the accompte of the shyriffes, and it shalbe knowen what maye folow therof euery cause, the remanentes of the same coūtes after ꝑ lande gyuen shalbe writen in ꝑ yerely rolles and the shyriffe shalbe therof charged & of the fermes of the shirikes prokytes of the countie the ferme of certauntie & fermys assessyd of cities, rowmys & other fermes which must be answered to ꝑ escheker And in the same shalbe writen all dettis determinate, and all the greate dettys wherof there is hope that they may be payed. Of deade fermes & dettys wherof there is no hope there shalbe a roll made & shalbe redde euery yere. &c. Also there shalbe men assigned to enquere in diuerse countries of the kinges dettys, when the shirykes with saye it. Also the chāberleyns fromhenskorth shal not make to shyriffes or bailifes a tayle of grene woode, excepte the perceis be fyrste receiuid conteininge the sommys and accyons of the dettys and the names of the payers of them which beynge receyuēd, ought not to be chaūgid in to other pselles. Also when the shyryffes answere that the dettours haue nought, those dettys shalbe taken out of the rolles, & delyuered to faithfull men which shal make enquery in maner & forme prouided by the treasorers & barons. Also wyl & ordeyn ꝑ no plee fromhēskorth be holde in thescheker but that that touchyth specially vs or our ministers before sayde and note wel that it speketh before of no ministers, but of the treasorer, chamberleyne, shyryffe and bailifes but as is saide this is no statute but an ordinaūce made for kinge Edward the fyrste at the rollys. the xxvii yere of his reygne and it is called the newe statute of thescheker.

4 ¶ If a man or a towne be charged in thescheker by estreytis of iustices of the goodis & cattels of fugitiuis felōs, and will alledge that a nother is chargid, he shalbe heard. In. xxxi. E. iii. cap. iii.

5 ¶ Clarke of the remembraūce shalbe intytled to syt w̄ ȳ clarke of the pype to se the discharges & to abiege thē in the remēbraūces for to ceasel the proces & also the cōmons of the pipe shalbe retayned, accordynge as the parties be discharged by proces. An. xxxvii. E. iii. cap. iiii.

6 ¶ Clarke of the escheker makynge proces after the tayle allowed shall lese his office & shall haue imprysōmēt yf he daun̄ys loyd damagis to the partye & ȳ by discresiō of the treasorer & baron of the escheker An. i. R. ii. cap. v.

7 The barons of the escheker shall haue power to here euery answer resonable of them that be accused there for any cause by bylle or by a nother and therof to make dyscharge without writte or ryght seale, or other the kynges commaundement. An. v. R. ii. cap ix.

8 He that is retayned w̄ the kynge in his warre & hath receyued a certayne somme of money in the receyt his couenaūtes shalbe put in the escheker in writynge & yf ȳ barōs demaūde accōpt of hym he shall accompt & bryng in his writinge and shall haue allowaunce without any other warrāty and yf he be in surplysage they shal make him remedy, and yf any repel be made of suche retinew after his couenauntis put in the escheker the repell shalbe sende into the escheker and it shalbe ratid of hys retinewe accordynge. An. v. R. ii. cap. x.

9 The accountis in ȳ escheker shalbe made more shortely than they were wont. But the proces shalbe playnly as they were wont. An. v. R ii cap. ix.

10 Two clarkes shalbe assignid to make the parcellys of the accompt in the escheker at the costis of the accomptant and they shalbe sworne that they shall not do falsely in theyr office. An. v R. ii. cap. xii.

11 The accomptantis of nichil shalbe discharged by theyr othes without other accompt of suche nichils An. v. R. ii. cap. xiii.

12 The two remembraunces shalbe sworne to make euery terme a cedule of the namys of euery one that is discharged before by iudgement or otherwyse conteynynge theyr discharge & shall deliuer it to the clarke of the pipe

that theresf shall make discharge to the parties and the clarke of the pype shalbe sworn for to alle terme by terme the cedules and there vpon discharge the partyes and in the same maner the clarke of the pype shal certifie in wrytyng to the sayd remembrauncers the discharges made in his office to thentent that a man discharged in one place shalbe discharged in al places of the sayde escheker. An.v. R.ii.capitulo.xiii.

13 ¶ where a man hath lyuere of landes and tenementes out of the kynges handes in the kynges benche or elswher and the tenour of the same, put in the escheker by a writ of mittimus for to discharge them of the accoumptes of them demãunded for the same that the remembrãcers in whose office suche accomptes shalbe demaunded by ꝑ shal cease the sute by wordes entred vpon the backe of ꝑ writ without newe iudgement or proces therof made in ꝑ escheker to that partye. An.v.R ii.cap.xv.

14 ¶ A man shal not paye in the escheker for the fee of the clarke makynge the commissyon aboue.ii s. and for the record of the nisi prius in the escheker with the writ but.ii.s An.v.R.ii.cap.vltimo.

15. ¶ A good ordinaunce was made concernyng fees to be taken in the escheker and that they shal not make proces a gaynste cõmissioners to certifye theyr cõmissions after ꝑ they haue sufficiently excused them selfe. But yet it semeth that the sayde statute was not in force but for.v.yere. An. xxiii.H vi.cap.iiii. Se the statute.

¶ Loke more for escheker. Account.2.ꝑ.3. Attorney.7 ꝑ.9. Boteler of the kyng.1. clarke of the escheker.1. commission and commissioners.4. Collectours 2. Det to the kynge.1. and.3. Errour.3. and in estretis and in shyryffes. Also loke for prolers. Patentys.5.

Eschete.

The kynge shall not holde the landes of them that be conuicte of felony but a yere and a daye and the they shal retourne to the Lordes of the fee. Mag.carta.cap.xii And se more lyke matter. Prerogatiue of the kyng.10. and.11.

¶ Loke moze for eschete. Lollardes. Merchauntes. 8. and Pzerogatiue of the kyng. 17.

Eschetour.

1 ESchetours shalbe chosen in the escheker as shyrikes and that there be as many of thē as there were whē the kyng tobe the gouernaunce of the realme and that no eschetour tary in his office past one yere, Anno. xiii. E. iii. cap. vii. At the makyng of this statute there were but. ii. eschetours in Englande.

2 ¶ The eschetour hastely after the diem clausit extremum deliuered to him, shal make the retorne by good and trewe rent in the chauncery An. 14. E. 3. cap. 12.

3 ¶ Eschetours shall take the inquestes of theyr office betwene them and the Jury of the same county openlye in good townes or elles it is voyde. An. xxxiii. E. iii. cap. xiii And he shall haue imprisonment ii. yeres yf he do otherwyse. An xxvi. E. iii. cap. xiii.

4 ¶ Eschetoures muste haue. xx. li. lande or fee or more and shal do theyr office in proper person or to be put oute of theyr office. An. xlii. E. iii cap v.

5 Eschetours or commissioners whiche take inquestes of folkes not retourned by the shyryffe shall lose. xl. li. by examinacion or at the sute of the partye or other person and he that wyl sue shall haue the one halfe also they shal retourne these inquestes so taken before thē in to the chaūcery or escheker with in a moneth after the takynge vpon peyne of. xx. li. to be payed as is aforesayde the. viii. Hen. vi cap. xvi.

6 ¶ They shall paye also to the kyng aboue the sayde. xl. li. as muche as he is in damage for the not returnyng of them. An. xviii H. vi. cap. vii.

7 ¶ Euery eschetour shall take his inquestes of office by vertue of wrytes of diem clausit extremum and of all other wrytes within a monethe after the deliuere of them and that they shall take them in good townes and open

places, and that he shal not take for the execucion of any such writtes in a cõtie, aboue. vi.s. viii.d. or. xiii.s. iiii.d or vnder, where his labour and costes demaund it, so that al that he shal take exceede not in one cõtie aboue. xl.s. And yf he do contrary to ỹ premisses he shal forfayt. xl.li. whereof the that wyl sue it for the kyng shall haue the one halfe. Anno. xxiii. H. vi. cap. xvii.

§ ¶ None shalbe eschetour except he or other to his vse at the tyme that he is chosen may dispẽd by yere in ỹ same cõtie. xx. li. in fee, fee taile, or for terme of life. And also he may not let his office to ferme or make any deputie if it be not to suche one for whom he wil answere, & he must geue knowlege of the same deputacion to the trealorer & barõs of the escheker within. xx. dayes after. And yf the eschetor do otherwyse than is limitted here, he & his depute that so wyl occuppye vnder him not hauynge landes vt supra, or not makyng such certificat vt supra, shal forfayt. xx. l. The one halfe to the kyng & the other halfe to him ỹ wyl sue it by accion of det, wherin nother essoyne protection nor wager of lawe shal lye. And also the iustice of peace ought to inquere thereof and make proces as vpon an inditement of trespas, but eschetours in cities and townes be except Anno. xii. E. iii. cap. ix.

§ ¶ where in the fyrste yeare of kynge Henry the. viii. it was enacted that yf any eschetour or cõmyssioner returne into any of the kynges courtes anye office or inquisition concernyng landes and tenementes not founde by. vi. men and indented and by them sealed, he to forfayt. C. li. to the partye greued. & that no eschetour nor no man inquere by vertue of any cõmission of any landes. &c. but he may dispende. xl. marke yerely or other to his vse vpõ paine of. xl. li. & they to be discharged in the escheker by theyr othe for the sayde none sufficience without fine or fee. And eschetours and cõmissioners to sette in open place accordynge to the statutis. &c. and to suffre euery persõ that wyl gyue euidence to gyue euidence openly to the sayde enquest in theyr presens vpõ payne of. xl. li. Item that no eschetour nor other that ought to retourne any precepte before eschetour

tour or commyssyoners to enquere of landes. &c. retourne
any iurye but that euery pson therof or other to his vse
may dispende. xl.s. wythin the same shyre, vpon payne to
forfayt for euery person L.s. Item the iurye shall receyue
the counterpayne of the offyce or presentement by them
presented endented, and sealed by the eschetour or com-
missioner, and it delyuer and suffer to remayne wyth the
fyrst sworne in the iurie vpō payne of euery person swor-
ne. xx.s. and the eschetour or commissioner to take the ver-
dit whan the iury is redy to gyue it wythout further de-
laye vpon payne of L.li. and shal deliuer the counterpay-
ne &c. to the iurye as is afore rehersed vpon lyke payne.
Item yf the clarke of the petye bagge or other offycer in
the chauncery hauyng auctorite to receyue suche offyce.
&c. wyll not receyue it and put it on fyles wythin. iii. dayes
after the receyt. &c. he to forfayte for euery defaute xl. li.
and then suche eschetour or commissioner, to be discharg-
ed of the penalye of. xx. li. for not retournynge it wythin
the moneth so they retourne it after wythin another mo-
neth. &c. Item lyke penalty vt supra, to be vpon officers in
the eschekker for not receyuynge offices there as is vpon ȳ
clarkes of the chauncery. &c. Item the clarke of the petye
bagge to certyfye all offycers into the eschekker the next
terme after the puttynge in vpon payne of. L.s. Item no
man to be eschetour by any patent ouer a yere, and he that
is ones eschetour not to be eschetour agayne wythin thre
yeres and yf he be the patent to be voyde. Item for suche
penalties as are before appointed to ȳ party he to haue an
accion of dette. &c. and of the other penalties the kynge to
haue the one halfe and he that wyll sue the other halfe by
accion of dette. &c. Prouided that thys acte concernyng
eschetours for exercisynge theyr offyce by one yere onely
and cōcernyng letters patētes therof for lyke or for yeres
extende not to eschetours in any citie or towne corporate
ne in the duchy of Lancaster or Cornwall ne to any cōty,
countye palentyne ne to any that haue liberties to make es-
chetours. And that it extēde not for the sufficiency of the
eschetour in any citie or towne corporate or other that

haue

haue libertie to make eschetours vt supra, ne to any thrift for returning ani Juriofles value thā this estature limiteth in any suche citye towne liberte, or countipalentyne excepte Lancaster & Chester. And that thys acte extende not to the com missyon of peace, & this acte to endure tyll the nexte parliament; It is enacted that the saide act shal not endure for euer In.xi.H.8.ca.ii.

Loke more for eschetours, Commission and commissioners.2. Trauers.2. And of vnder eschetour, Baylyffes. 3. Also of wast done by eschet ours, wast.fo.ii.12 & 13.

Escuage.

Escuage from henstorth shalbe taken, as it was wōt to be taken in ỹ tyme of kynge Henry oure graundfather. Mag.carta.cap.xxxvii.

Essoyn.

1 It is prouyded that in coūtyes, hundredis, courtebarons or other, where none haue necessytye to swere to warrant his essoin Marlebrydge cap.xix.

2 In a writ where attachemēt and dystres lye after issue, a man shal not haue but one essoin or one defaute so that yf he come not at the daye giuen him by essoyn or make defaude the seconde daye, than the enquest shalbe taken by his defaute. And yf that inditement taken before ỹ shyryffe or cororer in the county, or before iustices in ỹ benche to be sent downe at a certayne day, and yf he that is guilty come not, than a nother day shalbe assygned to him, it shalbe cōmaūded to the shyryffe ỹ he cause hī to come at ỹ daye to here his iudgemēt. And yf he come not they shall proceede to the iudgement by his defaut. &c. In like maner shalbe done yf he come not at the day giuen hym by his essoyn. Marlebrige cap.xiii.

3 After that ỹ tenaūtes i writ of assyse, attaint, or in plee vtrū haue apperid i court they shal not be essoinid but shall make attorneys yf they will. And yf they wil not, the iury shalbe taken by theyr defaute w.i.cap.xii.

4 Parceners and toyntenaūtes shal not be essonid but at one daye so that they maye not sourche but shall haue

onely one essoyn as a sole tenaũt shal haue. w.i. cap. xliii.

5 Because that people make them selfe to be essonyd ouer the see wher they be in England at the date of esso= yn and .iii. weekes after that, it shalbe tried by the cõ treye and yf it be founde for the demaundaunt the essoin shalbe ioynyd in to a defaute, and that was to be vnderstand one ly before the iustice. W.i cap. xliii.

6 Yf the pleintyfe fromhensforth after the fyrst appa= raũce make hym selfe to be essonid, a daye shalbe giuẽ tyll the cõmynge of the iustices & the defẽdaũtes in ỹ meane whyle shalbe in peace. And in plees wher attachemẽtes & iustres lye, yf a man make him selfe to be essoynyd of the synges seruyce and at the day, he be myssyth not in his war= raunty, he shall lese. xx. s. for the iourney or more by ỹ dis= cretion of the iustices. Glouceſter. cap. vii.

7 The husbande and the wyfe, shal not fourche by esso= yn wher they be tenauntes no more thã parteners. Glou= ceſter Capitulo. x.

There lieth no essoin from henceforthe to an appel er in appele of the dethe of a man in what courte so euer it be. w.ii. cap. xii.

If in the iourney of the iustice the tenaunte be essoinyd of sycknes in the bed the demaundant shall haue auerment that he was not so sicke but that he might haue comyn, and yf he make be ouercome by the inquesycion it shalbe ioynyd into defaute. &c. Loke yf it be intendid be= fore other iustyce by the equitie of the statute, &c. nor that essoyn shall not lye betwene two claymers by one discrete, w.ii. cap. xvii.

8 After that any man hathe put him selfe in any in quere at the next day any essoin shalbe allowed vnto him but at the next dayes folowynge the takynge of the inqui= sycyon shal not be deferred whither he hathe had essoyn syth or no, nor essoyn shall not be admitted after daye yuen by the prayer of the parties in wiche case they gra= nt to come without essoyn. Westminſter. secundo Capy= tulo. xxvii.

where

11 Cwhere by the statute of .w.i. it is ordeyned that after ỹ tenaũt hath ones apperid no essoin shal be allowed to hym in writtis of assise: The same maner shalde obserued of the demaundauntis. w.ii. cap. xxviii. And se al ỹt matter. Executours. 3.

12 An essoyn shal not lye when the landes is taken in to the kynges hande, noz essoyn shall not lye whã any is destressyd by his goodis and cattelys, it lyethe not foz a warauntid here thereof by iudgemente if ỹ turt comen lieth not because he is sene in the courte, it lieth not beyond the sea because he essonyd him selfe of euill cõminge. There lyeth no essoyn because he was essonid such a daye There lyeth no essoyn because it was cõmaunded to the shyryffe that he shulde cause him to come. There lieth no essoin because his attorney was essonid, it lieth not because he hath an attorney in the plee. There lieth no essoin of ỹ kynges seruice because she is a woman, but because she is anoyr oz midwife oz is sent by writ ad ventrem inspiciendum. There lieth no essoin because the essenour testifyeth that he is not in the kynges seruyce. There lieth no essoin because he was essonyd before of the kynges seruyce and nowe he sendeth not in warrãt, ther lieth none in a wryt of dower because it semith to be a dyscreyte & prorogacion of the law, it lieth not because the pleintife coũd not pledges de prose. it lieth not because no sõmons oz attachemẽt is wytnessyd foz ỹ the shiriffe returned that he was not founde, it lyeth not because he was resommonid in a wryt of dartein presentment oz mortdaunceflour, it lieth not because it was cõmaunded to suche a bishop that he shulde make him to come. It lieth not because yet the day is not come, it lieth not because the day is paste, there lyeth no essoyn because the essonour dyd abide his day. And it is to wyte that no essoyn of the seruyce of the kynge lyeth after the lande taken in the kynges handes. s. after graũde cape and petyt cape, and after the dysstres by the landes and goodes. Tractatu de essonio calumniando.

13 Essoyn of the kynges seruice is put out in attaint In. v. E. iii. cap. vii.

Lyb

Loke moze for essoyn. Date.1. Executours.3. ¶ View.2. Estmarch ¶ westmarch. Loke therof in ỹ title of Marches.

Estretys

All iustices inquerours and other shal delyuer to the Eschekker at the feast of saint Michael from yere to yere the estreytes fines and amerciamentis taxyd before dit and they of the eschekker shall make the estretys of lo-dons by all cõtys sauinge that the estretys of the iustice in eyre shalbe delyuered to the shirryffe incõtinẽt after the eyre done. Statuto scaccarium in fine.

The forme of the roll of estretys whiche shall be sent out of the chaũcery in to the eschekker yerely is declared in certaine. And the statute of the eschekker is confyrmed, and further is enacted that the iustices of both bẽches and ỹ warden of the forest on this syde Trent and beyõde, shal delyuer theyr estretis in the same maner. And that the ste-warde of the kynges houses and the clarke of the market shal put in theyr estretis ĩ to the eschekker yerely at ỹ clause of Ester, and at the mozowe after saint Michael. And ỹ the warden of awnage shal deliuer yerely his estretys to the treasozer conteininge all defautis of clothe against the assyse the pryse, ¶ to whome he hath delyuered them, and whan, and by what warrant. Statuto de formamittendi extractus ad scaccarium.

Nõ shalbe charged to leuey issues before they go oute of the eschekker. And that in the issues of iusticis euery bed shalbe charged as of amerciamentes. And if ỹ shirriffe answere of the issues of any recognysour or pledge, which at the tyme of returne was not sufficiẽt ỹ shryfe shal ãswere for he shall not returne the names of the pledges, except they ỹ be pledgys do agree. And ones in a yere a barõ ¶ a clarke of the eschekker shalbe sent thorow euery countye to enquere the names of them whiche the same yere paied ỹ penges dettys exacted of them by the grene wax, whiche shall here the complayntys therof and determyne them. ¶ Statuto de finibus cap.1.

If any man or towne be charged in the eschekker by

an

an estrete, of the chenge of a felone, and will allege that another is charged in discharginge of him he shalbe hard and the iustice done to him. Anno. xxxi. Edwardi tercii. Capitulo tercio.

5 The shyryffe and his ministers shall shewe ꝑ estretes vnder the seale of the escheker, and that, that is payd shalbe totted. And ꝑ if the shiriffe do the contrary, he shall ꝑelde to the partye treble damages, wherto he shall have hys sute as wel before iustices of peace as before other iustices. And that the shiriffes shal account by the same estretes so beyng totted. And ꝑ a coppye be made of such estrete to the bayliffe of fraunches, and that vnder the seale of the sheryffe and that the bayliffe of the fraunches shal assoumpte by his copie in the escheker. Anno. xlii. Edwardi tercii. Capitulo ix.

6 The estretes shal make mencion of the nature of the accyon the names of partes the terme and the cause of forfaiture. Anno. vii. H. iiii. cap. iii.

7 Estretes of the eschaunges shalbe sente frō ꝑ chauncery to the escheker from. xv. dayes to. xv. dayes. An. xi. H. iii. cap. viii

8 No estrete shall go out of the countie before ꝑ shiriffes bokes of his cōtie be sene by two iustices of peace wherof one to be of ꝑ Quorum. And ꝑ estretes shalbe indented, one part sealed with the seale of ꝑ iustyce of peace and the other with the seale of the shiriffe. And that they whiche gather the sayde amercyamentes as bayliffes and other officers shalbe sworne that they shal not leuye any other some than is in the estretes sealed, vt supra, and ꝑ any do the contrarye and therof be attainte by exampli-cyon of a iustyce of the peace that shalbe therto assygned yerely by the custos rotulorū at ꝑ sessyons after Michaelmas or by the eldest iustice of the Quorum in his absence, he shall forfayte to the kynge. xl. s. Anno. xi. Henrici. vi. Capytulo. xv.

Loke more for estretes. Amercyment. iiii. Amesurement of pasture. 2. in the tde. Eschaunge. 5. Iustice of peace. 5. Recordes. 2. and wetes. 4. 5. and. 8.

2

Of a plee moued in Londō by wrpt the tenaunte shal make no wast nor distruction hauing the plee but the mayr and baylyffes at the sute of the demaundaunt shall cause it to be kept, and the same ordinaūce shalbe kepte in all other cities & borowes and elles where thorowe out all the realme, Glocester. cap. xiii.

Exactions.

It shalbe lawful to the kinges subiectes, & al other of his leage & amytie frō the natiuite of S. Johñ Baptist in the yere of our lorde. 1536. freely & peasable to passe & repasse thoughout al the forestes in wales & marches therof with theyr cattel & goodes both on hors backe & a fote wt̄out exaction or other imposicion to be taken or demaūded of them by the fosters, or theyr assignes. And yf it happen any of the sayde fosters, or theyr assygnes after the sayde tyme shall to take any person & exacte any thyng cōtrary to this acte, and be therof lawfully conuicted then they to incurre the daunger of the statute prouided for roberyes by the hyghe waye, to be tryed accordinge to ỹ lawe of Englād.

And yf any maner of beastes or quycke catel belongyng to any of the kynges subiectes or frendes after the sayde tyme happē to come into the sayd forestes by straye theft or owte, or otherwyse & there be marked and sealed by the fosters or theyr assignes, and the owners within the yere and the daye nexte ensuynge do come and proue thē to be theyres, and payenge reasonable for theyr fyndynge, that thē they shalbe deliuered to the owner accordinge to the auncient lawe vsed in Englande. And yf the sayde fosters refuse to deliuer suche catel after suche proffe made, thē they to forfeyte the double value of the same cattell. And the partie in that case may haue hys action of deryue agaynste the offender to be tryed in the shyre nexte adiournant in whiche no wager of lawe. &c. And lyke processe of vtlagarie to lye in the sayde action, as in an action of trespas at the comen lawe. Anno. xxvii. H. viii. ca. vii.

Loke more therfore in Appryentyce. v.

Loke

Examinacion.

HOke howe ꝑ plaintife in an accyon of det vpon arre-
rages of account shalbe exampned. Law. 3.
¶ Also se of examinacio of iudgemētes. Judgementes. 3.

Exception

When that any man is impleded before any iustice &
putteth forth an exception and the iustice wyll not
allowe it, he shal write the exception, and one of the iustic-
ces shal put to his seale, & if the kynge cause the recorde to
come before hym and the same exception be not founde in
the rolles, & the pleintife shewe the same exception writ-
ten &c. it shalbe cōmaunded to the iustice that he be at a
certaine day. &c. and yf he can not againe saie it they shal
proceede to iudgement after that exceptio as it hathe ben
allowed or disalowed. w. ii. cap. xxxi. Serche yf the iustice
deny his seale howe that shalbe tried. &c.

Excestre.

HOr the amēdement of the ryuer of Exc. it is enacted
ꝑ it shalbe lawful at al tymes after ꝑ feast of Eastr
next cōmyng for the mayre bailiffe and communaltie of
citie of Excester to pluche downe, dygge, moyne, breake
banke and caste vp al maner of lettes and noisaūce in the
said riuer, & in other places necessarie for the same where
so euer they be, lieg betwene the said citie & the hyghe se.
And further to do & make all thynges necessarie where
all maner of vesseiles maye haue sure course & recourse
in the saide ryuer to and fro the sayde citye and there to
charge and discharge goodes and marchaundiles with-
out disturbance of any person payenge and makynge to
the owners of the soyle where they shal so digge and moy-
ne due satisfaction for the lande so digged & moyned after
the rate of. xx. yeres purchase, or els as the Iustices of as-
sise in Deuonshyre for the tyme beyng shal adiuge the elec-
tion therof to be at the pleasure of the same owners of the
soyle, without any lette or trouble of such owners by
suite in ꝑ lawe or otherwise vpon paine of forfaiture of
xx. li. for euery such lette or trouble, ꝑ one halfe to ꝑ kyngs
hyghnes & the other to him that wil pursue for the same
by accyon

by action of Dette bpl playnt or informacyon in any of the kynges courtes. In which suyte no wager of lawe essoyne protection nor licence shal in no wyse be admitted nor allowed. Also yf any fermours be of any of the sayde landes where &c. then they to take such recõpẽce as by ꝑ saide Justices or they deputies in that behalfe shalbe assessed. All the sayde recõpences and satisfactions to be made and payed within syre wekes after the ratinge or assessynge therof, onles they can otherwyse agre, for whiche satysfaction or recompence the parties shal haue an action of det by the course of the comon lawe agaynste the sayde mayre bayliffes & cõminalty in any shyre of thys realme wherein no wager of lawe essoine licẽce or ꝓtectiõ to be alloued.

Excommengement.

The kynges letter that the ordinarye shall assoyle thẽ that be accursed shall neuer be suffred to go out, excepte it maye be founde that the kynges maiestye is hurte by the accursynge. Statuto vacato. Articuli cleri.

¶ A wrytte of excõmunicato capiendo shal not be denayed for a priuilege that was of the kynges tenure, and that they ought not to be called out of the paryshe eodem statuto. capitulo. x.

¶ Wrytes were ordeyned to the bysshoppes to accurse alle euery of the perturbers of the peace of holy churche and of the kynge, felons, mayntenours of felons and cõspiratours of felony, false iurrours, takers and mayntenours of false quarrelles, euery sonday and double feastes, &c. in the cathedral church and in euery collage and paryshe churche, and to procede agaynste them accordinge to the canon lawes. Anno. viii. Edwardi. iii. ordinatio per se. See the statute from whens thys wrytte was formed. Anno. xv. E. iii. statuto. ii. cap. i.

¶ Lo heallso for excõmengemẽt Preas. and in the tytle of sentencia lata super cartas, and Caxis. i.

N. whan

When the det is recouered or confessed in the kynges courte, it shalbe fromhens forth in the elertyon of hym that sueth, to sue by a wrytte of Fieri facias of hys landes and catteles, or that the shyrysse shall delyuer to hym all the catell of the dettour (excepte oxen & bestes of hys ferme) and the halfe of all hys landes vntil hys det be leuyed by reasonable prys & extente. And yf he put out he shall recouer by a wrytte of nouel dissesen & of redisseisen yf nede be. westmynster. ii. cap. xvii.

2 ¶ Of those thynges that be recorded before the chancellour & iustice whiche haue a recorde in theyr rolles &c. there shalbe no proces made by somōs attachemēt, eſſoyn, viewe of the lande or other solemnytees of the courte. &c. But yf the knowlege be newly done or a fine newly leuied s. within a yere, he shal haue incontinent a writ of execucīō. &c. & yf the recognycion or fyne haue ben made of a lenger tyme he shal haue a scire facias to the shyrysse, commaūdyng hym that he do the partie to knowe. &c. to shew why they ought not to haue executiō of this ꝑ is enrolled. And yf he come not at the day, or yf he come & can saye nothyng. &c. the shyrysse shalbe cōmaūded that he execute ſ thyng ꝑ is inrolled. &c. In ꝑ same maner it shalbe cōmaūded to the ordinary in his cāse obserued notwithstanding that is aboue spoken of the meane which by recognysaūce of iudgement is bounde to acquitt. w. ii. cap. xlv.

3 ¶ The statute of Acton burnel of marchauntes shall not beholden but betwene marchaunt & marchaunt, & for marchaundise betwene thē made & that by the wytnes of iiii. lawfull men. And theyr names shalbe entred in the recognisaunce, & that no lande be put in execution but Burgages, & that they shal take suche recognisaunce at Newcastell, Yorke, Chester, Nothingam, Bristowe, Suffolke, Lyncolne, Northfolke, saynt Botulphus, London, Canterbury, Salysbury and Norwyche, and no where elles. In nouis ordinationibus. v. E. ii. and after it is repelled the. xv. yere of the same kynge.

4 ¶ A man shall haue execution of landes and goodes alyened by collusiō by hym that syeth to westminster or

to another

to another place priuileged. Anno.l.E.iii.cap.vi.

5 ¶ If a man condẽpned at an others sute & in an other pyson than in the Flete, wyll knowlege by fayntecause hym selfe to be dettour to the kynge and therfore to be the rather adiudged to the pyson of the Flete than els where, & so delaye ỹ partie, the recognisaũce shalbe receyued. But yf he be not other wyse dettour to ỹ kynge of record, hys bodye shalbe shortely sende to the pyson where he was tyl the partie be satisfyed, and after he shalbe sente to the pyson of the Flete for the recognisaũce. Anno.i. Richardi, ii. Capitulo.xii. in fine.

6 ¶ man shall haue execution in Englande of all recognysaunces of dettes made before the mayre and cõstable of Caleys. x. H. vi. cap. i.

7 Execution shalbe made vpon any condempnacion of statute marchaunt, statute staple, or recognysaunce & deliuered to the partis of all suche landes and tenemẽtes that any persone or persons be seysed so it be to the vse of hym agaynste whom execution is sued, as yf the partye hym selfe had be sole seysed to hys owne vse at the time of the recouerye suyd and that euery suche persone agaynste whom any suche execution is sued, shal haue lyke aduauntage in the lawe agaynst hym that sued execution as yf he hym selfe had be seysed. Anno. xix. Henrici. vii. capitu. xv. Remoue of execution, Collusion. ii. and. iii. Fraudementes vpon truste. vi. Mayntynaunce. iii. Sentwary. ii. Quertye. iiii. and in the tytle of staple.

8 Euery tenaunt by elegit, tenaunt by statute Marchaunt and statute of the staple and recognisaũce hauyng any hereditamentes in execution for theyr dett or damages yf they be lawfully put out by any ꝑson by reason of any former tytel, cõdition broken, or recouery, without fraude deceyte collusion or other default of the tenauntes by execucyon before suche tyme as theyr dette or damages be fully leuyed to them, theyr executours or assignes, may haue a Scire facias out of the courte from whence the execucyon was awarded agaynst suche persons as the

layd wrytte of execution was fyrste pursued, theyr executours or assygnes of suche hereditamentes as were or be than lyable to the layd execution, retournable in the same courte. xl. dayes after the Teste of ỹ wrytt. At which daye yf the defendaũt make defaute, or els do appere & do not pleade a sufficient mater, other than the former executiõ, thã the Justice before whom the Scire facias is retourned shal awarde an other wrytte of execucyon for the levyẽge of the remenaũt of the dette or damages vnlevyed. An. xxxii. Henrici. viii. Cap. v.

Executours.

¶ Executours from henceforth shal haue a wrytte of accompt and the actiõ & proces as the deed mã shuld haue had yf he had lyued. w. ii. cap. xxiii.

2 ¶ Executours shal haue an actiõ of trespas of goodes taken awaye in the lyfe of theyr testatour as theyr testatour shulde haue had yf he had lyued. An. 4. E. 3. cap. 7.

3 ¶ In a wrytt of dette agaynste executours they shal not fourche by essoyn before apperaũce nor afterwarde, so that they shal haue but one essoyn after as the testatour shulde haue, and he that comethe fyrste by distres shal answere. &c. And the iudgement shall be of the goodes of the deed as yf all had appered. An. ix. E. iii. cap. iii.

4 ¶ Executours of executours shal haue an action of accompte of dette and of goodes taken awaye of ỹ fyrste testatour and executiõ of the statute marchaunte and reconysaunce made to the fyrste testatour as the fyrste testatour shulde haue had. And that ỹ same executours of executours shal answere as muche as they haue receyued of the fyrste testatour as ỹ fyrste testatour shulde yf he had ben a lyue. Anno. xxv. Edwardi. iii. de proditione. Capitulo quinto.

5 ¶ Executours shal haue a wrytt out of the chauncery by thaduyse of the chauncellour and the. ii. cheke Justices & the cheefe Baron of the escheker with. ii. proclamations retournable in the comen place, agaynste the houshold seruauntes of the testatour that haue spoyled & eloyned

eloyned the goodes of theyr mayster after the dethe of the testatour, and yf the wryt be returned, serued and the defendaunt make defaute, they shalbe attaynt of felonye, and yf thei appere thei shalbe cõmitted to pryson there to tary at the discretiõ of the iustices tyl they haue aũswered to ỹ executours by byll or wryt of the fyrste takyng, so ỹ suche actiõs be sayde with effecte And they shall not go oute of pryson vpon fyndynge surety to the executours by waye of recognisaunce to kepe theyr dayes in the courte, and yf the gayloure let them go without suretie &c. he shal lose. xl. li to the executours. And no proteccion lyeth in anye accyon taken vpon this statute. An. xxxiii. Hen. vi. cap. i.

¶ Where parte of the executours named in the Testament of their testatour, declarynge in the same landes or tenementes to be sold by theyr executors do refuse to take vpon them the administration, & the residew of the executoures to take vpon them the charge of the testament, than all bargaynes and sales of the sayde landes onelye of the sayde executours that so do accept, or that heretofore hath accepted the administracion, shalbe as good and as effectuall in the lawe, as yf all the residewe of the same executours so refusing had ioyned with them in the makyng of the bargayne and sale. Prouyded that this acte shall not gyue autorytie to any executoures to make any bargayne or sale before of any wyl hertofore made, otherwyse thã they might do by the cours of the comen lawe before this statute. Anno. xxi. Hen. viii. cap. iiii.

¶ Loke more for executours, Idemptitate nominis. 2.

Exempcion.

Of charters of exempcion that the purchasers therof shall not be put in iuries, it is prouided that yf their othe be so necessarie that without them iustice can not bee done as is a graunde assise, attaint, and in perambulacõ, or yf they be witnes in the dede. &c. they shalbe compelled to swere, seuynge to them theyr libertie another tyme. &c. Marlebridge. Capitulo. xiiii. And se suche a matter, Forest

Exemplyfycacyon.

¶ A charter of exemption for the cytizens of Yorke is voyde. And yf any wyll take auauntage by that charter, the maire shall haue an accion of det & recouer .xl.li. the one halfe to the kinge, the other to hym and to the cytyzyns. And the defendaunt shal not wage his lawe.

Exemplificacion

Exemplyfycacyon of domisdaye by the whiche byllaynes and tenauntes in byllynage withlay theyr seruyce were declared for voide in this parlyament, & that lordes haue commissions to inquere of thē ỳ purchase suche exemplyfycacyons and of theyr aydours and to punyshe and imprysonthem without bayle or mainprysetyl they be acquyt. An. i. R. ii. cap. vi.

¶ Exemplificacion of a dede inrolled burnt in the tyme of insurrecyon shalbe of the same effecte as the dede was. An. vi. R. ii cap. iiii.

Loke more of ỳ explycacio. Record. viii. in the ende

Exygent.

Exygent shall not be awarded. where a man is endited of trespas, except that it be agaynste the peace. An. xviii. E. iii. Statuto, ii. cap. v.

¶ They that haue or be receyuers of wolles of ỳ kyng whiche they toke of the people & do aloyne thē away, so ỳ ỳ kynge cā not be therof serued: And they ỳ bringe wolles beionde ỳ see wout cokkettes or payig of custome or subsydye: And custōmers & finders that suffre it to ỳ kinges hurt, the mynysters that receyue the kynges money & withholde it, of conspyratours, confederatours, and mayntenours of false quareiles, of thē ỳ reise rowtes i ỳ plēce of the iustice or other ỳ kiges ministers, or in ỳ coūties i disturbaūce of ỳ people, so ỳ the lawe maye not be done, & also as wel they ỳ come in theyr cūpany, as they ỳ bring money to deceyue ỳ people againste al these in case ỳ they cā not be foūd or brought to āswere by attachemēt or distres, an exigēt shalbe gyuē & suid for the kinges profit, & against none other. An. xviii. E. iii. in declaratione exigendorum.

¶ whan

¶ Whan any exigent shalbe here after awarded in an action personal agaynste any person called of any shire or cytye beynge a shyre or late of any shyre or citie beynge a shyre other than there as the exigent shalbe awarded, and also euery exygēt here after suid in Londō or in Middelsex in any accion personell callyng the defendaunt late of Lō-don or late of Myddelsex and at the tyme of the exigent awarded not dwellinge in London or Myddelsex, than the iustyce. ꝛc. in all exygent that shall not be directed in to London or Myddelsex to dyrect a wryt of proclamacion to the shiriffe of the same county wher it dothe appere by the wryt that the defendaunt is or was lately dwelling, if the kinges wryt be there currāt and ellis to the next shire ioynyng. ꝛc. to the shire wherof the partye is called or late-ly suppoled by the exigent to be dwellynge. And in accyōs wherin the exigent shalbe directed to London or Middel-sex and the defendaunt or defendauntes therin callid late of London or Middelsex and they not dwellinge in Lon-don or Middelsex, than a wryt of proclamacyon to be dy-rectyd in to the shyre where they dwell at the tyme of the exygent awardyd, or yf the kynges wryttes ronne not ther than in the nexte shyre therto adioynynge, and the sayd wryt of proclamacyon shall conteyne the effecte of the ac-cyon, and than the shyryffe to whome. ꝛc. to make three proclamacyons within hys coumpe that is to saye two in the shyre courte, and the thirde at the generall cessyons ꝛc. that the defendaunt yelde hymselfe to the shyryffe of the shyre where the exygent is suyd. ꝛc. And euery such wryte of proclamacyon to haue the same daye of retorne as the exigent hathe and to be delyuerid of recorde. And that the shiriffe duely excute the same and therof make a trewe retorne vpon payne of amercyament by dyscretyon of the iustyces. ꝛc. And that the offycer that shall make the exigent shal make the wryt of proclamacyō & shal not take for makinge enterynge therof but only. vi. d. And if any vtlary be had in any suche case accion personall wythoute suche a wryt of proclamacyon retornyd vt supra, that the vtlary be voide. And that all vtlaries ỹ are to be auoided

by this acte, be auoided by amerciamēt wout any writ of errour, An. 6. H. 8. ca. 4. And sea like matter proces. 8. ß. 9.

¶ Loke moze for exigent in the tytle of vtlari.

Expenses of knightes.

LAndes purchased by lordes of the parliament shalbe contrybutary to ꝑ expēces of knyghtes as they were before the purchase. Anno. xii. R. ii. cap. xii.

Loke moze of expēces of knyghtes. Parliamēt. 5. and, 12.

exposycyon of olde wordes.

SOke ꝑ is suyte of men in your court after the custome of the realme. Sak. that is plee ꝫ amēdes of trespas of men in your courte, ꝫ sak, is laid for forfeiture.

Toll, that is that you ꝫ your men of your homage shalbe quite of all maner tol in al markettes of thinges to be boughte or sold.

Thē, that is ꝑ he shal haue the hole generacīō of theyr vylains with theyr sutes and catteles where sō euer they be found in England, except that if any bondman haue dwelled in a priuileged towne by a yere ꝫ a day quyetly so that he be founde as one of them in their cōmunalte of gild therin, he is deliuered of his vyllenage.

Infangethefe, that is ꝑ theues taken in your lordshyp or fee of thefte cōuicte in your court shal be iudged.

Hangwyte, that is to be quite of the hanging of a thefe without iudgement or of skaping out of your warde.

Out fangthefe, that is that theues of your lande or of your fee taken without your lande or without your fee with theft shalbe retourned agayne and there iudged.

Homesokn, that is to be quyte of amerciamētes of violent entre into houses without your licence and against the kynges peace and that he shal holde plees of ꝑ same tresp as done in your court and in your lande.

Grythbreche, that is the kynges peace broken.

Blodwyte, that is to be quyte of the amerciamentes of blodeshed, and that plees shalbe holdē in your courte and that ye shall haue the amerciamētes therof commyng, forwyte in englysshe is Amercimen in laten.

Flytwyte

¶ Flitwite, ꝑ is to be quyte of cõtemptes & diſpytes, & ꝑ ye haue the pleetherof in your court & the amerciamẽtes.

¶ Fledwyte, ꝑ is to be quite of amerciamẽt whẽ any mã vtlawed flieth & cõmeth to ꝑ kigs peace freelye or by leue.

¶ Flemneſwyte, that is that ye ſhal haue the catell and amercyamentes of your men that flee.

¶ Letherwyte, that is that ye ſhal take amendes of hym that corrupteth your nyeſſe wythout your licence.

¶ Chyldwyte, that is that ye ſhal take amendes of youre nyeſſe corrupte and got with chylde without your licẽce.

¶ Foſtal, ꝑ is to be quyte of amerciamẽtes & cattelles afelys wtin your landes & amercyamentes therof cõmynge.

¶ Scot, that is, to be quite of certeine cuſtome as of comen tallage made to ꝑ vſe of the ſhiriffe or his bailiffes.

¶ Gelte, that is to be quite of bonde cuſtome which ſomtyme wer wont to be gyuen as horngeld and ſuche other.

¶ Hydage, that is to be quyte yt the king tax al his lãde by gydes.

Carnage, that is to be quyte yt the kinge tax his lande by acres.

Dangelt, that is to be quite of a certeyne cuſtome that taketh ſomtime whych the Danes did leue in Englande.

Horngelt ꝑ is to be quyte of a certeyne cuſtome exacte by tallage by ꝑ hole lãde as of euery beſte that is horned.

Lallage, ꝑ is to be quyte of a certayne cuſtome exacte in faires & markets for thiges to be caried whither a mã wyl

Stallage, ꝑ is to be quyte of a certayne cuſtome exacte for a place taken or aſſygned in faires and markettes.

Shewyng, ꝑ is to be quyte of attachemẽt i any court & before whõſo ouer of quarelles ſhewed & not adiowed.

Wyſherſyng, that is to be quyte of amerciamentes prored in the tranſompt before whõſo euer.

Burghbrech, to be quite of treſpas done in citie or borough agaynſt the peace

Wardwyte, that is to be quyt of gyuyng of money for wardes to be made.

Hundred, that is to be quyte of gyuynge of money or cuſtomes to be done prouoſtes, and hundredes.

¶ Brodehalpeny that is to be quyte of a certayne custom exacte for tables leueid.

¶ Brughbote, that is to be quyte of gyuynge ayde to make againe brydges.

¶ Brughbote, that is to be quite of giuinge ayde or making a borough, castel, citye or throwing downe of walle.

¶ Auerpeny, that is to be quyte of diuers money for the auerage of the kinge.

Tractatus de expositionibus vocabulorum.

Extorcyon.

NO shyryfe, coroner, nor other the kinges mynyster shall take no alowance to his office. But they shal be payed of that, that they take of the kynge. And he that dothe otherwyse shal render the double. &c. westminster. 1. Capitulo. xxxi.

2 Because that people complaine that seriauntis erytours of fee and marshallis wrongefully take money of thē that recouer their quarrelys or recouer seisin of lāde and of fine leueid or other attachemētes in plees of the coron that they ought not to do, and that there be more great nombre of them than ought to be, the kinge defendith that ehese thinges from henforth be no more done. And if the seriaunt of the fee do it, hys office shalbe taken in to the kynges hande, and yf the marchall of the iustyce do it, he shalbe punyshed at the kynges pleasure, & the one & ỳ other shall yelde damage treble to thē ỳ be grieued. w. i. cap. xxix.

3 Extorcions of ordinaryes and hys ministers shalbe specially declared in theyr indytementis. An. xv. E. iii. ps clero. cap. vltimo.

4 Nō shal take any horse or beaste from̄ a nother by extorcīō vnder colour ỳ he must ryde in a hasty message. And if he ny do it wout ỳ kinges auctorite, he shalbe taken & imprisoned tyl he haue made a dew agremēt. An. xx. R. ii. cap. v.

See more of extortion in the tytle of mayntenaunce & Ordinary. 2. and 4. and in purueyours.

Fayre pledynge.

Loke ther fore in the tytle of Beaumanoir.

Who so euer fynde any Faucon sacrelet, laner or lanneret, or other Faucon that incontynent he bring it to the shyryffe of the shire. And that the shyryffe make proclamacyon in all the good townes that he hath such Faucon, and if he that oweth it or any of his chalenge it and proue it reasonably he shal paie for the costis and haue the Faucon againe, and if none come within the three monethes to challenge, the shiriffe shall haue the Faucon mayntenance with him that toke it if he be a poore man. And if he that toke it be a gentylman and of estate to haue a Faucon than the shyryffe to deliuer him the Faucon tayntenance reasonable coste of hym for the whyle that he kept it. And if he that so hathe taken any Faucon concele it and kepe it secrete and after be therof attainte, he shal haue .ii. yeres pryson̄ment and yelde to the lorde that owed it the pryce of the Faucon yf he be able, and yf not than to tarye prysonment in pryson. An. xxiii. E. iii. cap. xxii.

¶ He that taketh awaye a Fauconnot doynge after the ordynaunce before sayde, it shalbe done of him as of a felon. An. xxvii. E. iii. cap. xix.

¶ Loke therfore in the tytle of Felony. 31. H. 8.

Loke for faucons eggis. Haukis. 1.

False iudgement

No one shall from henceforth hold ple false iudgement gyuen in the court of their tenauntes for suche plees specially belonge to the kinges corone and dignite. Mayntenance. cap. xx.

Loke more for false iudgement. Amerciament. 1.

Falsefienge of recouerynes.

All termers may falsefye for his terme onely recouerynes had by fayned titles, as a tenaunte of fre hold dye at the comen lawe. And that the same termers theyr executours or assygnes shal injoie theyr termes according theyr leases againste suche recouerie as yf none suche had ben suffryd. And ỳ recouerer after such recouery had shal haue lyke remedye agaynste the termers by auowry or

accyon

acciõ of dette forfaytes & seruices reserued vpon the same leasses beynge dew afore ỹ same recouerye, & lyke accions for waste doone after the same recoueries in lyke maner as the lessours might haue had yf no such recouer had be had And no statute staple, statute merchãt nor execuciõ by elegit be hereafter auoyded by any such fayned recouery, but lyke remedy shalbe had to auoyde and falsefye the sayd recoueries as before is ordeyned for the leasse for terme of yeares. An. xxi. Hen. viii. Cap. xv.

Fealte.

When a free man shal do fealte he shall holde his right hande vpon the booke and shall say here you my lord that I. A. B. shalbe to you faythfull and lawful and shall bere you fayth of the tenamentes that I clayme to holde of you, and that I shal lawfully do you the seruyce and customes that I ought to do at termes assigned as so helpe me god and all his saintes, and a villayne shall holde his handes, & sayth, & shall saye here you. &c. that I shalbe to you faythfull & shall bere you fayth of the tenementes I holde of you in villenage, and shalbe iustifyable to you of body and goodes as so helpe me. &c.

Fees forfeyt.

Loke therfore in the title of forfeyture.

Fees of the courte.

NO clarke of iustice, escheker, and enquerer shall take nothynge for to deliuer chapiters, but the clarke of iustices errantis, and that .ii. s. for euerye wayentake. &c. he that doth otherwise shal yelde the treble. w i. cap. xxvi. Se diuers good statutes of fees of clarks. w. i. cap. xxvi. & w. ii. cap. xlii. and. xliii. ✠ Also se more of fees, baylyfes 6. Lytograker. i. clarke of the corone. i. Escheker. 14. li. Fynes. 5. and Homage. i. and. 2.

Fayres.

A Fayre shalbe made at the begynnyng of euery fayre howe longe it shall endure, & that none shall sell after vpõ payne to be greuously punyshed toward the king.

And

And the lordes shall holde no lenger their auctorytye vpō
paine of taking the faires in to ꝑ kinges hādes til fyue be
made. Statuto Northampton made. An 2. E. 3 cap. 15

2 Marchauntis after the tyme of the faire shal do
lose their shoppis and stallis. And they that sel marchan-
dise after the faire ended shal lose to the kinge the double
paine therof. And he that will sue shal haue the. iiii. parte
therof. An. v. E. iii. cap. v.

3 Al faires & markettes in the festes of the ascencyon,
corpus Christi, with sontyde, parascenes and al sondayes
shall vtterly cease from the shewing of any ware except
necessari vitaile vpō paine of forfeiture of ꝑ same goodes
to ꝑ lordes of the libertee, except onely foure Soundaies
in the harueste. And they ꝑ haue no power to kepe faire or
market but such daies, they may kepe it within. iii. dayes
before or after any of the said festes after proclamacyon
fyrst made what daye the faires shalbe holden without
any fine to be forfeyte to the kinge. And they ꝑ haue by
their graūte sufficiēt dayes before the said festes or af-
ter shall kepe the nomber of their dayes in lyke maner as
olde them except in the sayde festes. And this prouysyo
shall dure vnto the next parliament and so from thens
forth except some resonable cause by them alleged why
the statute shuld not be expedient An. xv. H. 6. ca 5.

They of Londō may go to any faire or market wi
in ꝑ realme at their pleasure not withstādig any ordinaū
made in lōdō to ꝑ contrary, & if any iterupt thē he shal
forfeyte. x. li. & he ꝑ wil sue an acciō of det shal recouer ꝑ
one halfe to the kyng, and the other halfe to him self wher
no wager of lawe shal lye. An ii H. viii. cap. ix.

Loke more for fayres couttes, of Appouders. i & Forest
and se of the faire of Yernemouthe in the title of. v. por
es. Also se howe straungers may bye freely in fayres and
markettes as well as denyzens, Marchauntys. 18

Fessementis & giftes of truste.

It is stablyshed that euerye estate, feoffemete, gifte
releis, graunte, lease and confyrmacion made or to be
made

made by any perſon of ful age of hole mynde at large and not in dures of any landes and tenemētes rentes ſeruice and hereditamentes wher of other be ſeyſed to theyr vſe, and that all recoueres & executions agaynſt ſuche perſōs made or had, be fromhens forth good & effectual agaynſt the ſeller donor & graūtor & his & theyr heyres clamynge the ſame only as heyre or heyres to the ſame ſellers feffers or grauntours & agaynſt al other clamynge any tytle or intereſt onely to ỹ vſe of ỹ ſame ſellers feffours, gyuers or graūtour & theyr heyres ſaynge to euery ylō ſuch right by realtē of any gyfte in ỹ tayle therof made as they ſhuld haue had yf this gyfte had not bene to thē made. i. R. iii.

2 If a man make feffement or gyfte of goodes or any diſſeyſour make feffement by fraude or mayntenaunce to lordes or other greate men, ſuche feffemēt or gyfte ſhalbe holden for nought and of no value, and the partie ſhal recouer double damages. Anno. i. R. iii. cap. ix.

3 It was enacted in the fyrſt yere of. R. iii. that yf the ſame hynge were infeffed to others vſe, that the poſſeſſion ſhulde be in the other cofeffe & yf he were ſo le ſeyſed to anothers vſe then the poſſeſſiō ſhulde be in hym to whoſe vſe he was infeffed or in his heyres.

4 If any woman diſcontynewe alyen, releſe or confirme wyth warrantie any landes or tenementes whiche ſhe hathe in dower or for terme of lyfe or i tayle ioyntly with her huſbande or onely to her ſelfe or to her vſe of ỹ gifte of her fyrſt huſbande, or of any of her auncēſtours or any other ſealed to the vſe of her fyrſte huſbāde or his auncēſtours, or ſuffer any recouere by couē againſt her or againſt other ſeyled to her vſe, that ſuche diſcontinuaunces, alyenacions & recoueries be voyde and that it be leſull to him that ſhulde haue the lande after the deathe of the woman to entre and to holde hym ſelfe as in the elder right for euer, & yf ſuche a woman and her huſbande make alyenacion or diſcontinuaunce with warrantie of ſuche landes or ſuffre any fayntē recouere as is aboue ſayd, that he that ſhulde haue the lande after the death of the woman may entre and holde the lande to hym duryng the lyfe of the

huſbande

husbande, but after the death of the husbande, the womā
shall haue agayne the lande accordinge to the elder ryght.
Prouided that this acte extende not but to alyenacyons
made after the fyrste daye of December nexte commynge
nor where he that ought to haue the lande after the death
of the woman is agreable to suche alyenacion or recouere
so that the grement be recorded Anno. xi. H. vii ca. xx.

Dedes of gyfte of goodes or catelles made to any
man to the vse of the grauntour be voyde. An 3. H. 7. cap. 4.

It shalbe lawful to euery shyryffe and other to whos
me any wrytte of execution shal come vpon any condem-
nacion statute marchaunt, statute staple, or recognysaun-
ce, to delyuer vnto the partye suynge all suche landes and
tenementes as any person is or shalbe seased to the only
vse of hym, agaynst whom such execucion is sued as they
myght haue donc yf he had ben sole seased to his owne vse
at the tyme of execution sued, and he to haue al such auan-
tage in the lawe agaynst them that haue execution as he
shulde haue had yf he had bene sole seased. Anno. xix. H. 8.
capitulo. xv.

The lorde of whom any lande is holden in socage
shall after the death of hym to whose vse any person is sea-
sed and no will declared haue his reliefe haryet and all o-
ther dutyes, lyke as yf he had dyed seased of the same, and
likewyse the lorde of any bondeman may entre into the lā-
des wherin any other persone is seased to the vse of hys
bondeman, as he myght yf his bondeman had ben sole sea-
sed. Anno. xix. H. vii. cap. xv. in fine.

Euery person to whose vse Empson & Dudley were
seased of landes or tenemētes maye entre and make estate
to other in fee to his vse as well vpon the possessiō of the
same as vpon the possession of any other, and also of all
the lādes wherof any of thē were seased ioyntly wt other
than the other and theyr heyres shalbe seased to suche intēt
as they were wyth Empson and Dudley notwithstādyng
theyr attayndet. An. i. H viii. ca. xiii.

Lokes by feffemētes & gyftes to the vse of the graunto
or his seruaūt

oz douour, Coluſiõ.2.ꝯ.3.and Perjour of pꝛoftes.1. and Sentwarie.2.And ſe of feffemẽtis of cõſidẽs Mortmayne. 6.ꝯ.2.And feffemẽtes foꝛ mayntenaũce. Foꝛcible entꝛe.3.

Felons.

Loke foꝛ Felons in the tytle of Triall.19.

Felony.

NOne kr̃hes foꝛth that bꝛeketh any pꝛiſon ſhal haue iudgemẽt to dye foꝛ ꝑ oncly bꝛekynge excepte ꝑ ꝛaſe wherfoꝛe he was impꝛiſoned requyꝛe ꝑ ſame iudgemẽt though in times paſt it hathe bene otherwyle vſed ſtatu to de pꝛiſonam frangentibus.

2 Multiplication of money is made Felony.Anno.v. Henrici.iiii.cap.iiii.

3 Cuttynge of tonges and putting out of eyes of any of the kynges lieges of malice pꝛepenſedi s made Felony. Anno.v.H.iiii.cap.v,

4 Where diuers women alwel bꝛygyns wydowes as wyues hauynge ſubſtaunce in mouable goodes oꝛ in landes oꝛ ꝑ be heyꝛes appꝛaũtes to theyꝛ aũceſtours,be oftimes take away by myſdoers agaynſt theyꝛ wylles & after be maꝛyed to ſuch myſdoers oꝛ to other by theyꝛ aſſent oꝛ elſ deſoyled to the gꝛeat diſpleaſure of god & diſpaꝛagemẽt of the women.ꝛc.it is oꝛdeined theꝛfoꝛe that ſuche kynge be felony & ꝑ ſuche myſdoers,takers,pꝛocuratours and receyuours knowynge the ſame offence.ꝛc. be iudged as pꝛincipal felons.Pꝛouided that this acte extende not to them that onely clayme the womẽ as warde oꝛ villayn.ꝛc.Anno.iii.H.vii.cap.ii.Se oblacion.s.

5 If any of the kynges ſeruaũtes ſwoꝛne and put into eſcheker roll of his houſholde in any office vnder ꝑ ſtatute a lorde make any cõfederacies oꝛ cõſpiracies wt any other to diſtꝛope oꝛ murder the kynge oꝛ any lorde of ꝑ realme oꝛ any other plõ ſwoꝛne to ꝑ kinges coũſel.s.his ſteward treaſoꝛer oꝛ controlier,that it be felony.And the maner put in the ſtatute howe he ſhal be attainted.s.it ſhalbe inquired by the ſayde ſtewarde by.xii.of the eſcheker roll whom he ſhall not haue challenge but foꝛ malice,& yf he

be founde culpable or confesse it he shal haue iudgement & execution as a felon at the comen lawe. An.3.H.7.cap.13.

6 If any seruaunt to whom his mayster deliuereth any goodes to kepe, withdraw him selfe & go away with the sayd goodes, to the entent to stroye the same, or els being in seruice imbeyl his maysters goodes or cõuerte it to his owne vse with purpose to steale it, yf the said goodes be of the value of .xl.s. or aboue, than ỳ shalbe iudged felonie. And they so offendinge to be punished as other felons of the comen lawe.

¶ Prouided ỳ this acte extẽde not to any apprẽtice, or to any wm the age of .xviii. yere, but they to be in like case as they were before ỳ making of this statute. This acte to indure to the next parliamẽt. An.xxi.H.viii.cap.vii.

7 ¶ If any clarke cõuicte beynge in the bishops prison wylfully breke the sayd prison & escape, that shalbe demed felony, & thoffender therin to haue lyke payne & lose of landes & goodes as other felons shulde, & shall not haue ỳ benefyte of theyr clargie, nor enioy any sentwary for ỳ same. Prouided that if such offẽder be withi thorde of subdeacon or aboue, he shalbe delyuered to the ordinary & neuer to make purgacion, howbeit the ordinarye maye dysgrade hym after that he is cõmitted to his prison & may do with hym after the maner as appereth before in this boke in ỳ title of Dysgradinge.

¶ If any person sel exchaunge or deliuer to thuse of any Scottyshman, any hors, geldinge or mare without ỳ kinges lycẽce vnder his brode seale to the entent to be conueyed into Scotlande, that shalbe demed felony aswell in the seller exchaunger deliuerer, as also in him to whom the sale exchaunge or delyuerie is made. And the wardens of Este weste and myddle marches in theyr courtes as well as the iustices of peace in theyr quarter sessions shal haue power to enquere heare & determine the same as in other felonyes, and euery the kynges subiectes may lawfully areste any Scot leadinge suche hors geldinge or mare out of this realme into Scotlãde & halfe the price of such beaste so seyzed to be to the kyng and the other halfe to the

arrestour after due tryall made. Anno. xxiii. H. viii. ca. xiii.

¶ Loke more for felony. Arrestes. 1. and. 2. Executours. 5. Fauron. 2. Gayle and gaylers. 2. Hūters. 2. Mason. 1. Money. 18 and. 23 Pzouision 10. Purueyours. 7 8 9. 15 19. 21. 22. and. 25. Rape. 2. 3 Robbery. 1. 2. 3. Recordes. 8 shyppyng 6. in the myddes. Soudears. 2. and. 5. Staple. 21. 27. & 45. wynes. 6. and woll. 1.

¶ For as muche as the offence of piracye or robbynge on the sees, heretofore was onely determinable in the Admiralles courte after the course of ꝑ ciuile lawes, it is enacted that euery suche offence done in or vpō the se or in any place (where the Admyzal pretendeth iurisdiction) shalbe tryed in suche places of the realme as shalbe appointed by the kynges commission, in lyke maner as yf suche offences had ben done vpon the lande, whiche commissions vnder the kynges seale shalbe directed to the admirales or theyr deputies, & to thre or foure other to be named by ꝑ lorde Chaūcellour (whan nede shal require) to here and determyne suche offences after the lawes of the lāde, as it is vsed for other felonyes.

¶ And those commissioners or thre of them at the leaste shal haue power to inquere of suche offēces by ꝑ othe of xii. lawefull men dwellynge within the shyre in theyr commission limitted in suche maner, &c. And that euery indytement presented before thē of any suche robberies murders or māslaughters done vpon se. shalbe good and effectual. And that suche order, proces, iudgement, and execution shalbe had therin, as is vsed in murders & felonyes done vpō the lande with lyke paynes of death losses of lāndes & goodes &c lyke. And that it shalbe tryed by. xii. men in the shyre in the commission limited wythout any challenge to be had for the hūdred, in whyche case the offēders shalbe excluded from the benefyte of theyr clargie, and of ther priuilege of any Sayntuary.

¶ Prouided that this acte extende not to any persone for takyng any vitaile gables ropes anchores, or sailes for necessitie out of any other shyppe, whiche may spare ꝑ same, so that redy payment be made for suche vytayle. &c. in

money

money or money worth to the value of the thynge take, or deliuer for the same a sufficiēt bill obligatory to be payed in this fourme yf the takynge be on this syde the straytes Marroke, then to be payde within .iiii. monethes. And yf it be beyonde then within .xii. monethes.

¶ Prouided that when so euer any such cōmission shall be sent to any place within the iurisdiction of the .v. portes, that it shalbe directed to the lorde warden or his deputye, and to thre or foure other persons to be named by the Lorde Chauncellour.

Prouided that when any suche commission shalbe directed into the .v. portes for the inquisicion and tryal of suche offences, that such inquisicions and tryalles shalbe made and had by the inhabytaūtes of the sayde .v. portes or the members of the same. An. 27. H. 8. cap. 4.

¶ If any seruaunt felonously take awaye the goodes or catels of his mayster, or maystres, or yf any seruaūt to whom any casket, goodes, or catels shalbe deliuered by his mayster, maistres or any other to theyr vse, withdrawe him selfe with suche goodes contrary to the truste put in hym, or els beynge in seruice without the assent of his mayster or misters, imbesyl any casket, goodes, or catels, or cōuerte it to his owne vse with purpose to steale it, yf the same goodes amoūte to xl. s. or aboue, thē euery suche seruaūt beynge founde gylty ther of shall lese the benefyte of hys clergye, and put to execucio, as yf he were no clerke, and shall lese the priuylege of Sayntuary. Anno .xxvii. Henrici. viii. Capitulo .xvii.

This forsayde estatute & another made the same parlyament in the .xix. yere of .H. viii. & euery clause in thē cōtayned for seruauntes imbesilinge the goodes of theyr maysters are made perpetuall. An. 28. H 8. cap. 1.

If any clarke conuicte beynge in the byshopes prison, wylfully breke the sayde prison and escape, that shalbe demed felony and the offender therin to haue lyke payne and losse of lādes and goodes as other felōs shulde, and shal not haue the benefyte of theyr clergye, nor ensoye any sentuary for the same. Prouided that yf suche

offēders be within the ordēr of subdeacō or aboue, he shal be deliuered to the ordinarye and neuer make purgacyon. Howe be it the ordinarie maye disgrade hym after that he is cōmitted to his pyson, and may do with hym after the maner as apperith before in the title of clargey & clarkes. An. xxiii. Hen. viii. cap. xi.

¶ For as muche as it hath ben in questiō & ambyguyte, yf any person whiche dothe attēpte felonously to robbe or murder any persō, or felonously to breke any house in the nyght tyme, happen to be slayne by hym whome he shulde so attēpte to robbe or murder or by any person beynge in the house, yf the ayde persō so sleynge suche euyl disposed person shulde for his death lose his goodes & catelis, as any other person shulde do that by chaunce medley shulde happē to kyll any persō in his defence, for the declaracyon wherof it is enacted, ꝑ yf any persō be endyted or appeled for death of any suche person attemptinge to robbe, murder, or burglyry to breke any house as is aboue sayde & be cōuicte of ꝑ same by verdite so foūde & tryed, he shall not forfayt any landes, goodes or catallys, but shal therof be fully acquited and discharged, in lyke maner as yf he were lawfully acquited of hys death. An. xxiii. Hen. viii. cap. v.

¶ The wardens of the easte weste and myddell marches shall haue auctorite in theyr wardē courtes to heare and determine all felonous sales exchaūges & delyueries of horses geldynges and mares to the vse of any scottyshe man done or commytted within theyr limittes in lyke maner as they haue vsed of marche treasons. xxvii. H. 8. ca. 6.

¶ Takynge of the egges or byrdes of any Faucon, Gosshauke or laner out of the nestes is made felony. Item takynge of Deere, or Conies, and Rabettes with ingenes bytwene the sonne rysinge and the sonne goynge downe in any grounde closed for the kepynge of the same, where the offenders face is disguysid to the entent he wyll not be knowen, is felony, excepte it be suche a persone that is the kepar or maister of the game, or the fermer of the Conyes or els lycensed so to do.

for takynge of Egges or Conyes

Item lyke lawe is of the that bytwene the sone goynge

downe and lone rysynge, do so offende whether they be dysguyled or not, excepte before excepted. To all whyche felōs there shall be none demed for accessary excepte onely such as procure the same offence to be made.

¶ Prouyded alway that thys acte extende not for suche offences to be done in wales nor in the borders agaynste Scotlāde, the forest of Snowdone in Northwales onely excepte. And the offender in thys behalfe must be endyted or appealed within a yere nexte after the offence done or els no Felony. &c.

¶ Prouided also that this acte extende not but to suche parkes as be heretofore made by the kynges graūte or of hys progenytours or other wyse approued of record, nor to no grounde whiche hereafter shal be enclosed for deere, or whiche be not at thys tyme warrēs of conyes. xxxii. H. viii. Cap. xi.

13 ¶ Unlaweful takynge of thegge or egges of any fawkō goshauke or laner or of any of theyr byrdes or the byrdes of a Laneret out of the nestе in any of the kynges grounades is made felony, but thys statute extēdethe nat for any suche takynge out of other mennes groundes.

Item whosoeuer kyndeth and taketh vp any fawkon gerfawkon Jerkensacre or sacret goshauke lener or lanceret of the kynges hauynge the marke of the kynges armes and beruels and causeth nat the same hauke wythin xii. dayes nexte, after the takynge vp to be brought to the mayster of the kynges haukes, or to some of hys graces fawkeners, or els wythin ꝑ sayde time do nat gyue knowledge therof to the sayde mayster or to the sheryfe where suche hauke shalbe taken vp, or to one of the kynges fauconers nere there abydynge: Than suche takynge vp and nat bryngynge or gyuynge knowledge shalbe felony. Excepte it so happen that ꝑ taker vp of suche hauke by chaunce negligently agaynste hys wyl lose the same hauke, or yf it shal happen suche hauke to dye agaynste hys wyl before he maye delyuer the same. Anno. xxxi. Henrici octaui. Capitulo. xii.

¶ Item if any ꝑson wrongfully entreth into any forest parke, or chace of the kinges ꝓ quenes the ꝓynces, or of any of ꝓ kiges childꝛē lawfully begotte or ani other enclosed grounde of them vsed for kepynge of dere bytwene the sonne rysinge & the sunne goinge downe wyth hys face hid or couered with hoode or viser or with face paynted or hym selfe other wyse dysguysed to thentent he wold not be knowen and in the same grounde intendeth to stele any of the dere. And by huntinge or other wise by stealth slee or take any of the same dere, or els dꝛyue them out of such grounde wyth an intent to stele the same, or els if any ꝑsō in a lyke maner and tyme and with a lyke entent as afore is sayd, take or kyll any conyes or rabettes with hey or other net, or with firret or purlnet within the fre warre of the kinge or any of the persōs aboue named or i ꝓ fourme aforesaide kyll any such conies or rabettes being within any of the said parkes except it be such ꝑsō as shalbe fermour of the same conies rabettes or els shalbe licensid by writinge of the kinge or other persons aforesayde so to do. Or if any person bytwene the sunne goinge downe, & the risinge of the same entre into any of ꝓ sayde graundes to the intent there to steale any deare or by any meane in the tyme nexte aforesaide slee or take any deare there or out of the same grounde do chace any deare to ꝓ intent to steale it or in any suche time do take or kill any conyes or rabettes (after the fourme as before is expressed of kyllinge them in the daye tyme excepte it be the fermour of them or els licensed as afore is sayde) euerie suche offence is ordeyned and made to be felonye. Prouided alwayes that no person shalbe demed accessarye to suche offenders excepte suche as do procure the same offence to be done. Nor that thys acte extende to any offendour in any of the kinges, the quenes, ꝓynces, or any of his graces lawefully begotten childꝛen, forestes, chaces, or warrens in wales or the borders against Scotlāde, the forest of Snowden in wales onely excepte. Also the offenders contrary to this statute muste be endited with in one yere nexte after the offence committed, or els he standethe as he dyd at the

common

common lawe . Anno xxxi. Heurici octaui Capitulo. xii.

Fermys.

The Baylywikis nor the hundredys of the kynge nor of other shall not be let at to greate ferme wherby the people shalbe greuid by contribucyons . Articuli super cartas capitulo. xiiii.

2 For to auoyd extorcion, it is accordid ỹ the chiriffes shall let from henisforth hundredis and wapentakys at the auncient ferme and not aboue. And Justices of peace haue power to enquere of the shyryffes & to punysshe them that they shall fynde doynge the contrarye, Anno. iiii. E. iii. capitulo vltimo.

3 The nexte of the kin to whome the herytage maye not discend shalbe preferred by the chauncellour & treasorer, whyche shal haue therto a cõmissiõ to the fermis of tenemẽtes in the kinges warde wout fraude findinge suertie to yelde to the kinge . ꝛc. An. xiiii. E. iii. cap. xii.

4 The chapiters shalbe preferred to the fermis of the bysshoppryrkys and abbaies and other possessions of holy churche. And ỹ chauncellour and the treasorer haue pouwer to let suche fermis for yeldinge the value by the yere or by the moneth . An. xiiii E. iii. pro. clero. Capitulo. v.

5 ¶ No landes nor tenementes seysyd in the kynges handes vpon enquest taken before escheatours or commyssyoners be let to ferme till the same enquestis be returnied in to the chauncery or in to the scheker. But they shall abyde in the kynges handes by a monythe after the same returne, excepte that they that be greuid or put out of their landes and tenemẽtes by the same enquestys come in to ỹ chauncery and proffer them selfe to trauers the same enquest, and to take the same landes and tenementes to ferme, than they shalbe committed to them. if they shewe by good euydence prouynge theyr trauers to betrewe after the forme of the statutes made. xxvi. E. iii. cap. xiii. to holde till the issue of the same trauers be discussed and to finde suertye to sewe the same trauers with the effecte and to yelde the kynge the value yf it be founde for ỹ kynge &

yf any patent or lease be made to the contrarie wythin the sayde moneth it is voyde. &c. Anno. viii. Hẽrici. vi. ca. xvi. And the chauncellour and treasourer shall lette suche fermes. Anno. xviii. H. vi. cap. vii. in fine. And se patentes. vii. Also thre monethes be nowe gyuẽ in this case as appeareth Trauers. 3.

6 The sherysse shall not lette to ferme his countie nor any of hys baylywykes vpon payne of. xl. li. Anno. xxiii. Henrici. vi. capitulo. x.

7 None shal holde any fermes wthin the yle of wyght but that they al extende not to the value of. x. marke by the yere, and he that taketh any suche aboue the sayde value shal forfayte to the kynge. x. li. & they that haue many fermes at thys tyme. &c. shal chuse whyche of the fermes pleaseth hym to the same value and the leasse of the tenãt to be voyde in the yere of our lorde. M. D. xc. And they that haue payde fines for theyr fyrste leasses or done reparacions to be allowed, and thys allowaũce to be iudged by the captayne of the same yle or hys leketenaũt for the tyme beynge. &c. An. iiii. H. vii. cap. xvi.

Loke more for fermes, Baylyffes. 3. Eschetours. 8. Iurydes. 1. 2. & 3. Pluralitees. 1. Shyryffes. 9. & Trauers. 1.

Fesauntes partryches and herons.

IT is agreed that none shal take fesauntes or partriches with nettes or other engyns i anothers groũde wythout licence of the owner or possessour of the groũde vpõ payne of. x. l. the one half to the possessour of ẏ lãde where. &c. and the other to hym that wyll sue. Anno. xi. H. vii. cap. xvii. and se suche a matter Hunters. 1.

2 No person shal slee or take or cause to be taken but in hys owne groũde by meane craft or engen, but yf it be wth haukynge or wyth lõg bowe any herons vpõ payne to forfayt for euery heron so slayne or taken. vi. s. viii. d. ne take any ponge herons out of the neste without lycence of the owner of the groũde vpon payne to forfayte for euery heron so taken out of the neste. v. s. and he that wyl maye sue for

foꝛfet by action of det. And that two iuſtices of peace at theyꝛ Seſſions may examine ſuche offender, and yf he be foũde in defauts, to be cõmitted to pꝛyſõ tyl he haue foũde ſuertie foꝛ paymẽt of the ſame foꝛfaiture to the kynge. and the iuſtices ſo examynynge to haue the. x. parte foꝛ theyꝛ labour. Anno. xix. H. viii. cap. xi. in medio.

¶ None ſhall ſell oꝛ bye any Felaunte oꝛ partryche vpon payne alwell the byer as ꝑ ſeller to foꝛfayte foꝛ euery Felaũte. vi. s. viii. d. And foꝛ euery Partryche. iii. s. iiii. d. ꝑ one halfe to the kynge and the other to hym that wyll ſue foꝛ the ſame, by wꝛytte, byll, playnte, oꝛ infoꝛmacõ wherin no eſſoyne pꝛotectiõ noꝛ wager of lawe ſhall be allowed. Neuertheles ſale therof maye be made to the officers of the kynges, the Quenes, & the kynges chyldꝛens houſholdes. Anno, xxvii. H. viii. cap. viii.

Fetherbeddes.

Loke therfoꝛe Upholſters, and Upholſters ware. i.

Ferryes.

THey that kepe any paſſeges vpon the ryuer of Heuerne ſhall not conueye any perſone in wyth hoꝛſe ore, kyne oꝛ other cattel, noꝛ no maner perſon befoꝛe the ſonneryſynge in the moꝛnynge and after the ſonne goynge downe at nyght vpon payne of impꝛyſonment, and to let fyne vpon hym that ſo ſhall conueye any perſone ouer ꝑ ſayde ryuer out of Englande in to wales oꝛ the foꝛeſte of deane, and out of wales oꝛ the foꝛeſte of deane into Englande, without they haue good knowlege of them and to dyſcloſe theyꝛ names and dwellynge places of them ſo by him cõueyed and to any perſone requiringe it in caſe that outcry oꝛ ſuite foꝛ any felony oꝛ murder be made after the ſame and the iuſtices of peace of the ſhyꝛes of Gloceſter and Sommerſet at theyꝛ quarter ſeſſyons to haue power to call befoꝛe them all perſons that ſhall kepe any of the ſayde paſſages and to bynde them wyth ſuffycyent ſuertyes to do accoꝛdynge to thys acte Anno, xxvi. Henrici, viii. capitulo. v.

Fermours.

All fermours and lesses of any landes and tenementes perſonagis vycarages pozcions of tithys oz of any other duryes belõgynge to any ſpyrituall perſõ wherof any fyrſt frutyes oz yerely penſiõ of ỹ .x. parte is graũted to the kynge in this pzeſent ceſſiõ of parlyament, ſhalbe diſcharged, and not chargeable to pay to the kynge of theyz owne coſte and charge foz diſcharge of theyz leſſours by reaſon of any couenaũt bargaine boũde cõdiciõ clawſe of reẽtre oz other thinges heretofoze made oz cõcluded, but ỹ the ſaide leſſours & theyz ſucceſſours ſhall paye ỹ ſame of theyz owne coſtes & charge any boũde bargayne oz other thynge tofoze made notwithſtãdynge. An. 16. H. 8. cap. 17.

Fyftene.

¶ Loke therfoze Labozers. 8. and in ỹ tytles of Taxys.

Fyne to the kynge.

No thynge from henſfozth ſhalbe gyuen foz a wzit of inquiſicion of lyfe oz of membze. Magna carta. cap. xxv. Some ſaye that this is to be vnderſtande the wzit of Odio and Atia. quere.

2 Reſonable fyne ſhalbe taken foz alyenacion of ỹ kinges tenant without lycence, and the lande ſhall be holden as fozfeyt. An i, E. iii. Statute. ii. cap xiii.

3 ¶ None ſhalbe greuyd foz purchaſynge of tenementes holden of the kynge as of hys honoures. The ſame ſtatute cap. xiii.

4 Fynes foz treſpas ſhalbe made hauyng regarde to the occaſyon of the treſpas. An. xxxiii. E. iii. cap. i.

5 ¶ Fynes that ſhalbe taken befoze any Juſtice ſhalbe made in the pzeſence of the pledgys, and that the pledges knowe the ſũme of theyz fines befoze theyz departure. An. xxxviii. E. iii. cap. iii.

6 ¶ Alienacions made by folkes whiche helde of kyng Henry graundfather to the kynge that nowe is oz of hys auncеſters to holde of them ſelfe, ſhal ſtãde in theyz fozce. An. xxxiiii. E. iii. cap xvii.

7 ¶ Euery man beynge with the kynge in wagys and ſeruyce of warre vpon the ſee oz beyonde, maye make alyenacion,

enation, feffement tranſmutacyon of poſſeſſion by dede, fyne or recouere for the perfourmãce of hys wyll without makynge any fine therfore, and that they and theyr heyres be diſcharged of ſuche fines without wryt, parent or pardon, Prouided ꝑ this acte extẽde not to the capteyns nor lowdears of Calles, Hammes, Guynes, Rylebanke, Barwyke, wales and marches of the ſame. In.xx. Hen. viii. Capitulo. iiii.

¶ Lobe more for fynes to the kinge, Charter of pardon. 3. eſtreps. i. and Rycht. i.

Fines.

AT the comon lawe, the heyres of them ꝑ were parties to the fyne were receyued to auoyde ꝑ fynes by ſuch auerment, ꝑ before the fyne leueyd & in the tyme of ꝑ leueynge therof and after the pleyntifes & demaũdãtes & theyr auncestours of the tenemẽtes cõteyned in ꝑ fine or any parte of thẽ were alwaye ſeyſyd. &c. it is ordeyned ꝑ the ſayde exceptions or anſwers in no wyſe agaynſte the ſayde recognyſaunce and fynes, from hẽſforthe ſhalbe aumytted, and this ſtatute ſhal extende to fines leueyd and to be leueyd. &c. And that ꝑ fynes be openly red in ꝑ kynges courte and that all plees ſhal ceſſe the meane whyle, & that ſhalbe done by. ii. dayes in a weke after the diſcretion of the iuſtices. Statuto de finibus. Cap. i.

2 ¶ The parties to the fine ſhal come perſonally before the iuſtyce that theyr ages ſtatures and other detautes by thẽ maye be iudged. Prouided that yf any olde man feble or decrepyte may not cõe, thã. ii. iuſtices or one iuſtice and one Abbot, Priour or knyght, ſhall haue power to go to hym and ſhall take his reconyſaunce and ſhal receyue his attorney, and certifie it in to the benche. Statuto de finibus et attornatis.

3 Fines ſolde and gyuen of landes, and recogniſaunce of dettes after the exyle made of Hughe the ſpencer, and other made by dures to the ſayde Hughe & ꝑ other, ſhalbe defeated vpon certayne forme lymytted in the ſtatutes. In. i. E. iii. cap. iiii.

The

4 ¶ The Cyrographer, nor his depute, nor kermor shal not take aboue .iiii.s. for a fyne, vpon payne to lose the office and forfeyted the courte. And he shall haue a yeres imprysonment and shal yelde treble damages to the partye greuyd. And the partye shall haue his sute before the iustices of the bēche. An.ii.H.viii.cap.viii.

5 wrytys of couenaunt and dedimus potestatem, and the recognysaunce and notys of fynes, before that they be drawen out of the comen place by the Cyrographer shalbe enrolled by the chefe clarke in a roll for the olde fee of.xii.d. without more to be payed, to thētent that if the fines be embeselyled that a man maye haue execucyō of the recorde. And because dyuers fynes were than embeselyled, out of ye treasorye, it was ordeyned that yf the notes & wrytys of couenaunt might be foūde with the cyrographer, the part of the fyne remayninge wyth the partye, that it shalbe sufficient to haue execuciō. An.v.Hen.viii.cap.xviii.

6 Note well that a fyne after the ingrossynge shalbe foure tymes at.viii. seuerall dayes in that terme and other iii. termes next folowyng proclaymed & a trāscripte to be sente to the iustyces of assyse in the coūtye where the lāde be, and they muste proclayme them at al assyse within the yere and another transcrypte to the iustyce of peace where the lāde is to proclaymein.iiii. Sessyons within the yere, and than it shalbe certyfyed in to the bench the next terme after proclamacyon. And it shalbe a finall conclusyon to al saue to a womā couert if she be not pryuey to the fine or to any wyn age, i prysō, out of ye realme, or out of his mynde. But it shalbe no cōclusion to all estraūgers whiche haue ryght to entre an accyō yf they come within .v. yeres after the proclamacyon certifyed and yf cause of accio fal after the ingrossemēt by discent or remaynder that they sue within .v. yere nexte after the cause of accion fallen. And they maye sue agaynste the takers of profites, but yf they be within age, in prysō, couerte ouer the see or out of theyr myndes, than theyr tytle or entre shalbe saued to them til that they be of ful age out of prysō dyscouert of hole mynde, or within the realme, and within the .v. yeres after .yt.

they

theyr action or entre ought to be brought and suyd wyth effecte. In. i. R. iii. capitulo. vii.

7 Fynes shalbe soléply red & proclaymyd ỹ same terme & iii. termes nexte folowynge the ingrossement at whiche tymes all the plees shall ceasse and suche fynes shal cõclude all straungers except they that rake theyr suyt wythin. v. yeres after ỹ proclamatiõ made, except such persõ excepte in the sayd stat. of R. the. iii. And furthermore this statute reherseth all the poyntes as in the statute before sayd. ioyned therto ỹ al estraungery may saye that they ỹ were parties to such fynes or other to theyr vse had nothynge i the tenementes at the tyme. &c. And it shalbe in the electiõ of euery man to leuye a fyne vpon this statute or as it hath bene vsyd before. &c In. iiii. Hen. vii. cap. xxiii.

8 ¶ when the writ originall is red in the presens of the parties before the Justice, than a pleder shall saye this. Syr Justyce leue to accorde. The iustice shal saie to hym who shal saie for. R. shall name one of the partyes. & hã whan they shalbe agreed of the sume that shalbe gyuen to the kynge, the Justyce shall saye Cry the peace. And than ỹ pleder shall saye thus. The peace is suche by your leue ỹ. w. and I. his wife which be here, knowlege ỹ maner of. B. with the appurtenaunce contyned in the writ to be ỹ right of. R. as that whiche he hathe of theyr gyfte to haue and to holde to hym and to his heyres of. w. & I. and the heyres of Alyce. And suche accorde can not be without a writ original before. iii. Justices of the bench or in eyre & no where ellys and in presens of the partyes whiche be of full age, of good memorie and out of prison. And yf he be a woman coueret &c. she ought to be examined by the. iii. iustices. And yf she assent not ỹ fine shal not be leuied, and the cause why suche solemnite ought to be made is, that a fine is so high a barre and of so grete force and stronge nature, that it barryth all the men in the worlde whiche be of full age, out of prison, and of good memory and within the. iiii. sees ỹ daye of the fyne leuied yf they put not theyr clayme of theyr action within the yere and daye. Modus leuandi fines.

Fines

The Chauncellour and attourney of the augmentacyons, and the kynges generall attourney hatie auctorytie to take knowleges of concordes for fynes to be had and recorded in the comen place as the chyefe iustyce of the comen place dothe touchynge the landes vnder the Surueye of the courte of Augmētatiōs wythout any fyne or fee to be payde for the same. And lyke auctorytye haue they to take enrolmentes of dedes to be regestred in the sayde courte of Augmentacyons. cap. xx.

All fines leuyed and to be leuyed according to the statute of Anno. iiii. of kynge Henry the. vii. by the tenaunte in tayle, beynge of full age in possession reuercīō remayndre or vse shalbe a barre to hym and hys issue clamynge by the sayd in tayle and to all other persons clamynge to the vse of suche in tayle.

Prouyded alway that this statute extende not against the statute made. Anno. xi. H. viii. nor to any fynes beforleuyed of any hereditamētes nowe in contencion in the kynges courtes nor whiche haue bene recouered by iudgemēt decree or awarde before the fyrste daye of thys parlemēt nor to any fynes leuyed by the tenaūtes in tayle of the kynges gyfte by his letters patentes or by acte of parlyamēt the reuertion wherof is in the kyng at the tyme of the fine Anno. xxxii. H. viii. cap. xxxvi.

Fynes for alyenation.

For comen recouerye by writtes of entrein pour of any hereditamētes holden of the kynge in chyefe fines shalbe payde for alyenacion as it hathe bene vsed for fines leuyed & reffemētes therof made. And where suche fynes shalbe payde for alyenacion vpon suche recouerie none other fines shalbe payde for suche writtes. An. xxxi. H. viii. cap. i.

Loke more for fynes in the tytle of clayms.

Fynours.

No fynours nor departer of golde and syluer alay nor gold nor syluer nor sell none but to the officers of the mynte chaungers, or golde smythes for augmentacyons

coyne & plate, nor sel any syluer in masse molten vpō paine of forfayture therof thaise to the kynge & the other to hym that can espye it & wyl sue in the escheker, & that they? fine siluer be so fyne that it may bere. xii. d. weyght of alaye in euery. li. & yet be as good as the sterlinge, and þ such fynour put his signe vpō such fyner syluer. An. 4. H. 7. cap. 2.

Lohe more for fynours. Goldesmythes. 7.

Fysshe.

LOhe for a good ordinaunce of lobsyng cod and other fysshe whiche come to the hauen of Blakney. An. xxxi E. iii. ordinacione de pisce per totum. And a statute was made to abate the price of fysshe whiche than was to hye. Se the statute for many thynges be here lefte out.

2 The chauncellour and treasorer tahynge to thē Justices & other of the kynges counsel, haue power to ordeine remedy for the byenge and sellyng of stockfysshe of Boston, Haimō of Berwyk & and wyne and fysshe of Bristowe and elles where And the ordinaūces by thē made shalbe kept. Anno. xxxi E. iii. Statuto. ii. de hallecibus.

2 No herynge shalbe solde nor bought in the sea tyll it be come in to the hauen, and that the rope of the shyp be drawen to lande And se the price of heringe, & howe much the. C. and the halfe shal cōteyne and of the fayre of Yermouthe. Anno. xxxi. E. 3. statuto. ii. de hallecibus where be diuers matters therof. But þ most parte therof be repealled. Anno. xxxv. E. iii. statuto þ se de hallece. And therfore the statute is here omytted. But se the statute, for many thynges be lefte out here.

4 None shal bere out of thys realme gold nor syluer in money nor plate sauinge the vytteilers of fysshe, whiche fysshe for herynge & other fysshe. And they that bryng fysshe in to this realme in litil vessels, shal not medle with other marchaundise. &c. accordinge to the arbytrement of the chauncellour. An. xxxviii. E. iii. cap. ii.

¶ He that disturbeth any foreyn or alyen to sell fysshe in Lōdon or ellys where in grose, or by retayle shal lose. xl. li. wherof he that sueth shall haue the one halfe therof

and

& shall haue his fuete for fuche offence in London or shall fue in whoche countye that he wyl of Middelser, Herford Kent, Surrey or Eſſex. Anno .xiiii. H. vi. cap. vi.

Also se of the. C. of fysh what it is, & howe ꝑ lade and. C. of heringe shalbe accounted, and howe muche the veſſels of ſalmon shal contayne & howe ſalmon eles & tayle fish shalbe packed, weyghtes & meſures. 7. 15 and. 32.

7 No perſone from the fyrſt day of Febzuary nexte comming vnto the laſte daye of July then next enſuwyng and ſo yerely from thens forth during the ſpace of. x. yeres with any nette, wele or engēne willingly preſume to take any frye ſpawne or brode of elys called ele fares or eluares in any ryuers or waters ſalte or freſhe within this realme of Englande wales, or the marches of the ſame.

Nor duryng the ſayde x. yeres no perſone from the fyrſte daye of Maye beyng in the yere of god. M. CCCC xxv. vnto the fyrſt daye of September next folowynge take or dyſtroye by meanes of any wele, but net, verde net of heare, tayninge, leye, hyue, crele, rawe webbe luſter, fier or by any other engyne in ſludgate, ſalmon pipe, or at the taile of any mille or were, in any ſtreites riuers, or brokes, ſalte or freſhe with the realme of Englāde, wales Berwyke and the marches of the ſame the yong frye, ſpawne of any kynde of ſalmon. And that no perſone from the feaſte of the exaltacion of the holy croſſe to the feaſte of ſaint Martyne in wynter, duryng the ſayde. x. yeres wyllyngly by any meanes diſtroye any ſalmons, not in ſeaſon, called hyper ſalmons. And yf any perſone after any of the dates lymytted in thys preſent acte offende in any of the poyntes afore ſayde to loſe and forfeyte for euery tyme. v. l. and ꝑ fyſhe, and alſo ꝑ vnlawful nettes made for the ſame. The one halfe to the kynge the other to hym that wyll ſue for the ſame by accyon of dette byll, playnte or otherwyſe in any court of recorde within this realme, wales, or Barwyke, or the marches of the ſame. And the iuſtices of peace in euery aſſyſe and quarter ſeſſyons in al counties within thys realme, and all lordes hauynge courtes royal in Englande, wales, or Barwyke, and in the marches of the

same haue auctoritie to inquere vpon suche offences and to se due punishemēt therof in forme aforesayde. An.xxv. H.viii.cap.vii.

No persone, other than marchaunte venturers to Islande, or doggers other wyse called doggermen or fysshermen that actually labour for the takynge of suche fysshe in ye Easte see or Easte see coste shall bye any kinde of suche fysshe as commeth from Islande. or els taken in the saide Easte see costes vpon the stone or at ye sayde East see syde to sell the same agayne at any of the faires of Sturbryge saynte Jues or Elcy. And that no persone other than the saide marchauntes, doggers, or fysshermē sell any saltfysh stockfishe, linge, haberdyne, lobefysche or suche other kinde of saltfishe within any of ye sayde fayres, wherof ye kinde is vsually wonte to be layde on lande at the sayde Easte see syde.

And no persone beinge owner of any shyp nor mayster of shyp bye any dole of any maryners of the sayde shyp called the mariners dole.

And no person shal forstall ꝛ bye any of the sayde fische comynge to the saide faires excepte it be for necessarie vytaile to be eaten there duringe the saide faire.

And no person shall bye no stockfishe, saltfishe, ling, habberdine, lobfishe, or any other kinde of saltfish, in the said faires to sel the same againe in the said faires, durynge ye tyme of the said faires, vpō paine for euery ꝑson so offendinge to forfaite the said fishe so forstalled ꝛ regrated the one halfe to the king, the other to him that will sue by action or lease the same. And it shal be lefull to all the kinges subiectes to lease the same fishe so forfait or to sue for the same by originall writte, byll or informacion in any of the kinges courtes or in the courte of Pepowders within ye same faires where no essoyne, protection, nor wager of lawe to lye.

And the stewarde of euery of the saide faires shal yerely cause the said acte to be proclaimed thre seueral daies within the same faire, that is to saye, two seueral daies in the beginninge of the saide faire and at another daye in

the middest of the sayde faire, vpō payne to forfayte his saide stewardeshyp and to forfaite to the kynge for euery defaute of proclamacion. xl.s.

¶ Prouided that none of ꝑ said marchaūt vēturers, doggermē, or fishermē shal not at any time bye any fisshe at ꝑ stone at the east see syde, or see costes to sel ꝑ same agayne in the said faires by couin or fraude to ꝑ vse of any other person than for thē selfe vpō lyke payne aboue reherssed. And euery the kinges subiectes to haue lyke aduauntage by seasure, or by waie of accion for the forfaite of the same fysshe as is aforsayde.

And ꝑ no pson be reputed for a marchaūt vēturer to take aduauntage of this acte, excepte his aduenture in ꝑ sayde shyp to Islāde a moūt to. xx. li. without fraude or couyn.

Prouided ꝑ this acte be not preiudiciall to any person being fishers dwellinge in any place by the north ryuer of Hūbre, but ꝑ they may vse theyr crafte in sellynge of any maner of fysshe by ꝑ north riuer of Hūbre as they or theyr predecessours fishers haue vsed to do before. And ꝑ the byars of the same fysshe may lawfully sell the same fysshe in any of the sayde faires. An. xxv. H. viii. cap. iiii.

Loke more for fysshe in the title of Forstalliers & for salmon Berwike 3. in the middes, & Gauger of wines. 9. in the title of Ryuers and in the tytle of Vitailers.

Fisshynge

All maner fysshynge with nettes hookes or baytes in any seuerall pon de stewe or mote with an intent to steale fisshe out of the same after the feaste of the Natiuite of saint Johan Baptiste the xxxi. yere of the raigne of kynge Hēry the. viii. betwene vi. of the cloke in the euenynge and. vi. in the mornyng agaynst the willes of the owners of suche ponde stewe or mote. And also the vnlawfull breakinge vp of the heade of any seuerall ponde stewe or mote by daye or by nyght after the sayde feaste without colour of tytle so to do whereby any of the fysshe there beynge is taken or distroyed against the owners will be to euery entente felony. Moreouer they ꝑ fisshe in the

daye

daye tyme after the maner and forme aforesaide in any ge-
neral pōde stewe or mote at any other tyme than afore is
rehersed and therof be lawfully conuicted at the kynges
suyte or ꝑ parties greued shal suffre.iii.monethes impry-
sonment. And afterwarde to fynde sufficient suerties for
theyr good aberynge or els to remayne in prison without
dayle or mainprise vntil they fynde such suerties.

Flesshe.

LOke howe flesshe shal be solde by weighte weightes,
and measures.ii.

Fyue portes.

The Barons of ꝑ fyue portes shall do gouerne the
fayre of Yernemouth accordyng to the cōpositiō be-
twene thē, and that the folke of Yermouth sufferit vppon
paine to lease theyr fraūchyse ꝛ to be punished at the kin-
ges wyll. In.xxxi.H.vi.cap.iii. Statuto de allece.cap.ii.

Loke more for the fyue portes, Brekynge of trewce.1.
Custome to the kynge.15. Douer.1. Labourers.10. Lyber-
ties.2. and weyghtes and measure.16.

Fyrste frutes.

The yere in whiche the Fyrste frutes shalbe payde
to ꝑ kynge, shalbe accōpted inmediatly after ꝑ a-
noydinge, or vacacion of any such benefice, or promocion
spiritual. And ꝑ tithes, frutes, oblaciōs. ꝛc. with all other
casualties ꝛ profites certaine ꝛ vncertaine belonginge to
any promociō, or dignite spiritual, office, or benefice (chaū-
tries onely excepte) wh in any of the kynges dominions
growinge in the time of vacation shalbe longe vnto suche
as therto shalbe presented enducted or admitted ꝛ to hys
executours towarde the payment of his fyrste frutes. Any
thynge to the contrarye notwithstandinge.

¶ And yf any Archebyshoppe Byshoppe. Archedeacon.
Ordinarie, or any other to theyr vses at any tyme syns the
laste daye of Maye laste passed haue receyued or hereaf-
ter receyue the frutes tythes. ꝛc. growinge or that shall
growe or belonge to any promocion, benefice, or office,

spiritual, within any the kinges dominions (chaunterles onely except) duringe the tyme of vacacion and do not render or satisfie for the same vpon reasonable requeste to the nexte Incumbent beinge therin lawefully instituted inducted or admitted, or do let the Incumbent to haue ꝑ same that then euery of them so doinge shal forfaite the treble value of so muche as they haue receiued of ꝑ same benefice, or ꝓmocio̅ spiritual. The moytie of which forfaiture shalbe to the kinge. The other to the Incumbent therof suynge for the same in any the kinges courtes by accion. ꝛc. wherin no wager of lawe. ꝛc.

Prouided that it be lefull to euery Archebyshop Byshop, Archedeacon, and Ordinarie, and theyr ministers to retaine in their custodie so muche of the tythes. ꝛc. as shalbe sufficient to paye and content such persons as hath or shall serue and kepe the cure of suche benefices & ꝓmocions spirituall duringe the vacacion and for the collecio̅ and leuienge of suche tythes obuẽcions. ꝛc. risynge in the saide tyme of vacacions.

And yf the Incumbent happen to dye, and leue any of his glebe land sowen with any corne or graine at his owne charges that then euery suche Incumbent maie make his testament of the profites of the corne growinge vpon the same glebe landes.

And ꝑ frō ꝑ firste daie of Maie laste paste no maner of lease made, nor to be made by sufficient writinge by any spirituall person to any laie person of any benefice or spirituall ꝓmocio̅ win any ꝑ kinges dominions, ꝑ rent of which lease w̄ other yerely charges as i seruinge ꝑ cure & otherwise shall amou̅te win. xl. s. to as muche as ꝑ same benefice is rated by ꝑ kinges boke, shal not be iudged voide or determined by reaso̅ of any resignacio̅ or other auoidãce, but ꝑ ꝑ leasses & grauntes theyr executors, or assignes shal enioye their termes & interestes i ꝑ same for terme of. vi. yeres to be accõpted next after ꝑ saide auoidãce, yf the lessour do lyue so long, & the lease by hym made do so lõge cõtinue. And ꝑ after suche auoydãs the successour maye distrayne for the rent & seruice so reserued, and

mays

maye haue his actiō & all other auaūtages by the lawe a-gaynst ỹ lessour, his executours, or assignes as the lessour myght haue had yf no suche auoydaunce had bene.

¶ And yf it happē suche lessour to dye before the ende of the terme by hym made, and one yere be to come therof, it shal be lesul to the lessour his executours or assignes, to enioye it to ỹ ende of ỹ same yere in whiche he entred at ỹ tyme of hys lessours deathe (yf hys lease do so longe contynue) payenge to the successour al such rent & seruice as for the remnant of the same yere shall be due, and shall haue suche aduauntages to recouer it, as before is limitted to the successour, wher hys predecessour maketh a lease, and reseygneth.

Prouided that euery successour vpō a monethes warnynge after the time of his inductions shal haue the mansion house of euery suche personage & spiritual promociō wyth the glebe not beyng sowen for maintenance of hys houshold diductynge therfore in hys rent as before hath ben vsed as it is worthe.

Prouided ỹ yf the frutes of the vacatiō be not sufficiēt to paye the curates stipende seruynge in time of vacatiō, ỹ then it shalbe payed by the next Incūbent within. 14. dayes after that he hath possessiō of any of the sayde promociōs spirituall. An. xxvii. Hen. viii. cap. xxviii.

Flax and hempe.

IT is ordeyned and enacted that all ꝑsones, hauynge in theyr occupatiō. iii. score acres of errable lande or pasture beynge apt for tyllage shal yerely after Mychelmas nexte comynge tyll and sowe in seasonable tyme, the fourthe parte of an acre wyth lynsede, otherwyse called flax sede, or hempe sede, or wyth both, vpon payne of forfeyture for euery. xl. acres. xl. d. And that all Justices of peace and hed officers of cities and townes corporate, in their sessions or other courtes withyn the limittes of their authorite, shall enquere of the offenders of this acte as well by the othes of. xii. men, as by information, and to make lyke proces as it is vsed vpon endytementes of trespas. And yf any be presented and afterwarde be cōuicted

by confession or otherwyse, then the forsayde forfayture, yf it be without cytyes or townes corporate, to be to the kynge, and yf it be within any citie or towne corporate, thā to the hed officers of the same. And yf it be by informatiō made by any person, thē the one halfe to the kyng & the other halfe to suche as shal make the informacion. And for the levyenge of euery suche forfayture, as wel the iustices of peace, as mayres, shyryffes, & bayliffes wythin the limites of theyr authorites haue power to make such proces as they shall seme by theyr discretyons.

¶ Prouided that euery informacyon at the sute of the partye be exhybyted within one yere after ye offēce done, and euery informacion or presentmēte for the kynge within. ii. yeres. And it is ordeynid that the acre shalbe accounted after the rate of. viii. score perches, and euery perche conteininge. xvi. fote and a halfe of the rule, & not otherwyse.

¶ Prouyded that this acte extēde not to parkes for deer wodes groues lowe groūdes formedowes fellys fennes, salte, marches, heth groundes, commons and suche lyke groūdes not apte for tillage, nor to any landes put in tyllage within this. i. yeres, nor to any groundes enclosed for dere by the kynges graunte or otherwyse, nor to suche lādes as haue or shalbe plowed tylled, or broken one or two yeres together in. x. or. xii. yeres or lēger sealō, oneli for tillinge of the same fro mosse, molle, hyllys, busches, or lyke thynge, or for prose of the aptnes of the grounde to bere corne, so that in those yeres that the sayde landes not as fore excepted to be plowed tylled, or broken, ye same order be obserued in sowynge the porcyon therof wyth lyne or hempe sede.

¶ And for as much as spiritual persons hauyng in theyr handes and occupation lādes for expenses of theyr household, can not conueniently take the profite of suche flaxe or hempe, oneles by sale to other persons, be it enacted yt it shalbe lawefull for them to sell suche flaxe or hēpe any acte or prouision made to the cōtrary notwithstandynge. This acte to endure to the laste daye of the nexte parliament. An. xxiiii. Hen. viii. Cap. iiii.

¶ The

¶ The Acte for sowynge of Flaxe and Hempe shalbe good and effectual vnto the laste daye of the nexte parlyament. An.28.Hen.8.Cap.9.

Forcyble entre.

NONE from henssforthe shal entre in to landes or tenementes but where hys entre is gyuen hym by the lawe, and in such case not with stronge hande nor wyth multitude. &c. but peasible. And yf any do the contrarye he shall haue ympryſonment and shall make fyne at the kynges wyl. An.v.R.ii.cap.vii.

¶ The iustices of peace or some of them, shal take with them the power of the countie, and shal go to the place where the entre was made with force. And yf they fynde any that holde it by force they shal put them to the next gayle there to abyde cõuicte by theyr record tyll þ they haue made fyne and raunsome to the kynge. And the shyryffe & all men of the countie shalbe attendaũt to thẽ, & helpynge them to areste them vpon payne of imprysonment, and to make fyne to the kynge. And in the same maner it shalbe done of thẽ that make forcible entre in benefices or offices of holy churche. An.xv.R.ii.cap.ii.

¶ It is agreed that the statute of An.xv.R.ii. of forcyble entre, shalbe holden in all pointys. And because that the sayde statute extẽdeth not no entres ỉto tenemẽtes in peasible maners after kepte wh force, nor yf those persons that entre wh force be remouyd before the cõmynge of the Justices. &c. it is agreed that yf any make suche forcyble entre in landes or tenementes or kepe them forcyble, that after cõplaynt made to the iustices of peace, that they and euery of thẽ haue power to enquere therof in cõueniẽt plac by theyr discretiõ at the costis of þ partie greuid. And the persons þ made suche forcible entre shalbe presented and voyde. And yf yt be founde they shal put the partie in possession. &c. and yf any persone after suche entre make feffemẽte or discontinuance for mayntenaunce for to defraude the possessour of his recouere, and so be founde in

assyse or other action than suche fessement shalbe holden for none. And that the sayde Justices or iustice shall make theyr warrantes and preceptes to the sheryffe. &c. to cause to come before thē sufficyent persons and the most nerte dwellers to the lande to enquere of suche entres. &c. And that euery one that shalbe so empaneled before iustices of peace shall haue lande and tenemētes to the value of. xl. s. by the yere aboue all charges. And that the sheryffe shall tourne yssues vpon euery of thē. s. the fyrste daye. xx. s. at the seconde. xl. s. and the thyrde daye. C. s. & at euery day afterwarde double. And yf the sheryffe or baylife of fraūchise be laches he shal lose for euery defaute. xx. li. & make fine to the kyng. And aswel iustices of peace as iustices of assyse shall determine suche defautes as wel by byl at the sute of the partie as by enditement. And he that wyll sue, shal haue the one halfe wyth his costes. &c. And suche proces shalbe agaynste them, as in an action of trespas wyth force. And yf any person be put out or disseysed with force of any landes or tenementes or put out peasible & after holden out with force, or after suche entre any fessemente or discontinuaunce made vt supra that the partye greued shal haue assise of nouell disseysen or a writte of trespas agaynste suche desseysour & recouer hys damages treble, & the other shal make fine and raunsome. And that mayres Justice of assyse and iustice of peace shyrryffes and bailifes of cities townes and boroughes hauinge fraūches, shall haue suche power of suche entres puttinges out and articles before sayde as the iustice of peace & shyrreffes of coūtyes. &c. Prouided alwaye that they that kepe by force theyr possessions wherof they or theyr aūcestours or they whose estate they haue, continued theyr possessions in the same by thre yeres or more shal not be indamaged by this statute. Anno. viii. H. vi. cap. ix.

¶ Loke more for Forcible entre. Assise. xiiii.

Foreyn.

NO foreyn in this realme shalbe distrayned in any citte borough, towne, fayre or market, for det wherof he

is not

is not dettour noz pledge, & he ꝑ dothe it shalbe greuously punished, & without delay the distres shalbe delyuered westminster.i.cap.xxiii.

2 ¶ Of greate men and of other that attache fozeyns with theyz goodes passynge by theyz power to answere of contractes, couenaunt oz trespas done out of theyz power and iurisdictiō, where they holde nothynge of them noz of theyz fraunchyse, it is pzouided that none fromhensfozth do it. And yf any do it, he shal yelde double damages. westmynster.i.cap.xxxiiii.

Fozeyn sute.

¶ Loke therfoze. Attozney. 7. Enditement. 13. & wzytte. 3.

Fozest.

WOdes made fozestes by Henry the seconde, shalbe sene by lawful men. And yf he haue made fozeste any wood than his owne pzoper to his hurt whos it is, they shalbe made no fozest agayne. And the fozeste of hys owne wodes shal remaine sauynge the cōmune of her bage and other thynges. &c. carta de fozesta.cap.i.

2 When that dwel without the fozest, shal not come befoze our iustice of ꝑ fozest by comen sōmones except they be impleded oz pledges of some other men that haue bene attached foz the fozest. Carta de fozesto.cap.ii.

3 ¶ wodes made fozestes by Richarde the fyzste oz kynge Johñ, shalbe made no fozestes, except it be our demesne wood Carta de fozesta.cap.iii.

4 No fozster oz bedell fromhensfozth shal make scotalles oz gather any otes oz cozne, lambes noz pygges noz make any gatherynge. Carta de fozesta.cap.vii.

5 Euery fremā shal haue the agystment of his wood in the fozest at hys wyl, & shal haue hys pawnage. And euery mā may bzynge his swyne thzowe out the wood into hys wodes. And yf they rest thē there a nyght i our fozest, they shal not ther foze be hurte. Carta de fozesta.cap.ix.

6 No man fromhensfozth shalbe put to death foz our hūtyng but yf any be taken & conuicte foz takyng of venyson, he shalbe greuously payned, yf he haue wherof he may

be redemed

be redemyd, and yf he haue not be shall lye in pryſone by a yere and a daye. And yf he cā kynde pledgys within a yere and a daye, he shal go out of pryſon or elles he shal abiure the realme of Englande. Carta de fozesta. cap x.

7 what so euer Archebyſchop, byſhop, erle or baronꝭ mynge to vs by our cōmaūdement, yf he go by our fozest it shalbe lawefull to hym to take a beſt or two by ꝑ sight of the fozester yf he be ꝓsēt, or elles he shall blowe fozhym, lest it shulde seme to be done by stelth. Also he maye do ꝑ same goynge from vs carta. de fozesta. cap. xi.

8 Euery fre mā without any damage maye make in his wod or lande that he hath in the fozest a mylle, a waren pōde, a place to garder marle, a diche or arrable lāde without cloſure. ꝛc. ſo that it be not to the hurte of any neyghbour. Carta de fozesta. cap. vii.

9 Euery fre man maye haue in hys wodes the yere of goſhaukes, ſperhaukes, faucons, egles, and herons, ꝛ alſo shall haue the hony that shalbe founde in hys wodes. Carta de fozesta. cap. xiii.

10 No man shal paye clymynage foꝛ caryenge in the foꝛest but they that come out as marchaūtis foꝛ to bye and ſell, and that but. ii. d. foꝛ a cart by the halfe yere. And they that bꝛynge trees vpon theyꝛ backes to ſell shal paye nothynge. carta de fozesta. cap. xiiii.

11 No conſtable, cōſtable of caſtel or baylyfe holde plee of our fozest of vert oꝛ of venyſō but euery fozester of fee shal attache the plees as well of vert as of venyſon ꝛ shal ꝓsēt thē to ꝑ viriger of ꝑ ꝓuynce. And whā they shalbe inrolled ꝛ cloſed with the ſeale of the virider, they shalbe ꝓſented to our cheſe iuſtices whē they come in to thoſe partyes to holde the plees of the fozest ꝛ shalbe determyned beꝺoꝛe them. carta de fozest. cap. vltimo.

He all the charter and yf ye wyll, foꝛ diuers thynges be here lefte out.

12 The perambulacyons of fozestis made in the tyme of kynge. E. the fyꝛſte be confyꝛmed. And it is graūted that perambulacyons that be not made shall be made. An. i. E. iii. ſtatuto. per ſe.

A fozeſt

A fozester swozne, ought to attache a mysdoer foz verte in the fozest fyrst by.ii.suertyes. And yf he be foũde a nother tyme foz verte he shalbe attachyd by.iiii.suertyes. And yf he be founde the thyrde tyme, he ought to be plented before the verdours & to be put by.viii.pledges. And after the thyrde tyme hys body ought to be attached. And al trees berynge frute, & those that bere no frute thozow the yere as an oke tre, yf it be olde in the fozeste, be of verte, and also arable lande because the kynge in is seysyn. &c. Also he that cutyth downe an oke oute of the demesne wode and within the regarde without the syght & deliuerãce of the fozesters oz verdours, ought by the fozesters to be attachid, & by ꝑ fozesters verdoꝛs & regarders to be enrolled and put by.vi.suerties. And yf he be foũde another tyme, he ought to double his plengys. And yf ꝑ thyrde tyme hys body ought to be withholdẽ styl. And yf any be to be attachyd agaynst gaugis & pledgys he ought to be distreyned by his cattel. &c. yf they be founde wyth in the fozest, and yf not, thẽ it is lefful to wythholde hys bodye. And yf he be not within the fozeste, hys name ought to be inrolled. Also of a towne whereto belongeth housbote & haybote it ought to be done as the wode maye bere it. Noꝛ there ought no thynge to be gyuen oz solde of the kynges wodys wythout a warrante. Also yf any wylde beste be founde deed oz wounded, there ought to be made inquery by.iiii. of the nexte townys, and the fynder shalbe put by.iiii.suertyes, the flesshe ought to be sent to ꝑ laser house yf. &c. oz els to syke and pooze folkes. The hed & the vmbles ought to he deliuerid to the nexte towne and the arowe. &c. ought to be ꝓsented to the verdours. A greyhounde founde ronnynge to the hurte of the fozeste ought to be sent to the kinge oz to the chefe iustice of the fozest. And the mayster of a mastyue founde vnmoselid in ꝑ fozest shalbe culpable. &c. and be put by.vi.suertyes. If any take a wylde beest i the fozest wout a warrãt, his bodye ought to be withholden and the fozesters maye not delyuer hym without the ꝓcept of the kynge oz his iustices. If any se a misdoer in the fozest, he ought to take hym yf. &c. & yf he

can

can not, he ought to leuey hew & cry. And yf he do it not he ſhall remayne in ỹ kinges mercy. If ỹ wodwarde ſe any yuel doers i wodys which were in his kepynge, oꝛ fynde a wylde beſt deed, he ought to ſhewe it to ỹ cheke verdours & foꝛſters. And yf the foꝛſter fynde ſuch a faute in the ſayde wod, ỹ ſame wod ſhalbe take in to the kynges hãdes by ỹ pꝛecept of the iuſtices, & the wodwarde ſhalbe attached by iiii. ſuerties. If any haue a wod next the kynges demeſne wod, it is lawful foꝛ hym after ỹ foꝛdis wodis be agyſtyd to haue in his wod in ỹ tyme of pawnage as many ſwyne as ỹ demeſne wod by the vyew of the foꝛſters & verdours of ỹ wod & of other wyſe men maye bere, & ỹ ſhalbe in the yſſues of the ſwyne. Tractatus qui dicitur Aſſiſa foꝛeſte.

14 We wyll and oꝛdeyne that of treſpaſſes done in our foꝛeſt of vert and veniſon from henſfoꝛthe to be made, the foꝛſters with̃ whoſe baylywyke thoſe ſame treſpaſſes happẽ to be done ſhal pꝛeſẽt the ſame at the nexte ſwanymote befoꝛe the foꝛſters biriders & other miniſters of the ſame foꝛeſt. And vpõ the pꝛeſentmẽtes there by the othes aſwel of the knyghtys as other diſcrete perſõs of ỹ nexte parties wher the treſpas ꝓſentid was done, the trewth ſhalbe inquerid. And the trewth ſo foũde, the ſame pꝛeſẽtmẽtes by aſſẽt of all the ſaide miniſters ſolemply affirmid & ſealyd with theyꝛ ſeales. And yf the inditement be made in any other maner, it ſhalbe had foꝛ voyde, & yf any of the ſayd foꝛeſters oꝛ miniſters hap to dye oꝛ to be ſycke ſo ỹ they can not be at the ſwanymote, than the iuſtices of the foꝛeſt ſhal put a nother in theyꝛ places, ſo that the inditemẽt be made by al of ỹ foꝛeſt. And yf ỹ ouercharging of ỹ foꝛeſt be founde by any other than take vpon them the miniſtracion of the foꝛeſt they ſhalbe amoued and impꝛyſoned after the diſcretion of the iuſtice of the foꝛeſt oꝛ leuetenañt. And they by whom they were put in ſhalbe puniſhed at our wyl. And at euery ſwanimote it ſhalbe inquerid of the ouerchargers of the foꝛeſt and other miniſters and of oppꝛeſſions done to the people, and amendes therof ſhalbe made. ꝛc. And we reuoke the grauntes and diſanowynges of the foꝛeſte foꝛ certayne cauſes, and we par-

don

done the trespasses done in tyme of suche dilauowinge, except ꝑ the diches & hedges in the same made shalbe cast downe, sauinge our reuenues whiche accordinge to the assise of the forest we wolde shulde remayne, we wil also ꝑ our iustices of the forest or theyr leuctenaũtes in ꝑ presens of our treasorer shal haue power to take fines of the indited of trespas done in the forest, and not abydinge the commynge of our iustice, we wil also they that had commẽ of the pasture in the forest before the perãbulaciõ made, and after put out, shall haue as fre and large comẽ in the forest as they ought to haue had before the perambulacion made sauinge our reuenues in the said forestis. In cuius rei. ꝛc. Statutum nouum de additione de foresta.

15 The kinge wil that all his demesne wodys and landes that were of the crowne in auncient tyme, or whiche be returned to the crowne by eschete, or by other maner, shall haue estate of free chase & free waren and so shalbe holde within the terme that he will. And that they ꝑ haue lãdes made agayne no forestes, be quyte to bere of foresters. But yf any of them that be made agayne no forestes by the purlew, will not be within the forestie as before, but out, they shalbe therto receiued wt̃ comen & other easemẽt to haue in the forestes as before be. Statutum quod vocatur declaratio foreste. And in some bokes it is called Ordinatio foreste.

16 If any forester, or warenner or parker in his baylywyke fynde any mysdoers and areste them, & in resistence the same misdoers is slaine, for that he shal haue no payne of deathe nor other paine, but shal haue free peace. Statuto de malefactoribus in parcis.

17 Trespas of vert and venison in the forestie shalbe presented by the foresters at the nexte swanymote before the viewers, whiche presentmentes shall be confirmed by the othes of the knightes and discrete men there nexte, vnder theyr seales after the statute made by kynge Edwarde sonne of kynge Hẽry, and other inditemẽtes shalbe voide and none shalbe indited for vert or venison, except he be so indited or found with the maner, and than he shalbe

let

let to mainpzise by the soueraine warden of the fozest tyll the Eyze of the fozest without any thynge takynge, and yf the warden wyl not, the other shall haue a repleuyn, and vpon that an attachement, and therupon the shyrysse shal delyuer hym by mainpzise. And yf the warden be therupō attainted he shal recouer treble damages agaist the warden, and the warden shal be fined at the kinges wyl. And fromhensfozth it shalbe wzittē to them as to the chefkeper of the fozest, because þ they ought not to be iustices noz to hane recozde but in eyze. Anno. i. Edwardi tercii. Capitulo. vii.

18 Euery man þ hath wood within the fozest, may take in his owne demesnes houlbote & hadybote so that he do it by the sight of the fozesters. An. i. E. iii. statuto. ii. ca. ii.

19 ¶ No fozester noz other minister of fozestes, shall not gather any gatheringe againste any mannes wyll, but þ that is due of auncient right. Anno. xxv. E. iii. de pzodicione capitulo. vii.

20 A man shal not be constrayned to trauell to a nother place to saie his verdit foz the fozest, but in þ place where he was charged, noz to saye otherwise than his conscience wyll. Anno. vii. R. ii. cap. iii.

21 ¶ No man be taken noz impzisoned by the ministers of the fozest, without due inditemēt oz founde doynge the trespas in the fozest, noz constrayned to make obligacion oz redemption to any minister of the fozest againste his wil. And who that doth contrarie to this ozdinaunce & therof be attainted shall paie to the parties double damage and fine and raunsom to the kynge. An. vii. R. ii. ca. iiii.

22 If a man haue woodes growynge in his owne soyle within any fozest, chase, oz purlyeu, and cutteth them by the kynges lyncence oz without licence, yf it be in a fozest, chase, oz purlyeu of a nother persone he maye well after the cuttinge without other lycence of the kynge, cope and inclose them by. vii. yere. Anno. xxii. Edwardi quarti. Capitulo septimo.

23 Perambulocions made in the fozest, be cōfyzmed. An. i. Edwardi. iiii. cap. per se.

The

24 The purlyeu ryd̄ in the tyme of our graund fa-
ther ſhal holde it ſeiſe in the maner as it was ryoen. In.
pꝛimo. Edwardi.iii.cap.i.

25 Loke moꝛe therfoꝛe in the tytle. Exactions

Foꝛfayture.

IN all caſes of foꝛfaiture of treaſō by deed perſones not attaynted in theyꝛ lyues, theyꝛ lādes ſhal not be chalenged, noꝛ of none other foꝛfaiture, excepte the foꝛfai-
tures of auncient tyme aiudged after the death of the per-
ſons by pꝛeſentment in eyꝛe oꝛ in the kynges benche, as of
tions of them ſelfe and other. Anno.34. Edwardi.iii.cap.
xii. It is ſayde in the ſaide ſtatute that the kynge ſhall
haue the foꝛfaiture of warre. Inquere howe that is vn-
derſtanden.

2 The ſtatute of. In xi. R. ii. made againſte thē that ſew
to adnull iudgementes gyuen in pꝛliament in the ſayd
xi. yere of. R. ſhalbe adnulled. In. ii. H. iiii. cap. xxii.

3 ¶ See of the foꝛfaiture of Henry Percy. In. v. H. iiii.
cap. i. and. In. vii. of the ſame kynge. cap. v. And of the foꝛ-
faiture of Johñ Erle of Halyſbury, and ſyꝛ Thomas
Blount and other. In. vii. H. iiii. cap. xii.

4 Alſo it is reherſed in the ſtatute of. In. 18. H. 6. cap. 8. ꝯ
yf the goodes of ꝯ kynges ſubiectes be foūde in a ſhyp of
the kynges enemyes not hauinge ſaue condit, that the
goodes ſhalbe foꝛfaite. But it is not ſo enacted but there
is onely a reherſall that the lawe is ſuche. Se there.

5 All officers of ꝯ king ought to certifie ꝯ king Wiñ. xl.
dayes, of his tenaūtes which be reteyned wᵗ other and yf
they do not, theyꝛ office ſhalbe foꝛfait. Alſo yf they conuey
any of ꝯ ſaid tenaūtes to any feide, aſſemble, oꝛ route wᵗout
ꝯ kꝛig̃e, they ſhal foꝛfaite, vt ſupꝛa. And alſo yf they come to
ꝯ kꝛig by his cōmaūdemēt whan he hath baraile oꝛ warre,
theyꝛ office ſhalbe foꝛfait and the kinges tenaūtes ꝯ be re-
mained wᵗ other ſhal foꝛfait theyꝛ terme. In. 3, H. 7. cap. 12.

6 ¶ It is lawfull to no man to ſeaſe oꝛ to take the
goodes of any ꝯ is arreſted oꝛ in pꝛiſon foꝛ felony, tyll ꝯ
he be therof conuycte oꝛ attainte, oꝛ vntyll that he haue,

ohter

other waies forfayted the same goodes. And yf any do the cõtrarie, he shal forfait ỹ double value to him ỹ is greued for ỹ whiche he shal haue an actiõ of det, i the whiche no ther essoine protection nor wager of lawe shall lye. An. i. R. 3. cap. 3. And se more therof in the tytle of proces. 6. An. xxv. E. iii. de prouisoribus cap. xii. And a writ is in the re gester quod tenementa et bona taliter capta videantur et inbreuiantur et saluo custodiãtur per ballliuos ipsius capti qui securitatẽ regis inueniet ad respõdẽdũ si. &c. saluis inde ipsi capto et familie sue necessariis quam diu fuerit in prisona. And in some bokes this writte is takẽ for a statute and is called. ¶ statutum de catallis fellonum. But it semeth that it is not but the comẽ lawe. Also se more therof cozone, 2. and. 3 in the myddes.

7 They that be not with the kyng in his warres shal lose all fees & offices that they haue had of his graunt except they haue lycence or ỹ they haue sycknes or other excuse vnfained, but al spiritual plõs, maisters of ỹ chaũcery & al officers of ỹ chaũcery iustices, seriaũtes, attourney, & solicitor of ỹ king, officers of Berwike & Karlyll, & ỹ clerke of the kinges coũcell, the barõs, & al officers of the escheker be excepte from this statute. Anno. xi. H. vii. cap. xviii.

8 If he that occuppyeth any honers, castelles, or lãdes by the kynges gyfte, gyue not his dayly attendaunce upon the kynge in his warres, and not departe without lycence vnder the kynges signe manuel or after generall proclamacyon made to depart or that he haue vnfeyned sickness &c. he shal forfaite the same at the kynges pleasure, but al suche persons to haue the kinges wages fro theyr house tyll they come to the kynge after. xx. myle a daye. But this acte extẽdes not to any clerke of the chaũcerie, to iudges, seriauntes at lawe, barons, ne any officer of the escheker, the kinges soliciter nor attorney, the clerke of the kynges coũsell, ne to no infaunt nor graũtes of warde or Ideot, ne to no heyre female enherited by any suche graũtes, nor to any patent that maketh mencion that any somme of money was gyuen to the kinge for the same graunte. An. xix. Henrici. 7. cap. i.

Lok

¶ Loke more for forfaiture in the title of attaynder, And of forfaiture vpon estate Accion populer.x.and Sauecõ dyte. Also se howe goodes shalbe forfait whan an exigent of felony is awarded. Anno.2.E.iii. Statuto de pꝛoditis one.capitulo.xiiii.

Forger of false dedes.

A writte of forginge of dedes is gyuen agaynste hym that maketh the dede and publysshith it, pꝛonoũceth it & redyth it, to trouble the rightfull possession of any mã And the partie greued shall recouer damages, & the defendant shal make fyne & raunsom. Anno.i.H.v.cap.iii.

¶ Pꝛoces of vtlary is gyuen in a writte of forgynge of dedes as in a writte of trespas. Anno.vij.H.v.ca.ii.

Forfeyn plees.

The acte made in the.xxi.yere of Hery the eyght that forfeyn plees pleded by felons shulde be tried in the counties where they are arrayned and shalbe in his full strength vntyl the last day of the next parliamẽt & it is further enacted that clarkes within holy orders shalde vnder the paines limited in the sayde acte. An.28.H.8.cap.i.

Formedone.

If he to whom landes or tenemẽtes were gyuẽ to hym and to hys heyres of his body begotten haue issue, thã he had power to alyen, and his alienacion was good as to his heyre, and also as to hym in the reuertion as appereth by the state, wherefore the kinge ordeyned that the will of the donour after ỹ forme of the gyft expressed hereforth manifestely shulde be obserued, so ỹ they to whõ the tenemẽtes were so geuẽ vpõ cõdicion shulde not haue power to alien, but that neuertheles it shulde remaine to theyr issue after the death of thẽ & shuld reuerte to ỹ giuer yf that the issue failed. And if those tenemẽtes were gyuen in the speciall, tayle the seconde husbande of the womã to whom they were gyuen shal not be tenaunte by the courtesye. And the statute expressely sympteth the wyttes of formedone for the heyres in the cases before saide. And

alienacion beꝺoꝛe maꝺe, ſhall ſtanꝺe in theyꝛ ſtrength and effecte. And yf a fine be therof leuied by ẏ lawe it ſhalbe voyꝺe. W. ii. cap. i.

Foꝛstallers.

NO foꝛſtaller ſhalbe ſuffred to ꝺwell in any towne ẏ whiche foꝛ his luker wil make haſt to mete any cõ-ne fiſhe heringe and other thinges to be ſolde ſom-tyme by water ſomtyme by lande, the which ſo take, doth Imagine to ſell it the moꝛe ꝺere. Alſo they that come to marchãtes ſtraungers offering to them the ſale of theyꝛ ware and exoꝛtynge thẽ to ſell theyꝛ ware moꝛe ꝺerer thã they ꝺyꝺ purpoſe to ſell it and ſo by craꝺe & ingine begy-leth both the townes and the countrey, the fyꝛſte tyme ẏ he is therof conuicted, he ſhalbe greuouſly amerced. The ſeconꝺe tyme he ſhalbe put vpon the pylloꝛy. The thyꝛꝺe tyme he ſhalbe put in pꝛyſon and make fine. The fourth tyme he ſhalbe abiured and banyſhed the towne. And that ſhalbe obſerued of all maner foꝛſtallers, and of them that gyue to them counſell and ayꝺe. And it ſhalbe inquired yf any ſtewarꝺe oꝛ baylie foꝛ any rewarꝺe ꝺyꝺ remit ẏ iuꝺ-gemẽt of the pylloꝛy oꝛ tumbꝛell, iuꝺged oꝛ of right to be iuꝺged. Statuto de aſſiſa panis et ſeruiſie in fine. And in ſome ſtatutis it is a ſtatute by it ſelfe, and called ſtatutum de foꝛſtallariis.

2 ¶ Foꝛſtallers of wines and all other wares, ſhall foꝛ-faite the foꝛſtall yf he haue payꝺe foꝛ the pꝛyce yf it be not payꝺe to the ſeller. And yf he haue nought wherof, he ſhal haue. ii. yeres pꝛiſonment without mainpꝛice and he that will ſue in ſuche caſe ſhal haue the one halfe. Anno. xxv. E. iii. ſtatuto de ſeruientibus. cap. xiii.

3 ¶ None ſhall go by lande noꝛ water to foꝛſtall wynes oꝛ other marchaunꝺiſe beꝺoꝛe that they come to the ſtaple oꝛ poꝛte where they ſhalbe diſcharged, noꝛ entre into no ſhyppes foꝛ ſuche cauſes, tyl ẏ the marchaunꝺiſes be put a lãꝺe to ſale vpon paine of ꝺeath and of foꝛfaiture theyꝛ lãꝺes to the loꝛꝺe. An. xxvii. E. iii. ſtatuto ſtapule. cap. xi. & An. xxvii. E. iii. ca. xiii. But the paine of ꝺeath & foꝛfaiture

of lanꝺes

of landes is repealled.Anno.xxxviii.E.iii.cap.vi.

4 The statute of.Anno xxv. Edwardi. iii. of foꝛstallers of wynes and other wares and marchaũdises by lande oꝛ by water shalbe kepte in all pointes. Anno.ii.Richardi secundi.Capitulo.ii.

¶ Loke moze foꝛ foꝛstallers. Justice of peace.xiii. weightes and measures in diuers chapiters and wynes. iiii.and. Anno.xxvii.E.iii.cap.iiii.

¶ Loke moze therfoze in the tytle of fyshe.

Founders.

¶ Loke therfoze. Houses of religion. iii. and vacations of byshoꝛpryches.

Fraternytees.

¶ Loke therfoze in the tytle of Gyldes and lyuerey of compayny.pꝛimo.

Fraunches.

¶ Se howe & shyꝛyffe may entre in to a fraunches to make replyuin Repleuin.i.

2 ¶ Se howe the shyꝛyffe maye entre in to a fraunches foꝛ to leue the kynges det. Escheker.i.in the mydes.

3 ¶ Se howe felons vpon a cry.&c. shalbe pursued and arrested aswell within fraunches as without. And yf defaute be in the loꝛde of the fraunches, the kinge shall take the fraunches to hym selfe, and yf in the bayliffe, he shall haue a yeres imprisonment, and after shal make fyne at ℔ kynges pleasure. And yf he haue nothynge, he shall haue a yeres imprisonment. wi.cap.xiii.

¶ And se moze of the same chapiter. Arestes.iiii.

¶ Also cities, boꝛowes and townes shal haue theyꝛ fraũchise as they were wont. Anno pꝛimo. Edwardi tercii. Statuto secundo.cap.x.

¶ Loke moze foꝛ fraunchise. Assise. xvii. Attoꝛney. viii. Auerment.iiii. Bayly.vi. Dꝛalache.i. Estreytes.v. Gayle and gaylers.3. Justice of gayle deliuere.vii. Non omittas pꝛimo. Repleuyn.ii. Retourne of shyꝛiffes.2.4.and.v. and Toꝛne of shyꝛyffes.iii.

Fraunchyses and liberties.

HL suche fraunchyses and liberties excepte Sayntuaryes which any ecclesiastical gouerners lefully had or vsed at the tyme of the suppressyon or surrendre of theyr houses or myghte haue vsed by .iii. monethes before theyr lādes came to the kynges hādes be reuiued & shalbe vsed as they were before the same landes came to the kynges handes And the stewardes, bailiffes, and officers therof to be accomptable as other the kynges receyuours be that is to say of these houses perteyninge to the court of the Augmentacions, the accoūtes to be made there. And in lyke maner before the kynges generall surueyours of the houses commen to the kynges handes by attaindre of treason. In that the officers of the same fraunchyses be attendinge to the kynges courtes as in tyme paste they haue bene. And that no shyryfe nor vnder shyryfe nor other forreyne officer shal medle in the same fraunchyses otherwyse than of olde tyme they haue lefully accustomed. ¶ Prouided that thys acte be not preiudiciall to Lōdō, nor the .v. portes. And lyke ordre is to be obserued of the Liberties and Fraunchyses touchinge these relygious houses late appointed vnder the surueye of the Duchye court of Lancaster. xxxii. Hen. viii. cap. xx.

Frye

¶ Loke the tytle of lych.

Fre byenge and sellyng and econtra.

LOke therfore. Irlande. 4. Merchauntys almoste in euery chapiter, and Staple. i. and. 2.

Freres

HFrerys shal receyue no chyldren in to theyr order tyll they be. xiiii. yere olde, nor they shall not remoue such chyldren into another place by the space of a yere after, without licence of theyre fathers and mothers or tutors. And theyr prouincials were sworne in the parlyamēte to performe thys ordinaunce. Anno. iii. Hen. 4. cap. xvii. and in the statute.

Loke

Cloke therfore. Drapery. 8. 14. 15. 23. 25. and. 32.

Fustyan.

No instrumētes of yron nor other falce subtylte be vsyd vpon Fustians, & that Fustian shall be shorne onely wyth ỹ rode there, & he ỹ doth the cōtrarie shal lese for euery defaute. xx. s. the one halfe to ỹ kynge & ỹ other to hym that wyl sue. And the mayre & the wardēs of fyshermen of Lōdon haue power to entre & serche the worke mē thyp in this case & also of clothes. An. 11. H. 7. cap. 27.

In the statute appery th a greate falsehed whiche was vsed vpon Fustians before this statute. See the statute.

Gayles and gaylours.

Gaylers and shyrrifes shall receyue and saufely kepe theuys endyted or appelled or founde wyth the maner, delyuered to thē by the constables of townes wout any thyng takynge. An. iiii. E. iii. cap. x.

1 Gaylys shalbe ioyned to the counties where they were wonte to be and the shyrrifes shalbe kepers of thē, and shal make vnder kepers for whom they wyl answere, and yf the keper or vnder keper constrayne any mā by dures to become an appellour, the iustice before whō suche case shal happe to come shal haue power by and by to inquere therof. And yf he be founde gyltie therof he shalbe arayned & haue iudgement of death. An. xiiii. E. iii. cap. ix. and se Justice of Gayle deliuere. 1.

3 Castellys and Gaylys of the kynge whiche were wont to be ioyned to bodyes of the counties and be nowe dilleuered shalbe ioyned agayne to the same counties. An. xiii. R. ii. cap. xv.

4 Justyces of peace shal not imprysō men but in the comen gayle, sauynge to all thē that haue gayles in theyr liberte. An. v. Hen. iiii. cap. v.

5 Shyrrifs baylye of fraunches & euery other hauynge power to kepe gayles shall certifye the name of euery prisoner to them committed at the nexte gayle delyuere in euery countye or fraunches there to be kalenderd, so that iustices maye ther vpon procede to the deliueraunce, &

that vpon payne of forfeyture to the kynge. C.s. In.iii. H.vii cap.iii. And se a lyke mater dzaulache.i.

6 ¶ The shyrysse in euery countye shall haue the rule, kepynge and charge of the kynges comen gayles and pry-soners in the same for the tyme he is shyrysse excepte gay-les of inheritaunce. And all patentes made of suche gay-les or of any constablechyp where any suche comen gayles is, to be voyde. In.xix. H.vii. cap.x.

7 ¶ Seueral commissions vnder the kynges great seale wyth this pslent acte therto affyled shall be directed to ỹ Justice of peace of euery of the shyres of Essex, Suffolke Norf. Sussex, Surrey, Nottyngham- Glouc. Bedford, Buk, Huntyngdon, wyltsel, kent, warwyke Staffor-de, Oxforde, Barks. Leycester, Rutlande, Lyncolne, Heref, Northampton, Salop Norfolke, Cornewal and Darby, auctorisynge thē to execute thys pslent acte hereafter folo-wynge accordynge to the tenure therof (that is to saye) the sayde Justices, or the moost parte of them in euery of the sayde shyres shall within a yere after the ende of this parliamente within the limittes of theyr commission ap-poynt the townis and places for a comyn gayle newly to be made for the edifyenge whereof the sayde justices with-in theyr limittes shall haue power to call before them the hygh constable tythyngmen or borough holders of euery hundred lathe or wapentake in theyr shyre s in theyr pri-sses by theyr assēt or of ỹ moste pte of thē shal agre vpō cer-teine sufficiēt sōmes of money by their discretiō for ỹ ma-kynge of a new gayle in the shyre where they be iustices and for the same entēt to taxe vpon euery resciaūt within the same shyre, that hathe landes, tenementes, rentes or an-nuytes of freholde to the clerely value of.xl.s. or beynge worth in mouable goodes.xx.li. suche sōmes of money as they shal thynke conuenient, and therupon to assigne col-lectours whiche shal haue power to distreyne euery pson so taxed for the sayd taxe, & yf the partie refuse to paye the taxe within.x. dayes nexte after the dystres taken the collectours maye sell the distres by the appryesement of iiii. honest persones for the paymēt therof. And whē suche

gayles

gayles be ones made & buylded ꝑ shyrisse of the same shyre shalbe allowyd without byll or warrant vpon hys accōpte in the lescheker of all suche costis bestowyd for necessarie reperaciōs of suche gayles. Prouided that this acte be not hurtefull to any person haunge any comē gayle by enheritaunce for terme of life or peres. An. xxiii. Hen. viii. cap. ii. See the statute how the collectours, theyr heyres, executours and administratours shal accompte for the receytes to the Justices of peace, & the maner of the surueyng of the buyldynge of the same gayles.

¶ The acte made the. xxiii. yere of Henry the. viii. for makynge of Gayles in diuerse shyres of this realme shal continue and be in effecte vntyl the laste daye of the nexte parlyament An. 28 Hen. 8. cap. 7.

¶ Loke more for gayles and gaylours, Accounte. i. Beggars. 3. Dett. 2. and Executours. 5.

Gayle delyuere.

The Justice of assise after the assis shall delyuer the gayles alwell within lybertyes as wythout of all maner of persones. And yf one of the Justice be a clerke, there shalbe a discrete knyght sociat to the other, that ys a layman, and they shal enquere yf the shyryffe or any other haue let any prysoner to mayntrice agaynste the statute of westmynster. i. and shal punysshe them that be founde gylty accordynge to the sayde statute. Statuta de finibus capitulo. ii.

¶ And le Justice of assyse. 7.

Loke more for gayle delinere. Drawlache. i. and in iustyce of gayle delyuere, and Nisi prius. 7.

Gascoyn and guyan'

Loke therfore Merchātis. 38. & wynes i diuerse chapt.

Gaugynge of wines.

If the gaugiour be absent or do fraude or discrepte in hys office. &c. he shal yelde treble damages to ꝑ partie greuid & shal lese his office. And he ꝑ suffereth not hys wynes to be gaugid shal lese his wynes. An. 17. E. 3. cap. 9.

2 If any tel tonne or ppye of wyne not gauged, it shal be forfayte. Anno. xxxi. Edwardi. iii. cap. v.

3 All wynes, oyle hony, vyneger and al lycoures gaugeables be declared to be cõprised within the case of other statutes of gaugeours. And he ꝑ suffreth not such lycours to be gauged shall renne in the payne of the same statute. And the same lawe of gaugeour in defaute. An. 4. R. 2. ca. j.

4 A man shall not be indamaged for gaugyng of wynes of ryne, otherwyse thã hath be bene done in auncyent tyme. Anno. xiiii. R. ii. cap. viii.

5 The gaugeour shal be contynually resydent vpon hys office and inspecyal at the tyme of charge and discharge of shyppes entryng in to the portes of Englãde, & passyng out of the same, so that within the tyme wythin named he be not absent frõ his office by. iii. weekes at the most, vpõ payne to lese hys office yf he be not cõmaũded of record to be in ꝑ kynges courtes or his seruice. An. 13. H. 4. cap. j.

6 All maner of tonnes, ppes, tercyans, and hoghyches, of wyne, oyle and hony, be gauged wfore they be solde vpon payne of forfayture, and yf they lacke of theyr measure, the byer shal be satisfyed after the rate vpõ payne of forfayture of all. And he that doth espye it and shewethit to the treasorer or to the barons of the escheker, shal haue the halfe therof for his labour. And that ꝑ gaugeour shal take for his labour for gaugynge of oyle, & hony of euery tonne, ppe hogyshed, & tercian after the rate as he taketh for gauynge of wyne. An. xxviii. H. vi. cap. xvii.

7 The gaugeour shall not haue hys gauge peny tyll ꝑ he haue gauged the wynes, & he shall take but that peny. And that he or hys deputy be redy to do hys office, vpon payne comprysed in the statute of An. xxiii. H. 6. cap. 16.

8 No vessel of wyne or oyle shal be put to sale before it be gauged vpõ payne of forfayture. Anno primo. Richardi tercii. Capitulo. iii. in medio.

9 ¶ The wages of gaugers and serchers of barelles of salmon herynge, and elys is put in certayne. Anno. xi. Henrici. vii. capitulo. xxiii.

10 Euery gaugeour shall truely gauge all tonnes, ppes

ppes, teerces, pōcheōs, tercyons, barrelles, hoggesheades and rondelettes of wynes, oyles, hony and other lycours and playnly to marke vpon the hed of euery suche vessell the true cōtent therof vpō payne to forfayte to the partie to whose vse that shalbe solde. iiii. tymes the value of ꝑ ꝑ vessel lacketh of hys measure. And the marchaūt that selleth the lycour conteyned in any vessell marked shall allowe the byer the full value of the lacke therof after ꝑ double value of the vessel & lycour. Thys acte to endure tyl the last day of the nexte parlyamēt. An. 23. H. 7. cap. 7.

Loke moze of gaugynge of wynes. Officers. iii. and wynes. vii. and. xv.

Gauelkynde.

All maner of hereditamētes beynge in the cōtye of Kente wherof the lozde Crumwell of wymbyldon lozde Pzyuy seale and of diuers other persons specified in thys acte be seased to theyr owne vses in fee symple oz fee tayle nowe beyng of ꝑ nature of Gauelkynde be chaūged fro the same nature, and made descendable after the fourme of the comen lawe.

Gernesaye and Jernesay.

Loke therfoze. Marchauntes. xxviii. and 42.

Gyldes and fraternites.

Gyldes and fraternytees and companyes in cozpozate shall not make no vse noz ozdynaunce ꝑ shalbe to the diminutiō of the kynges fraūches oz of any other, oz agaynst the comē pzofite of the people yf it be not firste discussed by the Justice of peace oz the chefe gouernours of the towne and before them entred of recozde, vpō payne of. x. li. foz euery ozdynaunce, and to lose the auctozite therof in theyr charter, and thys ozdinaunce shall endure as longas it pleaseth the king. An. xv. H. 6. cap. 6.

2 No mayster, wardens, and felowshippes of craftes oz maysters oz any of them, noz rulers of gyldes and fraternytees, make any acte oz ozdinaūce oz execute any by thē made in dymynution of the kynges pzerogatyue noz of

any

any other, nor agaynst the comē profite of the people but the same ordinaunce be fyrste approuyd by the chauncellour and treasorer of Englande or cheke iustice of eyther benche or thre of them, or by bothe iustices of assise i their circuite, & in the same shyre where suche an acte is made, nor make any acte to prohibit any person to sue to ꝑ kinge or countis vpon payne to forfeyt .xl. li. for euery time that they do the contrary. An .xix. H. vii. cap. vii.

Girdelers.

All the gyrdelers of ꝑ realme that worke girdels garnyshed with black mettal, maye worke vse and cōtinewe theyr crafte, vt supra, notwithstandinge any patentis graūtid to any gyrdeler to the cōtrary. And yf such paten be graūtid. It is voyde. An. 5. R. 2. cap. ii.

Golde and siluer.

No religious nor other, cary no sterlinge syluer nor golde in plate out of the realme without ꝑ kynges licence, vpō paine of forfeyture. Anno .ix. E. iii. cap. i. apud Ebozū. And mayers and bayliffes shal take suerty of merchauntis that they shall do nothynge in fraude of thys ordinaunce.

2 None vpon payne of forfeyture of as muche as he can forfeyte shall cary golde nor siluer, bullion nor plate by eschaunge nor in other maner out of the realme but for ꝑ wages of Calys & other the kynges forstrelles, nor make no eschaunge for payment beyonde the see wythout the kynges licence, vpon payne of forfeyture. An. v. R. ii. cap. ii. and le lercheour. ii.

Loke more for golde and siluer. Browderers. i. Eschaūge. iiii. & viii. Finours. i. Fyche. iiii. in goldesmythes Werchauntys. xvi. xvii. and. xxiii. in money in diuerse chapiters. Prouision. vi. Lercheour primo and. ii. and wynes. xii.

Goldsmithes.

No goldesmith worke no worse golde but of ꝑ touch of paris vpon paine of forfeiture. Nor syluer worse then

then the sterlinge. And that the plate of syluer passe not out of hsi handes tylit be allayd by the wardens of the crafte, and that it be marked with the leopardis hed. Yet it semyth by the wordes of the statute that rynges and other iuelles maye be made of worse golde. Articuli super cartas. cap. vltimo.

2 Goldsmythes shal not worke worse alaye than sterlynge, and therto put theyr marke after ꝑ kynges surueyours haue put theyr marke. And that they shal not take allowaunce for the worknyng for the .li. of Paris vessel playne & whyte aboue .xviii. d. And that no goldsmyth makynge whyte vessel shal meddel wt gildige, nor they ꝑ gylde shal make no whyte vessel. And they ꝑ be in defaute shal rõne in the payne of forfeiture of ꝑ value. An. 37. E. 3. cap. 7.

3 Goldsmythes nor other shal not gylde kynges nor suche other of copper nor laton except ornamentis of holy churche, wherof it belõgeth that the mettal appere plainly in some parte therof. s. in the fote or some other place vpon payne of C. s. to the kynge at euery tyme, & to yelde damages to the partie. An. 5 H. 4. cap. xiii.

4 Goldsmythis shal not gylde no syluer that is of worse alay than the sterlynge, and shal not take for the .li. aboue xlvi. s. viii d. And that that whiche shalbe gylte by them from hensforth be of a reasonable ꝑyce. And who ꝑ dothe agaynst thys statute, shall forfeyte the thynge solde. An. ii. Hen. v sta. ii. cap. viii.

5 None shal gylte no shethes nor mettall but syluer and the ornamentis of the churche, and spurrys for knyghtes and all the apparell that belongeth to a baron and aboue that estate, vpõ payne of forfeiture to the kynge. x. tymes as much as the thinge that is gylde is in value. And shall haue the imꝑisonment of a yere, and the Justice of peace hathe power to enquere therof and to determine it. And he that wyll sue for the kynge shal haue the thyrde parte. An. viii. Hen. v. capitulo vltimo.

6 Goldesmythys in London shall worke no worse alaye than the sterlynge excepte that, that nede soder in the makyng, which shalbe allowyd after the neressyte. And

that

that no goldsmythe nor melter put a harnes of siluer from henseforth to sel before it be touchid wt the touche of ꝑ leopardys heed & hath the marke of the owner, vpon payne of forfeyture the double. &c. And ꝑ the marke of euery goldsmythe be knowen to the wardē of the crafte, & if the wardē of the touche put ꝑ touche of leopardis heds to any worse alay thā the sterlinge he shal forfeyte the double value. &c. to the kyng & to ꝑ partie. Also it is ordeyned ꝑ i Yorke Lyncolne, Newecastel. Norwyche, Bristow. Salysbury, and Couētre, euery one shal haue diuers touches after ꝑ ordinaūces of mayres, bailiffes & gouernours there & that they shall do there as it is before sayde vpō ꝑ same payne before they put it to sale. And i another place where is no marke assigned, euery mā shal put his proper marke thereto before he put it to sale, & ꝑ it be of the same alaye, vt supra, vpon the same payne. &c. And ꝑ iustices of peace, mayres and bailiffis shal here and determine the premylles by dyll or otherwyse. Anno. xi. H. vi. cap. xiiii.

7 No goldsmythe melte nor alaye any fyne syluer to no entent but for amelles for dyuers worikes of goldsmythy nor one goldsmythe to another goldesmyth nor to none other sell fyne nor alayed siluer which is molte in malle vpon payne of forfeiture the one halfe to the kynge, and the other halfe to hym that can proue it and wyl sue in the chekker. An. iiii. Hen. vii. cap. ii.

Loke more for goldsmythys in kinours.

Gonnis.

Loke therfore in Crosbowys.

Gozis.

Loke therfore in werys.

Graslyers.

BE it enacted ꝑ krō ꝑ. xx. daye of Februarie in ꝑ yere of our Lorde god. M. D. & xxxiii. it shalbe lawful to al mayres, shyrryffes, cōstables, bailiffes & other hed officers of cities, boroughes & market townes after cōplaite made vpō any bocher, his wyfe or seruauntes refusynge to sell by

by weyght accordynge to the tenour of the same acte not onely cõmitte thẽ towarde ther to remaine without Baile or mainprise vntill they haue payed ꝑ penalties limitted in the saide former acte, but also to sell theyr victualles by weight (the money therof reserued to the owners) whiche shalbe excluded for euer to mayteine any suete or acciõ against the saide officers for vtteringe the said victualles by weight, saue onely for the money receiued for such victualles, yf it be not payed immediatly vpõ reasonable request made therfore: Item it is further enacted ꝑ euery owner grasier, fermour breder, drouer, & Brogger, whiche after the saide daye shall haue any beoffes muttons, beales, or porkes to sell at any tymes whẽ so euer any boucher or any other persone resorte vnto thẽ, shal make sale of theyr catell at such reasonable prices, so ꝑ ꝑ said bouchers or other maye always retayle the same agayne by lawfull weightes as afore is limited, alwais prouided ꝑ redy paimẽt be made therfore, or els at such daies as ꝑ owners of ꝑ saide catel shalbe cõtẽted with all, And the said owners graziers, fermours, bredars, drouers, and broggers at any tyme after the sayde fyrste daye of Februarie refuse to sell theyr catel at a reasonable price, then euery Justyce of peace within the limites of his cõmission & Mayer or Baylyffes of townes corporate (vpõ complainte made by any boucher or other ꝑ wolde bye to sel agayne maye dyrecte a precepte vnder his seale to foure two or three honest & indifferent persones not beinge fermours tenauntes & seruãtes to the owners of suche catell which shal set a price indifferenely betwene thẽ in such wyse that neyther partie be a loser, And yf any owner or fermour. &c. or any of the same persones deputed refuse to obey ꝑ saide precept or sell otherwise then before is mencioned, then alwell the saide owners. &c. as the saide persones appoynted after suche refusall or not execucion of the same yf it be within xl. daies before any of the foure yerely termes) shalbe cõmaunded vpon paine of. xl. li. to appere personally before the kynge, or his counsell in the sterre chaumbre, or some other place by thẽ to be appointed in the terme nexte en-

suynge

ſuienge the ſaide .xl. dayes there to abyde the direction of the kynges counſell.

¶ And yf the ſaide officers of ſuche places corporated vpon cõplaint made do not awarde theyr precepte in forme aforeſaide or refuſe ſo to do vpõ reaſonable requeſt made þ thã they & euery of thẽ ſhall forfaite for euery ſuche defaute .xl. s. Alſo yf the ſaide officers from tyme to tyme do not cauſe the ſaide kyndes of vitailles to be retailed and ſolde by weight accordynge to the tenour of the ſayde acte, þ than euery ſuche officer ſhall forfaite .xl. s. for euery tyme that they ſhal (after due cõplainte) make defaute in reformacion of the ſame in forme aforſayde, wher of the one moyte to be to the kynges vſe, and the other to hym þ ſueth wherin no wager of lawe, proteccion, nor eſſoyne ſhalbe admitted.

¶ And be it further enacted that the Mayre & Shirifes of London for the tyme beynge within the ſayd citie & liberties of þ ſame ſhal cauſe almaner of victualles to be ſolde by weyght vpõ paine to forfait. xl. s. for euery tyme þ after cõplaint made vnto thẽ due reformaciõ be not had in forme aforeſaid limited. The one halfe wherof ſhalbe to þ kinges vſe, & the other to hym that wil ſue as is aforſaid.

¶ And for as much as the prices of beoffes, muttõs, veales & porkes fortune by the reaſon of ſcarſyte to be more dere at one tyme thã at another, it ſhalbe lawful to þ kinge his heyres, & ſucceſſours after informacion made of ſuche ſcarſyte to make proclamaciõ vnder þ great ſeale in places cõuenient, þ ſuch bochers (as be within þ cale of the ſaid former eſtate) ſhall ſel theyr victualles by retaile without weight as they haue vſed heretofore, or els by weight at a prize to be limitted by þ ſaid proclamaciõ, vpõ paines to be limitted accordyng to þ tenour of any ſuche proclamaciõ. And þ aſwel þ bouchers as all other perſones beinge boũde by this acte, ſhalbe diſcharged of all penalties limitted in the ſaid former acte by vertu of euery ſuch proclamacion any thinge in the ſaide forme, or in thys preſent acte to the contrarie notwithſtãdinge.

And where by an acte paſſed in this preſent parliament

it was

It was prouided that no perſon frō ꝑ fyrſt day of Januarye laſt paſſed duringe two hole yeres next folowing ſhuld kyll any yonge ſucking calues vpō certaine paines in the ſayde acte conteyned, it is eſtabliſhed by auctoꝛitye of this preſent parlyament ꝑ al bouchers & ſellers of fleſhe may lawfully frō the.xii.day.of Marche whiche ſhalbe in the yere of our loꝛde god.1533.vnto the fyrſt daye of Januarye nexte commynge kyll and ſell calues by retayle by weyght accoꝛdinge to the ſaide eſtatute oꝛ els accoꝛdinge to ſuch proclamacion as ſhalbe made by the kynges hyghnes in fourme aboue mencyoned.

And be it further enacted, ꝑ the ſaide acte made foꝛ kyllynge of calues ſhal begynne to take effecte the fyrſt day of January nexte cōming, & from thēſfoꝛth to cōtinue foꝛ the ſpace of two hole yeres nexte enſuinge. Any thynge in this preſent acte conteyned to the contrarie notwithſtandinge. Anno.xxv.H.viii.cap.i.

Graunt of the kynge.

Loke therfoꝛe. Aſſiſe.iii. and in the charter of pardon Foꝛfaiture.viii. in the ende and in patent.

Greate ſeale.

Loke therfoꝛe in Juſtices of both benches.i. and.ii.

Hampton courte.

The kinges maner of Hampton Courte is made an honour. And the landes lienge within the Loꝛdeſhyppes townes & villages of Eſtmouſley, weſtmouſley, walt̄o, Eſher, weybꝛidge & parte of Cobhā in ꝑ countye of Surrey is made a newe chaſe hauing al ſyberties to a chace perteininge. And is called Hampton courte Chace.

Handy craftes.

Where dyuers penal ſtatutes hathe bene made againſte ſtraungers foꝛ occupienge of handy craftes within this realme, it is enacted that no perſon oꝛ perſons ſtraūgers beyng a comē baker, bꝛuer, ſurgion, oꝛ tayllour, ſhalbe interpꝛete oꝛ expoūded hādy craftes mē.

And

And all accions or informacions, sutes accions, and proces taken againe any suche straunger vpon any such statute to be vtterly voyde. Anno. xxii. H. viii. cap. vi.

Handgonnes.

¶ Loke the tytle of Crosbowes.

Hattys and cappes.

NO cappe shalbe thycked by a fullynge myll, but by labour of mē w̄ their fete or hādes as it was wont vpon paine of forfaiture. xl. s. to endure for two yeres. An. xxii. E. iiii. cap. v.

2 None sell a hat aboue. xx. d. nor a cappe aboue. ii. s. viii. vpon paine of forfaiture. xl. s. for euery hat or cappe solde aboue the price, and he that wyll sue by accion of dyt shal recouer the one halfe to hym selfe and the other to the kynge in whiche accion no essoyne, protection, nor wager of lawe lyeth. An. iiii. H. vii. cap. viii.

3 ¶ None of the kinges subiectes borne vnder his obeysaūce by any cappes or hattes made & redy wrought in any parte beyonde the sea excepte lordes or knightes vpō paine to forfaite for euery hat or cap so bought. xl. s. halfe to the kinge and halfe to hym that wyll sue, & that no capper sell any cappe but it be sufficiently wrought & of sufficient colour after the fines of the wol, vpō paine of vi. s. viii. d. for euery cap. And that no capper nor any other to his vse sell any cappe of the fynest lemister aboue iii. s. 4. d. ne of the seconde lemyster aboue. ii. s. vi. d. ne of the thyrde sorte of lemyster aboue. xx. d. nor of the fourth sorte of lemyster aboue. xii. d. ne of ỹ fynest sorte of cotteswolde not aboue. ii. s. nor of the secō d sorte of cotteswold aboue. xvi. d. & all other cappes to be, solde as the parties can agree & a cap of the fynest lemyster to be marked in the lyninge with a letter. L. & the seconde lemyster with. L. R. and the fynest cotteswolde with a L. in the lyning, and the seconde cotteswolde with. L. & R. and that no hatter capper nor other person sell any hat aboue. ii. s. & he ỹ taketh more for hat or cap cōtrary to this statute shal forfaite for euery hat & cap. xl. s. halfe to the kinge, & halfe to ỹ party

greued, or to any other person that will sue by writ, bill, or plaint after the custome there, and no essoine or protect to lye, and all other statutes before made of hattes, & cappes be repelled. Anno. iii. H. viii. cap. xv.

4 No cappe made out of Englande be solde aboue. ii. s. sterlynge, and no such hatte aboue. x. d. and no suche lyngie crowned cap nor suche single night cappe aboue. vi. d. vpon paine to forfaite for euery suche bonet hatte or cap to be solde ouer the saide price. xl. s. sterlinge whiche forfaitures shal extende onely to the losse of the seller, ye one halfe to the king, the other to the partie that will sue it by accion of det bill or informacion or other wise, wherin no protection wager of lawe nor essoyne shal be allowed. And euery persone bienge any such bonet, hatte, or cappe, may lawfully detayne and vse any suche without fealure daunger, or forfaiture. Anno. xxi. H. viii. cap. ix.

Hauens and ryuers

No person from Michaelmas nexte cõminge shall labour or cause to be laboured in any tyn workes called stremeworkes within Deuõshyre or Cornewal nigh to any of ye frech waters, riuers or lowe places hauinge course to any of the hauens of Plymmouth. Dartmouth Theymouth, Falmouth, or Fouey, nor shal digge or washe any tinne in any of ye sayde stremeworkes onelesse he cause to be made sufficient harches & tyes in the ende of theyr bundylles and cordes, and therin laye all the sande, grauel, stones and robbish e digged about the fyndynge & washynge of the same tynne there to be kepte out from the freshe riuers vpõ paine to forfaite for euery offence. x. li. the one halfe to the kynge and ye other to the inhabytauntes of the portes that wil sue therfore. And yf any be greued or vexed in any of the kinges courtes of Stanerie for fuinge of any accion according to thys statute, suche suytes to be voyde in the lawe. Anno. xxiii. Henrici. viii. capitulo. viii. Se more in the great boke.

¶ Loke more therfore in riuers and in weres.

No persone here after shal worke or labour in any tynne workes called streyte workes within ꝑ cõtties of Deuon and Cornwall, nygh to any of the freshe waters, or lowe places, hauinge course into the hauēs of Plimmouth, Teinmouth, Falmouth, Fowaye, nor shal labour, digge, or washe any tynne in any tynne workes called streme workes oneles they make sufficient hatches & tyes in ꝑ ende of theyr buddels & cordes, and laye therin of all the stones robell, and grauel dygged vp for the serchynge of ꝑ sayde tynne, to be suerly kept frō the freshe riuers & water courses, so ꝑ none of the sayde stones & robbell be conuayed for lacke of suche hatches, & ties into the sayd hauens and portes vpon paine to forfait for euery tyme .xx.li. The one halfe to the kynge, and the other to hym that wyll sue .&c. wherin .&c.

And yf any be sued, accused, or otherwise troubled by any of the ministers, or officers of the kynges courte of stannerie, or by any other for or aboute the suinge of this acte against ꝑ offēders hereof such, suites inditemētes .&c. fines amerciamentes & all other actes done by ꝑ said officers or other in the courtes of stānery & els where shalbe voyde in the lawe. And ꝑ partie that so is troubled therfore, shall haue his remedy vpō this acte by original writ or otherwise, in any of the kinges courtes against such as shall procure to trouble hym for puttynge suche suites in vre, and shal recouer treble damages in whiche no wager of lawe .&c. shalbe admitted.

And yf any by occasion hereof be hereafter imprisoned by the officers, or ministers of the courte of stannery, or theyr deputies, than euery Justice of peace dwellynge in the countye wherin any shalbe so imprisoned vpon credible informacion, taking suertie for the apperaunce of euery suche prisoner at the nexte general Sessions of peas shall haue auctoritie aswell to directe hys warrāt to the Gaylour, as to any other hauinge suche prisoner in kepinge, commaundinge them vpon paine of .xl.li. to delyuer and lette the prisoner at large, to forfaite the same yf he refuse so to do. The one halfe to ꝑ king, the other to ꝑ partye

partie impꝛiſoned to be recouered in maner afoꝛe ſayde, wherin no wager of lawe.&c.

And yf vpō the apperance of ſuch pꝛiſoner at the quarter ſeſſions it appere by examinacion of the Juſticers of peare there beynge, ẏ he was impꝛiſoned cōtrary to this acte, he ſhalbe foꝛth with diſcharged, & yf he were lawfully impꝛiſoned foꝛ any other cauſe, thē to be cōmaunded to pꝛiſon by diſcretion of the ſaide Juſticers.

Pꝛouided that thys acte be not pꝛeiudicial to any officers of the ſtannerye, noꝛ to any other lawfull libertyes, pꝛiuileges, vſages, lawes, oꝛ cuſtomes ſauing onely in the caſes limitted within thys acte whiche alwaye ſhalbe put in executiō accoꝛding to the tenour therof. Any vſage.&c. notwithſtandynge. An.xxvii.H.viii.cap.xiii.

Haukes

One ſhal take the egges of any faucō, goſhauke, leNner oꝛ ſwanne out of the neſt vpon paine of a yeres pꝛiſonmēt & a day, & to make fine at the kinges pleaſure, ẏ one halfe to ẏ kyng, & ẏ other halfe to ẏ owner of ẏ groūd. And none here any hauke of ẏ bꝛode of Engla̅de called annies goſhauke, lener oꝛ leneret vpō his hāde vpō paine of foꝛfaiture of his hauke to ẏ kyng. And ẏ none take oꝛ chaſe any tercel ayꝛer of the ſayd haukes out of his couert where he bꝛedeth noꝛ ſlee thē vpon paine of.x.li. the one halfe to ẏ kyng & the other halfe to the partye ẏ wil ſue by accion of det, examinacion befoꝛe the iuſtice of peace, infoꝛmacion oꝛ otherwiſe. An.xi.H.vii.cap.xvii. Loke moꝛe foꝛ haukes in Faucon.

Heyꝛes

Se whan they ẏ be boꝛne out of the realme ſhalbe ſayde heyꝛes & whan not in the tytle of Baſtardye, and in the tytle of Nati in partibus tranſmarinis.

Hereſye.

Loke therfoꝛe in the tytle of Lollardys and in the tytle of Pꝛechers.

The acte of hereſye made the ſecōde yere of Henry

the.4 ys adnulled, And the acte made in ỹ.v. yere of.R. ỹ ii. and in the lecõde yere of H. the.v. conſernynge herety-kes & loſſardes & euery pzouiſion then not beinge contra-ry to this acte be confirmed.

¶ Pzouided & be it enacted that ſuch perſons as haue lãdes & tenementes in vſe oz poſſeſſion to theyz owne vſe in in fee ſimple, ſe tayle terme of theyz owne lyfes oz foz ter-me of anothers lyfe to ỹ yerely value of. xl.s. may be ipa-nelled to enquere of hereſies And ỹ chirycfes in theyz toz-nis & ſtewardes in letis maye haue power to inquere of he-retykes & that euery ſuche pzeſentment ſhalbe certified to the ozdinarie in ſuche fozme as pzeſentmentes afoze any Juſtice aſſigned by the ſaide acte of Henry the.v. oz ap-pointed, to be certified. And lyke pzoceſſe to be made vpon ſuche pzeſentmentes, as vpon pzeſentmẽtes taken befoze Juſtices aſſigned by the ſayde acte is limitted.

¶ Pzouided ỹ no licẽs be hereafter optained of ỹ biſhop of Rome to pze. he in any parte of this realme cõtrarie to the lawes of ỹ realme oz the kynges pzerogatyue royall vpõ paines lymitted in the ſayde eſtatutes any thynge in the pzeãble of the ſaid eſtat. of kig Ri. oz in any other ſtat.

¶ And euery perſon beige indited oz duely accuſed oz de-tected of heriſie by two lawfull wytneſſe at the leſt maye after euery ſuche accuſacion oz pzeſentment and none o-therwiſe be cited, arreſted, oz taken by any the ſaide ozdi-naries, oz any other the kynges ſubiectes and committed to the ozdinaries to anſwere in open court, and if they be lawfully conuicte of the heriſie, wherof they be ſo accu-ſyd then they to abiure and to take ſuche penance as ſhall be lympted by the diſcrecion of the ozdinarie. And if they refuſe to abiure oz fall into relaps and therof be duely ac-cuſed, as is afozeſaide, then they ſhalbe committed to the laye power to be bzent. The kynges wzitte de heretico cõ-burendo fyzſte had foz the ſame.

¶ And no ſpekyng oz doinge againſt any ſpirituall la-wes made by the auctozite of the ſee of Rome by ỹ polly-cye of men whiche be contrarie to the lawes of the realme oz ỹ kynges pzerogatiue ſhalbe takẽ foz heriſie. Noz none

of

of the kynges subiectes shalbe troubled for herysie for any such speakynge or doynge any lawes or cõstitutiõs tofore made or hereafter to be made to ꝑ ꝯrary notwithstãding.

And such persones as shal hap to be accused of herelye maye be let to bayle by the ordinaryes, or yf they refuse so to do thã by two Justices of peace of ꝑ shyre where those ꝑsons be by .iiii. suertyes to be bounde to ꝑ kynges vse for hys apparaũce before the ordinarye at such time & place as by the sayd ordinaries or in theyr defaute by the saide Justices shalbe limitted except e the ordinarie can shewe to ꝑ kynges counsel why suche persones shulde not be lette to bayle. An. xxv. H. viii. Cap. xiii.

2 In all commissions fromhensforth to be directed to ꝑ Archebyshope of any dyoces for the inquisicion of herisies the Archedeacons and officials of euery dioceys and suche other as the kynge shall appoynte shal be associate with them and to be of the Quorum. Anno. xxii. Hen. viii. Capitulo. xv.

Herons.

Lone therfore in the tytle of Felans.

Herriot.

LOke of Herrypote of landes holden in loeage where of other be seysyd to the tenaunte vse, in fee ſmꝑꝭ & vpon truste. 7.

Hye ways.

LOKE therfore in the tytle of welde of Kente and Brydgys. 4.

2 It is enacted that euery persone theyr heyres and successours sealed in possession or in vse in fee symple fee tayle or for terme of lyfe, of any landes or tenemẽtes adioynynge to the hyghe waye bytwene charynge crosse and the strond crosse shall before Maghelmas nexte commynge sufficyently paue the same alonge fromhys landes or tenementes vnto the myddes of the waye in lyke forme as the hyghe waye bytwene temple barre and strond crosse is paued, vpon payne to forfayte to the kynge for euery

square yarde not sufficiently paued.vi.d.& that after they
theyr heyres and successours shal sufficiently mayntayne
the pauemēt of the sayde waye as is aboue declared vpō
lyke payne, as often as any suche defaute shalbe presēted
before the iustices of the kynges bēche. And ẏ the same
stices haue auctorite to enquere in euery terme by ẏ othe
of.xii. men of the sayde countye, as well of thē that haue
not payed accordynge to the prouysion aforesayde, as of
them that insufficiently maynteyne the same, & ther vpon
to make proces by distres or otherwyse by theyr discretiō,
as well for makynge and repayrynge of the same as for ẏ
sayd penalty forfaited. An.xxiii.H.viii.cap.xi.

¶ The acte made in the.xxiiii. yere of kynge Hen. the
viii. for hygh wayes in the countye of Kent is nowe lyke-
wyse established to take place in the counties of Sussex in
all poyntes as for the sayde coūtie of Kent is specified &
declared. An.xxvi. Hen.viii.cap.vii.

Homage.

The Mar shal of euery Erle and baron holdynge a
hole baronye shalbe content with a palfrey of the
price as it was wōte to be, so that yf he take a palfrey for
his homage, than at his kynght hode he shal take none. Of
abbottys and priours for theyr homage or fealte he shall
take a palfrey or the price & the same of Archbyshoppys
and byshoppys of them that holde parte of a barony they
shall take after the rate. Of religious folkes that holde in
fre almes he shal take nothynge, neuertheles ẏ mar shall
shall not be excludid of askynge more fee; yf he can shewe
that he hathe ryght therto. The kynges chāberleyns shall
haue of Archebyshoppys, abbottys and priours & other
spirituall men holdynge a hole baronye a reasonable fyne
whan they do homage or fealte, and of parte of a ba-
rony after the portion, other abottes priours and lern-
lers not holdinge by a baronye or parte of a baronye shall
not be distreyned to make fyne, but the chāberleyns shall
be content with the vtter garmēt or with the price there
of. ii. capitulo. xlii.

Of

2 Of them that make homage in the benche they shalbe cõtent wyth the vtter garment and that is vnderstãde the vshers and officers of the place w.ii. cap.xliiii.

3 If the heritage descende to sisters that is holde of ꝑ kynge in chefe all shall do homage to the kynge and if it be holde of a nother lozde the elder shall do homage foz all and the other sisters shal do seruice to the lozd by the handys of the elder as it is reherssid in the statute of Irelande of coheyzes, but it is no statute.

4 The tenant shall holde hys handis betwene the hãdis of the lozde, and shall saye. I become your man from this daye fozwarde of lyfe and member and of wozldly honour, and shall bere you fayth foz the lande that I clayme to hold of you, sauyng the fayth ꝑ I owe to our soueraygne lozde the kynge, and a woman sole shall saye. I make you homage, and shal bere you fayth from hens. &c. and yf he holde of a nother lozde by pziozite he shall saye as before, excepte the faythe that I owe to the kynge and to my other lozdes moze auncient. Modus faciendi homagium.

Hozners.

HOzners of Lõdon ought to haue all the hoznes wiñ London ꝑ. xxiiii. milis nexte adioynynge. And that no hozne not wzought shalbe solde to any straunger alyen tyl those hozners of London haue chosen sufficyent foz them vpon payne of fozfeyture. And the wardeyns of the craste of hozners of London shal haue serch of the hoznes wzought wiñ London, ꝑ the fayzes of Sturbzyge ꝑ Ely. And yf they be not well wzought they maye seasse thẽ. And the one halfe shalbe to the kynge, and the other halfe to ꝑ saide wardens. An.iiii.E.iiii.cap.v iii.

Holburne.

ALl persons hauinge lãdes ꝑ tenemẽtes bitwene Holbozne bzidge ꝑ the Barres at the west ende of ꝑ sayd strete on eyther side in fee siple fee tayle oz foz terme of lyfe shall befozе the feaste of sayncte Wyghell the yere of our lozde. M. D. xxxiii. sufficiently cause to be paued

wyth pauynge ſtone alonge from theyr landes adioynynge to the hygh waye al ſuche quantite of the layde ſtrete, and in ſuche places as the layde ſtrete at any tyme before the makynge of this acte hathe be paued, vpon payne to forfayte to the kynge for euery yarde ſquare not ſufficiẽt paued. vi. d. And all perſons hauinge any of the layde landes and tenemẽtes in poſſeſſion or in vſe in fee ſymple fee tayle or for terme of lyfe theyr heyres and ſucceſſours ſhall frõ the layde feaſt of ſaynt Wyghel ſufficiently maynteyne the pauement of the layde ſtrete agaynſte euery of theyr landes, vpon payne to forfayte to the kynge for euery yarde ſquare not ſufficiently repayred. vi. d. And the mayre and aldermen of Lõdõ haue power to enquere euery quarter of a yere after the layde feaſt of ſaynt Wyghel by the othe of. xii. men of the layde citie as wel of them that haue not paued as of thẽ that negligently mainteyne the ſame. And they haue power after euery ſuch defaute before thẽ priſe ted to leſſe fynes by theyr diſcretion, & the layde fynes to be certified in the kynges eſchequer, and the barons there to make proceſſe by diſtreſſe to be taken vpon the layde landes or otherwyſe by theyr diſcrecion, as well for the layd fyners as for the penalties before limitted.

¶ Prouided that yf the leſſees of the ſaide landes or of other landes within the citie or ſuburbes of the ſame ſufficiently paue before theyr mancions the ſtretes which haue vſed to be paued that then they ſhal defalke and retayne in theyr owne handes as muche rentes due to the leſſour as they can proue to haue expended on the layde pauinge. And the leſſour for the ſame to haue no accõ nor reentre.

¶ Lyke order to be obſerued for the pauinge of the ſtreetes in Southwarke, ſo that the reformation therof ſhall reſte in the mayre of the citie of Lõdon as farre as is within the iuriſdiction of the citie, and the reſidue in the Juſtices of peace of the countie where the ſtretes be, and the ſame iuſtices haue power to inquere vpon the premyſſes, & to punyche the defautes in forme aforeſayde. Anno. xxv. Henrici. viii. Capitulo. viii.

No comenet

NO comener noz officer after the xxi daye of Marche whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lorde god.1543. shal put in to eny moze ne the comen oz waste grounde, oz forestе oz chase where any mares do vse to paſture wythin any of the shyres of Nozf. Suff. Camb. Buk. Hun. Essex. Kent. South. Nozthwales. Oxfoz. Barth. Wozc. Glouc. Somer. Nozthwales. Southwales. Wedt. war Nozthampton. Yozkshyre. Chest. Staff. the counte of the cytye of Yozke, the counties of the townes of Glouc. z Nyngston vpon Hul. Lācaster shyre. Salop. Leyc. Herf. z Lincolne any stoned hozse beynge aboue the age of ii. yeres onles he conteyne fro the lowest parte of ꝑ houe of the fozfoote vnto the byghest parte of the whyther xb. handfulles in heyght accōptynge. iiii. ynches of assyse to euery handful. Noz in any suche grounde of any other shyre any stoned hozse aboue the age aforesayde onles he be in heyght to be measured as afoze is sayde. xiiii. hādfulles vpō peyne afforfeyture of suche hozses to hym that shall scale the same and bynge hym to the pounde by the vewe of the keper oz hys deputy of suche forest and chase oz of the constable bayliffe bedborughe oz tythyngman of the towne nexte adioynynge to the place where. ꝛc. there to be measured of hys heyght in the presence of iii. other honest men to be named by the same officer. And that yf suche hozse be founde defective. ꝛc. it shalbe lawful to the sayde persone so takynge as is afozesayde to take and retayne the same hozse to hys owne vse. And yf the sayde keper oz other officer afozesayde refuse to execute the premisses, he for euy defaute shall forfayte. xl.s. the one halfe to ꝑ kynge, the other to hym that wyll sue after the comen maner of informacions popular.

Item all forestes, chases, marres, hethes and comens within xb. dayes after the feaste of sayncte Mythel yere shalbe dyuen by the owners thereof theyr officers and constables tythynguien. ꝛc. within whose lymytes the grounde shalbe vpon payne of forfayture of. xl.s. euery defaute to be taken and leuyed as afoze is sayde. And in suche dryfte shalbe founde any mare fully fole oz

geldynge

geldynge not able to hꝛynge foꝛth ſoles of reaſonable ſtature oꝛ impꝛoꝛkeable foꝛ other labours thã they to be kylled and buꝛyed wher no noyaunce ſhall come of them.

¶ Item iuſtices of peaſe in theyꝛ ſeſſion and Stewardes in theyꝛ leetes ſhal enquyꝛe of the offẽces aboꝛeſayde. And the pꝛeſentmẽtes taken there of in the leete to be certified by the ſtewarde at the nexte quarter Seſſyons. ꝛc. vpon payne of .xl. s. to be taken and leuied. vt ſupꝛa.

¶ Item no hoꝛſe, geldynge noꝛ mare infecte with ſcabbe oꝛ mange, ſhal be put into any of the ſayde groundes vpõ paine of .x. s. And this offẽs to be enquerable in euery leet as comen noyſaunces be.

Hoꝛſe and maꝛys.

NOne ſhall cary any hoꝛſe ouer the ſee to ſel hym ꝓ out the kynges lycence vpõ ꝓpine of foꝛfeyture of ꝑ ſame, noꝛ no mare beſoꝛe ſhe be thꝛe yeꝛes of age, & ꝑ that ſhe be not aboue ꝑ ꝓice of .vi. s. viii. d. vpõ ꝓine of foꝛfeiture of all except .vi. s. viii. d. to be payed to the owner at the time of ſealing oꝛ els ſhe ſhal not be ſoꝛfeyt. And the one halfe of the ouer plus ſhal be to the kynge, & the other to hym whiche ſealid it. Alſo it is enacted that yf any ꝑſone at ꝑ poꝛte wyll gyue foꝛ ſuche a mare. vi. s. to the owner, that he ſhal haue her, yf ſhe were not beſoꝛe ſealid foꝛ the kynge. Pꝛouided that yt be lefull to all denyzens to cõuey hoꝛſes ouer the ſee wꝛ theyꝛ ꝓper vſe not purpoſinge to ſell them, and that to be ꝓouyd by the to be made beſoꝛe the cuſtomer oꝛ ſercher of ꝑ ꝓte where. ꝛc. Anno. xi. Henrici. vii. cap. xiii.

Hoꝛſe maris and cattel.

NOne ſhal cary oꝛ conuey any hoꝛſe geldinge mare, ꝛ coit out of this realme oꝛ walis oꝛ the marches of, into any parte beyonde the ſee, noꝛ none oxe, ſtere, bulloke, calfe, oꝛ cowe, oꝛ ſhepe, wout ꝑ kynges licence vnder the greate ſeale, vpon payne of foꝛfeyture foꝛ euery poll xl. s. Noꝛ ſhall cary oꝛ cõuie any hoꝛs, geldinge, mare, roke, oxe, ſtere, bulloke, calfe, cowe, oꝛ ſhepe, to any hauẽ, poꝛte, oꝛ creke, wythin this realme oꝛ walys, to be caryed out of the

thys realme without lyke licens, vpō payne of forfeyture of euery suche hoys, mare, orene, or other cattellys afore-sayde so brought in to any suche hauen, porte, or creke, to be conueyd as is aforesayde. Prouided ꝑ it shalbe lefull to euery of the kynges subiectis that shal passe ouer beyonde the see, to shyppe and cary with them hoyis or geldynge for theyr onely occupation in theyr iorneys, and not to the entent to sell them beyonde the see, and that entente to be Judged by ꝑ othe of hym that so wyl cary ouer any hoyse or geldinge whiche othe shalbe takē before the customers or theyr deputies or serchers of euery suche porte where it shalbe shyppyd before ꝑ shyppynge therof. Prouided also that thys acte be not preiudiciall to them that shall conuyt any cattel of Cales, so that they be bounde before the customer of the porte where the cattel is shyppyd by obligacion to the kynges vse in as muche as the cattel is worthe, that they shall not onely bryng the sayde cattel to Cales, but that also they shal bringe within .iiii. monethes sufficient certificate to the saide customer sealed with the sealys and subscribed with the handes of two of the kynges counsel of the sayde towne or marches and by the customer or hys deputie of the sayde towne, that the sayde cattel hathe bene truely brought thyder. And after that suche customer hathe receiued suche certyficat, he to cancel the sayde obligacyon vpon payne ꝑ forfeyture the same of the sayde obligacion, and to bryng the sayde obligation so cancelled and the sayde certificat, or for lacke of such certificat the sayd obligatiō vncancelled into the kynges escheker at the time of makynge hys accounte for the yere nexte after the time limitted in the sayde obligacyon. And yf any customer suffer any such cattel to passe without any suche obligatiō made, or yf he fayle to bryng in the sayde obligacion in to the kynges escheker with the certificat (if any be) as before is sayde, he shal lose lyke somme as the partie so shyppinge or cōueynge any cattell shalde lose. And for defaute of certificat of such obligatiō certificat accordinge to ꝑ tenour of this acte, euery

suche

such costomer to forfait .x.li. Nor no person shall cary such cattel so brought to Calis or marches therof oute of the sayde towne or marches, on payne of forfeyture for euery pdl .xl.s. The one halfe of whiche forfeyture excepte the comes conteyned in the obligacion to be to the kynge, the other halfe to hym that wyl sue by action byll, playnt, informacion or otherwyse, wherin nother wager of lawe esloyn nor protection to lye. And that euery sslue that may ryse vpon suche plees, shalbe tryed by .xii. men in the shyre or place where the action is commensed.

Prouided also that the kynges counsellours of the sayd towne and marche, maye conuey out of this realme suche horses, geldynges, and marys for theyr owne vse not entendinge to put the to sale, & that entēt to be iudged by ꝑ othe of the ꝑ shal swn suche cattal, & that other horsmē of the sayde towne, ꝑ is to saye, mē of armis, speris and archers on horsebake & shotwzers, may cary out suche horsys or geldinges as they brought in to this realme with thē. Or yf they brought noone wt thē, or leuinge thē here behynde thē, or cōmynge to this realme without horse or geldyng, yet they maye cary and take with them thyder other horsys & geldynges of the bredinge of this realme as they shal occupy for theyr owne vse within the sayd towne or marches. Prouided also that this acte be not preiudiciall to the mayster of the kynges horses for suche thinges as he shall do concernynge his office. And that the warden of the .v. ports for the time beynge maye pereli gyue .v. horsis or geldinges and no mo vpon lyke payn as is aboue sayde to any person beyonde the see be ynge in the kynges amite. And that euery man maye cary beyonde the see any marys whereof the price shall not .vi.s. viii.d. This acte to endure tyl the laste daye of the next parliament. An. xii. Hen. viii. cap. ix. Loke more Felony. viii.

2 ¶ All persons as well spirituall as temporal whiche shall haue any parke ground enclosed (wherin any dere is or shalbe kept for game) contayninge one myle in compas and beynge seased therof in fee symple, tayle, or for terme of lyfe to theyr owne vse and in theyr owne handes, and

euery

euery farmour of ſuche parke or grou̅de beinge lette fro̅ the fyrſt daie of May that ſhalbe in the yere of our lorde. M.D.xxxvii. ſhal kepe for the ſame grou̅de (as longe as it ſhalbe vſed w̅ dere) two Mares vnſpayed able to beare ſolys, eche of the. xiii. hādfulles of heyght at the leaſt, to be meaſurid fro̅ the loweſt parte of the houe of ꝑ foote, vnto the higheſt parte of the ſhulder, & euery handfull to co̅teyne foure ynches of the ſtandarde vpon paine to forfait. xl.s. for euery moneth lackinge ſuche maris. And euery owner or fermour of ſuche parke or grounde being. iiii. myles in compas and aboue, to kepe. iiii. marys of lyke heyght vpon paine before expreſſed.

¶ Prouided yf it happen any of the ſaide marys to dye, that then the owners of them prouidynge other of lyke heyght within thre monethes after ſhall not incurre the paine of this ſtatute.

¶ Alſo the lordes and owners of ſuche grounde after ꝑ fyrſt daye of Maye in the yere of our lorde. M D.xxxvii. ſhall not willingly ſuffer the ſayde Marys to be leyte w̅ any ſtoned horſe of leſſe heizght then. xiiii. handfullys to be meaſured as afore is ſaide vpon paine of. xl.s. one moitye to the kynge, the other to hym that wyll ſue in whiche no wager of lawe. ꝛc.

¶ Prouided that this extēde not to any groundes within the counties of weſtmerlād, Cumberlād, Northumberlande and the byſhoppryke of Durhā, nor alſo to any groundes where therbage is comon to the tenauntes of ꝑ townehyppes nexte adioynynge.

¶ Prouided alſo ꝑ all ſpirituall perſons chargeable w̅ the findinge of maris maye bargaine and ſell the increaſe of thē any acte to the contrarie. ꝛc. An. 27. H. 8. cap. 9.

Horſbreade

IN holders i al throughfares beig no citie towne Corporate nor market Towne wherin any baker whiche hath be. 7. yeres apprētice of ꝑ ſame occupacio̅ is dwellig may w̅in his houſe make horſbread, lawfuly & of good aſſiſe, as the price of graine goethe, notwithſtandynge any

ſtatute

ſtatute heretofore made. And ỳ Juſtices of peace in theyr Helliõs, & herikes in theyr turnes & ſtewardes in theyr ietes ſhal inquere of the houſholders defaute cõtrary to this ſtatute & to aſſeſſe fines. &c. yf the offence be done within theyr Juriſdiccion. An. xxxii. H. viii. cap. xii.

Hoſpitall.

THe ordinaries haue power by the kynges cõmiſſion to enquere of hoſpitals of the kynges foundacyon and of theyr gouernaunce, and to certifie the kynge in hys chauncery. And of hoſpitals of others foundacions they haue power to enquere and do correccion after the laws of holy churche Anno. ii. H. v. cap. i.

2 ¶ The mayſters & bzothzen of the hoſpitall of ſaint Leonardes in Yozke ſhall haue an accion of det & detinew of theyr thzaues, ỳ is to ſay, of euery plowlande within certaine countyes a thzaue. An. ii. H. vi. cap. ii.

Hoſpitallers.

LOke foz the hoſpitallers of ſaint Johans, Croſſes. i. and Pzyuilege. i. and Templers. i.

Hoſtellers

NO hoſteller make hozſebzede in his houſe noz els wher but ỳ bakers ſhal do it. And the aſſiſe ſhalbe reaſonable after ỳ pzice of ỳ cozne. And ỳ ỳ hoſtelers ſel hey & otis ſo ỳ he take not but a halfepeny in a buſhell ouer ỳ pzice in ỳ market. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 8. in fine.

2 The ſayde ſtatute of. An. xiii. R. ii. is confyzmed, and further is enacted ỳ the hoſteller ſhall yelde. iiii. tymes as muche as he hath take aboue a halfepeny of euery buſhell of otes aboue the comẽ pzice of the market as wel at the ſute of the kynge as of ỳ partie. And he ſhall forfaite the thyzde parte of the value of the bzede made by hym in his houſe. Anno. iiii. H. iiii. cap. xxiiii.

2 Hoſtellers ſhalbe no cuſtomers, controllers ſynders, noz ſerchers. An. ii. H. 4. cap. i. An. 20. H. 6. cap. 5.

¶ Loke moze foz hoſtellers, Eſchetour. i. iiii. and. viii. and Vitailers. ii. and. iii.

If any

If any dilleilōs oz rauin be done to abbottes oz other ſpiritual men. And yf they ſue an accion & die beloze they can recouer theyz right, the ſucceſſours of thē ſhall haue an accion to recouer theyz goodes of the churche againſte the ſaide tranſgreſſours. And lyke accion the ſucceſſours ſhal haue of thoſe thynges that were taken frō them lately by violēce beloze the death of theyz pze deceſſours though they ſued no accion in theyz lyues. And yf any entrude and entre in to theyz landes in tyme of vacacion wherof they died ſeiſed, than theyz ſucceſſours ſhall haue an accion and recouer damage alwell as in Kyng Edward cap.xxviii.

2 None ſhalbe lodged with men of religion againſt theire willes, excepte ỳ he be patrone oz founder. Weſtmynſter. i.cap.i.

3 Shyrryffes ſhall not lodge with none mo than with.v. oz.vi.horſe, noz they ſhal not endamage folke of religion noz other by theyz often cōminge oz liēge at theyz houſes noz at theyz manours. W.i.cap.i.

4 No religious man bere oz ſende ouer out of ỳ realme vnder the name of any rent tallage oz impoſition, oz by waye of eſchaunge, ſale oz pzeſt any money, oz by any meanes cary out of ỳ realme the goodes of the monaſtery &. and yf he do to be greuouſly ponyſhed ỳ qualyte of ỳ faute cōſidered. And no houſe of religiō beyonde the ſee ſhal put frōhēſforth ſuche a tallage oz impoſicion to any houſe of religion in Englād ſubiecte to him vpon paine of forfaiture of all ỳ they haue vnder theyz power & of all ỳ they may forfait. Statuto de carlolis de aſpoztacionis religioſozum edito. Anno. 31. E.i.cap.i.

5 Abbottes of the ozders of Cyſtercience and Pyomōſtracens and other religious men of whom the ſeales hath bene wont to be in the kepinge of the abbot & not of the couent, fromhenforth ſhal haue a comen ſeale, and it ſhalbe put in the kepinge of the pzyour of the houſe, and iii. of the moſte woꝛthyeſte and diſcreteſt of the ſame houſe vnder the pzimie ſeale of ỳ abbot of the ſame place & ỳ abbat oz the pzioz of ỳ houſe ſhal make in no wyſe

no contracte

no cõtracte noꝛ obligacion as they were wonte to do. And yf any wꝛittinge obligatoꝛie of gyfte bargaine, sale oꝛ alienacion oꝛ of any other contracte be sealed with any other seale then the comen seale, it shalbe voyde. Statum de carliolis. capitulo. ii.

6 The kynge shall not demaunde fromhensfoꝛth of any Archebisshoppe, abbot, pꝛiour oꝛ lady of religion foꝛ his clerkes oꝛ other seruaũtes, pẽcions pꝛebẽdes, churches noꝛ coꝛrodies, but there where he ought. Anno. i. Edwardi. iii. statuto. ii. cap. x.

7 The statute de carliolis. s. ꝯ ꝯ religious persones shall make no cariage ouer the see shalbe holden and kept in all poyntes. An. iiii. E. iii. cap. vii. ꝛ. An. v. E. iiii. cap. iiii.

Hull.

The mayꝛe ꝛ officers of the towne of kyngeston vpõ Hull foꝛ the tyme beynge betwene the feastes of all Saintes, and the Annunciacion of our Lady shall fromhẽsfoꝛth permit ꝯ inhabitaũtes of Noꝛff. ꝛ. Suff. ꝛ alltheir repayrige thether wᵗ vitail by lãde oꝛ water frely to bꝛing vtter ꝛ sell their heringe ꝛ other fishe, without demaũdinge oꝛ hauing ought of ꝯ byer oꝛ seller therof foꝛ ꝯ same vitaile oꝛ ꝯ vessels wherin it was bꝛought exceptie onely such somes as folowe. That is to say, of euery shyp of. xx. tunne ꝛ vnder, layded with fyshe. v. s. And of euery shyp aboue. xx. tunne. vi. s. and viii. d Also the saide mayꝛe ꝛ officers shal not vse any vnreasonable wayeng serching oꝛ setting vnreasonable pꝛices vpõ such fish, noꝛ no delaye oꝛ vniust veraciõs shal vse in such wayẽg serchyng oꝛ settyng of pꝛices And yf ꝯ said Mayꝛe oꝛ any other officers hereafter do cõtꝛarie to this acte vpõ cõplaint by ꝯ partie greued to ꝯ lorde Chaũcellour, lorde Treasoꝛer lorde Pꝛesident ꝛ other of ꝯ kynges coũsel, yf it may appere to the oꝛ three of thẽ at ꝯ least, of whõ ꝯ lorde Chaũcellour to be one, ꝯ the said maire oꝛ other officers hathe offendede contrarie to this acte, and be so adiudged by them. ꝛc. That than the said Mayꝛe oꝛ officer foꝛ euery suche offence shall foꝛfaite. xx. li. whereof the kinge shall haue the one moyte

and

and the other shalbe to the partye greued ꝑ wyl sue therfore, wherin no wager of law essoyne or ꝓtection shalbe allowed, and the party at his pleasure may take his sute within any other shyre of the realme & therin to be tried. Any forein plee or other matter to the cõtrary. &c. Ꝓuided that no persons other then fre burgeses of the same towne do hereafter sel any fishe or heryng by retaile within the same towne, but may sel salt fysh haberdine or stock fyshe by the hundred quarterne or halfe quarterne, whyte herynge by the barel halfe barel or fyrkyne at ꝑ least, and redde hering and sprottes by the cade, this acte notwithstanding Anno.xxvii.H.viii.cap.iii.

Baylyffes of hũdredes.

The hundredes whether they be ꝑ kynges or other, shalbe kepte by folkes hauyng sufficient lande in the hundred or in the county. &c. and they shalbe let to reasonable ferme. And ꝑ no shyryffe or hũdreder, gyue his bayliwike or other his office to ferme nor other maner. Statutũ Lincolnie de vice cõmitibus. And this statute is confirmed at this point that hũdreders shal haue sufficient lande. &c. Anno.iiii.E iii.cap.xii.

2 Hundredes & wapentakes let to ferme by ꝑ kyng tared of olde to the fermes of the coũties shalbe again to coũtyes & not serued hereafter. An.ii.E.iii.cap.xii.

3 Twapentakes & hundredes which be seuered from coũties shalbe ioyned agayne to the same coũties. And it ꝑ chaunce hold thẽ in his owne hãde, he shal put in such bayliffes which haue sufficient lande and for whom he will answere. And yf he let them to ferme they shalbe at the auncient ferme. Anno.xiiii.E.iii.cap.viii.

Loke more for hundredes & bayliffes of hundredes. Attorney.xii. Bayliffes.iii. and .iiii. Ferme.ii.&.iii. Ꝓcurementes.i. and. Shyryffes.v.vi.xvi &.xix.

Hunters.

No ley man that hath not landes or tenemẽtes to the value of.xl.s. bi yere nor ꝓest nor other clerk, except he be anaũsed and may dispẽde.x.li. by yere shal haue nor

kepe no greyhoūdes nor other hoūdes to hunt nor kepe ne fyrrets hayes nettes, hare pypes, cordes nor no other engins to take or to destroy dere, harts nor coneys nor other game vpon paine of imprisonment of a yere. And the Justice shall haue power to inquere of thē, and punishe them by the sayd payne. Anno. xii. R. ii. cap xiii.

2 Justices of peace or the kynges counsell haue power vpon informacion to them made to awarde their warrant to the shyrryfe or other officer agaynst hunters by nyght with vysers or faces paynted or otherwyse dysguised to the entent that they would not be knowen and them to examine. And yf they confesse the sayde huntyng, or any other person that was with them defectyfe than this concealement shall be felony. And if the said hunters confesse the trouth, than it shalbe but trespas againſt the kyng and fynable by the iustice of peace to be assessed at theyr next sessyons. And yf any rescous bee made to any persone that will execute the warrant so that execution may not be done because of suche rescouse, than ỳ rescouse be felony inquireable and determynable as is aforesaid, and that persons so conuicted of huntyng or with painted faces vysours or otherwyse disguised as is aforesayde, shall haue suche punishement as they should haue had if they were conuicted of felony. Anno. i. H. vii. cap. vii.

3 No person hauyng no parke of his owne shall kepe nor cause to be kept any deere hayes or bukstalles vpon payne of forfayture for euery moneth. x. li. and no person stalke or cause any other to stalke with any bushe or bestis any dere without licence of the owner, maister of the game or keper, excepte it be in his owne ground vpon payne of x. li. and that euery person may sue for the said forfaitures by accyon of det wherin nother wager of lawe essoine nor protectiō shall lye. And the Justices of peace haue power to examyne the premisses and the parties found in default to be committed to prison tyll he haue founde suertie to paye the sayde forfaytes to the kinge, and those Justyces to haue the. x. parts of the forfaiture for their labour. Anno xix. Henrici. vii. capitulo. ix.

Justices

4 ¶ Justices of peace in theyr sessions and stewardes in leetes haue power to assise a fine of .vi.s.viii.d. vpō them that trace and kill hares in the snowe. An. xv. H. viii. cap. x.

Huntyng.

Loke therfore in the tytle of felony. 13. H. 8.

Husbandrie.

ARtificers and folkes of craftes, as seruauntes and apprentices whiche be not muche worthe of whi- the craft a man hath no great nede, in time of August be bounde to repe, gather, and carie in corne. &c. Anno. xii. Ri- chardi. ii. capitulo. iii. in fine.

2 Euery owner of any mease whiche within three yē- tes past hath ben or hereafter shalbe let to ferme with. xx. acres of lande at the least lying in tillage and husbandrie, shalbe bound to keepe and sustaine the houlyng and buil- dyng of the same conuenientlye for the maintenance of the husbandry and tyllage, and yf the owner occupy the mease and lande in his owne handes he is bound to sustaine it as is before said, and if any do the contrary it shable law- full to the kyng or for the lordes of whom the land is hol- den immediatly to take yerely thone half of the issues and profytes of suche tenementes without paiyng any thyng therof vntill the houlyng be builded againe. And that no person shall haue any frecholde in the lande by takyng of the sayd profytes but onely that it shalbe lawfull for the kyng and other lordes to distraine for the issues and pro- fites. Anno. iiii. H. vi. cap. xix.

3 That all townes, villages, borowes hamlets, ty- thynges howses and other habitacions where of the more parte the fyrst daie of this parliament, was occupied to husbandrie, and by the owner therof be or hereafter shalbe ceased and suffered to decaye whereby the husbandrie of the sayde townes. &c. and other habitacions and pa- rysches be decayed, and tourned from husbandrye into pasture, or shall by the sayd owners their heyres or assig- nes, or other for thē reedified & made mete to exercise hus- bandry within a yere after the said decaie as they were the

 said

Idemptitate nominis.

layde fyrste daye of thys parliament or sithen after the vsage of the countrey, & also if any landes which the layde fyrst day of this parlyament or sithen were comonly vsed in tyllage be or from henceforth shalbe enclosid and layde to pasture whereby any house of housbandry within this realm is or shalbe decayed that than the said lãdes within a yere after the said decay be put in tyllage, vt supra. And yf any person do the contrary thã the kyng if suche lãdes or houses be holden immediatly of him after office found for hym, or other lordes of the lãdes be holdẽ of the immediatly vpon office, to receiue yerely halfe ꝑ value of the issues. ꝛc. An. 7. H. 8. cap. 1. & se the stat. for the ende of this chapiter. Loke more husbãdry. Apprentice. 1. dyuers. 9. Execucyon. 1. & in Labourers and in Proclamacion. 2.

Idemptitate nominis.

IF THAT hath his landes and goodes seased by the eschetour or their mynyster bycause of the vtlary of a nother persone for defaute of good declaracyon of the surnames, shall haue a writte of Idemptitate nominis as hath ben vsed before. ꝛc. And he shal fynd suertye that the kinge shall haue the same goodes in case that he can not discharge him selfe. And he shall haue the goodes hangynge the suite, and yf the eschetour. ꝛc. refuse suertye, he shall yelde double damage to the partie & also shalbe punyshed greuously agaynste the kinge, sercheit he be vtlawed of Felony. An. 37. E. cap. 2.

2 Executours of men outlawed shal haue a writte of Idemptitate nominis where theyr testatour had the same name as he that was outlawed as theyr testatour might. An. ix. Hen. vi. cap. iiii.

Jeofayle

IF any issue be tried by. xii. mẽ at the lest for any to the parties in any suit at the cõmon law i any court of recorde. The Justices shall giue iudgemẽt therein any mysplyeadinge lacke of colour, Jeofaile myscontynuans or Dyscontinuans of proces, lacke of warrant of Attourney for the partye againste whom the issue shalbe

cryed

tryed or any other defaute of ꝯ parties their coũsellours or attourneis. And by no writ of Errour therupõ sued a-ny iudgement to bereuersid. An.32.H.8.Cap.xxx.

Jernemouth

Loke therfore fiue Portys.i.and worsted.5.

Ile of wyght

Loke therfore Fermes.7.

Inclosures.

OUR souereigne Lord the king his heyres & succes-sours after the feast of Saint Wighel in the yere of our lorde, M.D.xxviii. shal haue the moytie of al ꝯ rẽ-tes & profites growynge of al mealis lãdes & tenementes now & then remayning inclosid, cõuerted frõ tyllage to pasture cõtrary to the act made in ꝯ fourth yere of Hẽry the.vii.and beynge so founde at this daye or hereafter by verdit of.xii.men, and whiche haue bene so convicted sins thre yeres next before the saide fourteyere vntyll the ow-ners haue buylded agayn, vppon suche landes for euerye fiftie, fortie, or thyrtie acres, one sufficyent tenement for an honest man to dwell in, and vntill thei haue conuerted all suche landes, from pasture to tyllage agayn.

And if any owner after the last daye of Aprill in the yere.xx.M.D.xli.decaye any house of houlbandrye hau-ynge.xx.acres of errable lande therto lieng in tillage, or conuert it vnto pasture cõtrary to the sayd act, if the lord immediate will not take the benefyte of the acte. within one yere and a daye, next after the said decaye or after suche cõuerting of the lãd, the king after any office foũd thereof shal haue halfe the profytes of suche landes, vn-tyll the owner of suche house and landes haue reedyfyed the same, and put the lãdes to tyllage agayne.

¶ Prouided that the kynge shal not clayme any fre holde or tenure in the premisses by takinge of the profites, nor that the lordes shal forfayte their tenures, seruices, or o-ther rightes but that the kyng shal haue power after the fyndynge of any office to dystrayne onely for half the pro-

tytes of luche landes and tenementes, vntill the true intent of this acte be put in execucyon.

Pzouided that this acte be not pzeiudiciall to any infant within the age of .xxi. yeres noz any beyng out of the realme foz any pzoũtes to be taken by vertue of this acte. Also it shall noz extend to any marche oz ken groũdes, noz to any parke, fozest oz chase wherin be dere of the kynges oz any other hauyng all readie the kynges licence to impparke the same, hauyng made agreement with the owners foz the same.

Pzouided also that thys acte shall onely extende to the owners of lãdes within the counties of Lincolne, Nottingham, Leycetur, warwyke, Rutlande, Nozthampton, Bedfozd, Buckinghã, Oxfozde, Berks. the Ile of wyght, wozcetur, Herfozde, and Lambzidge, and not to any other shyre of England. An. 27. H. 8. cap. 22.

Indicauit.

A wzit of indicauit from henceforth shall not be graũted before the strike in the spirituall court begon: that by the inspecciõs of the libel the chaũcellour be certified therof. Statutum de comunetim fcokkatis in fine. And in some bokes it is a statute by it self and it is called statutum de indicauit. Loke moze foz indicauit Right. 4. and Pzohibicion. 4.

Infan'es.

LOke therfoze. Age. 1. 2. 2. Mesne. 1. in the ende. Moztmayn. 4. in the end, in the tytle of Pzochyn. Amys, and Clery. 1.

Infections.

NOne shal do to throw donge noz other ozdure of ỹ tilles & entrayles of beestes killed noz other corrupcyons, in dichis, riuers oz other placis win, about oz nye cities, bozoughes oz townis. And if any do it, he shalbe called by wzit before the chaũcellour at ỹ suit of hi ỹ will complayne, & he shalbe punyshed by the discrecion of ỹ chaũcellour. An. xii. R. ii. cap. xiii. And se moze of luche matter in the tytle of Bochers.

wher

Where diuers folkes be bounden in other courtes out of the realme by instrumentes and other maner it is agreed that all suche places penalles in the thyrd persone shalbe voyde and holden for nought. An.xxxviii. Edwardi.iii.cap.iiii.

Inuentorie.

See a new waye of makynge of Inuentoryes in the title of Probate of testamentis.

Joyntenaunce.

If the tenaunt in allyse of nouel disseisin, saith against the pleyntyffe that he holdeth ỹ tenementes.&c. ioyntly infeffed with his wyfe, or with some strãger not named in the wryt, & sheweth a dede ỹ testifieth ỹ same & prayeth iudgement of the writ, it is agreed ỹ if the pleintiffe offre to verifye by the allyse ỹ the tenaũt at the daye of ỹ purchasing of the wryt was sole tenaũt, thã the Justices shal retayne the sayd dede in their keping as ỹ, that is almost denaid. And they shal do to know by our writ vnder theyr wyues ỹ partye ablent that he be at a certaine day togyther with the other tenaũt to answere to ỹ partye pleyntiffe alwel of the exception laid as of the tenementes demaũded & put in vew, if.&c. At which day if both ỹ sayde tenaũt come & do auowe ỹ feoffemẽt, they shal answere & lykewyse go further to the allyse as though the wryt had bene purchasid ioyntly agaynst them. And if they be caste by the allyse that they were not ioyntly enfeffyd than though that allyse passe for the tenauntes agaynste the pleyntyffe, yet notwithstandynge they shalbe punyshed for sayinge suche exception by a yeres imprisonmẽt, frõ whens they shall not out without a greate fyne. And let the Justices beware that they admytte no suche exception by the baylyffes of any. And if he ỹ laid that exception ablent himselfat that daye, & the other which is sayde ioynte feffee dyd auowith the dede, yet notwithstanding ỹ allyse shalbe hard agaynst by the tenaunt ỹ is ablent by his defaut. And if he be caste by ỹ allyse ỹ they were not

ioynt

ioynt feffees at the day of the purchasyng of the writte and lykewyse that the tenaunt did disseasse the playntyffe, than the playntyffe shall recouer hys seasin & his damages to the double, & he that layde ꝑ exception shal haue pain aboue layde. And yf neyther of the tenauntes come at the day, than the assise shalbe taken by their defaute. And if he be founde that exception was true and lawfully laied, ꝑ writ shalbe quasshed. And that shalbe obserued if both or one only come. In the maner if in assise of mort dauncestr and Juris vtrum at the first day that the parties appere, the tenaunt layeth the forsaid exceptiõ against ꝑ playntyffe and the playntife offereth to verifie by assyse, that ꝑ tenaunt at the day of purchasinge of hys writte was sole tenaunt, than ꝑ same proces shalbe obserued as before is layde in assyse of nouell disseysen, & the same payne shall be of thẽ that be fautie. In other writtes wherby tenemẽtes be demaunded, yͤ at the fyrst day that the tenãtes haue appered, the tenant layth the forsaide exceptiõ and the demaundant offeryth to verifye his writ by the iurye of the coũtrey ꝑ ꝑ same proces shalbe obserued betwene the parties vntill the iurye haue passed betwene them. &c. And if the tenãte be cast that exception was falsely and maliciously laide, thã the demaũdant shal recouer seasen of the tenemẽtes demanded & the tenãt shalbe punished by the forsayde payne as concerning ꝑ imprisonmẽt and as concerninge the damages after the discrecyon of the Justices. Statuto de coniunctim feoffatis.

Joynture.

LOke in the tytle of feoffementes & gyftes of truste. titl. howe a woman whiche hathe landes of her first husbande in ioynture, may forsayte her estate.

Also se of Joynture. Dower. 2.

Irelande.

OYuers good ordinañces be made for the lãd of Irelande. An. xvii. E. i. s. ꝑ no iustice nor other mynyster of Irelande shall not purchase any landes wtin theyr hayliwyke, nor take vitailes. s. nor other thing of no man

agaynst

agaynst his wyll, if it be not for great necessyte, nor shal arest no shyppes, but that al may cary marchandise of Irelande to England & wales & econtra. And that for the seale of Irelād of euery byl of grace the iustice shall take .iiii.d. & for the writting .ii.d. And that no charter of the death of a mā nor other felony shalbe graūted wout ꝑ kynges cōmaūdemēt. And that no originall writ, shalbe receyued yf it be not sealed with the great seale of Irelande, nor processes made but vnder the seale of the eschekker. And that no assyse shalbe aiourned into the countye. Ordinatio pro statu tuto terre hibernie edito Anno .xvii. E.i. And many thinges be here omitted, therfore se the statute.

2 The dyuers good ordinaunces for the lāde of Irelande. An. xxvi. E. iii. Statuto Hibernie in al the chapiters but they be not statutes, but only ordinaunces made by ꝑ counsel and therfore they be not written in al bokes of statutes, and se the statute for many thinges be therin cōteyned very necessarye for Irelande.

3 Folkes of Irelād and wales maie come with their marchaundise after it is customed in Irlande or wales, to any staple in Englāde, bryngynge theyr cokettes wt thē & they shal not be costomed agayne. And if they cary theyr marchandise out of ꝑ said lādes to any other place thā to the staple of Englāde it is felony. &c. And ꝑ treasorer & ꝑ barōs of ꝑ eschekker of Englāde shal certifie twise i ꝑ yere ꝑ is to say, at Ester & Michaelmas how moch of the layde marchaundise goth out of ꝑ said lādes & of the customes therof payde. &c. Anno .xxvii. Statuto E. iii. staple cap. xvii. This statute as touchinge the felony is repelled. Anno xxvii. Edwardi. iii. cap. vi.

4 All marchantes aliens and denizens shall come freely into Irelande. An. xxviii. E. iii. cap. xvii.

5 Men as well religious as other that haue possessions and inhabytaunte in Irelande maye bryng thyder and frō thens theyr goodes. The same statute capitulo. xviii. payenge theyr customers.

6 Where it was ordeined in the times of the kynges progenitours ꝑ no Irishmā shulde be chosē Archbishop,

bishop, abbot, prior, or to other dignite or benefice in Irelande, againste whiche statutes by diuers licences dyuers Irishmen be made there Archbyshops & bishops whych make theyr collacions also to Irishmen, and also bryng whē to parliamētes ther Iryshmen rebelles which discouer the secretis of the parliament. It is agreed that ỳ sayd ordinaūce shalbe holdē, & further if Archbishop bysshop, abbot or prior Irysh, make collacion of any benefyce ther to Irishmē or bryng Irychmen to ỳ parliamentis, cōsiellis or cōgregacōs to discouer ỳ counsell of the Englischemen their tēporalities shalbe seasid by fine to the king. And the leuetenāt there shalbe all holy dettēdes to make such licence here after. An. 4. H. 5. cap 6.

7 Iryshmen & Iryshe clarkes beggars called chamberkens shalbe voided out of ỳ realme except graduatys in scolis and seriauntis & apprentise in the lawe and they whiche be enheritours in Englande and relygyous men professid, and marchaūtis of good fame & theyr apprentyse An. i. Hen. v. capitulo. viii.

8 Folkys borne in Irelande shalbe voided out of ỳ realme except graduates and other ther except. Ye ther fore the statute. Also an Irychman ỳ hathe a benefyce or an offyce there, shall dwell vpon them vpon paine of forfeyture of the profites in defence of the lāde. And graduatis and Irishmen beneficed in Englāde shal finde suertye for theyr good behauour. Also they shal not take vpō them the pryncipalyte of any hall or hostell, also scolers Iryshe which be not graduatis and be of ỳ kinges obeysaunce shall fynde suretye, vt supra. Also ỳ none borne in Irelande enter here after in to this realme to dwel in Oxforde Chambryge or els wher. &c. without a letter frō ỳ leuetenaunt or Justice of Irelande to the chaūcellour of Englande testifieng that he is of the kinges obeysaunce vpon payne to be punyshed as a rebell, Anno primo Hērici. vi. capitulo. iiii.

9 Because in the sayde statutis it is not limitted who shal take the sayd suertyes of ỳ Irishmen it is agreed that they shall fynde suerties in the vniuersites bo-

fore

fore the chauncellour and he shall certifie it in to the kinges chauncery and Justice of peace of the counties & maires and bailiffes of the cyties and borowes and fraunches shall take suertye of theyr good abering and shall do execution thereof An.ii.Hen.vi.cap.viii.

¶ Loke for Irelande. Berwyke.3. Marchauntes.7.8.58. and.42. Marke.1. Shyppis.3. Staple.2.3.27.33.and.39. Statute marchaunt.1.in thende and wynes.7.and.13.

Iron.

IRon made in Englande and Irō brought in to Englande and there sold, shall not be caryed out of the realme vpon payne of forfeyture the double to the king, And Justyces assigned haue power to enquere of thē that sell Iron at to dere a pryce and to punishe them after the quantie of the trespas.an.xxviii.E.iii.cap.v. But this statute as concernyng the caryenge of Iron out of the realme is repelled.an.xxviii.E.iii.cap.ii.

Issues.

BEntes, corne in the graynges, and all goodes moueable except rydyng geare and houshold stuffe be contayned vnder the name of issues.westmynster seconde. Capitulo.xxix.

And se howe the demaūdaūt shalbe relyeued if the shyryffe haue returned smale issues.Returne of shyryffes.ii.& Iuerment.iiii.

2 ¶ After the attachement witnessed the dystres shalbe awarded, and if the shiriffe returne that he hath made execuciō: that he hath taken the issues to the mainpernours and he that is attached cōmyth not, the king shall haue ꝑ issues, & it shalbe cōmaunded to the shiriffe that he shal make the issues to be brought before the iustice, & the kynges iustyce shall delyuer them to the wardrobe, and the iustyce of the benche at west.to the escheker and ꝑ iustice of eire to the shiriffe.west.i.cap.xliiii.

3 ¶ If the shiriffe returne issues vpon any that is not sufficient at the time of returne, him self shall answere the kynge statuto de exitibus.

¶ Loke

Italy.

Loke moze for issues. Amesurement. ii. in thende. Estretys i. and. ii. Forest. xiiii. in the end, & iurrour. viii. ix. x.

Italy.

Loke therfore Warchauntis. 40.

Judgement.

THe lawe of the landes nor the common ryght shall not be delayed nor dysturbid by a writ of priuileale Statuto vocato noue ordinationes. But it is repellid. An xv. E. ii. And lesuche a matter iustices of both benchys. ii.

2 For to put oute delates, it is agred þ iudgementes wherof the iudges can not accorde, shalbe giuē by aduyce of certayne Lordes, s. a. prelate ii. Earles, and two Barons which shalbe cōmissioners assigned in parliamēt which callinge to thē the iudges where the plee hangeth, shal gyue iudgement without delay. And yf they can not agree, the cause shalbe referred to þ parliament. An. xiiii. Edwardi. ii. cap. iii.

3 Judgement is giuen in the kinges court, shall not be examined in the chauncery, parliament nor ellis where. An. iiii. Hen. iiii. cap. xxii.

Loke moze for iudgement. Auowson. i. in medio.

Jurisdiction.

Loke therefore Prohibycyon in all. Templers. i. and Tryall. i. and. ii.

Jurris vtrum.

AS there is a writte giuen whether suche a tenemēt be free almis of such a church or ellis lai fee so, there shalbe a writte whether it be free almys of suche churchs or of suche a churche. w. ii. cap. xxiiii.

2 Juris vtrum is giuen to vicaris, personis prouostys, wardeyns of chappellys prouostis, wardens and chapleyns of chaunteryes perpetualles and recouere by other writtes in theyr cases as persones of churches and prebendaries. An. xiii. E. iii. cap. xvi.

And the proces is as in assyses of mortdgunceſtour. Se more of iuris vtrum Essoyn. iii.

None

1 None shal make his freholders to swere against their wyll. Marlebrydge cap.xxii.

2 Justyces of assyse shall not compell the Jurrours to say precisely if it be discrecyon or not while they wyll saye the treuth of the dede. And the Justices shal not put in assyse or iurries any other than they whiche were first sommond therto. west.ii. Cap.xxx.in fine.

3 There shalbe no mo sommond in assise but .xxiiii. nor old men aboue the age of.lxx.yeres, nor thei ꝑ be sicke at the time of the sommons, nor they that dwel out of the cõtrey shal not be put in assise nor iurries nor thei ꝑ haue lesse landes thã.xx.s.by yere if thei be take in their shyre & if they be taken out of the shire but they haue.xl.s.by yere except thẽ that be witnes in dedis, whose presence is necessary while thei be able to labor. Nor this statute shal not extend to great assises where for lacke of knightis there must be put knightys dwellyng out of the shire so ꝑ they haue tenemẽtis in the same, & if the shiriffe, vnder baylyfis, or bayliffes of fraunches do cõtrary to this statute, & therof be cõuicte they shal yeld damages to the partyes greuyd & the Justice of assyse shal haue power to here the cõpleintis of all that complaine vpõ the premisses and to do Justice in the same maner, west,ii.cap.xxxviii.

4 No shiriffe nor bailiffes of any fraunchise shall put any in the recognysaunces iurryes, assyse, inquysycions or attayntis without theyr owne counties, but yf they haue landis and tenementes to the value of. C.s.by.yere at ꝑ leste. So that within the countie before ꝑ Justyce of assyse or other minyster of the kynge for iuryes, inquysycyons or other recognisaunce to be taken, there shal none be put except he haue landes & tenementes to the value of xl.s.by yere at the leaste sauinge that before iustyce in Eyre and in cyties, borowes and other marchaunte townys in ꝑ whiche the recognysations of assyse, iurrie or inquysycyons shall hap to be made it shalbe done as it hathe ben vsid in times paste. Statute.west.iii. Alias dictũ de ponendis in assisis.

5 Shyryffes and bayliffes shall put in iurryes and the

the requestes the moste next, most sufficient and least suspecte, and who doth otherwyse, shall yeld to the plaintyf his double damages. Articuli super cartas. ix.

6 Euery man maie sue against a iurrour that hath taken moncie for to geue his verdit before the same iustice where it passed by bill by and by, and if they be at issue the enquest shalbe taken and if he be attaint, he shal make fine, and he that sueth for the kyng shall haue the one halfe of the fyne, and if the partie sue he shall recouer his damages anno. 34. E. 3. cap. 8.

7 No Iurrour shall passe in any enquest vpon tryall of death of a man or plee of tryall or personall wherof the det or damages declared doeth amount to. xl. markes, if they haue not landes and tenementes to the yerely value of xl. s above all charges. Anno secundo Henrici quinti, statuti secundo. capitulo. iii.

8 In all actions in Myddelser, at the fourth daie after the returne, the iurrours shalbe called, notwithstadyng that the plaintife or defendant be essoined or make default and the apperaunce of them or any of them shalbe retourned and entred for the sauyng of their issues. Anno. viii. E. quarti. capitulo. iii.

9 None shall passe vpon any enquest in London excepte that he be of landes or goodes to the yerely value of xl. marke landes if it be in plee of lande or action personall in whiche the damages do passe. xl. s. but if it be of landes or goodes to the value of C. marke and that the partie shall haue his chalenge, and euery iurrour in the same citie thy first defaute shall lose xii. d. in issues, at the second. ii. s and after at euery defaute it shalbe doubled. And that to the vse of the maire and comminaltee, if it be in the mayres courte, and if it be in the shirifes courte, than to the vse of the shirifes. An. xi. H. vii. cap. xvi.

10 The maire and shirifes of London maie distrayn severally for the issues geuen to them by the said estatute of An. xi. H. vii. and may hold the distresse tyll they be satisfied of the issues. Anno. 4. H. 8. cap. 3.

11 Vpon issues ioyned in the kynges benche, comm[on] plac[e]

place or the eschecker triable in London he that is a citizen and hath goodes to the value of C. marke may be retourned and sworne and doe in euery thyng as other persons hauyng landes to the value of.xl.s.by yere. And in suche suite the shirike of London vpon the first distresse shal retourne in issues.xx.d.and vpon the second distres.xl.d.and on euery distres after the double. And that the shirife that doeth the contrary to forfaite.x.li. halfe to the kyng and halfe to hym that will sue. Anno.4.Hen.8.cap.3. Item the said statute is expounded and declared to be vnderstande of Nisi prius at saint Martins, vt supra only, and in other writtes the shirikes of London to retourne issues as they dyd before the saide statute without any forfayture. An.v. Hen.8.cap.5.

12 Euery person beyng the kynges naturall subiecte borne, that doth enioye the libertees of any citie, borough, towne corporate where he dwelleth beyng worth.xl.li.in mouable goodes, shalbe admitted from hens forth in triall of murders and felonies, in euery sessions, gaole deliueries to be kept in or for the libertee of suche citie, borough, or towne corporate, though they haue no freehold. Prouided that this acte extende not to any knyght or esquier dwellyng or reforyng in or to any suche citie, borough or towne corporate. Anno.33.H.8.cap.13.

Loke more for Jurrour. Attaint.xiii.and.xiiii. Decies tantum.ii.and in the tytle of panell.

Justice and righ

HAllas well great as small shall do iustice and receiue iustice in the kynges court. And none shall auenge or distrain without consideracion of the kynges court though hurt or iniurie be done to hym by his neighbour. And if any be therof attainte he shall make fine, and notwithstandyng make amendes to the partie. &c. Warr.brige.cap.i.

2 If any wyll not suffer to be deliuered by the kynges ministers distresses whiche he hath made, or wyll not sustayne commons and attachement or execution of iudgementes in the kynges courtes, he shall be punished by fine as not sufferyng hym selfe to be iustified. Warr.cap.3.

Right

3 ¶ Ryght shalbe done to all as well to poze as to riche westmynster.i.cap.i.

¶ Justice & euery ryght shalbe done to euery person. In primo.R.ii.cap.ii.

Good iustice and euery right shalbe done to euery person. In.i.H.iiii.cap.i. and. In ii.H.iiii.cap.i.

All the great men of the lande haue promised to ꝑ king that they shall do no thyng in disturbaunce of the lawe. Anno.v. Edwardi.iii.statuto.ii.cap.i.

Loke moze for iustice and right, iustice of both benches.ii.in the tytle of kynge, in the title of othe of ꝑ kyng othe of the iustices. Ryght.i. and. Taxis.i.

Justices in heyze.

IN the fyrste cõminge of the iustices in heyze it shalbe cõmaunded that nothing shalbe sold derer in towne oz countie by the pzeterte of the cõming of iustices and ꝑ faires and markettes be not kepte. And that no court be holden in the countie but only ꝑ countie to make pzoces but no plee shalbe holden there but of ryght of appelle, of the death of a man and of exigendis. ¶ statutum itineris. But some saye it is no statute. Therfoze enquere.

2 The kinge hathe graunted that plees holden in ꝑ tozneis of iustices shalbe from henceforth determined. And that plees yet hangynge shalbe returned in to euery their countyes vntil the cominge of the iustices in those pzes, and that in the meane while after the adiozninge so made they to remayne without daye. ¶ statutum de quo warranto in fine editum. Anno.xviii.E.i.

3 None shalbe amerced foz defaute of comẽ lõmons but befoze iustices in heyze. Warl.cap.xviii.

4 That iustices in heyze shal not amerce towne hyppes because al of.xii.yeres old do not come befoze thirlles ꝑ cozoners.&c. Warl,ca.xxiiii.ꝑ. Warciament.iii.

5 See the poztes agaynst the voucher to warrãtie befoze iustices in heyze, & that the voucher shal not be amerced befoze he was not pzesent but the fyrst daye Warle Bzidge.capitulo.xxvi.

Hethi

6 ¶ De the essoine of plentyfe after the first apperaūce. Essoyne.vi.how daye shalbe gyuen therupon before iustices in heyre,

7 ¶ De Escaye.i.how the escape in heyre shalbe essoyned

8 ¶ De of fees of theyr clarkes for makynge chappters, tres of the courte.i.

9 ¶ De howe a certayne tyme shalbe assygned by the iustices in heyre after whyche no wrytte shalbe receiued except that yf the wrytte be quasshed in heyre. that it may be receiued and except a writte of dower and of churches begynge voyde within the sommons, and except assyses whensoeuer ther is a disseysin done, and that a general attorney may be made in heyre, but notwithstandinge they shall not be excused by theyr attourney if they be in turries or assyses. west.ii.capitulo.x.

10 ¶ Dee of fees before iustyces in heyre. westmynster. ii.capitulo xliiii.

11 ¶ Assues forfeites before iustices in heyre shalbe put to the shyriffe incontinent after the heyre, Estretis.i,

Loke for iustices in heyre Amerciament.iiii. Essoine.ix. Estreytes.i.and Marchalsye,ii.

Justices of assyse and theyr power.

Two iustices shalbe assygned, before whom and none other the assyses of nouell disseysen mortdauncester and attaintes shalbe taken.&c. west.ii.capitulo.xxx.And se more of the same matter. Assyse.v.

2 Eyght iustyces, shalbe assigned to take the assyses, turries, and certyfications thorow al England that is to saye.ii.in the countyes of Yorke. Norththumberlād, Cūberlande, westmerlande, Lancaster, Notygam & Darby And.ii.in the shyres of Lincolne, Leicester Warwik, Staffforde, Chester, Northampton. Rotelād, Gloucester, Herforde & Worcester, And two in the countye of Cornewall, Deuonshyre, Somerset. Dorcet, wiltshyre, Southhāptō. Oxforde, Berkshyre. Sussex and surrey. And two in the shyres of Kent, Essex, Hartforde, Norfolke, Suffolke, Cāterburye, Huntynton, Bedforde and Buckyngam. And

assyses, iurries and recognysaunce of the countye of Mydd
delsex shalbe taken before the iustyces of the benche,
whyche sayde. viii. iustices assigned to take the assises, sha
specially attende and dayly thorow the hole yere, that is
to saye in the places where they thynke beste and moste to
the ease of the people. And the terme of ỹ statute last made
at westmynster of takyng of assyses in no wyse shalbe ob-
serued. Nor no wrytte of assyse iurries or certyfyca-
cyons shalbe graunted. &c. to any before any other iustices
than before the forsayd iustyces assygned except it be of ỹ
special grace of the king. &c. statuto de iusticiariis assisarū
3 Justyce of assyse may hold ple of quo warranto be
wrytte. But they maye not gyue iudgement therof as ap
pereth by the statute of quo warranto.
4 Assyses, attaintes and certyfications shalbe taken
before the iustices comenly assygned which shalbe good fol
kes and faythfull and knowing the lawe and not other, af
ter the statute made in the tyme of our graund father. &c.
anno. ii. Edwardi. iii. cap. ii.
5 They haue power to punyche the disobeyers of the
statute of wynchester. an. ii. E. iii. cap. vi. And se Roboty. i.
6 They haue power to punische shirriffes that let to
ferme the hundredes aboue the auncient ferme. Anno. iiii.
Edwardi. 3. cap. vltimo.
7 Other than of the kynges benche or the comen ple
ce yf they maye be found sufficyent, shalbe assygned to as-
syses, iurryes and certyficatyons thorow all the land and
to delyuer the gayles at the least three tymes a yere and
more yf nede be. anno. iiii. Edwardi. iii. capitulo. ii. And
gayle deliuere. i.
8 No man of lawe shalbe Justice of assyse in hys
countrey. And the cheke Justyce of the comō benche shal
be assygned amonge other to take suche assyses and gayl
delyueres. And as touchinge the cheke iustyces of the kyn
ges benche it shalbe done as hathe be vsed, Anno octauo
Richardi. ii. capitulo. ii.
9 Justyces assygned to take assyses and to delyu
gayles shall holde theyr sessyons in the pryncypall
che

chefe townes of the shyres, that is to saye, where the counties be holden. An. vi. Ri. cap. v. But note well that the chauncellour hathe power to order thys statute by the advyse of the iustyces from tyme to tyme whan nede shalbe. Anno. xi. R. ii. cap. xii.

10 No lorde nor other shall syt with the iustice of assyse at the takinge of the assise vpon a greate forfayture to the kynge anno. xx. R. ii. cap. iii.

11 The chefe Justice of the kinges benche shal not be iustice of assyse but in Lancaster. And this statute shall hold place as long as pleaseth the kynge saufynge his prerogatyue. anno. xiii. H. iiii. capitulo iii.

12 The assises and gayle delyuere in Conberland shalbe holden at Carlyle, anno. xiii. H. vi. cap. iii.

13 They shall haue commissions to enquere of maintenors, shyryffes, eschetours and theyr mynysters whiche take a reward for theyr office or whyche make fauorable inquestes and to punyche them after the law as wel at the kinges suyt as at the partyes. an. xx. E. iii. cap. vltimo

14 Also they shall haue commissions as well to here and determine treason of counterfeatyng, clippyng, washynge and brynging of false money into Englande as of all other falshed of money. an. iii. H. 6. statuto. ii. cap. vii.

15 Note well the power of iustices of assyse for reformacyon of retenanours and ryottes. anno. xi. Henrici. vii. capitulo. iii. But it is expyred as appereth in Ryottes. vii. Lokether in the ende.

16 Loke howe Justyces of assyse shall punische them whiche bere armour. Armour. iii.

17 Also they shall punische them that take more for passage than they ought. Passage. i.

18 They shall punische them that sel corrupte wynes. Wynes secundo.

¶ Loke more for the power of iustyces of assise, Amercyaments. iiii. Baylyffes. iiii. Bowes. v. Conspiracye. iiii. and. v. Coparners. x. Forcyble entre. iii. Justice of gaile deliuery. i. Leuere, of company. i. iiii. v. and. vi. Lollardes. ii. Mayntenance. iiii. Marchauntes. ii. Money. xvii. Nisi prius. i.

Parlyamente.v.ix.and.xii.Playes, and gamys.i.Retorne of shyrysses.i.ii.and Shyrysses.xix. in thende and Vacabundis.ii.and.iiii.

Justyces of bothe benches.

THE iustyces of the kynges bench and of comō bench shal plede the plees of one day before the plees of ye next daye folowing begynne west.i.cap.xlix.

2 Justices shal not surceyse to do right in no point by cōmaundement by the kynges greate seale nor pryuy seale. An.ii.E.iii.cap.viii.And the statute is that no such cōmaundement shall go out he such a matter.an.xiiii.E.iii.cap. xiii.and.an.xi.R.ii.cap.xi.

3 Justyces of the kynges benche shal punische ye marschals yt let bayle endytees or appelles of felony that yelde them selfe to pryson.an.xv,E.iiii.cap.viii.

4 The iustyces,seriauntis & the attorney of the king shalbe payed in hande theyr wages by the trasorer of Englande for the tyme beyng at Ester and Wighellmas by euen porcyons wout any other sute.an.x.H.6. Stat.vi.

5 The iustyce shall swere that they shall take no gyft nor shalbe of no mannes cōsell in any courte.an.vii.R.ii. cap.3.But thys statute is repellyd.an.8.R.2.cap.i. and therfore the hole statute is not wrytten here.

6 That the iustices of the kynges benche haue full auctorite by their discrecyons to remande and sende downe as well the bodies of felons and murderers brought before them as theyr indytementes into the cōtye where the same murders or felonyes were done and to commaunde iustyces of gayle delyuer and of the peace and all other iustyces & cōmyssioners to procede therō as they might haue done if it had be brought in to the kynges benche.an.vi. Hen.viii.capitulo.vi.

Loke more for iustyces of both benche.Baylyffes.iiii. Comen bēche.i. Conspyracy.i.Estretis.ii.Justice of gaile deliuer.i.Lyuery of Company.iiii.Lollardis.ii.Mayntenaunce.iiii.Parliament.xii.in.othe of the iustyces. Shyrysses.xix.and Vacabundys.iiii.

THE iustice of bothe the benchis & iustyce assygned to take assises & gayl deliuer haue power to punish thē whych procure the prysoners to be come appellours to appell men that be not giltie to thentent to haue fines and raunsomes of the appelles, and shall punyche such defautes as wel by bil at the sute of ꝑ party as at ꝑ kinges sute. an. i. Edwardi. iii. cappytulo. vii. And se in gayle and gaylers. ii. a lyke matter.

2 Justyces of the gayle delyuere shal not be made against the statute of quia fines. an. ii. E. iii. cap. ii. Loke for the statute of quia fynes in the tytle of gayl delyuere.

3 Justyce of the gayle delyuery shall deliuer ꝑ gayles of them that be indyted before the iustyce of peace, and the iustyce of peace shall sende to them the inditementis, & they haue power to enquere if they in whose kepyng such indytementes be, haue let to maympryse anye so endyted whyche be not maympernable. an. iiii. E. iii. cap. iii.

4 They shall punyche shyryffes and gaylers whych wyl not without reward receyue felons appelled endited ortaken with the maner brought to them by the constable of townys. an. iiii. E. iii. cap. x.

5 If the keper of prison or vnder keper by duresse of prison make any to be come an appellour he shal haue iudgement of lyfe and member. And iustyces before whome suche cause shall come shal enquere therof, and he that they fynde culpable by enquest shal haue iudgement as before. An. xiii. E iii. cap. ix.

6 The iustyce of gayle deliuery shall procede vpō ꝑ inquysycyons delyuered by coroners agaynst the murderer yf he be in the gayle or ellys the iustyce shal sende ꝑ in quysycyons to the kynges benche, anno. iii. Hen. 7. cap. i And se coroners. 8

7 Note wel and se the regyster ꝑ the mayre or baylyffe, of cytye or borow that hath a coroner within theyr fraunchyle of theyr owne of euery endytement made within the cytye or towne, maye deliuer the gaile of theyr fraunchise without the kynges cōmissyō, But yf a felon be endyted in a coryne coūte & after taken within the fraūchise, the mayre

and bayliffe can haue no conysaunce without the kynges Justices whiche shalbe assigned by writte to delyuer the gayle of the same cõũte. But with thẽ they may wel doo.

¶ Loke more for Justice of gayle delyuery in the tytle of gayle delyuere and proces. iii. that is to saie, whan the body is dwellyng in an other shyre.

And se more therof, Bowes. v. Drawlache. i. Justice of assyse. vii. and. viii. Justices of both benches. vi. Pancll. ix. Parlyament. xii. and Robbery. iii.

Justice of peace.

GOod folkes and trewe whiche be not mayntenours in the countrey shalbe assigned to the kepyng of the peace. Anno. 1. E. 3. stat. 2. cap. 17.

2 Good folkes and true shalbe assigned in euery shyre to kepe the peace. And mencion shalbe made in the said assignementes that enditees shal not be let to maynprise by the shyrife nor other if thei be not mainpernable. An. 4. E. 3. ca. 2.

3 Two or thre most worthie in euery countie shalbe chosen to be Justice of peace and they with other learned in the lawe shall determine felonies and trespas doneagainst the peace An. 18. E. 3. cap. 2.

4 Justice of peace shall holde their sessyons. 4. tymes in the yere at the least. s. at the feastes of the Annunciacion of our lady, saint Margret, saint Michaell and S. Nycolas, and more oft yf nede require by their discrecion. An. 25. E. 3. cap. 10.

5 In euery countie shalbe assigned a lord and. 3. or. 4. of the most worthie of the countie with some learned in the lawe for the sauegard of the peace, and they haue power to enquere of the baratours and mysdoers beyonde the sea whiche wyll not labour as they were wonte, but be vacabounes. and to punisshe theym by their discrecion after the tresspasse, and they that be suspectioule, and they that be not of good fame, and to take suertie of their good behauiour before they go out of pryson, and that they make at the kynges suite here and termyne all tresspasses and felonyes doen within the countie.

And

anno.xxxiiii.E.iii.cap.i.

6 Justices of peace haue power to enquere of weigh tes & measures.an.xxxiii.E.iii.cap. v.And se suche a mater eodem.anno.cap.vi.

7 The cõmyssions of the iustice of peace shall make expresse mencyon that they shall holde theyr sessions. iiii. tymes in the yere.s .one sessions within the vtas of the Epiphanie.The secõd within the secõd weke of lẽt.,ẏ third betwene witsõtide and saint John Baptist,and ẏ fourte within the vtas of saint Mychael.an.36.E.3 cap.xii.

8 There shal not be but.vi.iustices of peace in one commyssion besyde the iustyce of assyse, and no allocya= cyon made to the iustyce of peace after the firste commys syon.an.xii.R ii.cap.x.

9 Justyce of peace shal enquere of mayres,stewardis cõstable & gaylours yt they haue made dew execution of ẏ statutes made.an.xii.R.of laborers & begars,and shall punyshe thẽ by the payne of.C.s.And they shall take.4,s. a theyr clerkes.ii.s.ẏ is to saye,euery day of theyr sessyõs by the hãdes of the shiryffe of the fynes & amercyamentes of theyr sessyõs.And the lordes of the fraũches shalbe con= trybutaryes to the wages after the rate of their parte of fynes and amercyamentes.an.xii.R.ii.cap.x.

10 Justyce of peace shal holde theyr sessions entry quarter of a yere.iii.dayes yf nede requyre vpon payne to be punyshed by the kynges counsel of the suyte of euerye man.an.xii.R.ii.cap.x.

11 Stewarde of the lorde shall not be iustice of peace. an.xii.Richardi.ii.cap.x.But this is repelled.An.xiii.R. ii.chapter.vi.

12 Justice of peace shal be sworne to execute al the sta tutes touching their office.an.xii.R.iii.cap.vii.

13 Justice of peace shal ẽquyre of forstallers of marchã dyse of the staple and of the weyghtes of the staple.anno. xiii.R.cap.iiii.

14 Lordes nor baneretys shall not take wages for theyr sessions.an.xiiii.R iii.cap.xi.in medio.

15 There shalbe but.viii.iustices of peace besyde the

lordes. And the estreites of the Justices of peace shalbe doubled, and the one partie deliuered by them to the shyrike for to leuie the money rising therof, and therof to pay the Justices their wages by the handes of the sayd shirike by endenture, and the Justices shall put their names vpō the estretes with the numbre of the daies of their cessions so that the shyrike vpon that endenture may haue allowance in the escheker vpon his account. An. 14. R. cap. 11.

16 There shalbe but eight Justices of peace in a commission beside the lordes. Anno. 14. R. cap. 11.

17 Two men of lawe shalbe in euery commission of peace whiche shal deliuer the felōs and procede to the deliueraunce of them at euery tyme that they thynke good. Anno. 17. R. cap. vltimo.

18 Justices of peace shall enquere and punish in their cessyons them that kepe not due watch vpon the sea coast as they were wont to do. An. 5. H. 4. cap. 3.

19 Justice of peace shall imprison none but the common gayle. Anno. 5. H. 4. cap. 10.

20 Justice of peace shalbe made dwellyng in the same countie and of the moste sufficient persons except lordes Justices of assyse and the stewardes of the duchie of Lancaster and they shall be chosen by the chauncellour and by the kynges counsell. Anno. 2. H. 5. statuto. 2. cap. 1.

21 Justices of quorum shall be resident in the same countie, except lordes, iustices, cheke baron, seriantes and the kynges attourney. And the iustices of peace shall hold their cessyons the first weeke after saynte Mychell, Epyphanie, Easter and saynt Thomas and more ofte yf neede be. Anno. 2 H. v. cap. 4.

22 Justice of peace shall make processe against labourers to euery shyrike of England and proces as the statute doth require to answere as well to the kyng as to the partie, also labourers shalbe attaynte by examinacion of the iustice of peace. Also the statute of labourers and artificers shalbe exemplyfied and remayne in the kepyng of the Justices of quorum and the shirike shal make them to be proclaymed in the countie. Also the shirike shall do his office

well

well in this behalfe vpon payne of.xx.li.an.2.H.5.cap.4.

23 Justices of peace haue power by commission to make punishement of false measures and weyghtes after their discretion, and to enquere here and determine as oft as they shall thinke nede. An.ix.H.v.stat.ii.cap. viii. And see more there of weyghtes and measures.22.24.28.&.34.

24 Justice of peace shall execute the statute of assise of measures, of vessels of wyne, eles, salmon and hearyng. Anno.2.H.6.cap.ii.almost in the end.

25 Plees before Justice of peace shall not be discontinued by a newe commission of peace but the newe iustice shall haue auctority tee when they haue their recorde to procede therupon. Anno.xi H.vi.cap.vi.

26 Justice of peace of Wyddelser shall not hold cessyons aboue. ii. tymes in the yere, the kynges benche beyng within the same countie except it be for riot or forcible entre, and they shall hold their cessions.ii.tymes a yere at the least. Anno.xiiii H.vi.cap.iiii.

27 Justices of peace shal haue landes to the value of.xx. li.by yere and if any be made by any other maner, if he syt in the cessions or make any precept, or if he certyfie not the chãceller therof within a moneth after that he haue notice of the cõmission he shal lose.xx.li. wherof he that wyll sue shal haue thone half & shal haue therof a writ of det, prouided that this extend not to cities and borroughes whiche haue iustice of peace of thinhabitãtes. Prouided also that if there be not men sufficient lerned in the law hauyng lãdes vt supra, that other lerned in the law shalbe made Justice of peace by the discretion of the chancellour though they haue no landes to suche value. An.xviii.H.vi cap.ix.

28 Justice of peace by their discretion shall take enquestes wherof euery one shal haue landes and tenemẽtes to the value of.xl.s.at the least to enquere of coũselmẽtes of other enquestes taken before them wherof complaint is made by bylas well within fraunches as without, and yf any conselement be found, thã euery person of the enquest shalbe amerced, which shalbe ceased in the open cessions by the discretion of Justice of peace. Anno.3.H 7. cap.1.

29 Justices of peace shall enquere if any be murdred by the daie, and if the murderer be not taken by the towne it is an escape to the towne, and they shall certyfie that in the kynges benche. Anno. 3. H. 7. cap. 1.

30 Justice of peace shall certyfie their recognysaunce of peace at the next cessyons of the peace in the same counsie, and if the partie make defaut, the faute to be recorded, and than the recognysaunce with the record of the defaut to be certified in the chauncery, or in the kynges benche or in the escheker. Anno. 3. H. 7. cap. 1.

31 Two Justices of peace wherof one is of the quorum haue power to auoyde common alehouses and shall take suertee of the maisters of the alehowses by their discretion. Anno. xi. H. vii. cap. ii. and Anno. xix. H. vii. cap. xii.

32 Justyces of peace shall punisshe shyrifes and their officers which take pleyntes against the forme of this statute, and that by examinacion and they shall certifie their examinacion in the escheker within a quarter of a yere after vpon payne of. xl. s. An. xi. H. vii. cap. xv.

33 The Lorde Chauncellour of Englande or the keper of the greate seale shal haue full power to nominate & appoint Justyces of peace, of quorum, and of gayle deliuery in the counties of Chester, Flynt, Inglezey, Kayernan, Merreoneth, Cardigā, Kayerwerthen, Penbroke, and Glamorgan, by commyssion vnder the kynges great seale which shal haue lyke auttorite in al thyng as other suche Justycers in the shyres of England haue, by vertue of any estatute made or to be made within this realme and to do vse and execute within the sayde countie of Chester. &c. in lyke maner. And shall be sworne and bound to the keping of the cessyons of peace, and the execucion of all and singuler statutes and ordynaunces, in lyke maner, and vnder lyke paynes, as Justicers of peace, quorum, and gayle deliuerie in other shyres of this realme be, or shalbe bounden.

And it is further enacted that the extreates of yllues, fynes, and amerciamentes, taxed, or forfayted, by or before them in the counties of Chester and Flynt shalbe certified into the escheker of Chester before the Chamber-

layne

layne there, and the extreates.&c. taxed in the counties of Anglezey, Kaerneruan, and Mereoneth, shalbe certifyed into the eschequere at Kaerneruan before the Chamberlayne of Northwales and the extreates.&c. in the counties of Kayermerthen, and Cardigan, to be certifyed into the eschequere at Kayermerthen before the chamberlayne of Southwales and the extreates in the countie of Penbroke.&c. into the eschequere at Penbroke, and the extreates in the countie of Glamorgan.&c. into the escheker at Kayerdiff, whiche extreates shalbe indented in lyke maner as is vsed in the eschequere at westminster. And that the sayd Justicers in euery of the sayde shyres shall direct lyke processe, by extreates indented with the extreates certified into the sayde eschequers to the shyrifes of the sayde counties for the leuyng of the sayde issues, fynes, and amerciamentes in lyke maner as the Justycers of &c. in England vse to do. And that the shyrifes of the said counties shall be accomptable in the sayd eschequere of and for the sayd issues.&c. as is vsed in the eschequere at westminster.

And the sayd Justicers and clerkers of the peace within the sayd counties shall be payed and allowed of the said issues.&c. suche lyke fees and profittes, as other Justicers and clerkes of the peace in the shyres of England haue.

And that the shyrife or his deputie, and all other his mynisters coroners, constables, and other offycers within the sayd shyres shalbe bounden to be alwell attendant vnto the sayd Justicers in all precceptes and proceses, in like maner and vnder lyke paine as other officers within England be or shalbe bounden by any statute or comon lawe here vsed. Any thyng to the contrary notwithstandyng. Anno.27.H.8.cap.5.

Loke more for Justice of peace. Apprentice. ii. Armour. iii. Arowheades. i. Money. xvii. xviii. and. xxvii.

Abiuracion. v.
Bower and bowstaues. v.
Bridges. iiii.
Complaint. i.
Lordwayners. ii. and. iiii.
Nettes. i.
Poyslonyng. i.
Panell. ix.
Parliament. xii.
Passage. vii.

Coroners

Justyce of peace.

Corroners.x.
Crosbowes.ii.
Drapery.xiiii.and.xiii.
Egyptians.i.
Elchetour.viii.
Estretes.v.and.viii.
Felony.viii.
Ferme.ii.
Felauntes.ii.
Forcyble entre.ii.and.iii.
Gayles.vii.
Gayle deliuery.iii.
Goldsmythes.v. and.vi.
Hunters.i.ii.
Ireland.ix.
Iron.i.
Justices of both beches.vi.
Laborers.i.
Lyuery of cõpany.i.and.iii.
and.iiii.and.xi.xxi.xxii.xxiiii.
Lollardes.ii.
Wainpryle.iiii.and.v.
Marches.i.
Peauterers.i.in medio.
Playes and games.i.iii.iiii.
and v.
Proces.viii.ix.
Proclamacion.ii.
Purueyours.xxviii.
Riottes and routes.iii.iiii.
v.and.vi.
Ryuers.iii.
Shirifes.xix.and.xxii.
Souldiers.ii.and.iii.
Southwarke.i.
Stalkyng.i.
Staple.xl.and.xlv.
Threde.i.
Vacabundes.i.ii.iiii.and.v.
wales.xx.and.xxi.
warchandeler.i.
Weightes and measures.xx.
xxviii.xxxi.and.xxxvi.
weres.x.
Wytalers.i.and.x.
wolles.x.

Justice of the forest.

Justices of the kynges forestes parkes & chaces may make their deputies by their writyng sealed with the seale of their office.xxxii.H.viii.cap.xxxv.

Kedels.

Loke therfore in weres.

Kyng.

THE kyng and all the great men of the realme in full parliament haue enterprised to mainteyn the peace, to kepe and saue the kinges iustices there where thei come and to helpe that the iudgementes and executions shall not be delayed but executed, and that the mysdoers shall not be by thē couered nor maintened. An.2.E.3.sta.2.ca.7.

whan

2 whan kynge Edwarde the fourthe had optayned his right in the crowne of Englande, and that the kynges, Henry the. iiii. Henry the. v. and Henry the. vi. were iudged vsurpours, it was a great doubt which actes made by them should be effectuall in the tyme of Edwarde the fourth, and his heyres and whiche not, wherfore to auoide doubtes in this matter, it was enacted that dyuers actes made by them shoulde be effectuall, as thoughe they had been kynges of right, as recouerers had in their tyme fynes leuyed, corporacions made, creacion of dukes & suche lyke. &c. charters of pardon, and other thynges expressed in the statute Anno. 1. E. 4. cap. 1. yet diuers actes made by them be good by the common lawe whiche be not expressed in the said statute.

kynges attorney.

Loke therfore in the tytle of attorney of the kyng.

kynges benche.

Loke therfore in the tytle of benche of the kyng.

kynges butteler.

Loke therfore in the tytle of the Butler of the kyng.

knyghtes.

NOne shalbe distreyned to be knyght, yf he haue not landes to the yerely value of. xl. li. in fee or forterme of lyfe. But he that is within age or his lande in suite or in dette to the kyng in the escheker, or his landes be in auncien demesne or within orders, or hath landes in burgage, or that is come lately to his landes or he that is very olde or hath defaute in his member or any sickenesse inturable. &c. or suche lyke, it shall be in the discrecion of the kynges counsayle. Statuto de militibus. et cetera. Some bokes be. xl. li. of lande in this case, and some. xx. li. therfore inquere therof.

¶ See for the palfreye whan one shall be made knyghte. Homage primo.

No

No baily of husbandry take for wages by yere above xxvi.s.8.d, and for his clothyng.v.s. ne chefe hyne as a cartar or chefe shepeheard aboue. xx.s. and for his clothyng.v.s. No comon seruant of husbandrie aboue xvi.s.8.d.and for clothyng. 4.s. No woman seruaunt aboue.x.s.and for her clothyng.iiii.s. No child within the age of xiiii.yeres aboue.vi.s 8.d,and for his clothyng.iii.s.And artyficers not to excede the wages folowyng vpon payne lymitted as well to the taker as to the geuer.A free mason,mayster carpenter,rough mason,brikelayer,mayster tyler,plummer,glasyer,caruer and ioyner, from Easter to Mychaelmas to take by the daie.vi.d. without meate.&c. and with meate 4.d. and from Mychelmas to Ester without meate.v.d.and with meate. iii.d. A shipwryght from Candelmas to Mychelmas shal not excede that foloweth a mayster shypcarpenter takyng the charge and hauyng men vnder hym.v.d.by the daie with meate,and without vii.d. a hewer.4.d. with meate, and without.vi.d. an able clynker.iii.d.with meate and without.v.d.a maister calker with meate.iiii.d and without.vi.d.a holder.ii. pence with meate and without.iiii.d,a meane calker with meate, iii.d, and without.v.d,a calker labozyng by the tide for as long as he maie labour aboue the water and beneath the water shall not excede for euery tyde with meate,iiii,d, and from Mychelmas to Candelmas , a mayster shypwright by the daye to take,iiii,d, with meate and without;vi,d, a hewer with meate, iii, d, and without,v, d, and an able clynker with meat,2d.ob,and without meat.4,d,ob,a holder with meate,i,d,and without, iii,d, a maister calker with meate, iiii,vence and without,v,vence,a meane calker with meate, ii,d,ob,and without.iiii,d, and in counties where lesse wages haue be geuen to take lesse this act notwithstandyng. And a maister carpenter takyngcharge of the woorke and that hath.6.men vnder hym shal haue.7.d. a daie without meate,and with meate,v,pence,and euery person and artyficers specified in this statute not beyng reteyned be compelled to serue for the wages in this statute lymitted,and that no artyficer reteyned. &c. departe tyll the woorke be finished

fynished yt the partie wyll haue hym so long and paye his wages vpon payne of imprysonmente by a moneth and to make fyne of twentie shillynges, except that if the said artificer be desyred to the kinges seruice and that he may depart so that he entre into the kynges worke. Item euery other laborer and artificer not afore named shall take frō Ester to Mychelmas for a day, except harueste wout meat iiii.d. and with meate. ii. pence, and from Mychelmas to Ester iii.d. without meate, and with meate. i.d.ob. And in harueste euery mower shall take with meate, 4. pence and without. vi. pence, a repar and a carter with meate. iii.d. and without. v. pence, a womā laborer and other laborers euery of them .ii. pence. ob. with meate, and without. iiii. d. ob. and that no artificer nor laborer working but the half daie take wages but for the half daie, and nothyng for the hole daie. and if any bayliffe. &c. hyne, cartar, shepherd, comon seruaunt, woman seruaunt or childe not reteined, refuse to serue for the wages, vt supra, they shalbe cōmitted towarde by the constable or other hed officer in cities and townes, there to remayne tyll they haue found suertee to serue. &c. and yf any artificer or labourer refuse. &c. or take greater wages. &c. or take wages for the hole day and worketh but the halfe day, thei to forfait for euery defaut. xx. s and they to be cōuict by presentmēt afore iustices of peace in sessions accordyng to the comon law or by examinacion by them in the sessyons or by two of them oute of the sessyons within the same shire, and the said. xx. s. to be leuyed of their goodes so offendyng. Item that euery laborer and artificer betweene the myddes of Marche and the myddes of September be at worke afore fiue in the mornyng and haue halfe an houre for breakefast and an howre and a halfe for dyner whan he hath tyme to sleepe by this statute, and whan he hath no tyme to sleepe, than he to haue but an houre for his dyner and half an houre for his none meat and that he depart not tyll betwene. 7. &. 8. at night. And he that shal pay the wages to abate them that offend in any of these articles after the rate of the tyme lost. And from the middes of September to the middes of Marche

they

they to be at wozke in the spzyng of the daie and not to de-
part till nighte and that they slepe not by daie but tro the
middes of May till the middes of August, and if any artyz-
ficer oz labozer receiued in seruice foz buildyng oz repara-
cion make and do assaute oz make any assēble to assault oz
hurt any assigned to controll them that the offender haue
imprisonment foz a yere without bayle oz maynprise and
make fyne at the kinges will and that the assēble oz assaut
be tryed by examinacion of Justices of peace as is afoze-
saide. Pzouided that this acte be not pzeiudiciall to dig-
gers of coles, makers of glas, mynours oz labours of tyn,
leade, pzon, oz syluer, foz dyggeyng, geatyng oz kynyng of
the sayde metalles. Anno. 6. Hen. 8. cap. 3. Item a lyke sta-
tute wozd foz wozd pzinted. Anno. 7. Hen. 8. cap. 5, sed cre-
do bis imponitur ex vicio impzessozis, Quere.

2 Free masons, rough masons, bzicklayers, carpenters,
ioyners, karuers, plaisterers, daubers, tylers, hillers, plū-
mers, glasyers, labozers, appzentices and seruantes within
London and wozkyng within London oz the libertie, pz.
may take suche wages as they did befoze the statute labo-
rers made in the. vi. yere of kyng Henrie the. viii. and with
out the citie and the liberties of the same to take wages ac-
cozdyng to the saied statute, and also within the sayd citie
they to take in the kynges wozke wages accozdyng to the
sayd statute. Also that the penaltye of the sayd estatute ex-
tend onely to the taker, and not to the geuer. Anno. 7, H.
8. cap. 6.

¶ Loke moze foz labourers. Appzentice. 2. Husbandzie. 1.
Stockes, 2. Also se of labozers foz to make cloth, Drapery
23, 28, 31. And se Justice of peace. 7. 9, 8, 22. and Beggars, 2.

3 Also note well that in the. xxv. yere of the reigne of
kyng Edward the third. xx. pence made an vnce of troye
weight, and that in those daies the master carpēters, thac-
kers, and playsterers toke but. iii. d. a day and found them
selfe, foz than they had as muche vitayle foz. i. d, as now foz
ii. d, & yet all is in one effecte, foz a peny in that tyme waied
as muche as. 2. d. weyght is nowe in this. xxv. yere of kyng
Henry the, 8, foz nowe, xl, d, goth to an vnce of troy weight

therfoze

therfore al the sayde statutes as touchyng the wages stande but in lytel effecte.

Lancaster.

A Man outlawed or put in exygent in Lancaster shall forfayte no landes nor goodes in another countye; but in the countye of Lancaster. anno. ix. Henrici. v capitulo. 2. to endure to the kinges comming againe into Englād from beyond the sea. And after the same statute is confirmed to endure til the next parliament and from thēsforth for euer if nothing be shewed for the said nexte parlyamente why it shulde not be vaylable. Anno. xviii. Henrici. vi. cap. xiii.

2 Also none shalbe disabled to enherytaūce to vse any accyon out of the same countye for such vtlarye. Prouyded that the statute made. i Anno. Hen. iiii. agaynst the folke of ꝑ countye of Chester of murders, robberyes, betynges. &c. be in his force and thys statute to endure for. vi. yeres. an. xx. H. vi. capitulo. ii. And after this statute is made perpetuall. an. xxxi H. vi. ca. vi, And this statute of. An. 31. is repelled. s. by the statute of the same kynge. an. xxviii. cap 2. And further is ordeined by the same statute that no proces shalbe made vpon any indytemēt againste a foreyn whiche shalbe endyted within the same countye, except euerye of the endytours may dispende. C. s. vpon the same coūtye aboue al charges, or els the enditement shalbe voide. And that in ꝑ same maner no proces shalbe vpō any inditemēt made in a forein county agaynst a man of Lancaster except endytours may dispende. C. s. in the county wher ꝑ endytement was taken. &c. anno. xxxiii. H. vi. cap. ii.

¶ Loke more for Lancaster, Lyuery of company. vi. and vii. and weyghtes and measures. xviii.

Laste of herynge.

Loke before weyghtes and measures. vii. and. xv.

Lawes ecclesticall.

Loke before in the tytle Auctorytye. ii.

Laton.

¶ Loke therfore in the tytle of Brasse Laton and Coper.

Leases.

All leaces hereafter to be made by Indenture vnder seale for yeres or lyfe by any of fullage hauing estate of inheritauns in theyr owne ryght or the right of their wyues or churches or iointly wyth theyr wyues shal be as good as they shuld haue bene if the lessours at ꝑ time of ꝑ seale had ben lefully seased in Fee, siple to their own vses

¶ Prouided alwaye that thys acte extende not wher the hereditamentes so letté be in the fermours handes by reason of any olde leas onles thesame olde leas be surrendred or ended within one yere next after the new lease. Nor shal not extéde to any graunt of reuercyon, nor to any lease of any hereditamentes whiche haue not bene accustomably letten to ferme by .xx. yeres next afore suche new lease nor to any lease to be made without impechemēt of wast, or to any lease to be made aboue .xxi. yeres or for .iii. liues at the most. And wherupon shal be reserued to continue so much yerely rente as hathe bene accustomably yelded within .xx. yeres nexte before the new leases. And that they to whom the reuercyon of any suche heredytamentes so letten shall come after the lessours death may haue al suche remedies agayn se the leasses theyr executours and assygnes as the lessour myght haue had.

¶ And that the wyfe be made partye to euerye lease to be made by her husbande of any of her hereditamentes and she to seale the same with her husband the reuercion to be made vnto them according to her estate of enheryta[unce]. And that the husbande shall not alyene nor dyscharge the rente reserued longar than during the couerture onelesse it be by fyne leuyed by them bothe.

Prouided also that persons nor bycars shall in none otherwyse make any lease thā they haue or myght do before this acte.

¶ Item that all leasses for yeres made within .iii. yeres nexte before the .xii. day of July the .xxxi. yere of the kinge [that]

that now is by indenture sealed by any person of full age whole memorye not vnlawfully compelled nor beinge couerte baron wherof the lessour were seased of estate of inheritaunces to theyr owne only vse and whereof ꝑ leasses theyr executours or assignees be now in possession and no forfayture nor cause of reentre therof shal be good accordinge to the couenauntes specified in suche indenture so that ther reserued asmuch yerely rente as was by.xx. yeres before.&c.xxxiii.H.viii.cap.xxviii

Lede.

Loke therefore in the title of Staple, weyghtes and measures.vii.and wolles.xi.

Leete.

Loke therfore in the title of vewe of frankpledge.

Legacies.

Loke therfore Corne and grayne.i.

Lepe yere.

Loke therfore.Daye.primo.

Lether

Loke therfore in the title of Corydyners and Cowyers, and weyghtes and measures.vii.in the middes.

2 No estraunger,nor Denyzen shal packe any maner of lether to be conueyed out of any the kynges domynons, contrarye to this ordinaunce folowinge, that is to saye that all lether hereafter shalbe packed by a packer swozne in euery port from whense any lether shalbe cõueyed ouer the see vpon payne to forfayte the same or the value therof.And shall paye for the custome therof,as is vsed in Lõdon,which is,to a straunger.iiii.s.ix.d. for euery dyker, & to a Denyzen.iiii.s.

And in euery porte,hauen,and creke,wher no packers be nor haue ben,ꝑ customers & cõptrollers ther shal haue power to appoint one able ꝑson to tell al maner of lether ther to be shipped in the presence of the sayde Customer,

and Comptroller who shalbe swozne truly to execute his office, takyng of a straunger foz the tellyng of euery dyker .6.d. wherof he shall haue .2.d. to hym selfe, and .4.d. to the comonalty of the towne, and of a freman of the same hauen onely .ii.d. to hym selfe. And after whyche taken entre therof bi ꝑ customer oz his deputi, another able persone by them allygned and swozne, shal packe all the lether so tolde and entred, takynge .iiii.d. foz his laboure euery packe to conteine as many diker as shal please the owner so it be vnder the nomber of seuen. And if anye packer do packe any lether befoze it be tolde & entred, oz packe moze then is tolde and entred, he shall fozfeyte foz euery time .vi.li. and imprysonment at the kynges wyll. And if he tell any lether in the absence of ꝑ customer cõptroller, oz that deputies, he shal lese .v. marke foz euery tyme.

And if any straunger oz his factoz do cary any lether from one pozte to another to shyp it, in the same pozt, they shall fyrste tell it in the pozt from whense they carie it and shalbe entred by the Customer, and packed by the packer of the same pozte, takyng of the Customer oz his deputy a certyficat expressyng the nomber of the dykers drycted to ꝑ Customer of the other heauē wherunto it shalbe conueyed makynge also mencīō whither the custome be payed oz not. And yf any lether be so conueyed without a certyficat, then the same oz the value therof to be fozfayted.

And that no Tanner, noz any occupienge a tanhouse shall conuey ouer the see any lether tanned oz vntanned vpon payne to fozfayte the same oz the value therof. Nor any falce oz vntanned hides, noz any lether called backe sole lether without the kynges licence, vpon paine to fayt the same oz the value, the one halfe to the kynge, the other to hym that will sue wherin. &c.

Prouyded that this acte extende not to the Captayne any shyp in the tyme of warre being in the kinges seruice noz to the mayster oz owner of any ship being the kinges subiecte goynge to Irelande, Danske, in Southwarde yonde the strayctes but that they maye at theyr pleasure haue salte hides in theyr shyppes, so that they cary not

aboue eyght at any tyme.

¶ Prouyded that hides vntãned beinge kylled within walys, or the marches therof may be caryed into outwarde partyes by all persons sauyng onely tanners, and such as haue tanhouses, as they myght do before this acte. An. xxvii. H.viii. cap. xiiii.

Letter of marke.

It is sayde the letter of marke is founded vpõ ỹ statute of magna carta cap, xxx. yet enquyre. Loke more of letter of marke, Marchãts. i. and in the title of Marke.

Letters patentes.

¶ Loke therfore in the tytle of patentys.

Libell.

The Coppye of the lybell shalbe delyuered to the defẽdaũt in spirituall courte whan it is graũtable by ỹ law without difficultye to the entent he may sue a prophibycion if nede be, In. ii. Hen. vi. cap. iii.

Liberate prouande.

¶ Loke therfore. Bellenage. i.

Libertees.

The churche of Englãd shalbe free, & shall haue al ỹ lawes therof entre and the lybertes therof vnhurte Magna carta. cap. i. This artycle is confirmed. w. i. cap. i. Ellom articulis cleri, also. A. 14. E. 3. cap. i. And se more of the liberte of the churche in title of clarkes and clargye & Distres, 10. and Triall. i. 2. & 5.

The cytye of London shall haue all the auncyent lybertyes and customes therof, and lykewyse all other cyties, borowes, townes, baronyes. v. portes. &c. Magna carta. capitulo. ix.

All libertyes and fre customes shalbe lauid to archbishops, bishops, abbottes, pryours, templers, and hospitallers, whyche they haue had before tyme Magna carta. capitulo. xxxvii

None from the fyrst day of July in the yere of our

Lord. M. D. 36. shal haue power to pardon any treasons or any maner felonies, nor any accessories or vtlawries to or for suche offences, now or hereafter done in any parties of this realme, wales or the marches but that the hole auctorite therof shalbe knyte vnto the crowne.

¶ And none from the sayde day shal haue power to make any Justices of Eyre, of assise, of Peace, of gayle delyuery but they shalbe made by letters patentes vnder the kinges gret seale, and in his name throughout all the kynges dominions in such maner as the same Justices be comonly made in euery shire of this realme.

¶ And al writtes original and iudicial inditemētes and al maner of proces therupō frō ỹ said day shalbe made in ỹ kinges name & that ỹ Teste in al writtes, & proceses issuing out of any coūty palātine or other lyberty shalbe made in his name ỹ hath such coūty palātyne, or libertye. And ỹ in euery writ, & inditement made ther, wherin is supposed any thing agaynst the peace, it shalbe supposed (agaynst the kynges peace) and not against the peace of any other.

¶ Prouided that the Justices of assise, of gaile delyuery, and of peace, shalbe made by the kynge with in the county palantyne of Lancaster by the kynges commission vnder ỹ vsual seale of Lancaster.

¶ Prouyded ỹ all cyties, Boroughes, & Townes corporate hauīg power to haue Justices of peace or of gaile deliuerī shal stil kioy their liberties as they haue accustomed.

¶ And al Bayliffes & other ministers of libertyes whyche ought or haue vsed to attend vpō the Justices of assise, of gaile deliuery, and of peace in any coūty shalbe syzed attendāt vpō thē in the shire where such liberties be, & execute all proces whin such libertes. And that all suche and their deputyes shall giue their attendance, and assystence vpon the shiriffes with his Bailiffes at al Gaile deliueries for execucyon of prysoners.

¶ Prouided that this laste artycle shall not prejudyce any stewardes, or bailiffes of townes corporate in any shire of this realme hauing priuylege that they shall not attende or appere oute of the places wher they dwell, but

they

they shall vse their priuileges as hath been accustomed.

And the kyng after the sayde date shall haue all maner of fynes, issues, amerciamentes and forfaytures lost by any bailyffes, or other mynisters of lybertees for any contempte or misdemeanour (what so euer it be) concernyng their offices. And that the amerciamentes for insufficient returnes of writtes and processes made by suche bayliffes shalbe put vpon their owne heades, & not vpō the shrikes.

And that purueyours assigned by the kynges commission, for the prouision of the kyng, the quene, and their children shall prouide all vytayles and other thynges what so euer they be, accordyng to their commissions as well within lybertees as without. Prouided that they obserue the statutes in euery behalfe.

And that the Stewarde, Marchall, and other the kynges mynisters in all places where the kyng abydeth shall exercise their offices duryng the tyme of his abidyng within the accustomed yerge of the court accordyng to the lawes of this lande aswell within lybertees as without. And that the clarkes of his market maie likewyse execute their offyces, any thyng to the contrary notwithstandyng.

Prouided that this acte be not preiudiciall to the citie of London nor to the lybertees therof.

And that all actes heretofore made and standyng in force, against shyrikes, vnder shyrikes, baylyffes, or other mynisters, for any thyng concernyng their offyces, shalbe extended to all baylyffes and other offycers of libertees and fraunchyses hauyng returnes and execution of writtes in like maner as they extende to the shyrike .&c. and as yf the said bayliffes. &c. had been specially named in suche statutes.

Prouyded that this laste artycle shal not be preiudiciall to any bayliffes of franchyses, their deputies, or clarkes, for exercisyng their offyces aboue one yere, but that they maye occupie their offyces as longe as they shalbe geuen them.

And that all Justicers to be made as before is sayd shall haue power to holde their sessions of peace, and to deliuer

gayles only within suche libertees, and none other where and to execute all thinges within the same, in as large maner as any other Justycers within shyres do.

¶ Prouided that all Justices of peace, gayle delyuerye and assyse to be made hereafter by the kyng within any lybertee wherein suche Justices haue been accustomed to be made heretofore, shall kepe theyr sessyons, gayle deliuery and assyses in suche places onely as haue been comonly vsed within suche lybertees. And that none shalbe cõpelled by this act to appere out of suche libertees before any other Justyces then them that shalbe assigned by the kyng to sitte within the sayd lybertees. And that this act shall not extende to any other lybertee, priuilege, or fraunchyse than is plainly declared before in this acte.

¶ Prouided that this shall not be preiudicial to sir Thomas Englefelde knyght Justyce of the countye palantyne of Chester and Flynt, nor to his deputies cõcernyng their offices there or any profites thereto belongeyng, but that the said syr Thomas and his deputies may do and take al that pertayneth to the sayd offyce accordyng to suche letters patentes as the kynge hath graunted to the sayde syr Thomas vnder any of his seales, in as ample maner as if this act had neuer been made.

¶ Prouyded that this acte be not preiudiciall to any cytie or towne corporate for any maner of lybertees priuileges, and auncient vsages, and for any fynes issues amercyamentes and forfaytures whiche they haue by the kynges graunt, but that they shall leuye haue and enioye all suche lawfull libertees, priuileges and customes, in as large maner as they haue vsed before.

¶ Prouyded that Thomas nowe Bysshoppe of Elie his successours and their tempozall steward of the Ile of Ely shalbe Justices of peace within the sayd Ile, and shall execute all thynges there that belongeth to any Justicer of peace within any shyre of England.

Prouided that Cuthbert now bysshop of Durham, his successor and their tempozall chancellour of the coũty palantine of Durhã shal from henceforth be iustices of peace

within the ſaid countie palantine and ſhall exercile and vſe all thynges belongyng to the office there as afore is ſaid of the bychop of Ely and his ſteward. And a lyke pryuiſo for Edward now Archebychop of Yorke, his ſucceſſours, and their tempozall chaunceliour of the ſhyre and lybertie of Heram otherwyſe called Hextoldeham for beyng Juſtyces of peace within the ſayd ſhyre and lybertee. Anno. 27. Henrici octaui. cap. 25.

Loke more for lybertees in the tytle of fraunches.

Lycence.

ALl placards made by the kyng to ſhote in croſbowes or handegonnes be voyde. Anno. 15. H. 8. cap. 7.

Loke after in the tytle of Rome.

Loke for lycence. Appropriacion. 1. Prouiſion. 15. and ſtaple. 7. 24. 33. 41. and. 44.

Lymitation.

A Declaracion of diſcent in a writ of right ſhalbe from the tyme of Henry the ſeconde and in aſſyſe of mortdaunceſter de natiuo habendo and in a writ of entre ſto the laſt returne of kyng John from Ireland. In aſſyſe of nouel diſſeyſen from the firſt goyng ouer the ſea of Hen. the. iii. into Gaſcon. Marton. cap. vii. theſe lymitacions be chaunged after as appeareth in the next chapter.

2 In the declaracion of a diſcent in a writ of righte none ſhall demaunde of the ſeyſen of his auncеſtours of lenger tyme than of kyng .R. i. and that writtes of nouell diſſeyſen and of purpartie called nuper obiit ſhal haue the tyme after the paſſage of kyng Henry the thyrd into Gaſcoyne, and that the writtes of mortdaunceſter Colynage ayle and of entre and writtes of nyeſſe ſhal haue the terme of the coronacion of the ſame Henry and before. weſt. i. ca. 38. See the ſtatute of Merton, that ſpeaketh of the ſame matter. cap. 7.

3 The ſame limitacion is geuen of ſeyſen in auowry as in aſſyſe. Anno. 2. cap. 2.

4 Where any vſurpeth a common whyle heyres be within age or while wiues were vnder the power of their

husbandes, or where pasture is holden in dower for terme of lyfe or of yeres or by fee tayle many were in the opinion that suche commons ought to be sayd to parteyne to the freehold. But from henceforth it is to be holden, that they that haue suche entrees fro the tyme in the whiche a writ of mordaunceſter renneth, if they hadde not comen afore, they can not recouer. &c. W. ii. cap. xlvi.

¶ None after the feast of the ascencyon of our Lord whiche shalbe in the yere of our lord God. M.CCCCC. xlvi. shall sue any writ of right nor make any prescripcion, tytle, or clayme to any hereditamentes of the possession of his auncestour of any further season than within. ix. yeres nexte afore the feast of the wyt, or nexte before his clayme nor in any allyse of Mordaunceſter Colynage Ryel writ of Entre vpon a dysseysen done to his auncester or predecessour, or other action possession of any auncestre or predecessor but within tyttie yeres. Nor in action of his owne possession aboue thirty yeres. Nor in auoury or conisaunce for rent suite or seruice of his auncestours predecessours or his owne sealyn or of any other whose estate he claimeth aboue. fo. yeres. Item that all formedons in the reuertre and remaynder, and scire facias vpon fynes shall bee sued within. fo. yeres next after the tytle fallen and not after. And yf any of the sayde sealyns be trauersed in any case aboue reherſed and tryed agaynſt hym that claymeth them he shalbe vtterly barred. Prouided alwayes that euery person now beyng within the age. xxi yeres Couert baron or in pryson, or out of the realme nowe hauyng any cause to sue any of the sayde writtes or to make any of the sayde prescrypcions tytle or clayme shall take aduauntage therof any tyme within. vi yeres nexte after they shall come to their full age, or be sole, or at his lybertee, or come within the realme. Prouided also that if any of the sayd persons now beyng within age. &c. do dye within age or couerte, in pryson or out of the realme or elles within. vii. yeres after they be of full age, sole at large or come within this realm and determinacion had of the right, tytles or accions &c. so accrewed that than their next heyre shal enioye the same

aduauntage

auaunt age to sue and make prescripcion. ꝛc. within sixe yeares nexte after the death of suche person nowe within age couerte in prison or beyng out of the realme in suche maner as suche infante after his full age. ꝛc. myghte haue had within sixe yeres than next ensuyng by force of the last prouiso.

Item yf any suche accion auourie prescripcion or clayme to be attempted before the sayd feast of the ascencion doe abate by the death of any of the parties; that than the demaundantes or auowauntes yf they be on lyue and if not the heyres maie pursue the same suite within a yere nexte after the same suite abate.

Prouided also that vpon euery false verdicte geuen in any of the saide suites the partie greued maie haue his attaint as heretofore hath been vsed. Anno. xxxii. Henri. viii. capitulo. ii.

Lynnen cloth.

Loke therfore in the tytle of dowlas and loberam.

Lynne.

Where as diuers tenementes & groundes decaied within the towne of Lynne or the precinct so that the sea doth by reason therof enter & do great damage to the sayd towne. If the owners therof will not within one yere next after proclamacion made by the mayre of the said towne sufficiently reedefie or inclose the same that it shalbe lefull to the lordes of whō suche groundes are holden to entre into the same and it to reteyne for euer, so that they reedify or inclose the same within one yere after suche tyme as they may entre by this act. And if they do not so than it shall be lefull to the mayre and cōminaltie of the same towne and their successours to entre & to enioye the same for euer discharged of all rentes, so that they reedify or inclose ꝑ same within. ii. yere next after suche entre by thē so made, and if not thā it shalbe lefull to the said first owners therof their

heyres

heyres or successours immediatly after the said two yeres expyred to reentre into the same and them to enioye as in their former estate. Anno. 26. H. 8. cap. 9.

Lyuerie.

IF the eschetour seasle landes into the kynges handes and after by inquisicion found before hym it is found not hold of the kyng, that than a writ shal go to the eschetor to take it out of his handes & to deliuer it to hym to whom it shold come with the issues and profites that he hath receyued. &c. And if it be after founde for the kyng of record in any courte, than the shyrife shall not yet seasle the land agayne tyll the tenant of the lande be warned by scire facias. And if he come not, or come and cannot destroy the kynges tytle, the kyng shall than seasle it again and he shall be answered of the profittes the meane whyle notwithstandyng. &c. Statuto Lyncoln. de escatoribus. Anno. 29. E. 1.

2 If landes be seased into the kynges handes and after of the kynges handes put out because he had no cause to seasle them, the issues shalbe holy rendred to hym to whom the land abideth, and which had the damage, articuli super cartas. cap. xix.

3 Euery eschetour and myniſter whiche seasleth to the kynges vse any citie, maners, borowes, townes, hundredes or fraunchyses, wherof profites come as from tyme to tyme all the yere long, as mylles, herbage, toll, plees, profites of court and other suche shall answere to the kyng after the rate accordyng to the olde course of the eschekt. And the auncient fermes and rentes to paye at certayne tymes wherof no profite ryseth tyll the date of payment those fermes and rentes shalbe payed to thē that haue lyuery therof before the date of payment. An. 27. E. 3. cap. 4.

4 All women beyng of the age of. xxii. yere at the death of their auncestour, whiche holde of the kynge shall haue lyuerie of their landes out of the kynges handes mayntenaunt. An. 39. H. 6. cap. 2.

Loke more for lyuerie, Lollardes. 2. and Prerogatiue of the kyng. 28.

None

None shal gyue hattis or liuerees of a sute for maintenaunce, vpon paine of imprisonnemẽt. And iustice of assyse shal inquere of thẽ, and of fraternytes by suche lyuerees for mayntenaunce or confederacy &c. An.i.R.ii. cap.vii. And who that breaketh this statute shal make fine and raunsome. an.xx.R.ii. cap primo in fyne.

2 None lesse than esquyer shall vse liuery of company of any lorde excepte he be continuallye famylyer dwellyng in the house wyth the same lorde, and iustyce of peace shall punyshe them. an.xx.R.ii. cap.ii.

3 No lorde shall vse nor gyue liuery of company to no knyght, esquyer nor yoman, saue onely that the kynge shal gyue his honorable lyuery to his lordes tẽporal which shall please hym & to his knyghtes & esquiers manuels, and to hys knyghtes & esquiers taking fee of him for terme of lyfe, & that suche knyghtes and esquyers were not theyr lyuere in the countrey, but in the kinges presens. And a lord that doth cõtrary shall make fine to the kinge & raũsome and the knightes and esquyers shall lose theyr lyuerey and theyr fee for euer. And ẏ no yoman take lyuere of the king nor of none other vpon paine of imprisonmente & to make fine as is before sayde. It is prouided ẏ the cõstable and marshall of England for theyr retenew of knightes & esquiers, maye gyue the saide knightis lyuerye in the marches in the tyme of warre. Also no lorde spiritual nor tẽporal shal gyue any lyuery of cloth to none but to his manuel seruauntes and offycers, and thẽ of his coũsell lerned of ẏ lawe vpon payn to make fyne and raunsome as before is sayde. an i.H.iiii. cap.7.

4 The sayde statute of, anno.i.Henrici 4. is confyrmed adioynge there to that Justice of the one benche and the other iustyce of assise and of peace, haue power to inquere, here, and termine in that case by recorde in theyr presence, or by inquery of geuers and takers of liuery. It semeth that they may do so out of their courtis. And that Dukes, Erlys, Barons, and banerettys, maye were the kynges liuery in theyr countreis, but no knightys nor esquyeres excepte they be goynge or comynge fr̃ the king.

Also

Also the prince maie geue his liuerie in like maner as the kyng. And the lordes may vse them as the kynges liuerie. &c. Anno 2. H. 4. cap. 21.

5 A knyght and a lower person whiche geueth a liuery of cloth or of hattes against the forme of the statute of kyng R. or of Anno. 1. of the kyng that nowe is, shall lese at euery tyme. C. s. and the receiuer. xl. s. and he that will sue for the kyng shall haue the one halfe and the kyng shal not pardon the payn. And euery one of any companie whiche at their costes make suche liuerie, shal lose. xl. s. except gyldes and craftes. Prouided that in tyme of warre they may well geue suche liueries. And Justice of assise haue power to enquere therof in their sessyons, and to certifie it into the kynges benche. An. 7. H. 4. cap. 14. And the sayd statutes be confirmed. An. 13. H. 4 cap. 3.

6 Justice of assyse and of the peace shall award attachementes against geuers and receyuours of liueries vpon suggestion without endytement, and vpon that Capias and exigent, and if they appere, they shall attaint them by examinacion as well of the liueries of lordes and ladies as other. And they shal take. C. s. of the geuer, and. xl. s. of the taker as oft as they offend. And they shall haue a yeres prisonment. Anno. viii. Henrici. iiii. capitulo quarto. And that the Justice of Lancaster and Chester or his lieutenant, and the Justices of the countie of Lancaster, shall haue the same power. &c. The estatutes shalbe entended of liueries geuen to them that be not their manuell seruantes and officers. &c. Also if any at his own cost bye any liuerie of any lorde, ladie, or knight. for to haue supportacion, he shal runne in the same paine and further haue imprisonment of a yere without bayle. Also mayres and shyrifes of London, seriauntes of the law, comensers in vniuersities be except from this statute.

7 None maie geue liuerie or other signe nor retaine any, but onely his manuell seruant, officer or a man of the one law or of the other, by any tr̃iscript, othe, or promise. And yf he do the contrary, the geuer shall lose. C. s. for euery moneth that there is any with hym so retayned, and the

thereof euer. C.s. and he that will sue shall haue an action by bill of informacion against as many offendours as he will in euery of the kynges courtes before iustices of peace of assyle and gayle delyuere or countie palantine, and in Dureme and in Eramshyre, and therupon procesle as in trespas, except that in countie palantine nor in Dureme no exigent shalbe awarded. And if any of the offenders be brought to answere, and first the informer shall be examyned vpon a boke that his complaint is true, and after they maie examine that defendaunt and iudge hym conuicte by their discrecion, as well as by tryall. And the informer shall recouer the one halfe, and the kyng the other halfe yf it be not in citie or towne that hath lyke forfayture by the kynges graunt. And that no essoyne nor protection be allowed. And that the shyrisse or coroner maie retourne no lesse issues at the first date then. xx.s. And the seconde. xxx. s. and so at euery daie. x.s. of increase. And yf the shyrisse or coroner do the contrary, he shall forfaite for euery tyme xx.s. And the maire and gouerners of cities and borroughes that haue power to here and determyne plees personnels, haue power to examine and to determine it as is before sayd, as well by examinacion as by tryall. And vpon that the kyng shall haue the one halfe, and the mayres and gouernours the other halfe to be employed to the vse of the citie or towne. Anno. 8. E. 4. cap. 2. Prouided that this act extend not to any graunt made or to be made by counsell or lawful seruice, and for no other vnlawfull cause nor to the lyueries geuen at the coronacion of the kyng, or creacion of a bysshop or knight of the bathe, or mariage of any great lord or ladie of estate, or at the commencement of the clarkes of the vniuersitee, or at the creacion of the seriauntes at the lawe, nor to the lyueries geuen by mayres and shyriles of townes, nor in defence of the kyng. And se the statute for these exceptions.

¶ The prince Edward was except of the statutes of lyueries. Anno xii. E. iiii. cap. iiii.

¶ The chaunsellour, treasorer and the lord priuilcale

or

or two of them, with a bysshop and a temporall lord of the kynges counsell or with two chefe Justices or two other Justices in their absence, vpon byll or informacion put to the chauncellour for the kyng or to any other against any person for mayntenaunce or for mysbehauyng in geuyng of lyuerees or fynes or for bralerpes or deceiptes of thyrifes in makyng panelles and returnes, or for riottes and great assembles haue auctoritee to make to come before them by writ of priuie seale the said misdoers, and them to examine and punisshe yf they fynde them defectiue accordyng to the statutes thereof made, in lyke maner as they should haue be punished yf they had be conuicte after the due order of the lawe. Anno. 4. H. 7. cap. 1.

¶ Loke more for liuery of companie in the tytle of auctoritee geuen to the president of the kynges counsell with other. Also loke more for reteyners Conspyracie. iii. in the myddes and Forfayture. v.

Lollardes.

Ordinaries may arreste men defamed or suspecte for heresie and keepe them in their prysons tyll they be purged therof or abiured after the law of holy churche, so they make full determinacion therof within. iii. monethes after suchs arestes, except there be a lawfull impediment. And yf they be conuicte, they shall kepe theim in their prysons as they shall thinke best. And yf the case require that they put them to fyne, than the ordinaries shall sende that into the escheker vnder their seales to be leuied to the kynges vse. And yf suche heretyke conuicte refuse to abiure, or after abiuracion fall into relapse so that they should be delyuered vnto the secular courte, than the shyrife, mayre or bailyffes next shalbe attendant at the request of the ordynarie to take them and to brẽ them in conuenient place before the people in example of other. Anno. 2. H. 4. cap. 15.

2 The chauncellour, treasorer, and all the Justice mayres bayliffes and other officers at the enteryng into their office, shall swere to do their pain to destroy heretikes and to helpe to arest them at the costes of the ordinary, and yf

they be conuycte of herely, they shal lose their landes and goodes as in felony, but the landes holden of the ordynaryes or theyr commyssioners shalbe forfayte to the kynge and also theyr goodes. And that no such heretyke cõuicte shall lese his lande, but in case where he shal die. And Justyces of the kynges benche of assise and of peace shall enquere of them and theyr fauerers. And this act shalbe put in the commyssion of the iustices of peace, and they shall make prores by Capias and delyuer them to the ordinary by indenture, and they shalbe redy to take them within. x. dayes. But the meane tyme the shyryffe maye let them to mayneprise. And yf such heretyke be endited and in prison the commissary shall come vpon reasonable warnynge to the gayle to receyue hym by endenture vt supra, & if suche heretyke escape out of prison the kinge shall haue his land the whyle, but yf he dye, his heyres may entre, anno. 2. H. 5. cap. 7. Loke more for herèsie. Pierers. 1.

Lomberdes.

The company of Lomberdes shalbe chargedby obligacion made by one of them. anno. 25. Ed. 3. de prouisionibus. cap. vltimo. But it semeth ỳ this is repealed. an. xxvii. of the same kynge statuto Stapule. cap. xii. And se the sayde statute of. an. xxvii. &c. Warchauntes. xi.

London.

If one in Lõdõ vouch a forreine, he shal haue a some ad. warre. retorum, in ỳ kinges benche and a wrytte to the mayre and bailiffes of London to surcease, & whan it is determined in the kinges benche it shalbe cõmaũded to the warrantor that he go into London to answere the fyrste plee and a wryt shal go from the iustice to the mayre &c. to proceede. And if the defendaunt recouer the tenaunte shall haue a wryt to the mayre to extend the land reasonable before the iustyce & after that a wryt to ỳ shyriffe of the cõtrey wher. &c. to deliuer ỳ tenaũt as much lande of his that did warrant it in value. Glouceſter. cap. xii. And se Voucher. i where this statute is correcte.

Arrerages be behynde in London, and nothynge is

founde wherupon the lord may distreyne, the tenaũt shal be impleadded by a writte of gauelet o de cõsuetudinibus et seruiciis. And if the tenaunt deny the seruice. &c. and the lorde can proue his sute by two witnes of their sighte and heryng, the tenaunt shall lese hys fees. And if the tenaunt knowledge, he shal double his arerages, and shal giue to ỹ shyrifke. C. s. if he be worth it. And yf he make defaute, the tenauntes shall remaine to the lord by a yere and a daye And if the tenaunt in the meane while make defaute, he shal satisfye the lorde double, and the shiriffe, vt supra, whiche if he do, he shall haue his tenementes. And yf not they shall remaine to ỹ lordfor euer Statuto de gauelet o.

3 The king hath graunted to the citezens of London that where before these daies they that were seysed of theyr freholde in the same cytie might not recouer theyr damages before the comming of the iustice to the towne, that fromhensforth they shal recouer theyr damages incõtynent by recognisaunce of assyse, wherby they shal recouer theyr tenemẽtes. And the disseysour shalbe amerced before two barons of the eschekier, whiche once a yere shall come there to do it. It is prouyded also that the mayre and bayly before the comming of the sayde barons, shall make enquesture of wynes solde againe the assyse, and shall do it to be presented before them at theyr comming, and than they shalbe amerced where they were wonte to tary tyl the cõmynge of the iustices. &c. Gloceſter. capitulo. xiii. Inquire how this statute is taken.

4 Because that the errours, mysprisions and defautes which be openly vsed in the cyty of London for defaute of good gouernaunce of the mayre, shiriffes and aldermen, can not be enquired nor founde by folkes of ỹ same cyty, it is ordeined and stablysshed that the saide mayre, shyrysshes and aldermen, whiche haue the gouernaunce of the cyty, shal do to be redressed and corrected the defautes errours and mysprysions aboue named, and duely punish them from tyme to tyme, vpõ a certaine paine. s. at the fyrste defaute. M. markes to the king. And the second two. ii. M. markes. And at the thirde that the fraunches of the sayde

cyty

tyte shalbe taken in to the kynges handes. And that it be begonne to enquere of them at the feaste of saynte Mychel next commynge, so that they make due redzesse as aboue is sayde. And it shalbe enquered of their defautes by enquestes of xxtyn countyes Kent, Essex, Sussex, Hertford, Buckyngham, and Berkshyre, as well at the kynges suite as at others whiche will complayne. And yf the sayde mayre shyrysses and aldermen be by suche enquestes endyted, they shalbe caused to come by dewe proces before the Justyces assygned therefore oute of the cytye, before whom they shall make theyr answere as well to the kyng as to the partye. And yf they be put in enquestes, those enquestes shalbe take by folkes forein as aboue is sayde. And yf they be attaynte the sayde payne shall renne and be leuyed of the sayde maire shyrysses and aldermen for defaute of theyr gouernaunce and not withstandynge the plentyffe shall recouer hys treble damages agaynst the sayd mayre, shyrysses and aldermen. And because the sayde shyrysses of London be party to this bysynes, the constable of the towre or hys leuetenaunte or mynyster shalbe in stede of the shyrysse to receyue the writ as well the orygynal of chaunceryre as the iudicyal vnder ꝑ iustyces seales, to make therof execucyon in the sayd cytye. And proces shalbe made by attachement and dystres and by dystres and by exigent if nede be, so that at the kynges suite the exigente shalbe awarded after the fyrste capyas returned and at the suite of the partye after the thyrde capias. And yf the sayde maire, shyrysses, and aldermen haue landes or tenements out of ꝑ said cytie proces shall be made agaynste them by attachemente and dystres in the same countyes where the landes and tenementes be. And that euerye of the sayde mayres shyrysses and aldermen whych come before Justyces shal answere singulerly for hym selfe, as well at the pareil of other that be absent as of hym selfe. And thys ordinaunce shalbe holden firme, and stable, notwithstandynge fraunchelses, pryuileges or customes what soeuer. And this ordinaunce shal extende to other cyties burowes of the realme, wher such defautes

oz myspryſions be vſed, and not duely corrected and reuerſed, ſauing that thenqueſtis ſhalbe taken of folkes of the ſame ſhyre where ſuch cities, bozowe oz townes be. And that the payne of ché attaint, ſhalbe adiudged by the diſcreſyon of the iuſtices whiche ſhalbe therto allygned. An. xxviii. E. 3. cap. 10.

5 ¶ The ſayd ſtatute of an. 28. E. 3. is reherſed, and thereupon is agreed that the paine as wel of the money as of the ſeaſure of the fraūchiſe, ſhall not be frō henſforth incertayne, but by the diſcreſion of the iuſtices therto allyned as other cytyes and bozowes be within the realme, & that ꝑ remenaūt of ꝑ ſtatute & the ꝓces of the ſame ſhall ſtande in theyr force. an. 1. H. 4. cap. 5.

6 Marchauntes of London ſhalbe as free to packe their clothes as other marchauntis & other ſtraūgers within ꝑ cyty oz els where, notwithſtanding letters patentis made to the contrary. an. 1. H. iiii. cap. xvi.

7 Attaynt is geuen of a falſe verdit geuen in the cyty of London. an. 11. H. 7. cap. 21. as apereth Attaynt. 15.

8 Loke after in the tytle of Tythes.

Loke moze for London. Drapery. 17. Extrypamente. 1. Jurrour. 8. 9. and. 10. in Labozers, Marchauntes. 5. 18. and. 31. Repel. 2. Ryuers. 3 and 8. wager of lawe. 2. Vitayllers 4. 7. 9. 11. & 12, and Voucher. 1.

Lordes.

No free man fromhenſforth ſhall gyue oz ſell moze of his lande than he maye of the reſidewe ſuffycyently do to hys lozde the dewe ſeruices whych parteyne to that fee. Magna carta. cap. xxxii. Inquere what remedy was to the lozd by this ſtatute.

2 If the heyre at the tyme of the death of his auncеſtor be of full age, the cheefe lozde ſhall not put the heyre out of his lande, but onely ſhall take a ſymple ſeiſin that he may be knowen for his lozde. Marlebzyge. capitulo. 16. Inquere the effecte of this ſtatute.

3 None fromhenſforth maye diſtreyne his free holders to anſwere of hys free holde, noz to make hys free

tenaunts

tenauntes to swere agaynst his wyl. Marlebrygg cap. xxii.

4 The thele lorde shall not haue power to distrayne whyle the tenaũt offereth hym the dewe & accustomed ser-uyces. But it is sayde that this is vnderstande whan the meane is for iudged, therof enquere. w. ii. cap. ix.

5 Because the lordes of the courtis and other procute other to mone false cõplaintes agaynst their subiectis and to gyue a gage and to offer pledges vntyll they haue made fyne in theyr courtes, it is stablyshed that this fromhens-forth shall not be. And yf any be attached by any suche, he shall repleuin his distres and do the playnte to be put be-fore the iustyces. And yf the lorde do auowe the dystres, ryghteoule because of suche plaintes, the replycatyon of the other shalbe admitted that the playntes were moued malicioully. And yf they be false, they shall make fyne to the kyng and shall restore to them that be so greued treble damages. w ii. cap. xxxvi.

6 None shalbe compelled to come before the counsell of any lorde or lady to answere there of his freholde. And yf any be, the chauncellour shall do him remedy Anno. xv. R.ii. cap. xii.

7 Lorde and other that compell the people to an-swere before theyr counsell of any freholde or other thing determinable at the comen law shall lose. xx. li. to the king anno. xvi. R.ii. cap. ii.

Loke more for lordes contra forman feoffamenti. i. Distres. 2. and. 3. Ne iniuste vexes. i. Sute. i. and. 2. and trauerse. i.

Maympryse.

Because that many that be culpable of the deathe of a man, be by fauorable enquestes taken by the shyrif-fes, vpon a writte of odio et atia letter to maympryse it is prouided that thole enquestes shall be fromhensforth taken by wyle men, whereof two at the leaste shalbe knyghtes, and by no affynyte touchynge the prysonners. w. i. cap. xv.

2 Prysoners whych be outlawed and they that haue

abiured the realme. prouours they that be taken with the maner, they that haue broken the kinges prysone, theues openly cartied and knowen, they ꝑ be appeled of prouours whyle the prouers a lyue, yf they be not of good fame, they ꝑ be taken for brennynge of houses felonously done, or for false money, or forgynge of the kinges seale, or excōmunicat take by the prayer of the bysshop, or treason that toucheth the king him selfe, be in no maner of wyse replyuyable by eome writ, but they be endyted of felony by the shiriffes or baylifes in questis, take by theyr office or for lyght suspecyons, or for petit larciny that amoūteth not a boue the some of .xii. d. if he be not rette of felony before or rette of receiuing of felons or cōmaundinge to strenghe or ayde felony done, or other rette of trespos where for a mā shal not lose his life or mē appelled of prouours after the death of ꝑ prouour if thei be not out opē theues proclaimed, thei shalbe frōhensforth let to maimprise by sufficyent pledges, wherof the shiriffe wyll answere without any thynge takynge of them. And if the shiriffe or anye other let to maimprise any that is not repleuisable & therof be attaint, he shall lose his fee & office for euer & if the vnder shiriffe, constable or bailiffe other thē he ꝑ hath the fee for keping of the prysonners do it without the wyll of hys mayster or other baylyffe hauing no fee, he shall haue prysonment of .xi. yeres and make fine at the kinges plesure And if any kepe suche prisoniers repleuisable after that they haue offred sufficyent suerty he shalbe mersed, and yf they take any thynge for their deliueraunce, he shall yelde to the party the double value and be greuously amersed.

¶ Capitulo .xv.

¶ And iustyces of gaole deliuere shal punysh them ꝑ let to pleuin such which be not repleuysable stat. de finibus. c. 3.

¶ If a man be condemned in any courte, and his body in execucyon, & after remoued by a corpus cum causa or certiorare in to the chauncery, he shall not ther be let to baile nor maimprise, but remaunded to the prison there abyde after the lawe, tyll that he hath satisfyed the playntyffe. an. ii. H. v. cap. ii.

Euery

Euery iustice of peace hath power to let pzisonners arested foz suspecyons of felonye to maympzise, as they may if they were indited before the of recozde. an. i. R. iii. cap. iii. Neuertheleße loke within. v.

Two iustices of peace, wherof one is of the Quorum, may let felons suspect ozother persõs maimpernable to maimpzise tyll the next generall sessyons oz gaile delyuere, at which day the same iustice muste certifie it vppon paine of forfaiture to the king, foz euery defaute vpon ꝑ recozd. x. li. an. iii. H. vii. cap. iii. And the statute of. R. that giueth power to one iustice of peace to take suche maympzise is repelled by this same statute.

He that did the murder if he be arested within the yere at the sute of the kynge and be acquited notwythstanding ꝑ he be pzincypall oz accessozy yet shall he be sent againe to pzison, oz els the Justices may let hym to bayle by theyz discrecion vntill the ende of the yere after the felony done. an. iii. Hen. vii. cap. i.

Loke moze foz maimpzyse, Gayl deliuere. 3. Justice of Gaile deliuere. 3. Justice of peace. 1. Warshal of the kinges benche. 1. and. shirikes. 19. in the mydde.

Matrimony

Loke in the title of Crowne.

Maintenaunce.

No clarke of the iustyce noz of the shirike maynteine parties in quareles noz in belines ꝑ is in the court of the kyng, noz do disceit to delaye, oz to disturbe the comyn right. And yf any do so he shall be punished by ꝑ paine cõtemed in this statute, oz by moze greuous if the trespas demaund it, vo. i. cap. xxviii. Se the statute, foz the letter of this statute is very darke what ꝑ paine shalbe. &c. and therfore the paine is not here expzessed. Some conster the statute that he shal yelde the treble of that, that he hath take and that he shall lese his seruice of a yere.

No shirike shall not suffer a barrettour to maynteine compleintes in counties, noz stewardes of greate lordes noz of other. And if any do it ꝑ thing shalbe greuously

dysplealed with the chyrrke and with hym, wesmynster. capitulo. xxxii. And se the statute of Warwyke well, that yf any be attaynte of such maintenaunce or champertye, he shall haue thre yeres imprysonment and shal make fyne at the kynges wyll.

3 Nother greate nor small by commaundement of letters or otherwise, maintaine no quarelles in the countres in disturbaunce of the comen lawe. anno. i. Edwardi. iii. statuto. ii. capitulo. xiiii.

4 The iustice of both the benches. Justice of assise and nisi prius, shall here and determine as wel at the kinges suites as of the party, mayntenaunce champarty, conspyderacy and conspyracy, as well as iustyce in heyre. And that, that can not be determined before ỳ Justice of Nisi prius shalbe adiourned into theyr places. anno. xx. Ed. i. capytulo. xii. Se a lyke statute adiournemẽt. iii. Also se the maner Articuli super cartas. cap x.

5 He that maintenerh any quarell shalbe at the kynges wyll body and landes. anno. xx. E. iii. cap. ii.

6 Euery man is bonden to mainteine pleer of prouision. anno. xxxviii. E. 3. deprouis. cap. v.

7 Also se of leuery gyuen by maintenaunce, and of conspyderacyes and fraternyties for mayntenaunce, liuery of company. i.

8 No counsellour nor greate officer of the king maynteyne any quarel in the countrey nor els wher vpon payne to be greuously punished by the king, nor no nother meane officyer vpon payne of losynge his office and to be fyned at the kinges pleasure, nor no nother persone vpon payne of imprysonment and to be fined at the kinges pleasure. anno. i. R. ii. capitulo. iiii.

9 Loke in the tytle of Embracery. an. 32. Henrici. viii. capitulo. ix.

Loke more for maintenaunce in the title of auctoryte gyuen to theyr presydent of the kinges counsell in the title of champertye, Conspiracy. 3 Conclusion. 3. Excommẽgement. 3. Exigent. 2, and Leuery of company. 9. Also se fromemẽtes made for maintenaunce, Forcyble entre. 3.

Ill

¶ All marchantes except they be before prohibite shall haue saue conduite to come and to go into England to bye and sell, except it be in tyme of warre. And if they be of any land that is against vs in warre than if that our marchauntes be safe in that rountrey they shall be safe in this land. Magna carta. cap. xxx. And within. xi. and. 18. and staple. i.

¶ All marchauntes straungers and denyzens maie sell come, wyne, marchaundise and thynges vendable in euery place without disturbaunce as well to forreins as to denyzens. And if they be troubled, he that hath the gouernance of the towne shall geue remedie vpon complaintes, or els the fraunches shall be leyed into the kynges handes, and he as well as the disturboure shall geue double damages to the partie, and if it be in towne where no fraunchyse is, the lord if he be present, or his baylie or other warden there in his absence, shall make remedie as before or shall yelde double damages. And in both the cases the disturbers shall make a peres imprisonment, and further shall make fyne at the kynges pleasure. And that alyens and denyzēs maie bye freely where they wil notwithstandyng charters of frā-ches graunted to the contrary, sauyng that marchauntes straungers shall not cary wine out of the realme. And that the chauncellour, treasorer, and iustices assigned, shall enquere of suche disturbance, and shall make punishemente after that, that is before ordeyned. An. 9. E. 3. ca. 1. and. 2. And also An. 27. E. 3. stat. staple. ca. 9. It is enacted that a-l alie-ns and other may sell. &c. Also see a lyke matter. Vitailers 4. 7. and. 12. But see within. 15. the contrary of these statu-tes in partie. &c.

¶ All marchantes shall come into England with their marchaundise after. Magna carta, except those that be of the kynges enemies. Anno. 14. E. 3. statuto. 2. cap. 1.

¶ The sea shall be open to all marchantes to passe with their marchaundise. Anno. xviii. Edwardi tercii. ca-pitulo tercio.

¶ Euery marchaunt as well straunger as denyzen maie sell victailes and other ware in London and els where in

grosse or by retayle to whom he will and he that disturbeth them shalbe attached by his bodie by writ out of the chancery, and shall yelde double damages. And by this statute the statute of anno. 9. E. 3 is confirmed, and that the kyng may assigne Justices whan it pleaseth hym to enquere of suche defautes. Anno. 25. E. 3. de panuis. cap. 3.

6 All marchauntes straungers except the kynges enmies, shall come freely into England to sell their marchandyse paiyng the customes dewe. And if our purueyours in any other by colour take their goodes or any thyng against their will, they shalbe incontinent arested by the mayres or baylifes, and there shall be proces made from day to day, and from houre to houre after the lawe of the staple, and not by the common lawe, and shall yelde double to the partie, and as muche to the kyng. An. 27. E. 3. stat. Staple. cap. 2. And this statute was made to geue courage to marchantes alyens to come into the land.

7 All marchauntes straungers may bye marchandise of the staple where they will within England, Wales and Ireland, without couyn to abate the price, so that they bryng them to the staple. An. 27. E. 3. stat. Staple. cap. 3.

8 No marchaunt Englishe, Irishe, nor welche, nor marchaunt straunger by their couyn bryng no woll, fell, leather, nor leade out of the saide lande vpon payne of forfeture of lyfe and member, and forfayture of the same marchaundyse and their goodes to the kyng, and their [illegible] to the chiefe lorde, whiche shall haue a writte of escheate the cafe. And that euery marchaunt Englishe, Irishe, and welche, shall make their paiement in the place where the contracte was made, and not out of it vpon the payne aforesayde. And euery Englishe marchaunte maye sell to the staples without beyng compelled to sell in the countrey, and he that selleth his welles to the foresaid staple shalbe bound to warrante the packyng of the same wolle eodem Anno. cap. 4. But yet as concernyng the warrant for the packyng. See Staple. xx. And see within. 17. where the said payne of lyfe and member is put out.

9 None shall bryng woll, fell, nor leather to Hermuth [illegible]

hym Swede nor Scotlande, to sell them to no manne of Scotlande, nor to none other to cary into Scotlande, vpon payne of forfayture his landes to the lorde, the same yere.cap.12.

10 Marchauntes denyzens or straungers robbed, yf the goodes come into the land, they shall haue them again by ayoues of marchantes and by signes and cockettes that they shall shew without other prooces of law, and like maner if the ship be broken cõmyng to land if it be no wreke The same yere.cap.13. And see the wreke.2.

11 No marchant straunger be impleded or impeched for mothers det whereof he is not pledge nor mayntener sauyng onely the letter of marke and the takyng a payne as hath ben vsed without fraude therof to be done And in case that debate growe betwene vs and lordes of straunge landes, yet for that we wyll not that marchantes of those landes beyng here be sodenly greued, but thei shall haue.xl.dales space by proclamacion to remoue their goodes and lenger yf nede require the same.cap.xvii.

12 Marchauntes shall not lose their goodes for trespas of their seruauntes, except they mysuse their office wherin their master hath put them, or where the master is bound to answere for his seruant after the law marchaunt. The same yere.cap.xix.

13 Also for as muche as we haue taken into our protection all marchauntes straungers, it is ordeyned yf any greuance be made to thẽ out of the staple, that the iustice where the greuaunce is made shall do hastie remedie after the lawes of the staple from day to day and houre to houre without lewyng as the common law. And he that is cõuict shal pelde double damage to the marchant stranger and as muche vs. The same yere.cap.xx.

14 Nothyng shalbe taken of marchauntes strangers except.3.d. of the.li. after the charter of our graundfather made to them. And credence shalbe geuen to them vpõ the value of their goodes by letters of their lordes or seleoes if they haue such, and if not by their oth. And that none take any thyng of them above the said. iii. pence vpon payne of

impri-

emprisonment, and to yelde quatreble damages. And ther vpon shall right be done in the chauncery at euery mannes complaint eodem. Anno. cap. xxvii.

15 Shyppes that be fraught toward England or eiles where, shall not be compelled to come to noumbre of England, agaynst the wyll of the marchaunte whose the goodes be. And if a shyp that is freyght come by tempeste to any parte of England, they may freely sell part of their marchaundises though the marchaundyses be not put to sale on the lande. And that none make disturbance to any shyp to com to what port he will, nor meddle with the sale of suche marchaundise. And whan they haue sold parte and payed the customes, they may departe with the remnaunt without custome yf they wyll. An. 27. E. 3. cap. 13. And this statute is confirmed. An. 20. R. 2. cap. 4.

16 Where it was ordeyned at the laste parliament, that no marchant Englishe shauld vse but one marchaundise. &c. It is agreed that all people be as free as they were in the tyme of the grandfather of our souerayne lord that nowe is and of his good progenitours. And that all marchauntes as well strangers as denyzens may cary all marchaundise out of the realme, but that denyzens may cary no woll nor shepe, fell, nor gold nor syluer out. An. 28. E. 3. cap. 2. Because of this repell I haue not written the statutes that be repelled. It semeth that this statute repelleth dyuerse statutes for the letter is very generall.

17 The payne of life and member ordeyned in the statute of the Staple shall be put out, and the forfaytures of landes and goodes shall stand. Anno. xxviii. Edwardi. iii. capitulo. vi.

18 All marchauntes alyens of the kynges amitee may come into England without safeconduite and abyde as well within fraunches as without, and they may sel corne, flesshe, fysshe, and all other victayles, herchyefes, spycery, and all small wares. &c. in grosse and by retayle without disturbance, as well in London as in other cities. But they shall sell all maner of wynes in grosse by hole vessels and not by retayle. And all marchauntes as well straung-

and denyzens, shall sell grose marchaundyles in grose in e-
uery place of Englande vpon payne of forfayture and not
by retayle, except cytezens and burgeys in theyr owne
townes And marchauntys straungers and denyzens shall
by and sell warys.&c. notwithstandynge the fraunches to
the contrary, and that alwel straungers as denyzens may
by woll, fell and other thinges in fayres and marketys as
they were wonte to do, and yf they be disturbed to sell.&c.
that the mayre and bayliffes and other hauynge kepynge
of the sayde fraunches at the requeste of the marchauntes
or other in their name, shal geue them remedie. And if they
do not, and thereof be attaynte, the fraunches to be sealed
in the kynges handes, and the disturber shall yelde double
damages. And if the lord or constable be thereto requyred
and geue them not remedie, they shall yelde damages, and
the disturbours in bothe cases shall haue a peres pryson-
ment, and make fyne at the kynges wyll. An. 2 R. 2. cap. 1.

¶ All marchauntes of Geane, Venis, Catelony, Ara-
gon, and other landes toward the west of the kynges a-
mitee maie bryng to Hampton or elles where in England
carykes, shyppes.&c. and freely sell their marchaundyse
to whom they please, and charge their vessell agayne with
marchandise of the staple and them bryng to their coun-
treis toward the west payyng the customes and other mo-
ney of Caleys, and to fynde suertee that they shall bryng
them toward the west and not to the east, except to the sta-
ple of Caleis vpon payne of forfayture vsed before this
tyme. An. 2. R. 2 ca. 2. and cap. 4 And see the staple. 31.

¶ All marchauntes straungers of the kynges amy-
tee, maie safely come into the lande to bye and sell and be
conuersaunte and retourne into his countrele whan he
wyll without disturbaunce. And the kyng taketh them in
to his special protection. Anno v. Richardi. ii. statuto.
i. capitulo i.

¶ The statutes of. an. 9. and. 25. E. 3. whiche be within
the. 5. shalbe holden in all pointes, notwithstandyng any
graunte or graunt or iudgement made to the contrary. An.
27. R. ii. cap. viii. And see vitaylers. 4. 7. and. 12.

Euery

22 Euery alyen that bringeth marchaundise into England, shall fynd suertee to the customers of the port where the marchaundyse shalbe brought to bye other marchaundise therfore, as wolles, fell, lether lede, tynne, butter, chese cloth, and other commodites of the land. Anno. xiiii. Richardi. ii. capitulo. i.

23 Also for euery exchaunge that shall be made at the courte of Rome or elles where, that the sayd marchantes shall be sworne and surely bounde in the chauncerie to bye within thre monethes after the sayd exchaunge of the said marchandise here to the some so exchaunged, vpon paine of forfayture of the same. anno. 14. R. 2. cap. 2. Nyne monethes were geuen in this case to endure tyll the next parliament. anno. 9. H. 5. stat. 2. cap. 9.

24 All marchauntes and other of the realme freight their marchaundyse in the kynges ships and not in straunge shyps so that the owners take reasonably for the freight. The same yere of. anno. 14. R. 2. cap. vi.

25 It is agreed notwithstanding the statutes of. anno. 9. and of. anno. 25. E. 3. and of. an. 11. R. 2. that marchauntes straungers shall not bye nor sell with another marchaunt stranger marchandyses for to sell againe within the saide realme. Nor they shall not sell by retaile but only vitailes. But they shall sell wynes by hole vesselles, and spycerie by hole vessels and hole bales. And that no spycerie that is brought into the realme shalbe caried out. &c. by them nor by denyzens vpon payne of forfayture of the same. an. 16. R. 2. cap. 1. See the statutes within. 2. 5. and. 21.

26 Marchauntes of London shalbe as free to packe their clothes and quite of the same packyng as other marchantes and strangers within the sayde citie and other cities and borowes. anno. 1. H. 4. cap. 16.

27 Marchauntes alyens and denyzens which bring marchaundyse into England and receiue Englishe money for them, shall employ the money for other marchandyse without caryng golde or syluer in plate or otherwyse out of the realme vpon payne of forfayture, sauyng their reasonable costes, Anno. iiii. Henrici. iiii. capitulo. xv. And this

Statut

ſtatute is muche enlarged after and made moze ſtreyghte foz alyens and ſerchers, to endure to the next parliament anno.25.H.6.cap.3. And ſee a lyke matter within.22.29.36. and.42.and money 12.

28 Marchauntes ſtraungers ſhall demeane them here as denyzens beyond the ſea be treated there vpon payn of foꝛfayture of their goodes and impꝛyſonment. anno.5.H. 4 capitulo.7. And this ſtatute is confirmed.anno.4.Henrici.5.cap.5.

29 Marchauntes alyens ſhall ſell their marchaundiſes within a quarter of a yere after commyng. And the money receiued therof ſhalbe imployed vpon cõmoditees within the ſame quarter vpon payne of foꝛfayture of the ſame money And that no marchaut alyen ſell no marchandyſe to another marchant alyen vpon paine of foꝛfayture And cuſtomers and controllers ſhall firſte take ſuertee of them to do it. And ſuche marchauntes ſhall be aſſigned to their hoſtes by the mayꝛes and bayliffes of poꝛtes. ꝛc. and they ſhal not be hoſted elſ where. And that the ſame hoſtes take of them foꝛ their labour as hath be vſed of auncience tyme.anno.5.H.4.cap.9.

30 where in the laſte parlyment.8.anno.5.Henrici.4.it was oꝛdeyned among other that marchauntes ſtraungers ſhall ſell their marchandyſes within a quarter of a yere after their commyng into England, it is agreed that the ſaid oꝛdinance ſhalbe voide in all and that they may ſell as they myght beforе the ſayde oꝛdinaunce. Pꝛouided that they cary not out of the realme any marchandiſe bꝛought within this realme.an.vi.H.iiii.capitulo vltimo.But yet as to ehe other artycle that marchauntes ſhall be aſſigned to an hoſte the ſayd ſtatute is confirmed.an.iiii.H.v.cap.v. And note well that the ſayd ſtatute of.an.v.H.iiiii.cap.ix.is reputed as a ſtatute not repelled. An.iiii. E.iiii. cap.vi. and An.xvii.E.iiii.cap.i.And yet it was repelled beforе as appeareth aboue. And the cauſe was becauſe they ſawe not the ſayd ſtatute of. anno.6.H.4.

31 Dꝛapers and other marchantes ſhal ſel in Londõ fre= their cloth, wine, oyle, honey, wax, and other marchandiſe

and

and thynges in grosse or by retayle, as well to euery one of the kynges liege people as to the citiezens of London. 7 Hen. 4. cap. 9.

32 Euery company of marchauntes straungers shall find suertee in the chancery, that they shall conuey no gold nor syluer out of the realme. Anno. 2. H. 6. cap. 7.

33 Marchauntes alyens shall not refuse their paiment in syluer, notwithstandyng any agreement or couenaunt to be payed in golde. An. 8 H. 6. cap. 24.

34 Also that no Englishe marchaunt sell within this realme to no marchaunt alyen no maner marchandyse but onely for ready paiment in money or els in marchaundyse to be content in hand, vpon paine of forfayture of y same, the same yere, the same chapter.

35 Marchantes Englishe maie sell their clothe to marchauntes alyens for redy paiment to be made in money or marchaundyse or within .vi. wekes after the same bargayn without more longer daie geuyng, vpon payne of forfayture of the same, and this ordinaunce to endure as long as it pleaseth the kyng. anno .ix. H. vi. cap. ii.

36 A good ordidaunce was made that marchauntes strangers shall not sell their marchandyses to other marchantes strangers, and that thei shalbe lodged with hostes whiche shalbe prysed to all their marchaundises. And dyuers paynes be limitted as well vpon the mayres and bailiffes or other rulers yt they execute not the sayd statute, as vpon the alyens if they refuse to be hosted, and also vpon the hostes if they refuse to be hostes. &c. to endure by vi. yeres. anno. 23. H. 6. cap. 4.

37 Marchaundyses of frendes alyens founde and taken by the kynges subiectes in vessels of the kynges enemies not hauyng safe conduites within the borde not enrolled in the chancery, shall not be restored. anno. viii. H. vi. cap. viii. safeconduite. ii.

38 Marchantes of Gascone, Guyan, Ireland, Gernsaye, and Jersay, goeyng and commyng by the portes of Fowey, Plymmouth, Dertmouth, and Pole, or els where be not greued by the officers of the said places with such charges

charges as they were wōt to be, ꝑ is to say, taking for euery pece of cresi clothe .4. li o of other as appereth in the statute. And euery one ꝑ greueth thē cōtrary to this statute, shal forfait .xl.li. wherof the marchaūtes greued shal haue theyr recouery by writ of trespas if they take their sute wtin two monethes. &c. or els it shalbe lawful to euery one to sue ꝑ wyl, & shal recouer ꝑ one halfe to him selfe & ꝑ other to the king. an. xxviii. H. vi. cap. v. And this imposicīō was put vpō the said marchaūtes by bailiffes of wolles serche ours & cōtrollers of ꝑ serch as bi collectours & seruetours of the custome & packers, & therfore against them and their seruauntes this punishment lyeth. &c.

39 Marchauntes straungers which be of the amyte of the king & be robbed vpō the see, the chauncellour hath po wer to redresse it. an. 31. H. 6. ca. 4. as appereth straūgers. 2

40 Marchauntes of Italy shal sel theyr wares in gros & not be retaile, & that within .8. monethes vpon payne of forfayture of the value & shal employ the money vpō the cōmodites of this realme wout making eschaunge vpō the saide payne. And yf they sel not win the saide. viii. mo nethes, that they cary thē out of the realme win two mo nethes after wout selling thē, vpō paine of forfaiting the wares & as much in money. And that no alien lodge wany alie of any other nacīō vpō paine of euery of thē. xl.li. Also marchaūtes of Italy not made denizēs may not sel wolles cloth or other marchaūdise of this realme which thei by in the same realme, nor shal make no cloth win the realme, vpon paine of forfaiture. &c. Also no straūgers not denyzen which is artificer, shall occupy no house nor chamber nor soiorne wh another straūger nor exercyse nor occupye any manuel occupacion or handycraft but shal depart to their countrey, or be seruaūtes to the kinges subiectes of ꝑ same realme, vpō payne of forfaiture of al theyr goodes. And no alien which is artificer or handy craftes man shall make cloth within the realme vpō paine of forfaiture ꝑ clothes And that alyens artyficers which vse marchaundises. &c. shal sel by grose & not by retayle in the same place where they be dwellyng or shall forfait the value. And no alien

shall take apprentyses but of the kinges subiectes, except his sonne or doughter vpō paine of forfaiture of .xx.li. the one half of all these forfaitures to be to the kynge and the other to him that seaseth or sueth for them. Prouided that this acte be not preiudicial to the prenters & sellers of tokes.&c.an.1.R.3.cap.ix. But al these said forfaitures be annulled against al psons saue against the king. Also the king may graūt letters of safecōdite in this case.an.1.H.7.ca.x.

41 Marchauntes straungers may not bring into this realme diuers maner of wares limited in the same statute as like, wrought.s. rybandes, laces, calles, nor dyuers other there rehersed, vpon paine of forfayture, the one halfe to the kinge, and the other halfe to him that wyll sue by accyon of det wherin no other wager of law, essoine nor protectcyon lyeth.anno.1.R.3.cap.10, and.12.

¶ And se.a.statute of such effecte.anno.3.E.4.cap.4.and anno.xrii.E.iiii.cap.iii. But note wel that all the sayd statutes be only to endure for certaine tyme whiche is nowe paste, and therfore they be not wrytten here at large. And se more therof Silke 1.

42 Al marchauntes aliens vitailers and other straungers not denizens bringing marchaundise into this realme or wales, shall employe the money vpon the commodites of England or make payment without fraude within the realme, & that proued before hys departyng before ỳ maire or gouernour of the porte wher.&c. vpon paine of forfaiture, and to haue ayers imprisonment sauinge theyr reasonable costes.&c. to endure for.vii.yere.an.xvii.E.4.ca.i. And after the saide statute is made perpetuall .an.iii.H vii.cap.viii. And further it is enacted that the same lawe shalbe of marchauntes of Ireland, Gerneley, & Jerneley, vpon payne of forfayture of al theyr goodes within thys realme, and theyr body to prison for a yere. Also the customere or controller shall take suertye of euery marchaunte before sayd that he shal employ his money for the goodes of this lande sauinge resonable expences, vt supra.anno. iii.H. vii.ca.vii. Se a like mater, Eschaunge.s.

43 ¶ Euery Englyshman beyng the kinges true liege

men

men, shall haue free passage & recourse vnto their marchaūdi ses into Flaūders, Holande Zelande, & Brabande & other places nygh adioynynge vnder the duke of Burgoine & to the marketes ther to by and sel & make theyr eschaūge fre ly without exaccyon, fine or contribucion to be taken by any Englysh persone to theyr own vse or to the vse of the fraternyte or felosship of saint Thomas maintened & kept there by the marchauntes of London but onely .x. markes vpon payne to forfayte to the king .xx. li. and to the party greued .x. times as muche as contrary to this acte is taken anno .xii. Henrici. vii. cap. vi.

44 ¶ No act nor ordinaunce before time made of mar chaūtes marchaundises or other wares extende not to the hurt of the marchauntes of Hanse in Almayne hauing the house in Lōdon cōmenly called Guyhalde tenonicorū cō trary to theyr auncient lybertyes graūted to thē by ỹ kin ges progenitours & confirmed by the kinge, but suche ac tes and ordinaunce to be vtterly voyde,

¶ Prouided that this acte be not hurtful to ỹ maire, shy rffes, & cōminalty of London .an. xix. H. vii. cap. xxii.

¶ Loke more for Marchauntes in the tytle of Cryckes.

Marchauntes

NO officer of the courtes called wardein courtes of ỹ Este marches, or west marches, frōbenforth attache any ꝑson by his bodi or goodes out of the courtes of Nor thōberlande, Cūberlande, westmerlande, or in ỹ towne of Newcastel, by colour of any prelētmēt in their courtes. & and if they do, it shalbe lawfull to such ꝑson to make resy stence. And if he be greued by such attachemēt he shal haue a writ of trespas, or false imprisōmēt wherin he shal, recō uer treble damages and ouer that the defendaūt shal haue two yeres prisonnement, and shall paye to the kinge. C.s. And the iustice of peace in theyr counties, shyrryffes and lordes of leetes haue power to enquere of suche attache mentes. And to procede as they may againste a thing done agaynste the peace. anno. xxxi. H. vi. cap. iii.

¶ Loke more for marches, Warke. i.

Maryners.

¶ Loke therfore, Admyrall. i.

Marke.

LEtters of marke shalbe ther where the kinges enmyes haue attempted against any truce made before this dayes vpon any of hys leges in England, Irelande, or wales, where no mencyō is made that markes & takinge agayne shall cease, and that they shall haue fyrste in suche case letters of requeste vnder ỹ pryuy seale and after letters of marke vnder the great seale.

¶ Also cōmissiōs shalbe made to the wardens of the estmarche & westmarche & to euery of thē to here cōplentes of brekinge of treuce of thē of Scotlande & the marches adioyning, & there vpō they shall make letters of request to him ỹ hath done the wrōge or to the keper of the marches or to the cōseruatour of ỹ treuce for Scotlād, or els they shal make proclamacis in opē places vpō the marches, ỹ he that hath done cōtrary to ỹ treuce shal make restituciō win time cōuenient or els to make letters of mark vnder the seales of the sayd kepers or one of thē to whom cōplaynt was made. &c. an. iiii. H. v. cap. vii.

2. ¶ The keper of the pryuy seale may make a letter of request to the kinge of Denmarke. And if he do not remedy it, the king shal do it. an. H. vi. cap. iii.

¶ Loke more for marke in the tytle of letter of marke.

Marshall of the kinges benche.

THe marshal of the kinges bēch, shal kepe thē that be indyted of felony, & them that haue yelded thē self at the exigēt i appele of felony. And if they lette thē go at large by bayle or by baslō, they shal haue half a yeres pryssōment, & make fyne at the kinges pleasure. And the iustyces shall inquere therof whē they se tyme, and yet they shal be punished therof of escape according to the order of the comen lawe. an. v. E. iii. cap. viii.

Marshalsye

THe stewarde marshall shal holde no plee of freholde nor of trespas, but onely of trespas win the kinges house

houle, or other trelpas done within ỹ verge, & of cõtracte & couenãt is that any of the kinges houle hath made to a nother of the lame houle & in the lame houle & not ellys wher. And plees of trelpas ſhal not be pleded but it be attached by thẽ before that the king go out of ỹ verge wher the trelpas ſhalbe done. And they ſhal procede haſtely frõ day to day, ſo that it may be ended before that the king go out of ỹ verge wher ỹ trelpas ſhalbe dõe, And if thei cã not be ẽdid ỹ ple ſhal ſeaſe & ſhalbe at ỹ comõ law. And ỹ ſtewarde ſhal haue knowlege of no dettes, nor other thinges but of thẽ of ỹ kinges houſe, nor ſhal hold none other plee by obligaciõ made by the diſtreſſe of the ſtewarde or marſhal. And if the ſtewarde or marſhal do cõtrary to this ordinaunce it ſhalbe voide articuli ſuper cartas. cap. iii.

2 Of manſlaughter done within ỹ verge, the corner of the coũtrey & the corner of ỹ kinges houſe ſhall do the office belonging to the corner, & that can not be before the ſtewarde determined as becauſe the felons can not be attached or for other cauſe, it ſhal go to the comon law, ſo that exigẽt, vtlary & ỹ cẽtmẽtes ſhalbe therof made at the cytye by the corner of the coũtrey, as wel as of other felonies done out of the verge. But yet it ſhal not let but ỹ attachementes ſhalbe made vpõ the felonies done. Articuli ſuper cartas cap. iiii. Inquere. how it ſhalbe enteryd.

3 Men of the kinges houſe ſhall not be ſworne in the marſhalſy but vpon contractis, couenaũtes or treſpas made betwene folkes of the ſame houſe of both partyes and that in the ſame houſe. But the enqueſtes ſhalbe taken of men of the countrey aboute. anno. v. E. iii. cap. iii and. an. x. E. iii. cap. ii

4 Errour before the ſtewarde and marſhal of the kynges houſe ſhalbe reuerſed in the kinges beneche. an. v. E. iii. cap. iii. and. an. x. E. iii. cap. iii.

5 Preſtes and other men of holy churche impriſoned in the marſhalſy ſhall paye like fees as ley men & no more an. xv. R. ii. cap. vltimo.

6 ¶ The courte of the marſhalſy nor the iuriſdiccion therof, ſhall not excede. xii. myle to be counted from the

kynges lodginge.an.xiii.H.ii.cap.iii.

7 Also for as much as the marchal of the marchalsy of the kinges house, in ỹ time of kinge Edward, graundfather to the kinge that now is ꝛ before, haue be wonte to take these fees that folow.s.of euery one ỹ cõmeth to the same courte by cappas. 4.d.ꝛ if he be let to maimprise at his daye, ii.d.more, ꝛ of euery one that is impleded of tresspas and findeth.ii.mainpernours to kepe his dayes tyll the ende of the ple to take of ỹ defẽdãt.i.d. Of euery one committed to prison by iudgement of the stewarde.iiii.d, and of euery one delyuered of felonye.iiii.d.of euery felõ let to maimprise by the court.4.d.whyche fees shalbe taken in open courte: therfore the kinge hath ordeyned that if the marchall or his mynisters take any other fees than be hereaboue declared, that they shall lose theyr offyces and shall pay treble damage to the party greued, and that the partye shall sue before the stewarde for that time beynge. Also it is ordeined that no seruatour of bylles that berythe any stafe of the same courte, shall not take for euery myle vnto the place where he shal do hys office more than.i.d.and also for.xii.mile.xii.d.and for seruinge of a venire facias of.xii.men or a distres from the same court that double. And if any of the seruatours of the bylles do the contrary, he shalbe punyched by imprisonment ꝛ shall make fine ꝛ rauisome to the king by the discrecõ of the stewarde ꝛ shalbe foriudged the court. And the stewarde shal haue power to make proclamacyon at euery courte of all these artycles.an.2.H.4.cap.xxiii.

8 He that hath dwelled at the stewes shal not be sworne in the marchalsy, ꝛ if he be returned he maye be chalẽged as well for the kinge as for the party.an. xi, H.vi.cap.i.

9 A man maye haue an auerment againste the recorde of the marchalsy, that the pleyntyffe or defendaunte was not of the kynges house at the tyme.&c.an.xv.H.vi.cap.i.

10 The stewarde and tresorer of the kinges house haue power to call before them all maner of officers within the verge, whiche haue power to execute the statute of beggars and vacabondes, ꝛ they that be founde defective

to haue

to haue like punishment, as they were conuicte by course of the comen law an.xix.H.vii, cap.xii.

¶ Loke more for marchalsye in the title of seneschall and marchall.

Wartys

¶ Loke therfore, Warchanntes.43.

Waſon.

Chappters and congregacions of masons shall not be frombenssorth holden, and they that do to assemble suche chapiters and congregacyons shalbe punished as felons. And other masons comminge to the same shalbe imprysoned and make fyne and raunsome at the kynges wil anno.iii.Hen.vi.cap.i.

Watrimony.

All matiages to be contracted after the fyrst day of July next commyng betwene lawfull persons that is to saye persons not prohibited by goddes lawe to marye if it be done in the face of the churche and consummate wyth bodyly knowlege shalbe had for good & neuer to be dissolued, not withstanding any precontracte nor cōsumate. And that no reseruacion or prohybycyon (goddes law except) shal impeache any maryage without the iuisycall decrees. anno.xxxii. Henryci octaui Capytulo. xxviii.

Waister and seruaunte.

¶ Loke therfore Warchauntes.12.

Weine.

If the meine hauynge landes in the same countye abyde vntyll the graund dystres, ther shalbe gyuen to the pleyntyffe in hys wryte of a greate dystres suche daye, before the commyng wherof.ii.countyes maye be holden, and it shalbe commaūded to the shyryffe þ he dystreyne the meine by þ graūde distres as is conteined in the wrut. And neuertheleſſe the shyriffe in.ii.full countyes shal do to pray clayme that the same meine come at the daye cōteined in þ

wrytte to answere to his tenãt. &c. At which daye if he come, ỹ plee shal procede after ỹ accustomed maner. And yf he come not, the same meine shall lese ỹ seruices of his tenaunt, & frõhensforth ỹ tenãt shal not answere to him in any thing, but omyttyng the meine he shal answere to the chefe lord of ỹ same customes and seruices which ỹ meine ought to do before. Nor ỹ chefe lord shal not haue power to distraine while the tenãt offereth him ỹ seruices dew. But this is vnderstand after ỹ forjudgement. And yf the chefe lord exacte more than ỹ meine ought to do, ỹ tenãt shal haue ỹ same answere agaĩst his lord at ỹ meine shuld haue nothinge in the power of the kinge, neuertheless the tenãt shal purchase his writ of meine to ỹ shirif in which the distres is made. And if the shiriffe returne ỹ he hathe nothinge. &c. neuertheless the writ of attachemẽt shall go out, & after a wryt of graũd distres, & the proclamaciõ shal be made in the forein before saide. And if ỹ meine haue no lande in the coũty wher the distres is made but a nother than vpõ the retorne of the shiriffe testyfienge ỹ a wryte shall go out to somon the meine to ỹ shiriffe where it is testyfied that he hath ought, & sute shalbe made in the same coũtye till it come to the graũde distres & proclamaciõ vt supra. And neuertheless sute shalbe made in ỹ same coũty in the whiche he hath nothing vntyl the graunde dystres & proclamaciõ vt supra. And so after ỹ proclamaciõ made in both the coũtyes the meine shalbe forjudged of hys fee and seruyce, & the tenãt omitting ỹ meine shall do to the chefe lord ỹ same seruices which ỹ meine was wont to do before. And if the meine knowlege ỹ he ought to acquyte hi or be iudged to acquite, & yet after wil not aquite hi, thã a wryt of iudgemẽt shal go out ỹ the shiryffe distreyne ỹ meine, to acquyte ỹ tenãt. And whã he is come by the distres & the pleyntiffe may verely ỹ the meine hath not acquited hym he shall satisfye the damages, & the tenãt by iudgemẽt shall go quite of his meine. And yf he come not at the first distres, there shall go out a wryt of a nother dystres, & proclamaciõ shalbe made. And whã the proclamaciõ is testified, &c. they shal procede to iudgemẽt as before

is laid. Nor the tenaunces shall not leese their warrantie, nor also shal not be excluded, but that thei may sue against their meines after the custome vsed before. And by this statute remedie is not prouided to euery meine, but onely where there is but one meine betwene the lord that distrai neth and the tenaunt, and where the same meine is of full age, and in case whan the tenaunt without preiudice of any other than the meine may attorne himself to the chefe lord for women holdyng in dower, by the courtesie of England or elles for terme of lyfe, or by fee tayle, to them for some causes no remedie is yet prouided, but by goddes grace a nother tyme it shalbe prouided. west.ii.cap.ix.

Messengers.

No messengers of the kyng nor other for any busines of the kyng, take any horse or other beast against the will of the owner, except he shewe a sufficiēt auctoritee of the kyng. And if he do he shalbe imprysoned tyll he hath greed with the partie. In.xx.R.ii.cap.v.

Measure.

Lobetherfore in the tytle of weightes and measures.

Myddelsex.

Lobe therfore. Assyse.viii. Iurrour.vii. Iustice of assyse.ii. and Iustice of peace.xxvi.

Mynt.

They that coyne at any Mint within this realme shal make of euery hundred pound of gold as many half angelles as amount to the value of.xx.li. and of euery.C.li. of syluer, plate or bullion grotes to the value of so. pound, and half grotes to the value of xx.li. pens to the value of.xx.li. halfepence to the value of.x. marke, and ferthynges to the value of.v. marke whiche ferthynges shall haue vpon the one syde the prynt of the nort coyce, and vpon the other side a rose with a crosse, and if any do the contrary, the maister of the mynte shall forfaite.x.li. the halfe therof to the kyng, the other to hym that wyll sue, where prayer of lawe and protection shalbe put out.

Wyspzision.

2 Item they that reſozte to the mynt with bullion or plate vnder the value aſozeſayd, ſhall receyue the.x.parte therof in haiſe pens. Pzouided that this act be not pzeiudiciall to the mynte mayſters of Yozke, Caunterburie and Durram. An.xv. H.viii.cap xii.

Loke mozs of Wynte in the tytle of Woney.

Wyspzision.

1 Loke therfozе in the tytle of Recozdes.

2 Loke moze in the tytle of Crowne and Treaſon.

Woney.

IT ſhall be cryed that none vpon greuouſe forfeyture be ſo hardy to ſpende, ſende, oz receiue money of another coyne than of Englande, Irelande oz Scotland, and that none bzyng money into this countreie but foz his expence, noz to arriue in Englande, yf it be not by foze tempeſt, at any other pozte than at Sandwyche, Londo ſay ꝛte Botolfe Hampton oz other knowen poztes, & then well and truely to ſhewe his money to hym that ſhalbe aſſigned by the kynge without conſeilyng vpon paine of forfeyture of body and money, and that the money be there vewed and examined. And that none vnder the ſame paine put no money betwene the cloth, fardels oz bales oz maner whereof ſuſpection maye be of any conſeilyng. And the fynder to haue.iii.d. of the pound, and the kyng the re And that the body of hym in whole handes falſe moneye clypped ſhalbe found, ſhall be areſted tyll he haue found his warrant if it be ſuſpeccious. And becauſe diuerſe people cannot knowe the lyght moncie of the kyng, they ſhall receiue it oz paie it by weight of.v.s. by tumberell delyuered by the keper of the exchaunge and marked with ꝑ kynges marke as meaſures. Statuto de moneta. And ſeuen ſtatute, foz many thynges be here omitted.

2 None ſhall bzyng into this realme clypped money of this realme oz of any other realme, and who that doeth it at the firſte tyme he ſhall leſe the money, the ſecond tyme he ſhal leſe the money & the other goodes found with hym and the.iii. tyme his bodie and his goodes ſhalbe foz fo

he kyng. And that other be not marchantes and haue clipe
ed money they shall breake incontinent and send it to the
exchange or els it shalbe forfet. Statu: o de moneta paruo.

Diuerse falseheades of monete be declared aswell
e falshed within the realme as without, to the entent they
may be the better knowen and the more auoided. Statuto
vocato articuli de moneta, se there.

Money counterfait to the sterlyng brought into the
realme shalbe forfeit. An. ix. E. iii. cap. iii. apud ebozū. But
ullyon and good syluer may be brought to the exchange.

Sterlyng halfpeny nor ferthyng, shall not be molt
for vessell, nor to doe none other thyng vpon payn of for-
feyture, and to be put in pryson. And he that wyll sue for
he kyng, shall haue the fowerth parte notwithstandynge
harter or vse to the contrary. Anno. ix. Edwardi. iii. cap.
i. apud ebozum.

Money shall be made at Yorke, and els where the
yng wyll. Anno. 18. E. 3. cap. 6.

The mynters of the money shall receiue plate of
olde and syluer by weight and also shall delyuer monete
y weight and not by nomber. An. xxv. Edwardi. iii. de pzo
uisionibus. cap. xix.

Marchauntes straungers may bryng plate of golde
nd syluer, and all maner of golde and syluer to our ex-
hange, takyng there money of our coine to the value. And
hat no marchaunte carie no more out of the realme then
e bryngeth into the realme, and that good serche be made
herof. Anno. xxvii. E. iii. stat. staple. cap. xiiii. And he that
yll mete receyue money of an other land, but he shall not
e compelled therto. eodem. cap.

The money of. iiii. d. of Scotland shal runne for. 3. d.
nd of lesse money after the quantitee. And if it be empay-
d it shall be put to lesse pryce. Anno. 17. E. 3. cap. 2.

The Scottishe grote shall runne for. ii. d. and the. ii. d.
ob. and the. i. d. for. ob. and the halfpeny for a ferthyng.
nd if the Scottishe money be empayred the value shalbe
udged after the quantitee. And that commissions shal be
ade to enquere of them whiche carry or send any Englishe

monete

money into Scotlād for to make bullion in Scottish money in preiudice of the kyng & his realme. an. 14. R. 2. cap. 6.

11 No grote nor peny of .ii. d. shalbe molte to make vessell nor other thyng, vpō pain of forfaiture and the melter shalbe imprisoned tyll he haue payed the kyng the halfe of that that is molt, and that no money of gold nor syluer of Scotland nor of other landes beyond the sea shall renne in payment within this realm, but it shalbe brought in bullio to the mynt to be turned in englishe coyne, on pain of forfayture therof & imprisonmēt, & to make fyne & raunsome. And that none bring englishe money into Scotland to exchāge for scottiche money, vpon the same pain. An. 17. R. 2. cap. 1.

12 If golde or syluer in coyne or in masse be found by the sercher in any ship or vessell to go out of any port, hauen or krike of the realme without the kynges licence, it is all forfet except reasonable expenses whiche he shalbe bōden to confesse incontinent after he shalbe charged by the sercher vpon pain of forfeyture. Prouided that no marchantes strangers that sell their marchandise within ỹ realme, and the halfe of the halfe therof receyued imployed vpon marchandise within the realme, that they maie cary thether halfe by the kynges lycence. An. ii. H. iii. cap. v.

¶ And se marchantes. 27. a statute more hard in this case.

13 The kyng hath done to be made newe money of golde of auncient print and value as it was before, and also new moneie of syluer, s. a money that shall be called a grote of the value of .iiii. sterlynges, and halfe a grote of .ii. sterlynges, the whiche shall runne from henceforth with our money of sterlyng halfepeny and ferthyng therof as well of newe made as of olde. And that none vpon greuouse forfeyture refuse none of the sayd moneie of golde nor syluer for the price, s. the noble for a halfmarke, and halfe noble at .iii. s. iiii. d. and ferthyng at .xx. d. in no paiment. And that no exchange nor sale of money shalbe in no place but where the kyng shall assigne vpon pain of forfayture of the same money, and of imprisonment of the body of the sellers chaungers or byers without mainprysle at the kynges will. And that none carye out of this realme no golde nor syluer

plate

plate nor in money of golde and syluer newely made vpon
paine of forfaiture of the same gold and syluer, and imp-
sonment of their bodies at the kynges wyll. Anno. xxv. E.
iii. statuto. vi. de moneta apud turrim London.

14 Marchauntes and other whiche from henceforth
bryng any golde or siluer of the coyne of Flanders. Scot-
lande, or other land into Englande, shall forfeit the same
money to the kyng. And that good serche shalbe made ther
vpon. Anno. 2. H. 4. cap. 6.

15 For increasyng of charitee and of almes, it is ordey-
ned that the thirde partie of all the money of syluer that
shall be brought to the bullyon, shall be made in halfpens
and ferthynges, that is to saie, the one halfe therof in halfe
pens, and the other halfe in ferthynges, and no goldsmith
melt no halfepeny nor ferthyng of syluer, vponpayne of
forfayture. iiii. tymes as muche as shalbe molten. An. iiii.
H. iii. cap. x.

16 Galy halfepens shall not runne from henceforth in
paymente nor in other maner vppon payne of forfaiture.
Anno. xi Henrici. iiii. capitulo quinto. And this statute and
also all other statutes of money of Scotlande and of be-
yond the sea be confirmed, and that Galy halfpens be for-
fett in whose handes so euer they be. Anno. xiii. Henrici. iiii.
cap. vi.

17 Justice of assyse haue power by commission to en-
quere, hete and determine of counterfayters and parters
of falle monete in the lande, and of clippyng, washyng,
and fylyng, and of all falsshed of money. And Justices of
peace haue power by commission to enquere of all this,
and if any be endited before them of the premisses, to make
proces agaynst hym by a capias onely. Anno. iii. Henrici.
v. statuto secundo capitulo. vii. Inquere if they shal arrain
them. &c.

Galyhalfepens, soskens, dodkens, and all money
of Scotlande shall be put oute all, and who that maketh,
tyneth or bryngeth into this realme the Galy halfpens,
skens, dodkens, shall be punished as a felon. And he that
eth or payeth suche monete shall lose, C. s. whereof the

kyng

kyng shall haue thone halfe and he that wyll sue the other halfe. And that the iustice of peace, mayre, bayliffes, and stewardes of letes shall enquere. &c. and the saied mayre bayliffes and stewardes, shall send their presentment before the iustice of peace, and shall make proces of vtlarie, and the said matters here and determine. An. 3. H. 5. stat. pe. li.

19 None of the kynges lieges shall receiue any money of golde but by weight. Anno. ix. H. v. cap. xi.

20 Certayne ordynaunces were made of monete and of exchaunges of money to endure for certayne tyme past Anno. ix. H. v. stat. ii. in pluribus capitulis.

21 The lordes of the kynges counsell may assigne workemen to make money and to holde the exchaunges in Yorke and Bristowe and other places as they shal thinke necessary. An. i. H. vi. cap. i.

22 None cary money out of the realme against the statutes therof made vpon payne of forfayture except payment for souldeors and except certaine causes except as in the statute. &c. And yet he ought to haue lycēce of the kyng. And euery company of marchauntes strangers shall fynde suertie for their felowship in the chauncerie, that they shall not cary vt supra vpon the same payne. An 3. H. 6. cap. 6.

23 Blankes be voyded out of the realme, nor they shall not be taken in payment vpon the same pain that is rehersed of Galy halfpens Anno. 2. H. 5. cap. 9.

24 The maister of the mynte shall receiue of euery one that bringeth syluer to the mynt after the value vpon pain of double damage to the partie, and that the cōtroller and the assayer of the mynt be present. And euery of them shall be sworne to do indifferently without reward vpon payne of double damages, and they shal be also hauyng the craft of goldsmithry and of the mynte. And that the maister nor chaungeour shall not sell golde nor syluer nor bullyon brought to the mynt vpon payne conteyned in the indenture betwene the kyng and hym. an. 2. H 6. cap. 12.

25 Also because that great charitie of white money within the realme, because that syluer is bought and sold not coyned at the price of. xxxii. s. the. li. of Troy, where the same

ame pound is not of moze value at the coine than .xxxii.s. abaryng foz the cunage.xii.d. it is ozdeyned and eſtabliſhed foz the encreaſe of the ſaid money, that none bye nozſell no ſiluer in plate noz piece noz maſſe beyng of as good alay as the ſterlyng aboue.xxx.s. the.li. of Troy aboue the fallyon, vpon payne of fozfeyture the double value of as muche ſo bought oz ſold againſt this ozdinance and that thone halfe be fozfeit to the kynges vſe and the other halfe to his vſe that wyll ſue therfoze and pzoue the fozfeyture. Pzouided alwaie that they that go to the coinage may haue and take of the maiſters of the ſame coyne after that as is lawfully conteyned in the indentures betwene the kyng and the maiſter therof made, and alſo the maiſter of the ſayd myne foz the tyme beyng may take and deliuer as is contained in the ſayd indentures without moze taxyng foz the eaſe and pzofite of the common people. anno.2.H 6.cap.13.

26 It is accozded that the ſtatute of anno.xvii, Ed.iii. whiche wyll that euery one that conueyeth any monete of this realme oz of any other realme oz any gold oz bullyon plate oz ſyluer beyonde the ſea ſhalbe puniſhed as a felon if he haue not lycence of the kyng, whiche ſtatute was not made to endure but foz two yeres, ſhall be a good and an effectuall eſtatute, to begyn at the feaſt of the puryficacion of our ladie in the yere of our Lozd. M.CCCC.lxxxix. to endure foz twentie yeres, &c. anno.iiii.Hen.vii.cap.xviii. And lyke foz lyke matter. anno.i.Henrici. viii.cap.xiii. and anno.iii.Henrici.viii.capitulo.i. But becauſe that it is expedit is not here wzitten. And furtherit is accozded by the ſayde ſtatute of anno. quarto Henrici.vii. that no perſon dwellyng within this realme paye oz delyuer by waie of exchaunge oz otherwyſe any ſuche moneye, bullyon oz golde wzought to any marchaunt ſtraunger, vpon payne of fozfeyture the double. &c. the one halfe to hym whiche wyll ſeaſe oz bzyng accyon of dette by wzitte, byll, playnte, oz informacion in the eſcheker (in whiche accyon oz informacion no eſſoyne noz pzotteccion lieth) and the other halfe to the kyng.

All ſouerayns, halfe ſouerayns, royalles, halfe royals,

royals, and the fourth part of a royall, the aungel, and half angell, beyng golde hole and of weight and all grotes now currant within this realme for. 4.d beyng syluer and not clipped, mynished or empayred except reasonable wearyng though they be cracked, and all pence of .ii.d. now currant within this realme for .ii. d. beyng syluer and not clypped or empayred, vt supra, though they be broken, and halfpens beyng syluer hauyng the pryncte of the kynges coyne shall be currant aswell to the kynges receiuers as all other without refusell, except pens bearyng spurres or molettes betwixte the barres, and they to go for a.ob. and he that refuseth suche money shalbe compelled to take it by the maire baily, cõstable, or other he officer there, and also to be imprisoned or otherwyse punished by their discrecion. And if any mayre or other head officer refuse suche money. &c. they to be compelled to accept it and to be punished vt supra, by the iustices of peace. &c. and that grotes, and halfe grotes that be clipped or otherwyse empayred except reasonable wearyng, shall not from henceforth be currant but they may be brought to the kynges mynt there to be changed, or the owner maie conuert them into bullyon or plate &c. and in exchaunge and clippyng in tyme to come, the kyng hath ordeyned a coyne of grotes and halfe grotes that shall haue a cyrcle about the vtter part, and all gold shall haue the hole scripture that it may be knowen if they be clypped, and that the warden and controller of the mint dewly searche the coyne that it be vt supra, or it passe the mynt vpon payne to lese their office and make fyne at the kynges wyll. And that no person cary out of the realme into Ireland any bullyon, plate or coyne aboue. vi.s.8.d. nor bryng any coyne of gold or syluer of the coyne of Irelande into this realme aboue. iii.s.iiii.d. vpon payn of forfayture and to haue imprysonment and to make fyne and raunsom at the kynges wyll, and that suche money of Ireland aboue the sayd some of .iii. s.iiii.d. may be sealed, and he that sealeth it to bryng it to the kynges mynte, and to haue the value of the halfe thereof delyuered hym by the maister of the minte to his owne vse. Anno. xix. H. vii. ca. d.

Lete

¶ Loke moze ſoz money in cunage, Eſchaūge.iiii. in golde and ſyluer. Juſtice of aſſiſe.14. Treaſon.i.6. and.9. Alſo ſe of what weyght a peny ſhalbe, weyghtes and meaſures.8.

Mozdaunceſter.

¶ Herecogniſaunce of aſſyſe of mozdaunceſter ſhalbe alwaye taken in theyz countyes. Magna carta capitulo.ix, And ſe Adiournement.2.

2 Jf the gardein hold the land aboue the full age of the heyze, the heyze ſhal haue aſſyſe of mozdaunceſter againſt hym, z recouer his damages frō the tyme he was of ful age. Marlebzige.cap.xvi. Enquere if it be tayled lād.

3 Jf a man dye and haue many heyzes wher of one is a ſon oz doughter, bzother oz ſyſter neuew oz nece, z the other be of a moze lenger degre, that theſe foꝛſaide heyzes ſhal haue a wzit of mozdaunceſter Glouceſter.cap.vi.

4 Jf a woman recouer her dower againſt the gardeyne and he confeſſeth the accion oz loſeth by defaute, oz pleadeth a faint plee by the whyche he recouereth the heire when he commeth to ful age, ſhall haue an accyon againſt the woman of the diſceyſen of his auncеſtour, ſo that the exception ſhalbe ſaued to the womā to ſhew that ſhe hath right in his dower. ſr. weſt.ii.cap.4.

¶ Loke moze of Mozdaunceſter, Damages.iii. Eſſoyne. iii. and Juſtice of aſſyſe.i.

Mozimayne.

¶ Shalbe lawfull to none to ſell noꝛ to giue lande to any houſe of religion, and yf ſuche gyfte oz ſale be made it is voyde, and the lande is foꝛfait to the cheſe lord. Magna carta. capitulo. xxxvi

2 Noꝛelygious perſon ſhal entre vpon any mannes fee, without the lycence of the cheſe lozd of the fee of whō it is immediatly holden Marlebzyge.cap.xxxv.

3 Jf any religious oz ſpiritual perſons implede any that maketh defaute, wherby the land ſhulde be loſt, yet it ſhalbe inquered by the countrey if the demaundaunt haue right oz no, and if he haue, than iudgements ſhalbe giuen for him. And if he haue no right, then the next lozd aboue

yf he aske it within the yere, and yf not, than the next lozde aboue yf he aske it within halfe a yere, and so euerye lozde to haue his halfe a yere tyll it come to the kinge. And euery one of the chefe lozdes, oz any other foz the king, may chalenge the iurrye. And the land shall remaine after iudgement be cleare in the kinges handes, tyl the tenement be demaundaunt oz some chefe lozde be dispzoued. And the shyrffe shalbe charged to answere to the escheker, of the issues. west. ii. capitulo. xxxii.

4 No religious pzesume to receiue oz to appzoper to hym by cratte oz ingine, oz by the colour of gifte terme oz other title, any landes oz tenementes which by any meanes shulde be moztmaine. And if they do, it shalbe lawfull to the lozd immediate within a yere after to entre and to holde the same lande in fee. And yf the lozde entre not within the yere, thā it shalbe lawful to the next lozd aboue within halfe a yere after to entre. &c. And so euerye lozde shal haue his halfe yere. And if all the lozdes be negligent and be of ful age and within the realme, and out of pzison then the kinge shall seale the landes into hys handes and shall in feffe other therof yelding to him certayne seruyce foz the defence of the realme sauing to the lozdes wardes reliefes escheates and other seruice, statuto de religiosis.

5 A religious man that had before this statute purchased lande with the kinges licence, though he can not shewe that he is entred by due pzocess, he shalbe put to reasonable fyne. anno. xvii. E. iii. pzoclero. cap. iii.

6 Landes which be made churchyardes and halowed and made sepulture by the apostolyke bul without the kinges licence and chefe lozdes, be in case of the statute de religiosis. And foz other in al cases wher any be in possession by feoffement otherwyse of any landes, tenementes annuisions, fee oz other possessyons to the vse of men of religyon oz other spirytuall persones, to the intente to moztyse them, wherof such persones take the pzofites, it shalbe done of them as of landes alienes against the statute de religiosis, and the same law shalbe of such possession purchased to the vse of gudes oz bzother hodes. And yf mayors

baylyffes and comons of any towne whiche haue comynaltie perpetuall or of other that haue office perpetuall shal not purchase to them nor to other to theyr vse, so that they take the profites vppon the same payne. anno. xv. Richardi secundi capitulo. v.

7 Wher as by reason of feoffementes, fines willes recoueryes and other estates, and assurances made of trust of any hereditamentes to the vse of parysshurches chappelles, churchewardes, fuyldes fraternities, commynalties, cõpanyes, or brother hodes, or to haue obites perpetuall or contynuall seruice of a preest for euer or for .3 or fowre score yeres, founden of the issues and profites of such hereditamentes, there groweth much hurte in this realme Yt is ordened that all such vses ententes and purposes to be deuised or ordeyned by any feffe recouerer or coyne or other to whose vse they be leyesed after the firste daye of Marche in the .xxiii. yere of king Henry the .viii. shalbe vtterly voide in the lawe. Prouided that euery persone hauyng any hereditamentes in possessiõ or vse, may ordeyne any of the vses or the ententes aforesaide as they myghte haue done before this statute, so that it be not made to endure by any crafte or colore aboue the terme of .xx. yeres nexte after the making of suche vse. Thys statute shalbe interpreted as beneficyally as may be to the vtter distruccion of such vses. And if any do vynde their heires vpon paines or any other crafte or colour contrary to the meanyng herof, suche paines, crafftes & colours shalbe voyde Thys acte shal not be preiudicial to auncient customes of cyties, boroughes and townes corporate for deuises to be made in to mortmayne anno. xxiii H. viii. cap. x.

¶ Loke more for mortmayne in the title of Ad quod damnum.

Mortuaryes.

NO persone spyrytual nor theyr fermers, baylyffes nor lessees, shall call any persone before any iudge spirituall, for recouere of any mortuaries more than is hereafter mencyoned, vpon payne to forfayte for euery tyme

so muche in value as they shal take above the somme limi-
ted in this act and ouer that .xl.s. to the party greued for
the whyche he shall haue an accion of det by wrytte, bil or
informacion wherin no wager of lawe essoin nor protecty
on shalbe allowed.

¶ Fyue no mortuaries shalbe taken of any whych at his
death hath in mouable goodes vnder ꝑ value of .x. marke.

¶ Also no mortuarye shalbe taken, but onely where mor-
tuaryes haue ben vsed to be payed, & ther after the forme
here after mẽcyoned. Nor in no mo places but one. s. that
wher his moost habitatiõ is and ther but one. Nor no per-
sone shall take for a mortuarye of any persone beynge at
his death ꝛt the value of .x. markes aboue his dettis paid
& vnder .xxx. li. aboue .j. s. 4. d. And of the value of .xxx. li.
and vnder .xl. li. not aboue .vi. s. viii. d. And the value of .xl.
li. or aboue ꝛs any somme whatsoeuer it be not aboue .x. s

Prouided that no mortuary shalbe asked nor payed for
ny woman couerte, baron, or childe, or any person not ha-
pynge house, or for any wayfaryng man, but the mortua-
ryes of suche wayfaryng men be answerable in that place
where they hadde theyr moolle habytacion at the time of
theyr deathe.

¶ Prouided that any suche spirituall persone maye take
any thyng which shalbe disposed or be quethed to them
to the hygh auiter of ꝑ churche. Also no thing shalbe take
for mortuaryes in wales, nor the marches of the same, nor
in Calis or Berwike or the marches of ꝑ same, but only
such places of the same where mortuaries haue be accus-
med to be payed, & there but onely after the forme above
specified. Prouided ꝑ the bisshoppes of Bãgoure Ladi-
saint Dauys, saint Asse, and ꝑ the archedeken of Chest
may take such mortuaryes of ꝑ prestes vnto their diocies
iurisdictyons as heretofore haue beue accustomed: Pro-
uyded also ꝑ in suche places where mortuaries haue bene
accustomed to be takẽ of lasse value, none shalbe cõpelled
to pay any other mortuary or more for any mortuary that
hath bene accustomed: nor no mortuary ther shalbe demã-
ded of any persone exempte by this acte, vpon payne aboue

limitted

bymitted. anno. xxi. Henrici. viii. capitulo. vi.

Multiplication.

Multiplication is made felony. anno. v. Henrici. 4. Capitulo. iiii.

Murage.

Citezins and burgeis whom the kinge or hys father hath graunted murage for the incloſinge of theyr townes and for that murage takyng otherwiſe than is to them graunted, they ſhal loſe that grace for euer & ſhalbe at the kynges mercy. weſt. i. cap. xxx.

Murder.

Murder ſhal not be iudged where onely an inforſtine is adiudged. But murder ſhal haue place vpō the ꝑ be lame by felonye & not otherwyſe. Marlebrygge cap. 25.

2 No wrytte ſhalbe graunted out of the Chaūcerye to enquere yf a man lie a nother by myſaduenture, or in defending hym ſelfe, or in other maner by felony, But yf ſuch one be in preſon and put him vpon the countrey, and is foūd that he did it in defending hym ſelfe or by myſaduenture, the king ſhal ſhew him grace if he wil. Glouceſter cap. ix. this writ was not ꝑ wrytte of odio and atia as apereth by the regyſter. Loke more for murder. Appeli 8. Iuſtices of peace. 29. Riottes. v. and in the title of Roberyes. & the ſtatute of wynchester.

Nati in partibus tranſmarinis.

It was declared in the parlyament that the law is ꝑ the kinges childrē borne in Englād or without ſhalbe inheritable. And this law is confirmed by this ſtatute er. And in right of other borne out of ꝑ realme out of ꝑ alegeaunce of Englande, it is agreed ꝑ John of Beumonte Elyzabeth ꝑ doughter of Guy of Bryan, John the ſone of Rafe Daubeney, and other whom the kinge wolde name if they come to his memory which be borne beyond the ſee out of the alegeaunce of Englande ſhalbe from hens forth able to haue & moye their herytages after the deathe of their anceſtours of al partyes within the alegeaunce of

Nauey.

England as ferforth as they ꝑ be borne ẅin the same legeaunce. And all childꝛē which frō henceforth shall be borne out of the legeaūce of the king, of whom the father and mother at the time of ꝑ byrth be of the faith & legeaunce of ꝑ king of Englande, shall haue & enioy the same benefites, and aduantage to haue inheritaunce within the same legeaunce, as other heyres before said in tyme to come, so that ꝑ mothers of the same infantes go ouer the see by the assent and wyl of theyr husbandes. And if it be aleged agaīste any such borne beyond the see that he his bastard, in case wher the byshop shulde haue knowlege of the bastardye, it shall be commaunded to the byshop to certyfie to the kynges court as it hath ben of olde time vsed in case of the bastardy against them whiche be borne in England. an. xxv. E. 3. Statuto per se de natis in partibus transmarinis.

4 Of childꝛen borne beyond the se at Calis and ellis wher within the kinges lordshippes, it is agreed that the comen law and the statute ther vpon before this time made shalbe holden. an. xlii. E. iii. capitulo ix.

¶ Loke for the landes of Normans, Prerogatiue of the kynge. xvii.

Fauey.

¶ Loke ther fore in the title of Shyppes.

2 All actes before made for the mayntenaunce of the nauey of England be confirmed and a rate sette what freyght shall be payde for shyppynge to and fro. &c. with sundrye other good ordinaunces made for the same. xxii. Henrici. viii. Cap. xiii.

Neiniustes veres.

Nne shalbe distreined to do more seruice of a knightes fee nor other freehold than is dewe therof. Magna carta. cap. x.

Nettes.

No maner of persone spirituall or temporall not hauyng any park, chace or forest of theyr own kepe any nettes, called here hais or buhstalles vpon paine of

for

forfeyt for euery moneth that he keperh them.x.li.to him that wyll sue,and also two Justices of peace haue power at theyr cessions to examine and to committe the offender to pyson tyll he haue found suertye to pay the sayde forfeyture,and that those iustices that so examineth &c. shall haue the.x.parte for theyr labour.anno,xix. Henrici.vii. Capitulo.xi.

¶ Loke more for nettes,Huntres.i.and in Ryuers.

New castel vpon tine.

NO persone shal lode nor vnlode ani goodes to be lode within the realme or elles where,within the ryuer and hauen of Tyne betwene the sparhanke and hede wyndtremes,but onely at New castel,vpon payne of forfeyture of all such goodes,and it shalbe lefull to ỹ mayre burgeis and comminalty of the sayd towne, and the kynges officers there to sese the same,and the value therof to be answered to the king in his escheker.

¶ Prouided ỹ this acte be not preiudicial to any of ỹ kinges subiectes for loding or vnlodinge of any salte or fysshe within the said ryuer,or to thē or any other persō repayringe to the said porte with shyppes and other marchaundyses for sellyng or byeng of any wares nedefull for the vitaylyng and amendinge of theyr sayde shyppes at that time.anno.xxi Henrici.8 cap.xviii. Loke more for New castell vpon Tyne Shyppyng.4.5.and.6.

Nisi prius.

TWo iustices shalbe assygned before whome none other the assyse of nouel disseysin mordaūcester and attaynt shalbe take.And they shal associate to thē.&c.And before those iustyces shalbe determined inquestes of trespasses before iustyces of both ỹ bēches,in ỹ which there is alyghte examinacion, as when the entre or dysseysine is denyed,or in case where it must be inquyred of one artycle.But inquestes of diuers articles,which nede great examinacion shalbe taken in the benche,except bothe the partyes desire that the inquest maye be taken before.ii.of the frieshyp or before one and some knyght of the shire.And a

certayne dayr & place shalbe set in the cõitte in the presens of ꝑ parties, & they shal haue a writ that they do to come before the iustices at west. xii. &c. except before such & such a day, & place ther come. xii, &c. And when the enquestes be take, they shalbe returned i the bẽche & ther shal iudgemẽt be giuen. And if (omittinge the forsaide forme) the inquestes be taken, they shalbe as voyde, except that assyse of Darreyn presentmente & an inquest of a Quare impedit shalbe determyned in theyr proper cõtyes before one Iustyce in the bench, & one knyght at a certayne day & place, whyther the defendaunt agre or not, and there iudgement shalbe gyuen in contynent. west. ii. cap. xxx.

2 It is agreed that inquestes & reconysaunces before the iustices of both the bẽches shalbe take in the time of vacacyon before one of the same iustices before whõ the plee was, adioyninge with him a knight of the cõtye where. &c. except the inquest nede great examinacion. And in suche inquest frõhensforth it shalbe done as the iustice shal seme beste to be done to the profite of our realme not withstandinge the statute of. w. ii. so that if the forme conteined in the said statute be omitted in the taking of any inquestes, thẽ they shalbe taken as voyde. Sta. de finib⁹. ca. vltimo.

3 Nisi prius of land which nedeth no greate examinacyon, shalbe take in ꝑ countrey before. ii. iustices or one iustice and a sad man, so there be a certaine daye geuen in the bẽch & a certaine daye in the countrey, if the demaundaunt desyre it. And inquestes in plee of land ꝑ aske great examination, shalbe taken in countre, vt supra, before two Iustices of the bench, and they shall haue power to recorde nonsutes and defautes and make report in the benche and ther vpon iudgement shalbe giuen. And that this statute extende not to graunde assyses. And also a iustyce adioynynge to him a sad man as at the requeste of the plaintiffes, shall take inquestes of ples moued by attachement and dystresse, and shall recorde nonsuites and that the inquestes by defaute. And vpon theyr record iudgement shalbe giuen in the benche. And as to assyse of Darreyn presentement and Quare impedit it shalbe done as in the statute

of

of westmynster second, and it shall be recorded in the benche that that they haue done therin, and there it shalbe enrolled. And if the Justices come not in the countrey at the daie. &c. the parties with the men of the enquest shall keue their day in the benche. statuto Ebozum. edito. An. xx. Ed. ii. cap. xv.

4 Nisi prius shalbe graunted in a vice of land as well at the prayer of the tenaunt as at the demaundaunte, and it shall be taken after the forms symutted by the statute of Yorke Anno. 1. E. iii. cap. xv.

5 Nisi prius shall be in attaint. An. v. E. iii. cap. vii.

6 Upon an issue tryed in the kynges benche yf none of thay benche may come, the Nisi prius shall be than graunted before the iustice of the cõmon place and econuerso. &c. and if none of them may come, than before the cheefe baron if he be lerned in the lawe, or before the iustice of assyse, so that alway one of them shall be a iustice or seriaunt at the law sworne, and that they may record nonsutes and defautes according to the statute of Yorke &c. and that the tenure of the recorde shall be delyuered to either partie if it be asked, so that there be no fraude to them nor to the iurie. And they shall haue power to geue iudgement in assyse of dareyn presentiment and in quate impedit, as appereth in the statute of Yorke &c. Anno. xiiii E. iii. cap. xv.

7 No enquest but assyse and deliueraunce of gayles be taken by Nisi prius nor in other maner at the sute of none before that the names of al them that shall passe in the enquest be returned. Anno. xlii. E. iii. cap. xi.

8 A man shall paie for the commissions of Nisi prius in the eschecker. ii. s. and for the writte and the recorde. ii. s. Anno. v. R. ii. cap. xvi.

9 Nisi prius shalbe graunted at the prayer of the iurours, or any of them at the graund dystresse retourned, and that as well at the eschecker as els where, if the parties refuse to praie it. Anno septimo. Richardi secundi. capitulo septimo.

10 Justice of Nisi prius in all cases of felony and treason, haue power to geue iudgement incõtinent aswell where

they be acquite as attaint, and to warde execucion by and by. Anno.13.H.6.cap.1.

Loke more of iustice of nisi prius. Iournement.3. Conspiracie.4. maintenaunce.4.

Nonclayme.

If a fyne be leuyed vpon suche landes that is to say, tayled, by the same right it shalbe of none effect nor the heyres nor thei to whō the reuercion belōgeth though they be of full age in England and out of pryson, haue no nede to put their clayme. West.ii.cap.i. This statute is vnderstand of tayled land.

2 Nonclaime of fynes is put out. Anno.xxviii.E.iiii. capitulo.xvi.

But note well that there is an other nonclayme of fynes by the statute of.R.the.iii.and. Hen.the.viii. as appereth. Fynes.6.and.7.

Non omittas.

Loke therfore. Retorne of writtes.2.

Non pleuin.

Non pleuin of landes is put out. An.ix.E.iii.cap.ii.

Non residence.

1 Loke therfore in the title of pluralitees.

2 Loke in the title of benefices.

Nonsuite.

¶ It is established that if a verdit passe against the plaintife that the same playntike shall not be nonsuite. Anno.ii. Hen.viii.cap.vii.

Nontenure.

¶ Nontenure of parcell shall not abate the writte but for the porcion wherof it is pleded. An.xxv.E.iii.stat.de Additionibus.cap.xv.

North and south Tyndale.

Loke therfore in the title of Tyndale.

O thyrke of Northumberlande make collection of hed pens vpon payne of. C.li. wherof he that wyl sue shall haue the one halfe. In. xiii. Hen. vii. cap. vii. For it is extorcion and bybrerie. &c.

Norwiche.

IT is accorded that the citizens of Norwiche maie take to be their prentyses aswel the sonne or daughter of hym that can not spend. xx. s. by yere as of hym whiche may, notwithstandyng the statute of. anno. 12. H. 4. made to the contrary And also it is accept ed that no man shere any worsted or stamell within the said citie, but if he haue ben apprentise at the same occupacion by. vii. yeres, or that he be receiued to the same by the maisters of the occupacion with the assent of the mayre there, and that he that doeth the contrary, and his maintenors shall lese for euery time x. s. the one halfe to the kyng and the other to the mayre and to the maysters of the occupacion. And that no person that is no sherman. &c. kepe in his house any shereman vpon payne of forfeyture. xl. s. to the vse before saide. And this shalbe serched by the maisters of the occupacion. Prouyded that the maysters of the occupacion make none ordynaunce among them selfe but suche as the mayre and aldermen of the said citie shall thinke necessary for the kynges subiectes. In. xi. Hen. vii. cap. xi. And after this statute is repelled as touchyng the said article of worsted shervng Anno. xix. H. vii. cap. xvii.

2 Makers of worsteds, sayes and stamins, in Norwiche whiche by. iiii. wardens be enabled to haue prentyse maie haue prentyses so they passe not two at ons, any act to the contrary notwithstandyng. Anno. xii. H. vii. cap. i.

3 Where as by occasion of fyre great destruccion was done in the citie of Norwiche by reason wherof many vacāt places be within the said citie. It is enacted that if ỹ owners of such groūdes will not reedify nor sufficiently inclose the same within. ii. yeres next after proclamacion made by the cōmandemēt of the mayre there, than it shalbe lefull to the maire and shiriffes citizens and cōminaltie of the same citie,

to

to enter into euery such ground wherof proclamacion is h made and it to retain clerely discharged of all rētes, so that alwaies the same mayre and cōminaltie reedify and inclose the same within .ii. yere next after their entre, and if they do not, thāt it shalbe lefull to the first owners of the said ground to reentre againe and it to retayne in their former estate. Prouided that if the owners than do not reedyfie nor inclose the same within two yeres lymitted by this act, that it shalbe lefull to the chiefe lordes therof to entre into the same ground so that they amend the same within one yere after their entre. And if suche chiefe lord do not amend the same within the same yere, then the mayre shirikes and cōminaltie maie lawfully entre into the saied ground accordyng to the fourme aboue expressed. Anno .26. H. 8. cap. 8.

Nulsaunce.

A writte shall be made as before questus est nobis. A. B. quod tenuit domum mercatum, et alia ꝙ sunt ad nocumentum. &c. And if it passe from one person to a nother, then the writte shalbe made thus. Quod. A. B. tenuerunt. &c. West .ii. cap. xxiiii.

2 All writtes of Nulsaunce called vicountilis shalbe made fromhensforth at the election of the pleintiffe in the nature before vsed, or in the nature of assyse determinable the kynges Justices of eyther of the benches or before the Justices assigned to take the assyses in the countie. An. vii. R. ii. cap. iii.

Loke more for nulsaūce for yll oders in the title infectiōs.

Obligacion.

If a man intyse a woman sole to make an obligacion or statute marchaunte, promisyng her faith, loue, or affyaunce or other lyke by dyssimulacion, or els wynne them into their possession, and than will not suffer them to go at large tyll they haue made suche an obligacion or statute, or promise them mariage. &c. If after the women wyll not be gouerned by hym, and yf he doe sue the sayde bond, than the woman shall haue a writ out of the chaun-

cery

ery directe to the shiefe where. &c. returnable before the chauncellour. And than if the partie appere not before them whiche the chauncellour assigned to examine it, or yf he appere and if it be founde before them, than the obligacion and all the proces thereof shall be voide, and if the shiriffe retourne not the writ he shall lose. L.li. an.xxxi.H.vi. cap.ix. De felony.4. Loke more of obligacion, Conspiracie.5. and Shyriffes.19.

Odio et atia.

LOke therfore. Appell.5. Fynes. forfets to the kyng.1. Wayuyrise.1. and Murder.2.

Officers.

NO shyrike, coroner or other minister of the kyng take wages to do his office. And yf he doe he shall yelde double damages. west.1.cap.xxx.

2 The chauncellour, treasorer, keper of the priuie seale, steward and chamberlayne of the kynges house, the clarke of the rolles, the iustice of both benches, the barons of the escheker and other that shalbe called to ordeine, name or to make the iustice of peace, shyriffes, exchetours, customers, cõtrollers, or other the kynges officers shalbe sworne that they shall name them withoute any affeccion, and that he that sueth for any office by hym selfe or by another, shall not be put in the same office. anno.13.R.2.cap.2.

3 No eschetour, gaugeour of wynes, aulnegeour, sercher, or weyer of wolles or other marchandise, collectors of custome and subsidies what so euer they be, or controllers, shall haue no estate in his office for terme of lyfe or of yeres, but shall abide in the kynges handes vpon the gouernance of the treasorer with the assent of the counsell whan nede shalbe. And a patent made to the cõtrary shalbe void. In.17.R.2.cap.5. And see the statute of. In.31.H.6.cap.5. that no patent of any of the said offices shalbe sealed in the chauncery except vnder the warrant of the treasorer. &c. And if it be, it shalbe voyde. In.31.H.vi.cap.5. And suche a matter. Iunage.1. and paten.8. and Sherhours.3.

4 Officers by patent in euery of the kynges courtes

whiche

whiche haue power by vertue of their office to make clerkes in the said courtes, shalbe charged and swoꝛn to make suche clerkes vnder them foꝛ whom they will answere, Anno.ii.H vi.cap.xiiii.

¶ No sylyser, exigenter noꝛ other offycer, shall make an entre in the cõmon benche oꝛ the kynges benche that the demaundaunt offereth hym selfe in ꝓper person. If the said person be not first examined and swoꝛne before the iustices that he is the same person, oꝛ an other sufficient foꝛ hym vpon payne of foꝛfayture.xl.s.to the kyng foꝛ euery defaute. Anno.x.H.vi cap.xiii.to endure tyll the nexte parliament. And after the same statute was made perpetuall, Anno.18 H.6.cap.9.

6 Loke how officers of the kynges graunt shalbe foꝛfaite by diuers waies in the tytle of foꝛfayture.

¶ Loke moꝛe foꝛ officers. Assyse.2. Extoꝛcion.1.and.2. hostelliers.3. Maintenance.8 and Shyꝛiffe.19.

Oyer and terminer.

A wꝛitte of Oyer and termyner shall not be graunted but before the iustice of thone benche oꝛ other, oꝛ the Justice in eyꝛe, but foꝛ great tresp alle where hastie remedy is required. west.ii cap. xxix.

2 Justices of Oyer and terminer were assigned by auctoritee of the parliament to heꝛe and determine al plaintes quarels & tresp alles done within certain time there expꝛessed in the statute, and all that is against statutes as well that toucheth the kyng as the people. stat. vocato Raggeman.

3 The oyers and termyners be not graunted but before Justices of bothe benches oꝛ Justices in eyꝛe and that foꝛ hoꝛryble tresp as after the statute made in the time of our grandfather.&c. and not otherwyse. an.2.E.3.cap.2.in fine.

4 Justices of oyer and termyner shall make wꝛittes into foꝛein counties to take them that be endyted of felony. an. v.E.iii.cap.xi.

5 If a mã be outlawed before iustices of oyer and termyner & hath the kynges charter and they be vp, than he shall remoue ꝑ recoꝛd into the kynges bench, & shall haue a scire facias against the pleintife & there plede vpõ the first wꝛit.

xr. And than his charter shalbe alowed. an. v. E. 3. cap. 12.

6 Justices of oyer and termyner shall be swoxne in the chauncerie before that the commission be to them deliuered anno. xx E. iii. cap. xi.

7 Writtes of oyer and termyner shalbe graunted after the statutes therof made. But the iustices whiche shall be therto assigned, shalbe named by the court and not by the partie. Anno. 34 E. 3. cap. i.

Loke more for oyer and termyner commission and commissioners. iiii. and Proces. v.

Oyles.

The mayre of London with the maister and wardeins of tallow chandlers haue auctorite to serch all oyles broght into london to be sold in whose hãds soeuer they be found, and to damne and vtterly cast away all oyles that be found defective, or falsely or deceitfully myxt frõ their right kynd and also to cõmit suche persons as shall be found defective in vsyng suche crafte to prison and to punisshe them by their discrecions accordyng to the customes of the citie And the mayre of euery other citie, borough or town where mayre is, or the gouerner or ruler there, haue like power in other cities boroughes and townes through the town. An. 3. H 8. cap. 14. Loke more for oyle, Gaugyng of wynes. 16. and 8. and weightes and measures. 29. and 33.

Ordinaries.

When the goodes of any dead man dying in testate beyng in det to any other and bound therfore, come to the handes of the ordynaries to dispose, the ordynaries be bound to answere the dette as farre as the goodes of the dead man will suffyse in the same maner as the executour be bound if he had made a testament. West. ii. cap. xix.

2 The kyng shall cause the extorcions of ordinaries to be harde and to be determined for takyng of proues of testamentes. Anno. 31. E. 3. cap. 4.

3 It shall be lawfull to all ordinaries hauyng episcopall iurisdiction, to punisshe all prestes, clarkes and religious persons within their iurisdiction whiche shall be conuicte

before

before them by examinacion and other lawfull proffe ordynge to the law of holy churche of aduoutry, fornicacion, ceft or other fleshly incontinence, by fuche imprifonmēt as fhall feme to them conuenient after the qualitees quantitee of their treſpas, of whiche imprifonment they fhalbe diſcharged in an accion of falſe imprifōmēt. an. i. H 7. ca. 4.

4 No man fhalbe cyted or called to appere before any ſpirituall Judge out of the dyoceſſe or peculyar iuriſdiction where he inhabiteth at the tyme of the cytacion or other callyng awarded, except it be in ſpeciall caſes as hereafter foloweth, that is to ſay, for any ſpirituall offence, contrary to the right or dutie by any hauyng ſpirituall iuriſdiction or beyng a ſpirituall iudge or any other perſon within the dioceſſe or other peculier iuriſdiction whereunto he ſhalbe called to appere and anſwere, except ſuche cauſes wherein any partie ſhall find hym greued by any ſpirituall iudge of the dioceſſe or of his ſubſtitutes or mynyſters after the firſt cauſe begon, to be ſhewed to the archbiſhop or biſhop or other hauyng priuate iuriſdiccio within whoſe prouince the dioceſſe or the place peculier is, or in caſe that the ſpirituall iudge will not conuent the partie to be ſued before hym, or in caſe the biſhop or other ſpirituall iudge be in any maner partie to the cauſe of the ſame ſuite. Or in caſe that ſuche iudge ſpirituall make inſtaunce to the ſuperiour ordinary or iudge, to treate & determine the matter before him. And that to be done onely where the law cyuill or canon doth affirme the execucion of ſuch inſtance of iuriſdiction to be lawfull vpon pain to yeld to the partie his double damages, with his coſtes to be recouered by accion of det or accion vpon the caſe in any courte of record by writ, bill, or playnt, againſt ſuche ſpirituall iudge that awarded ſuche proceſſe or procure to doe the contrary to this act. And beſides that to forfait for ſuche offence. x. li. thone halfe to the kyng and the other to him that will ſue. This act ſhall not be preiudiciall to the archebiſhop of Canterbery for callyng any perſon out of another dioces for probate of teſtamentes. And that euery archebyſhop in this realme make call people out of other dyoceſſes for cauſes

here

hereby by coulet of the bishop. or if he do not his duety in punishmēt of thesame, & that frō Ester next comming ther be no more takē for the seale of any cytacion thā only .3.d. sterlynge vpō lyke forfaiture as afore is sayde. This acte shal not be preiudicyall to the prerogatike of the Archebisshop of Yorke cōternig probate of testamēt. an.23.h.8.ca.9 Cloke more for ordynarye. Damages.4. Encumbent.1. Enditementes.5. Excomēgement.1. Hospitallis.1. & in liberte, and Lollardes.1. and.2 Purgacion. 2. Disgrading.1. and Felony.7.

Ordynaunces of bodyes incorporate.

Cloke therfore in the title of Gyldes and fraternytyes.

Oswalde beckstocke.

All hereditamentes in Oswalde beckstocke in the cōty of Nottyngham, shal discende reuerte and go at wrong to the course of the comen lawe and not be partable betwene heyres males an.xxxii.H.v.i.cap.xix.

Othe of the kinge.

Cloke therfore in the title of sacramentum regiū.

Othe of the iustices.

Cloke therfore in the title of sacramentum iusticiariorū

Ouste le mayn,

Cloke therfore in the title of Liuery and in the tytle of Tenures.

Panell.

The shiriffe shal put in the panel the most sufficiente & verte, and leaste suspecte, and if he do otherwise he shal yelde to the plentyffe his double damages. Artī cuiusper cartas.cap.ix.

The shiriffes and other ministres shall aray theyr panelles in euery enquest of them that be next not suspect ne labored, and yf the shiryffe, cozōners or other mynysters do to the contrarye, they shalbe punished before the Justice wher such enquest shalbe taken, as well agaynste the kinge as the party, and shall yelde damages after the

trespas.anno.xxxiiii Edwardi.iii.capitulo.iiii.

3 Shiriffes shall aray the panelles in assises at the leste foure dayes before the sessions vpon payne of.xx.s. so that the partye haue the syght of the panell yf he aske it, And the bayliffes of the fraunches shal make their retorne to the shirysse at the leste.vi.daies before the sessions vpō the same paine. And yet in all panelles they shalbe put that be next and moste suffycient and not suspecte .anno.xlii. Edwardi.iii.capitulo.xi. And se a lyke matter for especiall assyse. Assyse.xvii.

4 Especiall assyse shalbe arayed, and the panell therof deliuered to the partyes.vi. dayes, before the sessions yf the partyes aske it. And baylyffes of the fraunches shall make their retorne to the shyryffes. vi.dayes before the sessyons as before and that vpon paine of forfaiture of euery of them, xl.li. to the kynge. anno.sexto.Henrici.vi. Capitulo.secundo.

5 Enquestes taken before the eschetour or commissyoner shalbe returned by the shirysse, or els ꝑ escheter or cōmyssioner shall lose.xl.li. as well by examinacion as by enquere. anno.vii.H.vi.cap.xvi.

6 Baylyffes, officers, nor theyr seruauntes, shal not be impanelled vpon payne of forfaiture to the party greued his treble damages and ouer that, x.l. wherof the one halfe to the kinge and the other halfe to him that will sue ther fore. anno.xxiii.H.vi.cap.x.

7 All panelles returned before iustices of gaole delyuere or iustices of peace in theyr sessions for to enquere for the kinge, shalbe by thē reformed in addicyons. &c. and by takinge out the names and surther they shall commaunde the shiriffe or hys deputy in his absence to put in other by theyr discrecyons, ꝑ such panelles to be frōhensforth good and lawfull, to endure to the next parliament. an.xi.H.7. cap.xxiii. in fine, and after it was enacted that this statute shall cōtinue vnto the nexte parliamēt. an.xii.H.7. cap.ii. and lykewyse. anno.xix.H.vii.cap.iii.

8 Justices of peace in any enquest before them to be taken, shall not admitte any panell to be returned, before that

that the panell be vewed before them and by their dyscre
cyon reformed if nede be, and that euery enquest otherwise
taken shalbe voide. &c. to endure vntill. &c. anno. xi. H. viii.
ca. v. & after it was cõtinued as in the next chapiter before
9 Justices of gayle deliuere and of peace wherof one to
be of the quorum, haue power in theyr open cessions to re-
forme panelles returned before thẽ that be not at ỹ lute
of the partye, and the panel so reformed by the iustices to
be good & lawfull, & than the shirifte to returne the same
panell so reformed vpõ paine of xx. l. half to the king, and
halfe to him that wil sue. anno. xii. H. viii. cap. xiii.
¶ Loke more for Panel in Jurrour, and liuere of, compas
ny. 9. and Syrryfes. 19.

Packer of wolles.

¶ Loke therfore wolles. 17.

Pardon.

1 Loke for pardon in the title of Chartet of pardon
2 The king hath pardoned al his subiectes spiritual & tẽ-
porall both of England, wales, Jarnesy Garnesi, Barwik,
and Calles and the marches of the same & al bodies corpo-
rate cities boroughes, shires, riddinges, hundredes, lathes,
rapes, wapẽtakes, townes, villages and tithinges of al fe-
lonies cõtẽptes treasons, wrõges, disceitis, misdemeanours
forfaitures, penalties, profettes fomes of monei, paines of
death paines corporall and pecuniary and all other thin-
ges, causes suites iudgemẽtes and execucion which be not
here after excepted done before the thirde daye of nouem-
ber in the xxvi. yere of his raine and the king is contented
that the said pardon shalbe as good vnto al his said sub-
iectes by those general wordes as if euery thing had bene
particularly named & that none of his saide subiectes vexed
or sued for any of the sayde offences done before the sayde
third day of Nouember but only for the causes here after
excepted and also the kinge dothe giue and graunte to all
his saide subiectes before rehersed all suche goodes and
catteles dettes fines issues profittes and amerciamentes
as shuld be done to hym for any contempte or office tres-

pas myſdemenours or other cauſe done before the ſaid .iii. daye of Nouember beyng not hereafter except.

¶ And ꝑ they may pleade the ſame in perſō or by attorney accordinge to the lawe without any fee or wythoute payeng any thinge for the entre therof ſaue oncly .xii.d.

¶ And the kinge is alſo cōtētid that his ſayde pardō ſhal be takē moſt benefycially towarde al his ſayd ſubiectes & moofte ſtrōgly agaynſte his byghnes his heyres & ſucceſſours. And if any Clarke or officer of any court, after the feaſte of the Epyphany next commyng make out any proces wherby any of his ſaid ſubiectes ſhuld be greued or vexed for any thinge pardoned by this fre pardone thā he ſo offēdinge to yelde to the party treble damages (accompted as parcell of his damage all coſtes of his ſuyte) & alſo all ſuche proces to be vtterly voyde.

¶ Excepted alway out of ẏ ſayde pardō all highe treſons & al forfeytours or penalties growing by reaſon of the al prepēſed & voluntary murders al roberies of churches & roberies done on mēnes perſōs & al other felones or robers by the comō law aboue .xx.s. Al felonous burnyng of houſes rauiſhemētes of womē & al acceſſaries to al ſuche of the ſayd offēces al outlawryes of high treaſō & myſpryſyons of the ſame & al felonies other than of the ſome of .xx.s. or vnder, & al other outlagaries not beyng of hygh treaſone, myſpryſiō of high treaſone or murder or felony aboue the ſayd ſome of .xx.s. ſhalbe pardoned bi the generall wordes of the ſayde actes ſo alwayes that the partyes anſwere or ſatyſfie the partie at whoſe ſuyt he is ſo outlawed.

¶ Excepted alſo al cōuictions or attainders of any perſones beyng in any cōuicte pryſon & alſo al Multiplyers Nygromācyers & all titles & actions of Quare Impedit and al Rauyſhmentes of the kinges wardes, & al waſtes of the kinges woodes foreſtes parkes and chaſes, and concealmentes of cuſtomes and ſubſides.

¶ And alſo excepted all Incloſures & decayes of huſbandry done cōtrary to any ſtatute therfore made & al forfeytures or other penalties whiche hereafter ſhall growe by reaſon of any ſuche incloſure or decayes, and al Intruſiōs

done

done in to any landes or tenementes sith the feaste of saint Mychell tharchaungell in the .xxv. yere of the kinge that nowe is, and al dettes other then dettes growen vpon re cognysaunce of the summe of .l. pound or vnder and being all redy forfeyt for suerty of peace or for apperaunce at any day or place.

¶ Excepted also al accomptes of and for the saide dettes hereby excepted al homages and releasys all wilful escapes as well of conuictes as of other to his vse, and al forfeytoures to the kinge that nowe is by any penall statute which is conuerted in to dette by iudgement or agrement of the partye before the saide thirde daye of Nouember and all penaltyes grouen by any office done contrarye to any statute wherof any seysure is made or any informacyon giuen in the kinges eschequyre or any suyt commenced before the sayde thirde daye of Nouember or wherof the kynge hath made any gifte to any of his seruauntes.

¶ And also excepted all issues forfeyted fines amerciamētes taxed or set of the some of .C.s. or aboue & other fynes as well fines (pro licencia cōcordandi) as other & all other amerciamentes not extendinge to the sayde some of .C.s. whether they be citted or not citted extreted or not extreted not beynge receyued by any shiriffe or bayliffe to be clerly discharged by this pardon.

¶ And yf it be layed to the charge of any shiriffe or other officer accōptāt in the Eschequer that they haue lowed or receyued any suche fine issues or amercyamentes as by this acte are pardoned that thē euery such officer maye be discharged therof as by his othe without further triall.

¶ Prouided ỳ this acte extēde not to discharge any pson for any such issues fines & amerciamētes of an .C.s. or vnder as any shiryffe hath al redy accompted for before the Barons of the eschequire, or elswhere & haue theyr (Quietus est) for the same. an. xxvi. H. viii. cap. xviii.

Periurye.

¶ Punishment of periury was ordeined vpon a certayn forme by examinacion before the chancellour callinge

to him the treloʒer, the cheke iustices of the one bench, and the other, but by such examinacion the iudgement shal not be reuersed, and this oʒdinaunce to endure vntill the next parlyament. an. xi. H. vii. cap. xxvii.

2 The acte made in the. 24. yere of. H. the. vii. foʒ the punishement of periuri vpon vntrue verdites, and euery clause therin contained shal continue in his foʒce vnto the last day of the next parliament. an. xxviii. H. viii. cap. v.

Parkes.

CLoke therfoʒe. Iresys. ii. and trespas. i. and. v.

Parliament.

IT is agreed that the parliament shalbe holden euery yere ones yknede requyre. Anno. iiii. E. iii. cap. xiiii. & anno. xxxvi. E. iii. cap. x.

2 All that be sommoned, shal come to the parliament oʒ shalbe amerced oʒ ellis punished as of auciẽt time hath be vsed, if they can not reasonably excuse them selfe. And yf the shiriffe be negligent in retoʒning his writtes of parliament, oʒ omyt some cityes oʒ boʒowes that of auciẽt time were wont to come to the parliament he shalbe punyshed as befoʒe. an. v. R. ii. stat. ii. cap. iiii.

3 None shalbe put to answere in the parliament noʒ ellys wher of matters determined by iudgement but that iudgementes shalbe inforce vntyll they be reuersed by errour oʒ attaint. an. iiii. H. 4. cap. xii.

4 At the next county after the deliuerye of the writ proclamacion shalbe made in the whole county of the date and place of the parliament and the names of them chosē writyten in an indenture and annexed to the writte vnder the seales of the chosers and this clause shalbe in ỹ writte Et electionem tuam in pleno comitatu tuo facrum distincte et aperte sub sigillis suo sigillis eoʒum qui electioni illi interfuerint nobis in cancellaria nostra ad diem et locum. &c. certifices indilate. an. vii. H. viii. cap. xv.

5 The iustice haue power to inquere at the assises yf the shiriffe make retoʒne contrarye to the sayde electyon

And

And if it be so founde by enqueste or by dewe examinacyon the shiriffe shall renne in the paine of.C.li.to be paied to the king, and the knightes shal lose theyr wages. an.xi.H. iii.capitulo.i.

6 None shalbe chosen knyghtes in the parliament except they be dwelling in the same counties the daye of ꝑ date of the writ of sommonis of the parliamẽt. And that in cytyes and borowes, ther be citezens and burgeisis chosen that be dwellinge and free in the same cyties and borowes and none other in no maner. an.i.H.vi.cap.i.

7 A parliament sommoned by the lieuetenaunt when the kynge is ouer the see, shal not be discontinued though the king come againe during the parliament, But the king may procede in the same without any newe sommons. an. viii.H.v.Capitulo.i.

8 The knightes and the shiriffes may trauers the enquestes, wherby it is found before the iustice of assise that the knyghtis were euil returned to the parliamẽt. And the knightis nor shiriffes shall not be endamaged against the king by suche enquestes, till they be duely conuicte by the forme of the law. an.vi.H.vi.cap.iiii.

9 The chosers of the knightis of the parliamente shalbe of the same shire, which may dispende.xl.s.by yere beside all the charges. And also he that shalbe chosen shal be dwelling and residente in the same countye, And the shyryffe shall returne hym that hath mooste voices by endenture ensealed betwene hym and the chosers. And the shiryffe shall haue power to examine vpon the holy Euangelyste euery choser how myche he maye dyspende. And inquyres of assyses shall enquere therof. And if it be found that the shiriffe haue returned to the contrarye, and be be therof attaint, he shal lese. C.li.to the king, and also he shal haue the imprysonnement of a yere, and mencion shal be made of thys ordinaunce in the writte for the chosenge of them. an.viii.H.vi.capitulo.7.

10 The said statute of.an.8 H.6.is in one point more plainly declared.s.that the knyghtes of the parlyament shalbe chose by folkes in ꝑ same cõtes wherof euery

chofer shall haue freholde of the value of .xl.s. a yere with in the shire. anno .x. H. vi cap. ii.

¶ If any assaut or affraie be made vpon the lordes knightes of the cõtry, cytizens or burgeyses comẽ to the parliamẽt or to the kinges cõsel by his cõmaũdement, or there being attẽdaũt þ there shalbe proclamacion made by the seuerall dayes in the most open places of the towne where þ assaute or affray is made, that he come & render him before þ king in his bench within a quarter of a yere after þ proclamacion if it be in the terme time or els at the nexte day of the terme ensuinge þ said quarter. And yf he come not he shalbe attaint, shall giue double damages, & shall make fine & raunsome at the kinges pleasure. And yf he come & be founde culpable by examenacion or otherwyse, he shall giue damages, vt supra. an. xi. H. vi. cap, xi. Inde a lyke statute. an. v. H. iiii. cap. vi.

¶ The shiriffes of euery cõty for the time being at the next cõtie after that the writ cometh vnto thẽ for to leuery expenses of the knightes, shal make open proclamaciõ that the corroners & euery chefe cõstable of the countrey of the sayde countries and the baylyffes of euery hundred or wapentake & all other that wyll be at leasynge of theyr wages, þ he be at the next cõtie to assise theyr landes wages. And that the shiriffe, vnder shiriffe corroners or baylyffes for the tyme beyng, shalbe there at the time vpon the payne of .xl.s. And that then the shiriffe or vnder shiriffe in the presẽs of thẽ of the suters of the cõtie, selle euery hundred that is to be assessed by him selfe, so that the whole some that shalbe sessed shal not excede the somme which shall be payed vnto the knightes. And after that they shall selle euery towne in the same hũdred excede not þ sõme. &c. And yf they selle any hũdred or town otherwise or do leuey any money cõtrary to this, they shal forfeit for euery defaut. xl. to the kinge & to euery one that will sue in that case. x.l.

¶ And that the shiriffe weland duely leuey the sayde sommes as hastely as he well may, and deliuer them vnto the knyghtes accordinge vnto the writtes for that made vpõ the same payne. And that he that wyll sue in that case, shal

haue

haue for his accion a scire facias agaynst hym that offendeth. And if the defendaunt duely warned make defaut or appere and is conuict, that the pleintiffe shal recouer.x.li. to his vse besides the.xx.li. with the treble damages for the costes of the suite. And that the Justices of the one benche and of the other iustice of assyse, gayle delyuere and iustices of peace, may enquere, here and determine the premisses as well at the suite of the kyng as of the partie. And that in euery writte to leuey the wages of knightes, this act shall be expresst. Anno xxiii. H.vi. cap. xi.

¶ The statutes of Anno.i. Henrici.v. and of Anno.viii. Henrici.vi. of the choosyng of the knyghtes, citiezens, and burgesses to the parliament be confyrmed. And further because that somtyme the shyriffes returne citiezens and burgesses without makyng precepte, to choose them, and somtyme returne not the writte of the chosyng of knyghtes. ¶ It is agreed that euery shyriffe after the delyuery of any suche writ to hym made, shall make and deliuer without any fraude a sufficient precept vnder his seale to euerie mayre and bayliffe, or to the bailiffe where no maire is of cities and borroughes in his countie, receityng the sayde writte, commaundyng them by the sayd precepte yt it be acite to chose by the citiezens of the sayd citie citiezens. And in lyke maner, if it be a borough by the burgesses to choose burgesses, to come to the parlyament and that the sayd mayres and baylyffes, or bayliffe where no mayre is shall returne truely the sayde precepte to the said shyriffe by endenture betwene the saide shyryffe and them, and the names of the sayde citiezens and burgesses by theim chosen. And vpon that euery shyryffe make good and rightfull returne of suche writte and of euery returne made to hym by the mayre, bailyffes or bailyffe, where no maire is. And that euery shyriffe at euery tyme that he doth the contrary of this statute or of any other statute for the election of the knyghtes, cytiezens, or burgesses, commyng to the parlyament before this daie made shall runne in the paine in the statute made in the.viii. yere of the kyng that now is and besides that shall pay to euery person that after this

shall be chosen knyght, citizen, burgesses, in his countie to come to any parlyament, and is not duely returned or to any other person that in the defaute of any suche knyght, citezen or burgeis wyll sue. C. li. and the executours or administratours shall haue their accion against the said shyrike to demaũd and to haue the said. C. li. with their costes in that case susteined, and that in suche accion taken, the defendant shall not wage his law of the forsaid det in no maner, & that no defendant in such accion shal haue any essoin. And likewise at euery tyme that the maire and bayliffes or bailike where no mayre is do returne other than thē which be chosen by the citizens and burgeses of the cities and boroowes where suche eleccions be, they shall renne in the pain and forfeit to the kyng. xl. li and further they shall forfeit and pay to euery one whiche is chosen by citizens & burgeses to come to the parliamēt, and not by the mayre and bailiffes returned, or by other person whiche in the defaute of suche citizen or burgeise so chosen wyll sue. xl. li. whereof euery of the citizens and burgesses so grieued seuerally or any other person whiche in their defaute wyll sue shal haue his accion of det against euery of the said mayres and bayliffes or baylike where no mayre is, or against their executours and administratours to aske and to haue of euery of them. xl. li. with his costes in that case susteyned. And that in suche accion of det taken by force of the said statute no defendaunt shall wage his lawe of the said dette, nor shall haue no maner of essoin. And that euery shyrike whiche maketh not due election of the knightes to come to the parliament in the time conuenient. s. euery shyrike in plein countie betweene the houre of. viii. and the houre of. ix. before none without conclusiō in this partie, & euery shirike which maketh not good and true returne of suche elections of knightes to come to the parlyament in tyme to come, as to them perteyneth in maner and fourme afore sayd, shall forfeit to the kyng, C. li. and shall renne in payn of. C. li. to pay to hym that wyll sue against hym, his executours or administratours, or for that cause by way of accion of det with his costes in that partie dispended, without wagyng of his

lowe of the said dette or haue any essoyn as before is sayde.
It is purueyed alwaie that euery knight, citizen or burgesse to come to the parliament in tyme to come to be holden in due fourme chosen and not retourned as before is sayd, and beginneth his accion of det aforesaid within thre monethes after the said parliament begonne to procede in the sayd suite effectually without fraude. And if he do not so, than an other whiche wyll sue the said accion of det as is before said to haue it, and to recouer the same sūme and costes in that partie sustayned, in maner and fourme before said, so that no defendaunt in suche accion shall not wage his law nor there shalbe no essoin in no maner as is before rehersed. And if any knight, citizen or burgesse in tyme to come returned by the shirife to come to the parliament in maner before said after suche retorne made be put out by any person and another put in place whiche doth take vpō hym to be knight, citizen or burgesse at any parlyamente in time to come, he shall forfet to the kyng. C.li. and. C.li. to the knight citizēs or burgesse that is so returned by the shirife, and after put out as is before said, and he so put out shall haue an accion of dette of the sayd. C.li. against suche persones so put in his place or against his executours or administratours. Prouided alway that he shall begyn his suite within thre monethes after the parliament begonne, and yf he do not, he that wyll sue shall haue the accion of det of the saide. C.li. And that no defendaunt in suche case shall wage his lawe, nor shall haue no essoine. And that suche procesle shall be in those accions afore sayd as in a writ of trespasse done against the peace of the common lawe, so that those knightes of the shyres for the parliamēt hereafter to be chosen shalbe notable knightes of the same counties or els notable esquiers or gentilmen of the said counties as be able to be knightes, & no mā to be such knightes which is vnder the degree of a yeman. An. 23. H. 6. cap. 15.

¶ It is enacted that all suites, accusementes, condemnacions, fines, amerciamentes, punishmentes, and correccions, put or hereafter to be put vpō any person that now is, or hereafter shalbe of this parliamente or of any other

parlia-

parlyament for any byll speakyng, reasonyng, or declaryng any matter concernyng the parliamente to be commoned and treated of, shall be vtterly voide, and he that is vexed or troubled against this statute to haue an accion vpõ the case wherin he shall recouer treble damages and no essoyn protection nor wager of lawe to lye. Anno 4. H. 8. cap. 8.

15 That no knight of the shyre, citizens, burgesses, barons of the cinque portes, depart from the parliament nor absent them from it tyll it be ended or proroged without lycence of the speaker and of the commons. &c. and that lycence be entred of record with the clarke of the parliament there, vpon payne to lese his wages. An. 6. H. 8. cap. 16.

Loke more for parliament. Appell. 6. and iudgement. 2.

Partition.

Oyntenauntes and tenantes in common for terme of lyfe or whiche haue a ioynte estate with an other hauyng an inheritaunce shall be compelled to make partition by writ. 32. H. 8. cap. 32.

Passage and arriuage.

There shall no more be payed for passage at Douer nor at portes than was wonte, and the iustice of assyse shall punishe them that do the contrary, as well at the suite of the kyng as of the partie, and the constables and bayliffes may redresse suche defautes at euery mans suite that complaineth. An. 4. E. 3. cap. 8. And the statute rehearseth that a man with a horse was not wont to pay at Douer but. ii. s. and a footeman. vi. d.

2 Passage for a pylgrym shall not be but at Douer on payne of imprisonment of a yere. Anno. x. E. iii. cap. viii. apud Ebor̃um.

3 Lycence shalbe graunted for passage out of the realme at the portes of London, Sandwyche, Southhampton, Plymmouth, Dartmouth, Douer, Bristowe, Yermouth, saincte Bottulfe, Kyngston vpon Hull, Newecastell vpon Tyne, and other portes and passages towarde Irelande and the yles perteynyng to the realme onely. And he that passeth without lycence, shall forfeit all his goodes, &c.

the shyp to be forfeit wherein he passeth. But lordes knowen, marchauntes, and the kynges souldeours be excepte by this statute. An.v.R.ii.cap.ii.

4 Passage of pylgrims and other, saue onely marchauntes knowen, souldeours, & men of armes, shalbe at Plymmouth and douer onely, but a man male passe into Irelād where hym lyst. Anno.13 R.2.cap.vltimo.

5 Passage of tynne out of the realme, shall be at Dertmouth and not els where. An.14.R.2 cap.7. But this statute is adnulled. Anno.15.R.2.cap.8.

6 No pylgrym, marchaunt, beast or horse, may passe in Kent nor to Cales, nor fro Cales, but onely at Douer, except souldeours and marchauntes with their marchandise excepte by sodain tempest. And he that doth the contrary shall forfeit.v. marke, and that euery free man of the same towne or castell shall haue an accion of det against the offender vpon this act and proces of vtlary, and also he may haue an accion of det against the maister of the shippe, and proces of vtlary. Anno.4.E.3.cap.10.

7 wher by the old custome he that will passe from London to Grauesende by water or the contray way shal haue a barge of the owners to passe him selfe with his male or fardellis for.iiii.s. or elles euery persone to pay.ii.d. for him and his male or fardel, so that the whole summe amounte to.iiii.s. and to haue a wherybote betwene ỳ said places for ii s. And from London to Erith, Grenehyth, Graytorhoke or Purflet, vel ecōtra, for the tide bote or whyt bote to pay.xii.d. with fardellis, or ellis euerye persone to pay.i.d. with his males or fardell so that al amount to.xii.d.

Item from London to wolwich in the tide bote or wherri bote, vell econtra. viii.d. or ellys euery man with male & fardell.ob. if it amounte to.viii.d. Item frō Londō to Grenewyche, well econtra. iiii.d. or euery man to pay with fardel & fayre, yf it amounte to.4.d. Itē from London brydge, to olde swanne the Crane in the ventre, Poules wharfe, & saint Marie ouers to westminster, or Lambehith vel econtra, to pay.iii.d, or.ob. pere so it amounte to.iii.d.

Item

Passage and arriuage.

Item frō the blacke frier̄s, Bridewell, or the tēple to Westmynster, Lambehith to pay ii.d. or euery man. ob. vt supra if it amount to ii.d. Item frō westminster to Lābehith or Stangate. ob. vel econtra. ob. Item frō London to Wortlake, vel econtra to pay. xii.d. or euery man. ii.d. vt supra, if it amount to. xii.d. as hath been vsed in tyme past, the sayd vsage to be obserued in euery point. Item that the watermen rowyng in great barges with any lorde or any other person, take no more wages by ỹ daie but. vi.d. with meate and drincke, except he rowe to Wortlake or Grenewyche, and then to take. viii.d. without meate and drinke. And vpon a request the owners and occupiers of such barges or botes to go for the wages before lymitted vpon payne to forfeit the treble value of the fare, halfe to the kyng & halfe to hym that will sue by accion of det, informacion or presentment. And that bayliffes constables and the kynges officers next adioynyng to suche feries vpon complaiate to them made, arrest the offenders and commit them to ward and there to make a fine, and Justices of peace. &c. ỹ mayor and the shyriffes of Lōdon, and steward in letes, to enquire as well of offenders as of the sayd offycers not punishyng them as is aforesaid. Anno. 4. H. 8. cap. 8.

Loke more for passage and arriuage. Portes. i. s mone. i.

Patenmakers.

1 Patenmakers shall make no patentes nor clogges of aspe vpon paine of. C. s. for euery time. And he that will sue for the kyng shall haue thone half that they by the fletchers may sell their arowes at more reasonable pryce than they were wont. Anno. 4. H. 5. cap. 3.

2 Patenmakers notwithstanding the statute of. An. 4. H. 5. may make patentes of that parte of the aspe where shaftes can not be made, but if they doe the contrary, they shall lose. xl. s. the one half to the kyng, and the other to him that will sue therfore. An. 4. E. 4. cap. 9.

Patentes.

Patent by the kyng, of lands & tenementes. rētes offices annuities and other profites what soeuer they

there is no expresse mencion made in their peticion of the value of the thyng. &c. & also of that, that they have of the kynges gift or of his progenitours be void. An.1 H.4.ca.6.

They shall make no mencion but of that that they have of the gyfte of the kynge or of E. his graūde father or of kyng R. or E. late prynce of wales or of . I. late duke of Lācaster . And as to the profytes of goodes & catteiles they shal make no mencīō except it amoūt to ꝑ sōme of, L. except wardes, &c. And as to cōfirmacīōs with licēce to be made of any graūte of the kinges progenytours that nowe is it is nede to make suche mencyon as it semeth by the statute. Anno vi. H.4. cap.2

2 who so desyreth any thing of the kyng of his cozo ge, or warde maryage or other pencyon without desert, he shall not haue the thing demaūded but he shalbe punyshed by the aduise of the kynges counsel. an.4 H.4. cap.4.

The quene and the kynges childerne be except in the 2nd statutes. An.9. H.4. cap.2. Sōme say that these 4. statutes before, were not of effecte but only duringe the lyfe of the said kyng. H. the.4 But inquere wel therof.

Patentes of the elder date shalbe first payed but the profits of the kyng shalbe preferred. an.7. H.4. cap.19.

Patentes shall bere date the day that the warrant is delyuered to the chauncelour and not before, & the daye of the deliuer of the warrant shalbe entred in the chaunce ry of recorde, and if it bere date otherwise, it is voyde. an. vi. H. vi. cap.1.

Patentes of landes or tenementes before the kynges title be founde by inquisicion in the chauncerye or the cheker returned of recorde, and patentes made within 6 moneth after the same returne if it be not to him or them that entreth the trauerce, and offereth to take it to ferme after the statute of. an. viii. Henrici. vi. be voide. an. xviii. Henrici. vi. cap. vi. The statute of. an. viii. speketh not but patentes of fermers, and therefore this statute speketh of all moner patentes generally. &c. But thre monethes be geuen in such case by the statute of an.1. Henrici. viii. titulo, r, as apperyth Trauers. iii.

No

8 No patent shalbe made to customers, controllers, searchers, fynders, and wayers, for terme of lyfe. An. xiii. R. ii. cap x. And the same lawe yf it be for terme of yeres. an. 17. R. ii. cap. v. and see officers. 3.

9 Patentes made by the kyng or his predecessours, to any persone to be discharged of collectour of dismes or of payment of dysmes shalbe voyde. an. 4. H. 7 cap. 5.

10 Patentes made to forsters of Inglewood be voide, because the deere be destroyed, so that the officers require no actuall exercyse, except the patentes of the maister forster whiche be made to the lorde Dacres, and this statute shall not be prejudiciall to Henry erle of Northumberland, Anno. 4. Hen. 7. cap. vi.

11 Patentes made and to be made to yemen of the crowne and yemen of the kynges chamber, whiche attend not vpon the kyng according to the ordinance of his chamber be at the kynges will. an. 4. H. 7. cap. 7.

12 None shall haue other allowance nor deduction vpon any grant to be discharged of dismes or quinzemes, quotes or other taxes or tallages, but as it hath been alowen & deducted by force of the graunte, prouided that this acte be not he prejudiciall to the kynges patētes made to the bailyffes and burgesses of Shalop. An. 7. H. 7. cap. 5. And see lyke matter. Collectour 3.

13 That the patent not makyng mention of the former patent made at the kynges pleasure, and that the first patent is alyue if the truth be so, be voyde. an 6. H. 8. cap. 15.

14 Also see how long the patent of a shyriffe shall endure. Shyriffes. 21. and how long the patent of an eschetor shall endure. Eschetour. 9. in the ende.

¶ Loke more for patentes, Brigges. iii. in forkayture of felons. i. Gayle and gaylers. vi. Officers. iii. Purueyours. 31. and Vitaylers. 12.

Pauyng.

Loke in the tytle of Holborne.

Pena tallionis.

¶ Note well in the tytle of accusacio that pena tallionis is put on.

¶ The houles mansyon place sometyme belongynge to the Archebyshoprych of Yorke not ferre distante fro the olde Paleys in westminyster with al the soyle & groūd therof: the parke late made adioynyng to the same with al other buildynges & cōmodytyes edefied therupon shalbe called The kynges palyes at westminster, forever. And it shal extende frō Charyng crosse of ye north to the Sayntuary gate at westminster, on the south part and fro the water of Thames on the east part & to al the streates buldinges soile & groūdes within the same precinct, and so forth throughout al the limites of the said old palyes. ¶ And that it shall haue suche prerogatiues lyberties iurisdictyons, & priuileges, as to the kinges auncient palies hath heretofore of ryght apertained. And that the old palys shalbe reputed but as a member therof. Any thyng to the contrary notwithstanding. Sauyng to al persons and bodyes politike theyr heyres and successours al such rightes, titles, fees &c. as they shuld, or ought to haue yf this acte had neuer bene made. anno. 28. H. 8. cap. 12.

Patron.

Loke ther fore Houses of religyon. 2. Right. 4. and in Vacacyons of bysshoprykes.

Peace.

The king commaunded streitly that the peace be surely kepte and holden, so that al his lawful subiectes may peasably go and come and dwel, after the lawes and vsages of the realme. anno. 1. R. ii. cap. ii.

¶ Also they that presumeth to disturbe the peace of the kyng & the realme be acursed. Sententia. cap. 1. in fine. See byuers good ordinaunces for maintenaunce of peace in. Armour, Synge. 2. in liuery of company and Riotes.

Payne harde and strayte.

If felons of yll fame will not put themself vnder the enqueste before the Justices at the suit of the kynge, they shalbe put in prison streight and hard as they which refuse the lawe of the lande, but this is not vnderstande of them which be taken for light suspection. W. i. cap. xii.

Pencions.

1 ¶ Loke therfore in Lorodye.

2 The king his heyres and successours shal haue of euery person after the first day of Januarye next commynge which shalbe promoted to any spiritual promocion within the kinges dominion, the first frutes and profites for one yere of euery, that euery person before that they medle with the profites of any such spiritual promocion shal paye or agree for reasonable daies vnto the king for the said first frutes and that the Chauncellor of England or maister of the Rolles, or such as shal please the king shal haue power to serch for the true value therof, to take suerty therfore vpon reasonable dayes by their discretion & yf compoſicyon be made before the chauncellour or maister of the Rolles, that than the wrytynges or money therof to remaine in the custody of the clerke of the hamper, and if compoſicion be made before any of her commissioners that the wrytynges therof to be deliuered to the treasorer of the Chamber or to such as shal by the kynge be appointed to receiue them.

¶ And euery acquitaunce subscribed with the hand of the clerke of the hamper, treasorer of the chamber or other commissioners to be as good and effectual as if they were made vnder the great seale.

¶ And euerye obligacion to be taken for the payment of the sayd first frutes to be of as greate force as any obligacion of the statute of the staple made by any laye person. And after certificate made into the kinges chauncery than lyke proces to be made therof as hathe be accustomed to be made vpon obligacyons of the statute of the staple, So that no person shalbe compelled to paye for any suche obligacion for the payment of the first frutes aboue. viii. nor for any acquitans aboue. 4. d. and that such as shalbe

assigned

assigned to make composition for the said fyrst frutes shal euer at the ende of euery .6. monethes deliuer by endenture to the Trealorer, or the chamberlayne or suche as the king shal appoint al such money as they haue receyued for such first frutes and al such bondes as they haue taken for the same, and if they concele or imbesel any of the said bondes, then they to lose theyr office of deputacion and make fine at the kinges pleasure.

¶ And if any persone appointed to any promocions spyrytual do meadle with the profites therof before they haue satisfyed the king for the firste frutes or els compounned for the same being therof conuicte by presentement verdit confession or witnes before the chauncellour or the cõmissioners appointed to compound for the first frutes shal be taken for an intruder vpõ the kinges possession and to pay the double value of the said fyrst frutes.

¶ And also the first frutes that were wont to be paide to the bysshop of Norwhich and to the Archdeacon of Ryche-monde or to any person within the kinges dominion shall from the said first day of January be extynct and be payd onely to the king his heires and successours.

¶ Prouided that al that haue ordinary iurisdiccion may gyue institucion and inducciõ as they myght before this acte.

¶ And also prouided that where there be diuers Celles appertining to monasteryes, and Prioryes that be datyue and remouable that the priours of suche Celles shall not pay any firste frutes, but the fyrste frutes of euerye suche celle to be payed where any persone is promoted to suche Monasterye wher vnto suche celle dothe belonge. Also the king and his heires & successours kinges of this realme shal yerely haue a pensiõ or annuel rent amounting to ỳ .x. part of al maner of profytes as well spyrytual as tẽporall now belongynge or hereafter to belonge to any Archbysshopryche, bysshopryche, abbacye, monastery, priory, archdeaconry, deanry, Hospitall, Colledge, House, colledgyate, Prebent Cathedrall, Churche Colledgiate, Churche Conuentuall, Churche, Personage, Vycarage, Chauntre,

fre Chapel or other benefice or promocio spiritual within any dioss of this realme, or in wales, to be paied yerely at the feast of the Natiuite of our Lord the first paiment to begynne at the feast of the Natiuite of our Lord anno domini. M. D. xxxr. And to be payed euer before the first daye of Apzell nexte folowinge the sayde feaste, and the Chauncellour of England for the tyme beynge shall haue power to directe seuerall commyssyons to certayne persons appounted by the kynge commaundinge them or the of them at leaste to serche and enquere of the value of the hole yerely rentes of all suche spirituall promocions with in the symites of theyr commyssyon and that the cõmissyoners shal deducte out of the sayd hole yerely profettes & rentes due to the chefe lordes and al other anuel charges whyche any such spiritual person ought to pay to any persones their heires or succeffours, or to giue yerely in almes and all fees for stewardes, Receiuers, Bayliffes and Auditours, Synodes, and Procis.

¶ And to certifye at a day limitted as well the hole charges as the hole deductions and euery commissioner to be swozne truly to execute theyr office and after such certyfycate made the sayd yerely pension of the tenthe part to be taxed by the Theasozer, Chauncellour Chamberlaine and Barons of the escheker of the yerely value that shalbe doue the deductions and euery suche spirytuall promocyon shalbe chargeable in theyr proper diose wher they ben and wher soeuer that theyr profyttes or possessions shall hap to be, and that none of them shalbe charged for other.

¶ And euery Archebyshop and byshop shalbe charged to leueye within theyr dioses bothe in places exempt and not exempte al suche somes as any such spirytuall promocyon beyng within theyr dioses shalbe taxed vnto and shal dely ucrail those somes of money yerely before the firste daye of Apzell to the theasozer of the kinges chamber or to any other appoynted by the kynge to receyue the same, euery such Archebishoppe and Byshop theyr executours and administratours and that possessions of theyr dygnytes and churches to be chargeable for the payment of such money

ii

as they shall receyue of the sayde yerely pension.

¶ And the treasorer chãberlaine and barons of the eschequer eyrely to make proces by their discrecions for no payment of the sayd pencion or any parte thereof gaynste every Archbyshop and byshop for such porcion as the dignyties within his dioses shal be charged at.

¶ And euery Archbishop & bishop to haue power to leuy alwell by censuryes of the church distresse or otherwyse by theyr discrecions al such sõmes of money as shal go out of any spyrituall promocion within hys dioses and no replevin prohybicyon or supersedeas to be allowed for any persone making defaute to pay the said taxe.

¶ And wher any Archbyshopprych or bishopprych shal be voyde then the deane or .chap. of the cathedral church or pryour & couẽt of ỹ monastary or Cathedral church wher the fee is & the executours administratours & possessiõs to be charged as the Archebishop or bishop shuld haue ben.

And if any sõme being ons due by any Incumbent of any such promociõ spiritual after it be demãded by ỹ space of .xl. daies at ỹ furthest ỹ chẽ after Certificate made ther of in to ỹ exchcker vnder ỹ seales of thẽ ỹ shal haue charge to collect ỹ same ỹ thencũbent so making defaute to be deprived (ipso facto) of al such spiritual promociõs as he shal haue at ỹ time of such certificate made or at any time after, & al those dignites & promociõs spiritual to be voyd in the lawe as if the said incumbent were deade in dede. And if any person limitted by this act to the collection of this pension do make certificate before the said first daye of Apryl or within .xxiiii. daies after that they haue reasonably required any incumbent to pay his porciõ & ỹ ỹ sayd incumbẽt hath not paied it ỹ thẽ euery such persõ charged by the collection therof to be discharged therof against the king for euer. And then vpon euery suche certificate the Treasorer, Chauncellour, Chamberlaine and Barons of ỹ exchcker to deuise and directe proces against euery suche incumbent theyr executours and administratours or for insufficiency of them agaynste the successours of suche incumbent, so that the kinge maye be dwely satysfyed.

¶ And euery acquitāce made by the treasorer of ꝑ kinges chamber or by any other cōmissioners appointed to receyue the said pensiō and subscribed with the name of any of them shalbe as strōg as if it were made vnder the kinges great seale. And ꝑ treasorer Chācellor chāberlaine & Barōs of the eschequer to allow alwel al such acquitances as al such certificates as shalbe made against any such mem bent for makyng default of paiment as is aboue said vpō thaccompte of any ꝑson charged w̄ the collectiō by vertue of this act w̄out any wryt bil or warrāt to be sewed therfore. And ꝑ no officer of the eschequer take of any ꝑson being charged w̄ the collectiō of this penciō any reward for makyng theyr accompte or (quietus est) vpon payne of losing his office and makyng fine at the kinges pleasure.

And for as much as euery incūbent shalbe charged by this act to the paiment of the .x. part of the value of their benefices w̄out deductiō of such pension wher with some of thē be charged to pay to theyr ꝓdecessours during their lyues, therfore euery such incumbent so charged may kepe and retaine the .x. part of euery such pension, and they and their suerties to be discharged therof, any ordinaunce or assignement or other collateral wrytyng before made to ꝑ contrary notwithstanding. And that they may plede this act in euery court for the extinguishment of the .x. parte of euery such pension. And no pension shal hereafter be assigned vpon any resignacion of any benefice aboue the value of ꝑ third part therof, and if any pension aboue the value of the thyrd part be al redy made sure to any person or hereafter shalbe made sure yet notwithstanding the incumbēt were charged with such pencion nor hys suerties shalbe charged with no more than the thyrd part, any ordinaunce or collateral wryting for the suerties therof made to the contrary notwithstandynge.

And for as much as diuers Abbottes and Pryors, be charged to paye great pensions to sundry theyr ꝓdicessours yet lyuyng, therfore it is enacted that euery suche pension be yng .xl.li. a yere shalbe abated of the moyte therof for euer any ordinaunce or wryting to the contrarye before made notwithstandynge.

And

And also it is enacted that euery persone whyche shal be elected after the said fyrst daye of Januarye to the dignite of the Pryor of saint Johans of Jerusalem in Englād or to any commandry perteining to the same that they shal pay to the king the first frutes or compound for the same before they medle with the possession in lyke maner as other spirituall persones be bound by vertue of thys acte and that the pryor of sayne Johans nowe beynge and his successours shall paye a yerely pension amountinge to the x. parte of all theyr possessions and profytes bothe spirituall and temporall in lyke fourme as the .10. part of all other spirituall promocyons shalbe payed by the vertu of this acte.

And wher it hath ben vsed in dyuers Cathedrall churches, and hospitalles that the churche groundes haue a certaine parte of the possessions symyted to their dignytyes and the other ministres as Prebendaryes, Brothers, Vicars, Fellowes Petycannons, haue a nother portion symitted therin. Therefore it is enacted that euery persone which after the sayde fyrste daye of Januarye shalbe promoted to be chefe gouernar of any such Cathedrall churches or hospital shal pay for his fyrst frutes after the rate of the yerely value of the profittes limitted to his dignite and euery other minister lykewyse to pay the fierste frutes accordinge to the rate of the profyttes belongynge to their office.

Prouided that suche persons whyche after the saide firste day of January shalbe promoted to any personage or vycarage being vnder eyght marke a yere shal not pay no first frutes except he liue .iii. yere after his sayd such promocyon and if he do liue thre yere after, than he his executours or administratours to pay the first frutes therof vpon sur tayn daies limitted as is afore sayde. And that neuery obligacion to be made by any incumbent of such personage or vycarage for the fyrste frutes therof to be contayned prouyso that yf the incumbent dye within thre yere after such promocyon than the oblygacyon to be vorde. And where the clargye of the prouynce of Cantorberye

haue graunted to the king an. C. M l. & the clergy of the prouince of Yorke graunted, 18. M. l. c. s. x. d. & that which could not be leuyed in the same. s. yere to be paied in the 6. yere the Clergy of the said prouice of Cantorbery is discharged of. xx. M. l. parcel of the said. C. M. li. which shuld haue ben paide in the said. v. yere. And likewise they of the prouince of Yorke be discharged of such somens as shuld haue bene payed in the sayd. v yere.

Prouided also ỳ all suche fees which any prelate of the churchis bound yerely to paie the Chanceller, Master of the Rolles, Justices, shirykes, or other officers of Record for tẽporal Justice to be done thin their prefẽtes or diocesis shalbe allowed by the comenissions aforesayd vpon the valuacyon of theyr dignites. anno. xxvi. H. 8. cap. j.

Peterpens.

Loke the title of Dyspensacyons.

Peremptory.

Loke therfore, waranty. j.

Pernour of profites.

Loke therfore in takers of profittes.

Peuterers and brasiers.

Wherin the. xix. yere of kyng. H. the. viij. it was enacted that no person vsyng the craft of brasyers and peuterers, shuld sell or chaũge ani peuter or brasse but openly in open fayre or market, or in theyr own dwellyng house but they be desyred by the byers, vpon payne of forfayture to the kynge. x. li. also that no person cast or worke any pewter vessell or brasse but it be as good and fine mettall as the pewter and brasse wrought in London by ỳ statutes of the same ought to be vpon payne of forfayture of halfe to the kyng and halfe to the finder, prouided that this forfaiture extend not to any brasse or pewter in the possession of any person but of the workers of the same and that be of the same craftes and that no person make no holowe wares as saltes and pottes of pewter called leye mettall but it be after the assyse of ley mettal wrought in London and the maker of suche wares shal marke the same with his vsuall markes of their owne. &c. And all suche wares not

sufficiently wrought or not marked.&c.& beyng in the possession of the maker or seller to be forfait. And if it be sold the maker to forfet the value, halfe to the kyng and halfe to the fynder. Also that none vsyng to bye or sell pewter or brasse occupy any false mesure or weightes of the said wares vpon paine to forfet.xx.s. halfe to the kyng, and halfe to hym that wyll sue, and also the partie to forfeyt his beame. And if they be not able to pay the said forfayture, thā they to be put in the stockes by the head officers there, and the next market day to be set on the pyllorie all ꝑ market time. And that the wardens of the said crafftes where wardeins be, and els the hed officers of euery citie & borough shal appoint certain persons expert.&c. to make serch & in likewise Justice of peace at the sessions after Michelmas shal appoint two to serche out of cities and boroughes, and that pewter and brasse that shalbe found vnlawfull shalbe forfet to the kyng and the serchers, & for defaut of ꝑ wardens not serchyng.&c. euery mā expert may serch, vt supra. & the said statute to endure vnto the next parliament. It is enacted that the said statute shall endure for euer. Also in Lōdon and other townes where wardens of the said craft be, the mayre or hed officers with the wardens there, & where no wardens be, certein persons expert to be assigned by the hed officer, haue power to serche if there be diseit in metall or workmāship of tynne & pewter founden in platters, chargers, dyches, sawcers, pottes, bottels &c. or such ware made within this realm & brought to be sold. And if diseit be foūd, it beyng in the possession of the sellers, the same seller to forfet it, halfe to the kyng and halfe to the sercher or fynder. Prouided that if any person haue such forfaitures by the kynges graunt they to enioye it. Anno. 4. H. 8. cap. 7.

¶ No person hereafter by or take by exchaunge any ware made out of this realme of tyn or myxt with tyn, as platters, or dyches, sawcers, pottes, or other thynges made of tynne or pewter, vpon paine of forfaiture of the same ware in whole hādes soeuer they be taken, thone halfe therof to the kyng, the other to the finder therof. And it shalbe lefull to the maister or warden of the craft of pewterers aswel in

London as other townes, where suche wardeyns be, and where no suche wardens be, the hed officers of suche cyte, borough or towne to appoint persons expert in the knowlage therof to serche and to cease into their handes all such wares as they shall fynde wrought contrary to this acte.

And that no person occupiyng the craft of peuterers shall set on worke or retayne in his seruice as prentise or Journeman any beyng straunger borne out of this realme, upon payne for euery suche seruant .x. li.

And that no stranger borne shall occupie after the fest of Penthecost next commyng the said craft of pewterers, nor worke any ware of pewter and tynne within this realme, upon paine of .x. li. and forfaityng the same ware so made.

And that no persons occupiyng the said craft shall resort into strange regions there to vse and teache the said craft upon paine to lose the priuilege and benefite of an englishmā. And in case any the kinges subiectes at this time dwellyng in any straunge countrey there vsyng the sayd craft, repayre not into this realme within thre monethes next after warnyng to hym geuen by writyng sealed with the cōmon seale of the wardens of the sayd craft within the citie of Lōdon that from henceforth he shalbe taken as none englishman, but shall stād & be out of the kynges protection.

And where as in a statute made the .viii. yere of kyng H. 8. concernyng pewter and pewterers, the penaltie is onely there geuen to the kyng the moytee of the said penaltie and also the moite of al other penalties before expressed shalbe to the kyng, and thother moytee to him that shal fynd seale or present the sayd forfaitures or sue for the same by action of det, byll. plaint, or informacīō, wherin none essoin wager of law to lye nor protection to be allowed. This act to endure tyll the last day of the next parlyamēt. An. 25. H. 8. c. 9.

¶ The act also made the same yere concernyng peuterers shall lykewise endure vnto the same tyme. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 6.

Physycyons and surgyons.

That no person within the citie of London nor .vi. miles of the same, occupy as phisicion or surgion, except

he be approbate for physicke by the bysshop of London or the deane of Poules, callyng to hym.4.doctors of physicke and for surgery other expert persons in that facultie, vpon payn of forfaiture for euery moneth.v.li. thone half therof to the kyng, thother half to hym that wyll sue by accion of det wherin nother wager of law nor protection shalbe allowed. And that no person in any other place occupie as physicion or surgion, except he be approbate by the bysshop of the diocesse or by his vycar generall callyng to hym such expert persons therein as he shall thincke conuenient, and gyuyng letters testimonial to him that thet shall so approue vpon lyke payne to be leuyed as is before said. Prouyded that this act be not preiudiciall to Oxford or Cambrige or to any pryuileges graunted to them. An.iii.H.viii.cap.xi.

2 That all that be of the felowship and mysterie of surgions in London, shalbe discharged of watche and of all maner offyces, bearyng armour and of enquestes and turries in London, and also that this act extend to barbours surgions admitted, so that they excede not ne be not at one time aboue the number of.xii.persons. An.5.H.8.cap.6.

3 The letter patentes of the corporacion of physicyons made to John Chamber, Thomas Lynacre, Fernande de Victoria, Nycholas Halsewell, John Fraunchoys, and Robert Yarley, the.x. yere of the kyng that now is be confirmed, and the sayd.vi.persons as principalles cholsyng to them two other of their communaltie from henceforward be called electes, and that they yerely shall chose one of thē to be president of the sayd communaltee. And the surueyors of the electes within forty dayes after the death of any of them shall chose an other able person expert in the facultie to supply the roume and number of.8. persons, so that he be by the sayd superueyours examined and approued. Nor none be suffered to exercyse or practise physicke in England, except he be examined at London by the said presydent and.iii of the sayd electes, and to haue letters testymonyals therof, except he be a graduat of Oxford or Cambrige whiche hath accomplyshed his forme without grace. Anno.xv.Hen.viii.cap.v.

Counties

Phyſicion.

Phyſicions be exempt from watche and ward in Lon-
don and from common offices. And alſo, uni of the fe-
lowſhip of the phiſicions to be appointed by the pre-
ſident and felowſhip takyng before them an oth ſhall haue
power yerely to ſerche the poticaries houſes to vewe and
ſee that their ſtuffe be good and holſome for mans bodie.
¶ And the ſame .iiii. perſons with the warden of the poty-
caries ſhal cauſe to be brent and deſtroyed all ſuche ſtuffe
as they ſhall fynde defectiue. And ſuche potycarie that re-
ſiſteth the execucion of this ſtatute ſhall forfeit .x.s. for ey-
uery offence to be leuyed after the accuſtomable maner by
accion populer. Alſo phyſicions may practiſe ſurgery. An.
32. H. 8. cap. 40.

Peeres of the realme.

¶ Dunties and barõs ſhall not be amerced but by their
peeres, and not but after the maner of their faute.
Magna carta. cap xiiii.

2 No free man ſhal be taken, impryſoned, or diſſeyſed of
his freehold, nor we ſhall not go nor paſſe vpon hym but
by the lawfull iudgement of his peeres. Mag. carta. ca. 29.

3 women of eſtate whether they be wedded or ſole, ſhall
be adiudged as peeres of the realme, ſo that if they be in-
dyted of felonie or treaſon, they ſhal be put to anſwere, as
peeres. 5. Anno. xx. H. vi. cap. ix.

Pylgryms.

¶ Loke therfore in paſſage and Vacabondes.

Pylorie

¶ Loke therfore weightes and meaſures 3. and. 4.

Pyrates.

¶ Loke before in the tytle of Felony.

Pypouders.

No accion ſhalbe brought in courte of pypouders but
onely of actes that begin within the fayre and at the
time of the fayre, and alſo within the iuriſdiccion, and by
that the defendant in the accion ſhall put the pleintyfe to
ſure

ſeere vpon a boke, whether the thyng began within. xx. ve ſuyte, and after the defendant may plede in abatement of the vleynt, and to tend the iſſue that the ſame cõtract, treſpaſſe or other act conteyned in ſuche declaracion was not begon nor done within the time of the fayre and within the iuriſdiccion but without the tyme or at other places out of the iuriſdiccion. And if it be ſo found or if the pleintife refuſe to make ſuche oth, then the defendant ſhalbe dyſcharged, and the pleintife ſhall take his ſuite at the cõmon law if he liſt. And if any ſteward or gouerner of courtes do the contrary, he ſhall loſe. C.s. thone halfe to the kyng, and the other halfe to hym that wyll ſue by accion of det. Prouided that this acte be not preiudiciall to the byſhop of Durhã and hie ſucceſſours. In. 17. E. 4. cap. 2. to endure to the next parliament. This ſtatute is made perpetuall. I. 1. R. 3. ca. 6

¶ Placyng of lordes and other high officers.

NO maner perſon except onely the kynges children ſhall preſume to ſytte or haue place at any ſyde of the cloth of eſtate in the parliament chambre, whether the kyng be preſent or abſente. Alſo the vytegerent for the tyme beyng in all parlyamentes ſhall ſytte on the right ſyde of the parlyament chambre nexte aboue the Archebyſhoppe of Caunterbury, and to haue voyce there as other Lordes of the parlyament. Next vnto hym ſhall ſyt in the ſame ſyde the ſayde Archebyſhoppe, vpon the ſame fourme, next vnto hym the Archebyſhoppe of Yorke, next vnto hym the Byſhoppe of London, nexte vnto hym the Byſhoppe of Durham, nexte vnto hym the Byſhoppe of Wyncheſter. And than all other byſhops as they haue herebefore accuſtomed.

Item on the lefte ſyde of the parlyament chaumbre, the lorde Chauncellour, lorde Treaſorer, lorde Preſident of the kynges counſell, and the lorde priuie ſeale, beynge of the degree of barons of the parlyamente or aboue ſhall ſytte aboue all dukes excepte ſuche as ſhall happen to be the kynges ſonne, his brother, vncle, his neuew, or his brother ſyſters ſonnes. Item the great Chamberlayne, the Conſtable, the Marſhall, the lorde Admyrall, the great maiſter

or

oz lozd Steward, and the kynges Chamberlayne shall sitte in ozder as they be here rekened nexte after the lozd priuy seale aboue all other persons being of their degrees. Item the chefe Secretary beyng a Baron shall sit aboue all Barons not hauyng any of the offyces afoze mencioned. And yf he be a Bysshop than he to sitte aboue all other Bysshops not hauyng any of the offyces aboue remembzed. Item all Dukes not afoze reherſed, Marquelles, Erles, Vycoũtes, and Barons not hauyng any of the offices afoze mencioned shall syt accozdyng to their auncienties. Item yf the Lorde Chauncellour, lozd Treasozer, lozd Pzesident of the counsell, lozde Pzyute seale oz chiefe Secretarie happen to be vnder the degree of a Baron of the parliament, that they to be placed in ozder at the vttermoſt part of the sacks in the myddes of the parliamente chambze eyther vpon one foxme ozels vpon the vppermoſt sacke. Item peeres of the realme that shalbe called foz the tryall of treasons and hauyng any of the sayde offyces shall be placed accozdyng to their offyces aboue the other peeres that be called to the triall. Also this ozder of placyng touchyng the lozd Chancellour, lozde Treasozer and other tempozall offycers afoze rehearsed shall be kepte and obserued as well in the Starre chambze and all other assembles and conferences of counsayle as before is declared to be in the parliamente. Anno. 31. H. 8. cap. 10.

Playes and games.

IF labozers and seruauntes that vse dyse and other sinfull games, shall haue impzisonment of. vi. daies, and the chyrifke, mayze, bayliffes and constables haue power to execute it from tyme to tyme. And if they do not, the shyrife mayzes and bayliffes shall forfet to the kyng foz euery faute. xx. s. and the constable. vi. s, viii. d. And the Justices of assyse haue power to enquere of their defautes, and certifie it into the chauncerie. Anno. xi. H. iiii. cap. iiii.

2 No gouernour of house, tenemente oz gardein shall willyngly any person to occupie to playe in his howse, tenement oz garden at the clouth, keyles, half bowle, [illegible]

handout, or quickbourd vpon payne of impꝛisonmente by
thꝛe yere, or to forfaite to the kyng or to the lorde of the fee
that hath cattell felony and fugitiue. x.l. the one halfe ther-
of to be to the kyng or to the lord before said, and thother
halfe to hym that wyll sue by accion of dette, where pꝛoces
of vtlarie shall lye. And the partye that playeth shall haue
impꝛysonment of two yeres, and shall forfaite. x.li. the one
halfe to the kyng or lorde, and the other to hym that wyll
sue therfore by accyon of dette. &c. Anno. xviii. Edwardi.
iiii. capitulo. iiii.

No apꝛentice nor seruaunt of husbandry labꝛer nor
seruaunt artificer playe at the tables, but onely for meate
and drinke, nor at tenyse, dyce, cardes, bowles, nor at none
other vnlawfull game out of the tyme of Chꝛystmas, and
in Chꝛystmas to playe onely in the dwellyng house of his
mayster, or in the pꝛesence of his mayster, and he that doeth
otherwyse shalbe put in the stockes openly by a hole daye,
and that the householde where suche vnlawfull games be
vsed, be pꝛesented before the iustice of peace and the mayze
or shꝛyffe in his tyme or stewardes of lete, and no lesse fine
to set then. vi. s. viii. d. and like pꝛoces shalbe made agaynst
hym as in an enditement of tresPas. And the Justyces of
peace wherof one shalbe of the quorum, to reiecte and put
away all vnlawfull alehowses by their discrecion. Anno.
xi. Henrici. vii. cap. ii.

In the. xix. yere of kyng Henry the. vii. is a lyke sta-
ute to the said statute of. xi. of Hen. the. vii. in maner word
for worde, except that in. xix. is no mencion made that the
persons that be there pꝛohybyted to playe at tables maye
haue fayr for meat and drinke as in. xi. And in the. xix. is further
enacted a clause that iustices of peace in their shyre or two
of them at the least, and mayzes, shyrifes and bayliffes in
their townes, haue power to make a secrete searche euerye
quarter of the yere once, and ofter if they thinke necessarie.
And yf they finde any suche myscruled persons to punische
them as before appereth. Anno. xix. H. vii. cap. xii. in fine.

Justices of peace, mayzes, bayliffes, constables, and
other hed officers, haue power to commit suche offenders

as

as well the players as them that suffere them to playe in their house to warde, there to remayne without bayle or mainprise vntyll they be bound by obligacion to the kinges vse after the discrecion of the said iustices and hed officers, that they shall not fromhensforth vse any vnlawfull games. Anno. vi. H. viii cap. ii.

Plate.

¶ Loke therfore in the tytle of Money.

Pledges.

WE nor our bayliffes shall not sease any land or rent for any det, whyle the cattels of the dettour which be present be sufficient to yelde the dette, and the dettour readie to satisfie therwith, nor the pledges of the dettour shall not be distreyned, whyle the cheefe dettours is sufficient. &c. And yf the cheefe dettours fayle in payement, not hauyng wherwith to satysfie, or wyll not satysfie when he ought, the pledges shall answere. And if they will they shall haue the landes of the dettour vntill. &c. And see howe the statute is repugnant in it self, and therfore it is not put in vre. &c. But it semeth that the pledges shal haue remedy against the pryncipall by this statute, that is to say, of the land of the principal, and that they shall haue a scire facias against them. &c. Magna carta. cap. viii.

2 Loke howe pledges shall be taken in a repleuin. Repleuin. 3. And see statute marchaunt. 1. in the ende how the pledges in a statute marchaunt shalbe charged if the pryncypall be not sufficient.

¶ Loke more for pledges. Estreites. 1. fynes forfet to the kyng. 5. Forseyn. 1. Forest. 2. and marchantes. 11.

Plees.

ALl plees in euery court of Englād shalbe pleded, [illegible]ed, defended, answered, debated, and iudged in Englishe, and that they shalbe entered and enrolled in latyne. And that the lawes and customes of the said realm, termes and proces, shall be holden and kepte as they be and haue been before these dayes. Anno. 36. E. 3. cap. vltimo.

Pole

Loke therefore auouson i. encumbent. ii. prerogatiue. of the king. 14. and presentment. iiii. and. v.

Playntes in countes and court barons.

Loke therfore lordes. v. shiriffes. 22. & wager of law. 4

Plumstede marsh.

Where as for the mendyng and repairing of the brech of Plumstede marshe beside, Erith, dyuers taxes haue bene set by the compassyon of the owners of landes, tenemētes, & profyte takers, which haue not bene payed at the dayes lympted, so that the bayly of the same marshe hath payed the same taxes for saluaciō of the sayd marshe and hath no remedy to recouer it agayn, it is enacted that the bayly shall make proclamacyon at any sondaye at the paryshe churche of Plumstede, of all suche celles, scottes, and taxes beyng behynd vnpayed to be payed at a certayn place within the sayde proclamacyon lympted, and within. xx. dayes after the sayde proclamacyon. And he that so payth, shalbe discharged of all doubles here to fore dewe. And yf the sayde taxes be not payed within the sayde. xx. dayes to the sayde bayly his executours & assygnes that thā they whiche ought to pay the same taxes shall forfayt the double of the same. And yf the sayde celles scottes. taxes and theyr doubles be not payed by Wyelmas nowe nexte commynge, that thā any other persone or personnes that wyl paye to the sayd bayly his executours or assygnes the sayde taxes so dewe and vnpayed by any other, maye enter into all the sayd lādes & tenemētes within the sayde marshe leuell so celled, scotted & taxed, & they to haue to thē & their heyres for euer, any state, title, vse, or interest by reason of any intayle, gyfte, or graūt, or any other title not withstandyng. And the same law to be for any scottes, taxe or celle, to be made & celled before the natiuite of S. John Baptyst nexte cōmynge by vertue of any cōmissyons. Prouyded that euery person and hys heyres that so shal rone in the doubles whiche wyll within thre yeres nexte folowynge the tyme lympted paye the sayde taxes with theyr doubles, to them that shall paye those landes to his heyres

or assignes, by reason of this acte, they shall the inioye theyr lande again, or elles they thereof to be clerely barred. Prouyded also that yf any hold any lãdes in tyght of his wyfe or as tenaunt by curtesy, tenaunt in dower, or for terme of lyfe. tenaũt for terme of yeres, or by elegit, or statut marchaunt, gardeyn in socag, or in cheualry, or any other hauyng any particular estate of enheritance which shal paye eny such taxes for defence of the same marshe, that it shalbe lefull to thẽ their executours & assygnes, to retayne the sayde landes tyll they haue leuyed and taken all such sommys of money as they haue leuyed out for the defence of the sayde marsh. An. xxii H. viii. cap. iii.

Powdyke.

Who that hath hereafter cut downe or caste downe any part of the dyke called the newe powdyke in marshlãde in the countye of Norf. or of the brodyn dyke called the oldefeld dyke by marshlandein the yle of Elin the countie of Cambrege, or of any other bãke beyng percel of the rynde & vttermoste parte of the sayde marshlãde made for the defence of the same countrey, otherwise than in worbynge on the sayd bankes & dykes for the fortyfyeng and mendyng of the same, it shalbe taken & iudged for felony. And the iustices of peace of the sayd shyres within the sayd yle, haue power at theyr sessions to enquere of euery such offence hereafter to be made & to awarde lyke processe agaynst such offẽders by lyke iudgement & execuciõ yf they be foũde guilty, as they haue vsed to do on other felonyes beynge felonyes at the comen lawe. An. xxi. H. viii. ca. xii.

Pluralytees.

No spirituall plõ seculer or reguler, shal take to ferme to him selfe ne to none other to his vse any maners, lãds tenemẽtes or hereditamẽtes for terme of lyfe, terme of yeres or at wyl vpõ payne of forfayture, x. li. for euery moneth that he or any to his vse occuppye any such ferme.

¶ And that euery such spirituall person or any to theyr vse which occuppe in ferme any such hereditamentes, or that haue any annuell aduauntage by colour of any suche lese

or

or ferme, shall gyue or graunt, away the same on this syde Michaelmas next to som ley person ꝑ they wyl, so that in no wyse any such spiritual person or any to their vse after ꝑ same feast by any fraude, shall occuppye in ferme any suche landes, to take any annuell aduauntage by colours of any such lease or ferme, vpon payne of forfaiture for euery moneth .x. li. and ten tymes as much as shal take or haue aduauntage therby. The one halfe to the kyng, the other to hym that wyl sue as is afore sayde.

¶ Also that al such leases made to any such spiritual persons ꝛ not bargayned ꝛ solde awaye before the sayd feast of Michelmas, shal frō thēffoꝛth be voyd ꝛ of none effect, as wel agaynst the lessour his heyres ꝛ assignes as agaynst the lessee his heyres and assygnes and euery of them.

¶ Prouyded that this acte extende not to any spirituall persons for takynge to ferme any tēporalytees durynge the vacacyon of any Archbyshopryches Byshopryches, abbeyes. Priours or collegeal cathedral, or conuentual churches, nor any spirituall person that shall tende and trauers vpon any offyce concernynge his fre holde.

¶ Also that no spirituall person nor none to his vse shall bargayne ꝛ bye to sel agayne for any gayn in no place any goodes or cattelles, vitayle or marchaundyse, vpon payne of forfayture treble the value, the one half to the kyng, ꝑ other to him that wyl sue as aboue is sayd. Prouided that they may bye horses, mares, or mules, ꝛ other goodes and cattells for theyr owne occuppenge and their seruauntes and for the onely tyllage of theyr owne glebe and demean landes, and yf they myslyke suche thinges that they bye not conuenyent for them, than they may bargayne and sell the awaye agayne not withstandynge this acte.

¶ Prouided that al spiritual gouernours of any house of religion, college or hospital, hauynge landes ꝛ hereditamēts to the yerely value of .vili. C. markes ꝛ vnder ꝛ not aboue, may occuppye theyr owne lands for fermes, ꝛ termes to theyr most auaūtage for ꝑ onely mayntenaūce of theyr housholdes and hospitalytees, lyke as they or theyr predecessours within this .C. yere, haue vsed and occuppyed.

And yf they haue not ſuffycient glebe or demeanelandes in
their owne hādes for paſturage tyllage for ye expences of
theyr houſholdes, they maye than take in ferme other lā-
des and by & ſell corne & cattell for the manuraūce & paſta-
rage of ſuche fermes ſo that the ēcreſe therof be imployed
for the onely expences of theyr houſholdes.

¶ Alſo yf any perſone hauynge one benefyce with cure of
ſoule worth .viii. li. yerely or aboue, except any other with
cure of ſoule, the fyrſte benefyce ſhalbe voyde & the patrō
maye preſent a nother & the preſēt to haue benefyte of the
ſame as though the incūbēt had dyed or reſygned not wh-
ſtādynge any lycence vnyon or diſpēſacō hereafter obyte-
ned to the contrary, & that any lycence or diſpenſacō here
after obteyned to the contrary to be voyde. And if any per
ſon obteyne any lycence to the contrary, or put them in exe
cucion any ſuch lycence they ſhal forfeyte for euery defau-
te .xx. li. and leſe the profyttes of euery ſuche benefyce as he
taketh by the ſame lycence.

¶ Prouided that this for ſayde acte of mo benefyces than
one extende not to any perſone which before the firſte day
of Aprell nexte commynge ſhalbe really entitled or poſſeſ-
ſyd of any ſuche benefyces with cure of ſoule vnder ye nō
ber of iii. & not aboue. And if any ſuche perſone ſo enty-
tled or poſſeſſyd with mo ſuch benefices than .iiii. do not by
the ſayde fyrſte date of Aprylli gyue vp or reſygne without
perely penſyon the reſidew, than the patron therof maye
preſent a nother as before is ſayde. And this cauſe, of pre-
ſentacion to be taken of ſuche benefices with cure of ſou-
le as were giuen after the .iiii. benefyces with cure of ſou-
le furnyſhed and fulfylled.

¶ Prouided that all ſpirituall perſones of ye kynges cou
ſell maye purchaſe lycence for iii. perſonnages or benefices
with cure of ſoule, & that the chapleyns of the kyng quene
prynce, or prynces, or all of the kynges chyldren brethern
ſyſters, vncles, or auntes maye purchaſe lycenſe for .ii. per
ſonages or benefices with cure of ſoule.

¶ And euery Archbyſhop maye haue .viii. chapleyns and
euery duke .vi. chapleyns, euery marques & erle .v. chaplis

euery

euery vicoũt. iiii. chapleins, & euery bysshop. vi. chapleyns, the chauncellour of Englande, & eurry baron & knyght of the garter. iii. chapleyns euery duchesse, marques, cõtesse, & baronesse beyng wydowes or after though they take husbãdes vnder the degre of a barõ Treasorer & cõtroller of the kynges house, the kynges secretorye & deane of his chapell, the kynges almer, and the mayster of the rollys, may haue. ii. chapleins. And the cheefe iustice of the kynges benche, the warden, of the. v. portes. i. chaplein. wherof euery one of these chapleins before sayd may purchase lycence & kepe. ii. benefices with cure of soule. And the brethren and sonnes of all temporall lordes & of euery knyght borne in wedlocke, may purchase lycence and haue two personages or benefyces with cure of soule.

¶ Prouyded that all suche chapleyns purchasinge suche benefices, shalbe bounde to haue and exhibyte where nede shalbe lettres vnder the sygne & seale of the kynge or their maiestes testifyenge whose chapleyns they be, or ellis not to enioye no suche pluralyte.

¶ Be it also prouyded that any that shalbe admitted by any of the vniuersytes of Englande to any degre of a doctour & bacheler of diuinite, doctour of the lawe, & bacheler of lawe Canon, may purchase lycẽce for two psonages or benefices with cure of soule so that the sayde liberte by any of the prouisiõs aforesayde extẽde to no mo benefyces with cure of soule than is aboue lympted, accoũted as parcell therof suche benefices as they shall haue in reall tytle or in their possession at the fyrste daye of Aprill.

¶ Prouyded also þ if any spirituall plon by colour auaũsyd to kepe any mo benefices with cure of soule than is afore lympted by any person to whom any nomber of chapleins be lympted aboue the nõber to thẽ lymitted, than the sayde spirituall person so auaunsid to incurre the penaltie of this acte. Also euery spirituall person after Michelmas nexte shalbe personally resydẽt vpõ their dignite prebẽd, or benefice, or at one of thẽ at the leaste, & if they be ablẽt thẽselfe by the space of a moneth to gether, or two monethes to be accoũted at seuerall tymes in one yere he

shall forfeyte for euery defaute. x.li, the one halfe to the kynge, the other to him that wyll sue. And if any person obteyne any where any licence to the contrarye, or put it in execucion, they shall forfeyte for euery defaute. xx.li. to be recouered as is aboue sayde.

¶ Prouyded that this acte of none residence extende not to any spirituall person beyng in the kinges seruyce beyõd the see, nor to any goynge on pylgrymage beyonde the see, nor to any scoller abydynge for study at any vniuersite as lõge as they shal so be in the kinges seruice, or in their pylgrymage going or cõmyng, nor to any of theyr chapleyns to whom the certayn nombre of chapleins be lymyted by this acte aforesayde as longe as they shalbe dayly attendynge in any of theyr houshoulde, nor to ỹ mayster of the Rolles or deane of the arches. Nor to ani chauncellour or cõmissarie of ani archebyshop or byshop, nor to as many of the .xii. maysters of the chauncerye, and .xii. aduocatis of ỹ arches as be spirituall men, or hereafter shalbe as longe as they occuppye theyr offices, nor to any spirituall persone as shall happẽ by mũcion of the lorde chauncellour or the kynges counsel to be bounde to dayly apperaunce & attendaunce to answere to the lawe.

¶ Prouided ỹ it shalbe lefull to the kynges chapleins to whome he shal gyue ani benefices or promocõs to what so euer nomber to take that same with out incurring the penaltye in this acte, and that the kynge maye gyue licence to euery of his owne chapleyns for non residence.

¶ Also ỹ no spirituall person beneficyd with cure of soule as is afore sayd after Michaelmas next by licence, dispẽsacõ or otherwyse shal take any particuler stypende or salarye to sing for ani soule. nor haue by him self or by any other to his vse any vicarage or personnage in ferme nor take any profyte or rent out of the same, vpon payne of forfeyture .xl. s. for euery weke ỹ he or any to his vse shal occupye & also ten tymes the value of such profyte or rent.

¶ Prouyded that no Deanry, archdeaconry, Chãcellourshyppe. Treasorershyp. Chãtershyp, or prebẽd, or psonage that hathe a vicarie indued, nor any benefice perpetually appro-

appropriate be take vnder the name of benefice with cure of soule in any article afore sayde.

¶ Prouyded also that no spiritual persone by them selfe or by any to his vse fro the sayde fyrste daye of Apryl shal kepe any tāhouse for his owne vse, nor shal kepe ani brewhouse other than to be spente in his owne hoūsle vpon forfeyture for euery moneth. x li.

Prouided also ꝑ euery spiritual person hauing lāds or other possession in ꝑ ryght of their houses aboue the yerely value of. viii. C. markes, maye occuppe & manure as much of the same as shalbe necessarie & sufficiēt for pasturage of theyr cattel and for tyllage of corne to be imployed for the onely mayntenaunce of theyr housholdes and hospitalitye without fraud or couen.

Prouided also ꝑ euery spiritual person may take ī ferme any melys māsiōs or dwellig houses hauing but onely orchardes or gardeines for their owne habitaciō or dwelling so ꝑ they haue no liberte of none residēce by colour of this prouiso, ꝑ one halfe of al such forfeytures before said to be to the kinge our souerayne lord & ꝑ other to him ꝑ wil sue by acciō of det, bil or informaciō wherin no wager of lawe essoin nor protection shalbe allowed. An. xi. H. 8. cap. 13.

Portys.

¶ Loke therfore in fyue portys. Money. i. and in passe port and wynes. i.

Pore men.

IT is agreed that pore men that haue cause to sue by discretion of the chauncellour, shall haue writtes ory grail & sub pena out of ꝑ chauncery without any thinge payenge. And a clarke, shalbe assigned by the chauncellour to wryt suche writtes, & also he shall assygne counsell & attorneys to thē. And whā such a writ is retorned before ꝑ kig in his bēche, ꝑ iustice there shall assigne thē counsel, attorneis, & other officers necessary ꝑ shall do al thinges for thē requisite wout anything takīg. &c. And ꝑ same lawe shalbe holden al courtes of Recorde. An. xi. H. viii. cap. xii.

Loke more for pore men. Attaynte. 8.

Power of iustices of assyse.

Loke therfore in iustice of assyse.

Poysonynge.

¶ Every wylfull murder to be commytted or don hereafter by waye of poysonynge, shall be adiudged hye treason. And al ꝑ euer shalbe lawfully indyted or appelled and therof attaynted of suche murder by poysonynge, shall not be admytted to ꝑ benefyte of his clargy, but afterſuch attender shalbe cõmytted to execucion of death by boylyng. And the iustices of peace in euery shyre, eyte. two ne. haue power to inquere in their cessyons as wel of suche traytorous murderers, as of coũt erfeytynge of coyne of any outwarde realme, & to make proceſſe ther on by way of capias only. And the iustices of assyse i euery shyre haue power to determyne aſwel ſuche treasons done by way of poysonynge, as they may of counterfeytynge of coyne as afore is sayde. And that landes & tenementes of the which shalbe attaynted of ſuche poysonynge, shall eſchete to the lordes of the fees. Anno. xxii. H. viii. cap. xi.

Prechours.

¶ Ommyſſeons shalbe made to shyrffes and other of the kynges mynysters or other ſuffycient perſons by the chauncellour at the certyficacyon of the byshop, for to areſte prechours of hereſy and their comfortours & maynteners, and to put them in ſtronge prſon tyll they wyll be iuſtified by the lawe of holy churche, and that at as many tymes as shalbe therto requyred by theyr ordinaryes. An. v. Richardi. ii. ſtatuto. ii. cap. vltimo.

¶ None shall preſume to prech within the kynges dominyon with out the lycence of the ordynarye of the place. &c. except curatys in theyr owne churches and perſons be therto pryuileged and other graunte by ꝑ comen lawe. Anno. ii. H. iiii. cap. xv.

Precipe in capite.

Loke therfore. Rygh. ii.

Premunire.

Loke therfore in prouyſyon.

We shall not haue the custodie of an heyre or of any lande whiche is holden of any other, by reason of any lande whiche is holden of vs in soccage or petite seriantie or fee ferme, but that fee ferme whiche maketh knightes seruice. Magna carta. xxvi.

2 If any hold of any eschete, as of the honor of walyngford, Bolon, Nothynghā, Lancaster, or other eschetes and be baronies his heyre shall not geue any relefe nor do other seruice than he should to the baronie if it were in the barōs handes, except he hold otherwyse of vs in cheke. Mag. carta cap. xi. And see sache a statute fynes forfait to the kyng. iii.

3 The kyng shall haue the first sealyn of all the landes whiche be holden of hym in cheke, and that is vnderstād of landes and fees whiche by reason of knightes fee or seriauntes fee or by the lawe were wonte to be in the kynges handes Marlebrige. cap. 16.

4 If the kynges tenaunt holde any landes of hym in cheke by knightes seruice, he shall haue the warde of that and of all the landes holden of hym and of other for what so euer seruice. &c. if he dye seysed, so that he held of ỹ kyng from auncient tyme of his corone, except the fees of the archebyshop of Canterbury and of the bysshop of Durham, betwene Tyne and Tese, and except te the fees of counties and barons of the marches wherof they shall haue the custodie. &c. prerogatiua regis. cap. i.

5 Also he shall haue the mariage of the heyre whether he holde by antiquitie of the crowne or of eschete in ỹ kinges handes, or haue the mariage by reason of wardeshyp, hauing no respect to the first feoffement though he hold of another. Prerogatiua regis. cap. ii.

6 Also he shall haue the first seysen after the death of them whiche hold of hym in cheke of all the lāds of whiche they were seysed in their demesne as of fee, of whō so euer they held. cap. iii. It semeth that he shall haue the first seysen though they hold of hym but in socage.

7 Also he shall assigne to wydowes of suche tenauntes their dowrres though the heyres be of full age, yf the wydowe wyll. But afore the said assignement they shall swere

that they shall not mary them selfe without the lycence of the kyng, whiche if they do. &c. they shall make fine to the kyng, whiche was wont to be esteemed to the value of the dowzie &c. cap. 4. And see moze therof in wydowes.

8 Also women that holde of the kyng in chefe of what age so euer they be, shall sweare that they shall not mary thē selfe without lycence. &c. and if they do, the landes shall be taken into the kynges handes vntill they haue made satisfaccīō at his pleasure. ca. v. loke how this is put in vre.

9 Also if inheritaunce whiche is holden of the kyng in chefe do discend to partiners, than all shall make homage, and the inheritance shalbe parted among them, so that euery foz their parte shall hold of the kyng. cap. vi.

10 ¶ The kyng shall haue homage and mariage of all the systers, and euery of them shall holde of hym in chefe Statuto Hibernie. And see the residewe of this statute. Coperteners. i.

11 Also if a woman befoze the death of the auncestours whiche helde of the kyng in chefe, befoze yeares mariable be maried, then the kyng shall haue the custodie of the body of that woman vntyll the age that she may consent, and then she shall chose whether she will haue the man that she first maried oz an other that the kyng shall apoint her. Prerogatiua regis. cap. vii.

12 Also none holdyng of the kyng in chefe by knightes seruice, may alyen part of his landes except of the residewe may be made seruice. &c. without the kynges lycence. But that was not wont to be vnderstand of membzes and partes of the same lande. cap. viii. The same lawe is though the landes be holden in chefe by focage as it is said. But yet the lawe is now vsed that the kynges tenaunt can not alyen any parcell without lycence.

13 Of seruantes alyened without the kynges lycence the kyng was wonte to assesse suche seruauntes by a reasonable extent therfoze to be made. cap. ix.

14 Also of churches whiche be voyde of whom the advousōs long to the king and other pzeseted, so that there is a contencion betweene the kyng and other if the kynge

fou

consideracion of the court hath recouered his presentacion though not after the .vi. monethes be past the bysshop hath presented, yet the present of the kyng ought to be admitted for no tyme is lymitted for the kyng. cap .x.

15 Also the kyng shall haue the custodie of all naturall fooles, takyng the profites of their lands without wast of whose fee so euer it be, and after the death of thē shall yeld it to the next heyres so that by the same fooles the lands in no wyse shalbe alyened. Also he shall prouide of the landes of them that be lunatike. &c. that they may be kept without waste, so that he and his household may be competently susteyned. And the residue shalbe kept to their vses whē they come to good memorie and within the said tyme it shal not be alyened. For the kyng shall take nothyng of the profits therof to his owne vse and if they die in sacke estate, than the residue therof shalbe distributed for the soules of them by the counsell of the ordinaries. cap. xi.

16 Also he shall haue wreke of the sea throughout all the realme, whalles & sturgions taken in the sea or els where within Englād, except places priuileged by the king. ca. 13.

17 Also he shall haue eschetes of landes of Normans of what fee so euer they be sauyng the seruice that perteyneth to the lordes of the fee. cap. 13. Likewyse it is to be vnderstand if any heritage discend to any borne in the parties beyonde the sea, whose auncestors were at the faith of the kyng of Fraunce. This worke eschete is entended as well of landes forfet by purchase of the landes of any of them.

18 If the kynges tenaunt dye and his heyre enter without sewyng lyuerie. &c. there is no freholde growen vnto hym. And if he dye seysed by the same, his wyfe shall haue no dower of the same tenement. &c. but that is not vnderstand of locage eschetes and of small tenures. cap. 14. But enquere therof.

19 Also he shall haue eschetes of the landes of freeholders of archbishops and bysshops, when their tenantes be condemned for felony done in the tyme of vacation whyle their temporalties were in the kynges handes to geue it to whō that he wyll for euer sauyng the seruice whiche to the

sale prelates therof belōgeth & hath be wōt to be done. &c.

20 If the kyng graunt a maner or landē with the pur-tenaunce, the aduowsons of churches with theyr gyftes shall remayne to the kyng that expresse mencion of them be made. cap. xvi.

21 Also he shall haue the goodes of felons condemned and fugitiue wherso euer they be found. And yf they haue landes, they shalbe taken streight into the kinges hāds, and the kyng shall haue the issues therof by a yere and a daye, and than it shalbe wasted and destroyed. &c. exrepte men of some priuileges. &c. and then they shalbe yelden to lords of the see. cap. vltimo. de prerogatiua regis. Note well that Glouester and Kent be except from this article.

Prescripcion

Loke therfore Lymitacion. 4. et quo warranto. 2.

Presydent of the kynges counsell.

Se of the presidēt of the kynges counsell in the tytle of auctorites geuen in the presydent of the kynges counsell with other.

Presentment.

The kyng shall not make relacion nor presentement to benefice by auoidance of prelates or by reason of infantes landes within thre yeres after the auoydāce ther of made. An. xiiii. E iii. proclero. cap. iii. But this statute repelled as appereth in the next chapter.

2 The kyng shall take no tytle of presentacion to benefyces in an others right of no time of his progenitors nor prelate shall do execucion thereof, sauyng to the kyng and his progenitoures presentementes in others ryghte this own tyme. Anno. xxv. E. iii. statuto de clero. cap. i. And further by this statute is repelled the statute of 14. vt supra, because it was to preiudiciall to the kyng. &c.

3 Before that the kyng make collacion or presentment in an others righte, the tytle shall be well examined, and the tytle be found not true, the sayd collacion or presentment shalbe repelled, and the patron or the clerke shall

possess

possession, and as many writtes in the chauncery as he wil. Anno. H. E. 3. statuto de clero. cap. 3.

4 The present of the kyng shall not be admitted to the churche that is full of an incumbent tyll the kyng hath recouered his present accion by proces of ỹ law. H. 13. R. 2. c. 1

5 The encumbent so put out, shall commence his suite when he will. Anno. 4. H. 4. cap. 20.

Principall and accessorie.

Loke therfore, Appell. 2. and. 8. and coroner. 7. in the middes Priorite.

Priorite.

Loke therfore prerogatiue of the kyng. 5. and warde. 10.

Pryson and prisoners,

Loke therfore, Felony. 1. Justice of gayle delyuere. 1. Champyle. 1. and Treason. 7.

Pryuilege.

HOspitallers and templers shall not drawe any in ples before the conseruatoures of their priuileges of any thyng wherof the conysãce belongeth to the courtes of the realme, whiche if they do they shall first yelde damages to the partie greued and shall be punished against the kyng. And the superiours shall answere for their inferiours, as though they were conuict by their owne dede. W. 2. cap. 43.

Loke more for priuylege Templars. 1.

Pryuie seale.

Loke therfore. Common plees. 3. Judgement. 1. Justices of both benches. 2. and Proclamacion 4.

Pro bate of testamentes.

NOthyng shall be demaunded or taken by any person that hath auctorite to take probacion inuocacion approbacion of any testamente, or by any other for the probacion of any suche testament or for writyng. &c. where the goodes of the testatour do not amount aboue the value of. L. s. except to the scribe for writyng of the probate of the testamente. vi. d. and for the commission of mynistracion of the goodes of any dyng in testate not beyng lyke-

wyse

wile aboue. £.s.vi.d. and that none hauyng power to take
probacion of testamentes doe refuse to approue suche te-
stamentes beyng lawefully offered vnto them in writyng
with wexe thereto affixed ready to be sealed, and that the
same be lawefully proued before the same ordynarie to be
true. And when the goodes of the testatour do amount a-
boue the value of. £.s. and not extend the somme of. xl. li.
none shall take for the probacion, regestryng, sealyng, wri-
tyng. &c. of any such testament, but only. 3.s 6 d. wherof t
be to thē that haue auctorite to take the probacō. 1.s.6.d
and thother. xii. to be to the scribe for regestryng the same.
¶ And where the goodes amounte aboue xl. li. than one
v s. to be taken, wherof to be to thē that haue auctorite t
take the probacion. ii. s. vi. d. and thother. ii. s. vi. d. to be t
the scribe for the regestryng, or els if he wyll refuse that
ii. s. vi. d. than he to haue for euery. x. lines of the same tes
ment, euery lyne conteinyng in lengthe. x. ynches. i. d. An
they that haue auctorite as is aboue sayde, shall approu
enstituate seale and regester the said testamentes and deli
uer the same seale with the seale of their office to the ex
cuters for the sūmes aboue said and that with conuenie
spede without any frustratorie delay, and if any person d
intestate or the executours refuse to proue the sayd tes
ment than they hauyng auctorite as is aboue sayd, sha
graūt the administracion of the testatours goodes or per
son diseased to the wydowe of the same person diseas
or to the next of kynne or to both after their discretion
kyng suertee of thē for the true administracion of the goo
des and dettes whiche they shall be so auctorised to min
ster. And where one or diuers clayme the administracio
as next of kynne, whiche be egall in degree of kynred. &c.
where any person only desireth the admynistracion as ne
of kin, where in dede diuers persōs be in equalitee of ky
red, then in any suche case the ordinarie to be at liberte
take one or mo makyng request where dyuers do requ
the administracion or where but one or mo of thē and
all beyng in lyke degree make request, than the ordyna
to admitte the wydow and him or them onely makyng
gu

quest or any of the, takyng nothyng for the same where the person diseased died not worth. C.s. And if he dyed worth C.s. and not aboue. xl. li. than. ii. s. vi. d. onely to be taken. And the executours or admynistratours callyng to him the dettours two at the least, or suche persons to whō any legacy was made, and if they refuse, thā two nexte of kynne to the person diseased, and in their defaute two other honest persons, and by their discrecions shall make a true inuentorie indicted of all the goodes whiche swearyng before the bysshoppe or his officers to be true shall deliuer the one part therof vnto them and the other kepe with hym selfe. And that none hauyng auctoritee to take probate of testamentes vpon paine conteyned in this statute do refuse to take any suche inuentorie presented or tended to them.

Prouided if any person will by his testament any lādes or hereditamentes to be solde, that the money nor profites of the same be accounted for goodes or catteles. And they hauyng thauctoritee aboue said vpon the deliuerie for ꝑ sealed and signe of the testator do cause the same to be defaced and incontinent deliuer it to the executour without any claime And if any require a copy of the testament and inuentorie, then they hauyng auctoritee or their mynisters, shall without frustratorie delay deliuer them a copie taking therfore and for the serche as before is specified suche fee as for the registryng of the same or els for euery. x. lines. i. d. as before is specified. Prouided that where they hauyng auctoritee, or haue vsed to take lesse for the probate of testamentes or other thynges concernyng the same than is here specifyed, than they to take as they did before this act.

Also if any that haue autoritie aforesayd or theyr mynysters do attempte agaynst this acte, they shall forfaicte for euery time to the partie greued as much mony as they shall take contrary to this acte. And ouer that. x. li. the one half to the kynge, the other to the partie greued that will sue by action of det bill or information or otherwise in any of the kynges courtes wherin no essoyn protection or wager of law shall be allowed, and euery of them to be charged for hymselfe and none other.

Prouyded

Probate of testamentes.

Prouided that euery one hauyng auctoritee aboue sayde, may call before them euery person named executour to the entent to proue and refuse the testament and to bryng in inuentories, and to do euery other thyng concernynge the same as they might before this act so that they or their ministers shall not take aboue the fees lymited in this acte. Anno. xxi. H. viii. cap. v.

Procedendo.

IN a speciall assyse brought against the kynges patente where the kyng made the graunt and no tytle found for hym, nor the entre of the kyng geuen by the law, a procedendo shalbe graunted by the chauncellour without suyng to the kyng. An. i. H. iiii. cap. viii.

Proces.

IF the bailiffes that should accompt haue nothyng to be distreyned the partie shall haue attachement for his bodis. Marlebrydge. cap. xxiii. and proces of vtlarie is geuen in the same accion. west. ii. cap. xi.

2 Sommons and attachementes in plee of lande shall continue the space of. xv. daies at the lest after the cõmon lawe yf he be not attached in assyse in the presence of the kyng or in plee before the Justice in eyre. &c. Articuli super cartas. cap. xv. and for the cause in the kynges benche they make attachmentes in. viii. daies or more or lesse, and this is by this statute.

3 They that be appelled by prouours beyng in the gayles whiche the iustices of gayle deliueree be assigned to deliuer, shalbe deliuered vnder their witnes in what countie so euer it be, and be put in the same gayle where they proue our is. And if they put them selfe vpon the countrey the Justices shal send to the shyriffe of the countrey where the felonie was done, that he do to come the enquest. Statute de appellatis. Anno. 28. E. i.

4 where men appelled or indyted of diuers felonies in forein coũties, or outlawed in ỹ same coũties haue bene led in other coũties, it is agreed ỹ the iustices to hereto determine suche felonies shall make their writtes throughe

the shyres of Englande where nede is shalbe to take suche endytees, Anno v.E.iii, cap.xi.

5 ¶ whan a manis endyted of felony before iustices in theyr cessiõs to here and determine, it shalbe sẽt to ỹ shiryf by a wryt or p̃cept called a capias. And if he returne ỹ he is not fou'd, ther shalbe a nother capias awarded returnable thre wekes after. And in ỹ capias it shalbe cõpriſed, that ỹ shyryfe do to seale all his cattells & safely to kepe them. &c. And yf it be returned that he is not founde nor the endyter cometh not, the exigẽt shalbe awarded, & the cattels shalbe forfayte as the lawe of the corone demaundeth, not withstandyng yf he com at the capias, his goodes shalbe sauyd. Anno.xxv.E.iii.de prodicione.cap.xii.

6 ¶ Proces of vtlarye is gyuen in dette, detenewe and takynge of bestes as wel in accompt. Anno, xxv.Edwardi. iii.de prodicione.cap.xvii.

7 ¶ Upon an endytemẽt of treason or felony in ỹ kynges bẽche writtes of capias shalbe dyrecte as wel to ỹ shyryfe where they were endited as to ỹ shyryfe where they be named to be dwellyng cõteyning the space of.vi.wekes or more by the discrecyon of the iudges or els the exigẽt & vtlarye therupon is voyde to endure at ỹ kinges wyl. Anno.vi.H.vi.cap.i. And after Ann.viii.H.vi.cap.x. it is enacted that the sayde statute shal stande in his force.

8 ¶ Loke for a lyke ordinaũce made for inditemẽt & appelles taken in the coũtye of Chester. An.vii.H.vi.cap.x.

9 ¶ And also a lyke order for inditementes and appelles remouyd into the kynges benche. Anno.x.H.vi.cap.vi,

10 ¶ The same proces shalbe in accyõs vpõ the case as in det and trespas. Anno xix.H.vii.cap ix.

11 ¶ Proces of vtlary is giuẽ in a wryt of entre vpõ the statute of. An.v.of.R.the.ii. in a wryte of Annuyte and accyon couenaunt. Anno.xviii.H.viii.ca.xiiii.

Prochyn amy.

1 The parẽtes shal sue for an infaunt dispyged. War.ca.7

2 ¶ The nexte frende shall sue for the infaunt yf he be disparaged agaynste the warden that hathe made a feffement of lande of the heyre. west.i, cap.xlvii.

3 In euery case where they that be within age can not implede, it is graunted that yf such within age be aloyned so that they can not personally sue, ỳ nexte frendes shal be admytted to sue for them. west. ii. cap. xv.

4 The next frende to whom the heretage can not descende shal haue the lande to ferme which is in the kynges warde. Ferme.

5 The next frende of the heyre shal haue an acyon of wast agaynst the eschetour that hath made wast of the landes in warde. Anno. xxxvi. E. iii. cap. xiii.

Proclamacyon.

EVery shiriffe shall make proclamacyon of the statute of wynchester. viii. tymes in the yere in euery market town to the intent that wronge doers shall not be excused by ignorraunce. Anno. vii. R. ii. cap. vi.

2 It is enacted ỳ iustices of peace in euery shyre do cause opēlito be proclaimed at. iiii. cessiōs yereli. &c. ỳ tenure of a proclamaciō her ensuyng vpō paine of euery iustices of ỳ peace beig ptēzs not causig ỳ said proclamaciō to be made xx. s. to ỳ kig. &c. The effect of ỳ proclamaciō is this ỳ ỳkig cōmaūdeth al iuffices of peace to endeuour thē to exercise ỳ tenour of their cōmission & al lawes ordeyned for subduing of reteynour, ydelnes, vnlawful playes misdemeasning of shiriffes, eschetours & other enormiteis, wherby ỳ kiges peace is brokē his subiectes troubled & husbondry of this realme decayed, & it is rehersid in ỳ proclamaciō ỳ by husbōdri, ỳ church of Englād is vpholdē, ỳ seruyce of god cōtynued euery mā ther by hath sustenaūs & euery enheritour his rēt for his lāde & ỳ yf cōplaynt be made to ỳ iustices of such enormitees, vt supra, being in their auctorite to reforme, & thei se thē not reformed, thā if cōplaīt be made to ỳ king or to his chaūcellour. &c. ỳ king shal sēde for ỳ said iustices of peace to whō cōplaynt was made, & yf he finde any of thē in defaute he shal do him so offendyng to be put out of ỳ commissiō, & ouer that to be punyshed according to his demerytes. An. iiii. H. vii. cap. xi. & xii.

3 Lyke for proclamaciō to be made against thē ỳ disobey

ỳ ryot

pryuy seales or other the kinges commaundementes. & ordi
ners forfaytures ordeyned therfor. An.xxxi.H.vi.cap.ii.
Lobe more for proclamacions. Exigēt.3. & proces. 8, and.9.

Proclamacyons.

The kyng by ỹ aduise of the Metropolitane ỹ lorde
Chaūcellour, lorde treasorer, ỹ presidēt of ỹ kinges
most honourable cōsell, lorde pruyseale, & of other hygh
officers named in this statut or ỹ most part of thē may at
all tymes set furth his proclamacions vnder such penalties
paynes & after such sorte as to his hygnes & ỹ most parte
of thē shal seme necessarie to be obeyed as if thei were ma-
de by pliamēt oneles ỹ kyng do dispence wh thē vnder his
great seale. so ỹ such proclamacions extēd not to take awaye
ỹ inheritaūces lawfull possessiōs offices liberties preuile-
ges nor goodes or cattels of ani psōs or bodies polytyke,
nor to cause any plor to suffre deth other thā hereafter en-
sueth. Nor to infringe or breke ani actes comō lawes, now
in force nor lawdable custome. And ỹ euery officer to whō
such proclamaciō shalbe directed by writ vnder ỹ greate
seale shal cause ỹ same to be proclamed whi. xiiii. dayes next
after ỹ receipt therof in iiii. market townes yf there be so
many. And if not in vi. other villages wthin their auctorite
And thei to cause ỹ same proclamaciō to be set vp in open
places vpō ỹ payne to be contepned in the same. Itē they
that before ỹ Metropolitane, lorde Chauncellour, lorde
treasorer the president of the kynges most honourable cōu
sell. lorde Pryuy seale and other officers rehersed in ỹ say
de statute or the moste parte of them (wherof the lorde
chauncellour, lorde Treasorer, the sayde presydent, lorde
Pryuy seale, the greate Chamberlayne of Englande, the
lord Dompzall, the two chefe iudges or ii. of them shalbe
i.) within one halfe yere nexte after his offence comit-
ted shal happen to be accused. And therof within .xxiii. mo
nethes nexte after his sayde offence commytted conuyc-
ted by confession or lawfull wytnes and proues of and for
breakynge or obstynatly not obseruynge any artycle con-
teyned in the sayde proclamacyon, shall lose and paye

all suche forfeytures or sūmes of monee & suffer such impri sonmēt as shalbe expressed i such proclamaciō. which such offēders shal breake. So ỳ the same proclamacion be made in the shire where thoffēders is or was cōuersaūt within a yere before. Itē eyther of the lorde Chaūcellour, and lorde pryuy seale with thassēt of. vi. of the afor named counsay lours shal haue power vpon euery informaciō to eyther of thē giuē to cause process vnder ỳ great or pryuy seale to be mad against such offēders that is to say, fyrst by proclama cion vnder a payne. And yf he appere nat vpō the same nat hauyng a lawfull excuse than they to awarde another pro clamacion vpō alligeās. And yf it be within the lybertye of the duchy of Lancaster thā ỳ same process to passe by the chaūcellour there vnder the seale of the duchy with the as sent of. vi. of ỳ sayd coūsaylers. And if any such offēders do depart out of ỳ realme obstinately wilfully or cōtēptuously to the intēt he wyl nat answere to his offēce thā such depar tyng to be iudged hygh treason. And if any suche offender do absente or secretly hyde him selfe within any of ỳ kinges dominions by the space of. ii. monethes nexte after any pro clamaciō awarded & proclamed wher he may by any rea sonable meane haue knowlege so that by occasion therof his offence can not be tried & iudged within the sayd tyme of. xviii. monethes than suche offenders to stande conuicte of the offence with losing such forfeyture & suffryng such imprisonmēt as shall appertayne. Itē the Justices of peace to whom any suche proclamacion shall be dyrectyd, with in. xiiii. dayes after the receypt therof may by their discre cions deuide them selfes into sundry places within their ju risdiction for the due execucion of suche proclamacion. Itē the sayde counsaylours appoynted to the determinacion of euery suche offence (knowyng the kynges pleasure) haue auctorite to myttygate the penalties comprised in any such proclamacion. An. xxxi. H. viii. cap. viii.

Procurementes.

Loke therfore Appel. 4. Conspiracy. 5. Gayle & Gay lours. 2. Justice of gayle delyuere. 1. and Lordes. 5.

Of correccios ꝑ prelates make for dedly sine. s. forfor-
nycacio, auowery & such other, & bycause the church
yarde is not closid, the church vncouerid or not garnished
as it besemith where none other payne cā be put onely pā
ynge of money. Also if ꝑ rectour aske oblacios & tythis a-
gainst the parishōs while the fourth parte of ani church is
not skid, also where ꝑ rectour askyth a mortuarye wher
a mortuary was wōt to be gyuē or a pēsion, all such cases
ought to be sayd in the spirituall courte. Of laynge violēt
handes of a preest, & in cause of defamacio, it was graūtyd
or this ꝑꝑ place therof wuld be holdē in ꝑ spiritual court
whyle there is no money demaundid if correccion of sinne
ought to be don, in al the forsaide casys ꝑ spiritual iudge
shal haue conisaūce not wstanding the kinges prohibycion
if it be shewed forth. Tractatu de circumspecte agatis.

2 Under what forme the laye people shal obteyne the
kinges prohibycio. The kyng answeryth that in tithes obla
cions, obuencyons and mortuaries whan they be suppo-
syd vnder these namis ꝑ kinges prohibicion hath no place.
And yf a clarke or a religious sell his tythis that he gathe
ryd, if he desyre the money before a spirituall iudge thā the
kinges prohibycion wyll lye. If the prelates put vpon any
temporall payne, yf the same payne be redemyd for money
the kinges prohibicion hath no place if the money be exac-
ted before prelates or byshoppes. Also if any laye violent
handes vpō a clarke or contrarywise, for the breking of ꝑ
peace, amendes ought to be made before the kyng. And for
excommunicacyon before the byshop or other prelates, a
temporall payne shal be put, which if with his owne wyl he
that is gyltie wyll redeme gyuyng to the prelate or to him
that is hurte money, he maye, nor in suche casys the kinges
prohibycion hath no place. In defamacyons also the prela
tes shall correcte notwithstandinge the kynges prohibicio
Tractatu sub qua forma.

3 In tythis, oblacyons, obuencyons and mortuaries
whan they be purposid vnder these namis the kinges pro
hybicyon hath no place. But if a clark or a religious pson
sell his tythis bayng gathered in his byrne or beynge ellis

where yf he aske the money before a spirituall iudge, then the kynges pzohibyciō hath place, for by ꝑ sale the spyrituall thinges be made tempozal, and the tythis be chaunged into cattellis. Statuto edito apud Lincoln. Anno. ix. E.ii. vocato. Articuli cleri.

4 Also yf there be a contention of the ryght of tythys hauinge begynninge of the ryght of the patron, & the quātyte of the same tythys exceede ꝑ fourth parte of ꝑ goodes of the churche, the kinges pzohibiciō hath place. Eodē statuto.

5 If any laye vyolēt hādes vpon a clarke, for the brekynge of the peace amēdes shalbe made before the kinge & for ꝑ excōmuniō before ꝑ pzelate. And yf a corpozal payne be put, yf he that is gylte wyll with his owne wyll redeme it for money, he may noz the kynges pzohibycion hath no place. In defamacions the pzelatis shal correcte after the maner before sayde, notwithstandinge the kynges pzohibicion. Eodem statuto vocato. Articuli cleri.

6 If a tythe be askyd for a mylnewe set vp, the kynges pzohibycion lyeth not. Eodem statuto.

7 Also yf a cause oz a matter wherof the knowelge belongeth to the spirituall courte, be sentēcially determined before the iudge spirituall, and after before the tempozall iudges a question is mouyd of the same matter & betwene the same persons, thus it shalbe answered, when the same cause for dyuers reasons is argued before the iudges spirituall & tempozall, as appereth before of the layng of violent hādes vpō a clarke, they saye that notwithstanding ꝑ spirituall iudgement, the kynges court shal giue iudgemēt therupon as it shalbe thought conuenient. Eodem statuto

6 Edwardus. &c. to the pzelates and archedeacons. &c. where the conisaunce of plees of trespas and cattelles & dettes whiche be not of testament oz matrimony pertayne to our corone & dignite. &c. we pzohibyte you. &c. And we vpon these and suche other wherof the conisaunce pertayneth to vs, be redy to execute full iustice in our courte. we commaunde also our shyrifes. &c. that they suffre not that any lyge men in theyr baylywyke in any places come to any recognicyons to be made by theyr othes but in causys of

matrimony

matrimonye and testamente. Nor that vpō the same trees debtes or cattels before you and your secular iudge in the forsayde iurysdiccions of oure crowne and dignyte belonginge they presume to cōuerte them. And what so euer ye shall do in this behalfe, ye shall certifye vs at the full. In prohibicione formata super articulis cleri.

6 Where the churchyarde is the soyle of the churche and what so euer is plantyd belongeth to the soyle, it folowethnecessaryly that those trees ought to be numbred amonge the goodes of the churche, the whiche the laye men haue no lybertye to dispose. But bycause the same trees be oftē plāted for the strēgth of ỹ wynde, leest it should hurte the churche, we prohybite that the persons of the same churches presume not to cut thē downe vndiscretely, but whā the chaūcel & the churche nede necessarye amendement ouer the body of the church nede reparacyō, the parychōs beynge in necessyte the persons of theyr charyte ought to relieue of the same trees, whiche we cōmaunde not to be do wn, but when it is done we commaunde it. Statuto contrarectores ne prosternant arbores in cemiterio.

10 A prohibicion is gyuen vpon an enditement wher heis impechid in the spirituall courte of periury. Anno. i. E.iii. stat. ii cap. xii.

11 No prohibycion shall go out of the chauncerye but in case where the kynge ought to haue the conisaunce. An. xvii. E. iii. pro clero. cap. v.

12 A prohybicio is gyuen where a man is impledyd for dymys of wood of. xx. yere olde or more, by the name of ii lus sedna. An. xlv. E. iii. cap. iii.

13 The iudge maye proceede in the spirituall courte after a consultacion though a prohibytyon be delyuered vnto hym. 1, E. iii. cap. iiii.

Loke more for prohibycion. Consultacyon. i. and. 2. Damages. 4. in indicauit. Lybell. i. & in pryuylege.

Protection.

If the tenaunt cast in a protection and ỹ demaūde sue wyl auerre mayntenaūt ỹ he was in a certaine place

within the .iiii. lees, and out of the kynges seruyce, so that he myght wel haue come, the chaleng shalbe entred but ꝑ pzoteccion shalbe alowed, & when the partye shalbe resommoned & the partie resõmoned wyll aucrre it yf it be foũd agaynste hym by inquest it shall tozne in to his defaute and yf it be the pleyntyfe he shall lese his wzyt. Statuto de pzotectionibus, Anno. xxviii. E. i.

2 There is a statute made concernynge pzoteccyons made in nouis ozdinationibus. Anno. v. E. ii. But it is repelled. Anno. xv. of the same kynge.

3 Pzoteccion shall not be allowed in attaynte, Anno. v. Edwardi. iii. cap. vii.

4 where pzoteccions haue bene made by the kynge to the kynges dettours so that they shall not be empledyd tyl that gree be made to the kyng. it is agreed that notwithstandyng such pzotecciõs the parties shalbe answered and shall haue iudgemẽt but execuciõ shalbe respyted tyll that gre be made wt the kyng and yf suche creditours wyl answere foz ꝑ kynges det they shall haue execution mayntenaunt, & also they shall recouer of thẽ as much as they shal paye to the kynge. An. xv. E. iii. de pzouiso. cap. xviii.

5 Pzoteccion wt a clause of volumus shal not be alowed foz vitelles bought oz taken foz the. vi. age whereof ꝑ pzotecciõ maketh mẽciõ noz ꝑ plees of trespas oz of cõtractes made after the date of ꝑ same pzotecciõ. An. i. R. 2. ca. 8

6 Pzoteccion quia pzofutur⁹ shal not be alowed in any plee cõmẽced before the date of pzotecciõ yf it be not in the viage where ꝑ kinge himselfe palleth oz in vyages royall oz in the kynges besynes foz the nede of the realme. But a pzotecciõ quia mozatur, shalbe allowed as hath be vsed before. And yf the partie dwel in the cõtrey wout goynge, &c. the chauncellour may repell the pzoteccion as hathe be vsed before. Anno. xiii. R. ii. cap. vi.

7 Pzoteccion shal not be allowed in the court before the mayze oz lieuetenaũt cõstable & kelychyp of the marchantes of the staple at Calys noz in no court within ꝑ towne of Caleys oz the marches of the same in any accion sayed by any of the sayd marchaũtes theyz seruauntis, factors

and

and attourneis. Anno.1.H.8.cap.3.

8 ¶ Pzoteccion shall not be allowed foz the kepers of pzysoners that let men condemned go at large, oz by bayle Anno.7.H.4.cap.4.

9 Pzoteccion was allowable in allyse foz theim that were beyonde the sea in the kynges seruice, to endure foz a certaine time. Anno.9.H.5.cap.4. Anno 4.H.6.cap.2. Anno 8.H.6.cap.13. An.14.E.4.cap.2. and An.4.H.7.cap.4. foz the passage into Bzittayne.

10 Pzoteccion shall not be allowed in a scire facias against a patent vpon the trauers of an office taken before the eschetour oz commissioners against any patente. An.23. H.6.cap.18.

11 That euery one nowe beyng oz hereafter to be in the kynges wages of warre beyōd the sea oz vpō the sea haue at his pleasure the pzoteccion of pzotecture oz mozature cum clausula volumus, and that in the exceptiō of the said pzoteccion be made commission of allyse, and so to be allowed in all the kynges courtes except in accions of det take by the kyng oz any other to his vse of the executours of the kyng Henry the.7. and in appelles of murder and felonye. And if this ozdinaunce be not sufficient to ease them, than the kyng and his counsell foz the tyme beyng may graunte pzoteccion to euery of them duryng the tyme they cōtinue in the sayd warres. Pzouided that this acte extende not in any captains oz souldeours in Caleis, Hammes, Guisnes, Rysebanke, Berwyke, wales, oz any marches of the same. Anno.3.H 8.cap.4. see the statute.

Pzouision.

Where holy churche in this realme of Englande was founded in estate of pzelace by vs and our pzogenytours, and by Erles barons and nobles of our realme foz to enfozme them and all the people in the lawe of god, and foz to make hospitalles almysses and other deedes of charite where the churches be foz their soules and their ancesters, their heyzes and all chzisten sowles, & where ỳ sayd founders ought to haue the pzesentmentes and collacions to suche benefyces, and also where the kyng was wonte to

haue the moſt part of his counſell of ſuche prelates & clarkes for ſaluacion of his realme, the byſhop geueth the ſame benefices to alyens that neuer dwell or may dwell in England as though he were patron and auowe vpō the ſame as it is not by the law of Englād, and if it wer ſuffred with great payne in ſhorte while any benefice ſhould be in this realme which ſhuld not be in the handes of alyens againſt the will of the founders. &c. It is agreed & eſtabliſhed that the ſaid greuaunces and oppreſſions ſhall not be from henſforth ſuffred in any maner. Sta. de Cardoyll, edito. 35. E. 2 All prelates and other folkes of holy churche that haue aduowſon of any benefice of the kynges gyft or of his progenitours or of other lordes, ſhall haue their election, collacion and preſentment freely accordyng to the gifte. &c. in caſe that of any archebyſhopriche, byſhopriche, dignitee or other benefice there be reſeruacion, prouiſion or collacion made from the court of Rome in diſturbance of the elections, collacions, or preſentmentes before named, that at the tyme of the ſame auoydaunce that ſuche reſeruacions. &c. ſhould take effect, our ſoueraine lord the kyng and his heyres ſhall haue and enioye for that ſeaſon the ſaid collacions to the archbyſhopriches, byſhopryches, and other dignities electiues whiche be of his auowrie, likewyſe as his progenitours haue had before the free election graunted therof, as though the election were firſte graunted by the kynges progenitours vpon certain forme and condition, as to demaund of the kinges lycence of the election and after the election to haue his royall aſſent and not in no nother maner, the whiche conditions not kept, the kyng ought to reſort to his firſt nature, the ſame law ſhalbe of houſes of religion of his auowrie, the ſame law ſhalbe of churches, prebendaries or other benefices whiche be not of the auowrie of holy church wherof the kyng hath auowrie peramounte immediate that the kyng at that time ſhall haue the preſentment, and ſo fro time to time. &c. ſauyng to them their right another time whan no prouiſion is made, and in ye ſame maner euery other lord. &c. ſhall haue his preſentmentes or collacions to houſes of religion of their auowries and to the

benefices of holy churche whiche be appurtenaunte to the same houses. &c. and if suche lordes present not within the halfe yere after suche auoidance, nor the bishops of ỹ place within a moneth after the halfe yere, that thā the kyng shal haue the presentment as he should haue of other benefyces of his own auowrie. &c. And if any present of the kyng or of an other patron of holy churche be disturbed by suche prouisours, so that thei can not haue therof possession or if thei that be in possession be disturbed therof by the sayd prouysours, their procuratours, executours and notaries than the sayd prouysours theyr procurators & notaryes shalbe out of the kynges protection and attached by their bodies and brought to aunswere, and if they be conuict, they shall abide in prison without bayle or mainprysle tyll they haue made fyne and raunsōe at the kynges will and agreed with the partie grieued and finde suertee that they shall attēpte no suche thyng afterwarde. And yf suche prouysours their procuratours, executours, and notaries can not be found than the exigent shall be awarded by dewe proces, as well at the kynges will as at the parties, and in the mean while the kyng shall haue the profites of the benefyces so occupyed by suche prouysours, excepte abbeyes, priories, and suche other howses that haue colledge or couent, shall haue the profit. Anno. xxv. Edwar. tertii. Statuto de prouiso. Capitulo. i.

3 A man may do of prouysours their executours, and procuratours that execute prouisours of abbeies and priories as of the kynges enemies without any impechement. An. xxv. E. iii. de proditionibus. cap. xxi.

4 They that drawe any persone in plee out of the realme of a thyng whereof the knowelage apperteyneth to the kynges court, or of suche thynges wherof iudgement is geuen in the kynges courtes, or seweth in any other courtes to defeate or let the iudgementes geuen in the kynges courtes, shall haue a daie by garnischment or warnyng conteinyng the space of two monethes to be before the kynge and his counsayle, or in the chaunterie or before the iustice of one bēche or other. And the garnyshement shall be made

made to them in the places where the possessions be that be in debate or where they haue landes or other possessiõs. ¶ And if they come not at the date, and in proper persone, then their procuratours, attourneis, executours, notaries and maintenours shalbe out of the kynges protection, and their landes goodes and catteles forfeit, and their bodies shalbe taken by capias and vpon that exigent. &c. Prouided alway that if they come before outlary they shal answere, And yet notwithstandyng the forfeyture of their landes, goodes and catteles shall abide in his force if they come not within two monethes. Anno. 27. E. 3. cap. 1.

5 The statute of prouisors made the. 25. and. 27. E. 3. shal be kept except that by force of those statutes the bodies of the lordes and prelates shal not be taken, and added therto that where any sueth to the court of Rome personall citacions vpon faint suggestions against persons of this realm where knowlage belongeth to the kynges court and also of impetracions and prouisions made in the same courte of Rome of deanries, archedeaconries, dignitees, benefyces, chappels, and officers of churches, what so euer appertei-nyng to collacion, presentacion, disposicion, and donacion of the kyng or other lay patrons. And of impetrons of benefices appropried to cathedrall churches, collages, abbeis &c. or of rentes and pensions apperteinyng to them before that the appropriaciõ be adnulled by due proces they that mainteners and fauorers shalbe arrested by the shyrife of the place and iustice in their cessions and other the kynges ministers, and set to bayl by sufficient mainprise & brought before the kyng and his counsell shortly, & if they be cõuict they shall haue the pain cõprised in the statute made at w. the. 25. yere of. E. 3. and if they be not found, proces shall be made against them & they shalbe punished by force of that statute made the. 26. yere of the same kyng whiche begin-neth, nostre seigneor le roy &c. and that the kyng shall gene them no pardon without assent of the party. And if any ma-liciously or falsely do pursue against any of this realme by a cause comprised in this present ordinaunce and therof be duely attaint, he shall be punished by the ordinance of the

kynges

kynges counsell and make agrement to the partie. And the kyng, Pzelates, Dukes, Erles, Barons, nobles, commons, clarkes, and lay men be bounde to ayde other to do to punysshe suche euyll doers against this statute. Anno. 38. E.3. Statuto de pzouisozibus. cap.i. and.iiii. and.v.

6 None shall take noz receiue pzocuracie letter of attourney ferme noz other administracion by indenture noz in other maner of any benefice within this realme but one by of the kynges leeges without the kynges lycence oz aduise of his counsell and that none cary any golde, syluer, oz other treasure out of the realme by letter of eschange noz in other maner to the pzofite of any alyens without lycēce vpon payne conteyned in the statute of pzouisours made the.27.yere of E.the.iii.the kynges graūdfather that now is, and that no bysshop noz other person of the church medell by way of sequestracion noz in other maner of fruites of suche benefices to the pzofites of the same alyens vpon payne that belongeth. Anno.3.R.2.cap.4. but the spiritual lordes assented not to this estatute.

7 The statute of An.iii.R. is confirmed, and further by the same lozdes it is agreed that aliens that take possession of benefyces within the realme without the kynges lycēce shall haue the same payne, and further none in the paine of An.5.E.3.An.7.R.2.cap.12. But the spirituall lozdes dyd not assent &c.

8 Who that passeth the sea oz sende oute of the realme without the kynges lycence, and take any benefice by pzouision, shalbe incontinent out of the kynges pzotection and the benefice voyde. And it is lawfull foz the patron whether he be spirituall oz tēpozal to pzesent. An.22.R.2.ca.15.

9 Who so euer take any benefyce by pzouision against the estatute of Anno.xxv.Edwardi.iii. shalbe exyled and banyshed whether they be within the realme oz without, and his landes and goodes shall be foztayte to the kyng, yf he be within the realme he shall take his waies so that he be withoute the realme within sixe weekes after suche takyng. &c. And no man shall receiue hym that is so banyshed after the sixe weekes vpon payne of the same

foz=

foꝛfaiture, if he haue knowlage therof. ꝛc. And that the pꝛocuratours, notaries, executoures, and ſommers, ſhall haue the payne beſoꝛe ſayde, and he that exhoꝛteth the kyng to wꝛite oꝛ to ſende to the courte of Rome contrary to this ſtatute, oꝛ if any ſend oꝛ paie to the byſhop to the contrary wherby the contrary of this ſtatute ſhould be made, if he be a pꝛelate he ſhall paie to the kyng the value of the temporaltees foꝛ a yere, and yf he be a loꝛde tempoꝛall the value of his landes and tenementes foꝛ a yere, and if he be a perſon of lower degree the value of the ſame benefice foꝛ a yere, and he ſhall haue pꝛyſonment of a yere. Anno. xiii. R. ii. ſtat. ii. cap. vltimo.

10 ¶ He that bꝛyngeth into this realme oꝛ within the power of the kyng any ſommons, ſentence oꝛ excommengement againſt any perſon of what condicion that he be, becauſe of the motion makyng aſſent oꝛ execucion of the ſaid ſtatute of pꝛouiſours his lyke. And the tempoꝛaltees of the pꝛelate that offendeth ſhalbe ſeaſed into the kynges hãds tyll dewe coꝛꝛeccion be therof made, and a meane perſon ſhall make fine and raunſome, theſe wooꝛdes meane perſon ſhalbe entended perſons ſpirituall as it ſemeth. Anno. xiii. R. ii. ſtat. ii. cap. vltimo.

11 They that ſue to tranſlate a byſhop without his aſſent, oꝛ bꝛyng excõmunicaciõs, bulles oꝛ other thynge that toucheth the kyng againſt hym his coꝛone and his regalty as if pꝛoces be made at Rome againſt any biſhop foꝛ the execucion of the kynges cõmandementes, and alſo they that them receiue oꝛ make notice of thẽ oꝛ execucion within the realme oꝛ without, they their noteries pꝛoctours & maintenours ſhalbe out of the kynges pꝛotecciõn, and their landes goodes and cattels foꝛfeit, and be attached by their bodies and bꝛought beſoꝛe the kyng and his counſell, ſyngulaꝛ ꝛees ſhalbe made againſt them by pꝛemunire in maner as is oꝛdeyned in other ſtatutes of pꝛouiſours and other that ſue in an other court in derogacion of the kynges regalty. Anno. xvi. R. ii. cap. v.

12 Pꝛouiſion made to any perſon of religion oꝛ other by the byſhop to be exempte from reguler obedi-

oz ozdynarie oz to haue office perpetuall within a house of religion.ꝛc.oz as muche as a reguler person religyouse, oz as two oz mo haue in the same, shall runne in the pain compzyled in the statute of pzouisours made. An.xiii.R.ii.An. ii,H.iiii,cap.iii.

13 Cystercyens and other religious men, that purches bulles to be discharged of dismes of their landes and possessions set to ferme oz otherwise occupied,oz put suche bulles before purchased in execucion, pzoces shall be made against them by pzemunire facias by garnischment oz warnyng of two monethes and if they make defaute oz, be attaynt they shall renne into the payne of forfayture conteyned in the statute of the pzouisours made. Anno. xii.R.ii. Anno,ii.H.iiii.cap.iiii.

14 He that purchaseth oz putteth in execucion any bull purchased after the first yere of Richarde the seconde to be quite of dismes perteinyng to parisshe churches, pzebende,hospitall oz vycarage, shall be punyshed in the same matter as is conteyned in. An.2.H.4. An.7.H.4.cap.6.

15 Lycence oz pardon made by the kyng of pzouysion to a benefice full with an incumbent the day of the lycence oz pardon is voyde.An.7.H.4.cap.8.

16 All the statutes oz pzouysours made in the tyme of kyng Edwarde the third and R. 2. shall be kept in in all poyntes not withstandyng any moderacion made by the kyng.Anno.ix.H.iiii.cap.vltimo.

17 The incumbent of a spirituall patron put out of any benefice by pzouysion and pardon, shall enioye agayne the sayd benefice. And in a pzemunire facias he shall recouer his treble damages. Anno.iiii. Henrici.v. statuto.ii.capitulo.iiii. Loke moze for pzouision.Attorney.vi.and Encumbent.iiii.

[illegible] where by sundry autentyke stories and cronycles it is declared ỹ this realm is an empyre & so hath been accepted [illegible] the world,gouerned by one supreme head and kyng, hauyng the royall estate of imperiall crowne of the same vnto whom a bodie politike deuided in termes and by names of spiritualtee and temporaltie been bounden and owe to

beare

beare next vnto god a naturall & humble obedience, he bey-
yng also furnished with entier power and prerogatiue to
render iustice and finall determinacion in all causes to all
maner of folke w̄in this realme, without restraint or pro-
uocacion to any forein princes or potentates of ꝑ world,
and when any causes of the law diuine or of spirituall lear-
nyng hapned to come in question, than was it declared and
interprete by the spiritualte vsually called thēglish church
which hath been alwaies thought and is also sufficiēt and
mete of it selfe without the entermedlyng of any exterior
person to declare and determine all suche doutes, & to mi-
nister all suche offices and duties as to their romes doeth
appertein, for the due administracion wherof and to keepe
them from corrupcion the kynges progenitors and the an-
cessors of the nobles of this realme haue sufficiently en-
dowed the said churche both with honor & possessions and
the lawes temporal was and yet is mynistred by sūdry iud-
ges and ministers of the temporaltie, and both their auct-
ritees and iurisdiccions do conioine togither in ꝑ due ad-
ministracion of iustice the one to help thother, & where di-
uers actes & prouisions wer made in the time of. E.1. E.3.
R.2. & H.4. & by other kynges for the conseruaciō of ꝑ pre-
rogatiues of the said imperiall crowne of this realme and
of the iurisdiccions spirituall and temporall of the same to
kepe it frō the anoyance as well of the see of Rome as fro
thauctoritee of other forein potentates, and notwithstan-
dyng the said good statutes made, yet neuertheles sith the
makyng of thē diuers inconuēiences haue risen by reason
of appeles sewed to Rome in cases testamentarie of matri-
monie, deuorces, right of tythes, oblacyons, and obuen-
ons, not onely to the great trouble and costes of the kyn
and many in this realme, but also to the great delaye and
let to the true and spedie determynacion of the sayde cau-
ses. In consideracion wherof it is enacted that all cause
testamentarie of the matrymonie and deuorces, rightes o
tithes, oblacions, and obuencions (the knowelage where
by the goodnes of princes of this realme and by the law
and customes of the same appertayne to the spirituall iu-
risdi

ryſdyccion of this realme) all redy commenced and depen
dynge, or hereafter cõmyng inqueſtion within this realme
or the kynges dominyon or elſ where, whether they cõcer
ne the kynge his heyres or ſucceſſours, or any other per=
ſon, ſhalbe diſcuſſed clerely, fynally and dyffynatyuely
adiudged and determyned within the kynges iuryſdycciõ
and auctoryte, and not elſ where, in ſuche courtes ſpiry=
tuall and tempoꝛal as the matters ſhall requere without
reſpecte of any cuſtome or ſuffrance or any other thynges
in hynderaunce or preiudyce of the ſame, and foreyne inhy=
bycions, appeles, ſentences, ſommons, cytacyons, ſuſ=
penſyons, interdyccyons, excommunycacyons, reſtrayn=
tes iudgementes, or other proceſſe or impedymentes frõ
the ſee of Rome or anyother foꝛeyn courtes or potentates
of the woꝛld, or from and out of thys realmes or any other
the kynges dominions to the ſee of Rome or to any other
foꝛeyn courtes or potentates to the lett or impediment ther=
of in any wyſe not withſtandynge.

¶ And notwithſtandynge that any ſuch excommengement,
interdiccyons, cytacyons, or any other cenſures or foꝛeyn
proceſſe be fulmynate declared or put in execucyon foꝛ any
of the cauſes beforꝛe reherſed in derogacyon and contem=
pte of this acte, yet it ſhalbe lefull to the kynge his heyres
and ſucceſſours, and to all people within the kynges domi
nyon, as well to purſue execute and foye the effectes and
commodytees of all ſuche proces and iudgemẽtes done to
any of the ſayde courtes ſpirituall or tempoꝛal within the
realme and dominyons and thoſe only and none other to
take place and to be fyrmely obſerued and obeyed, as al=
ſo that all ſpirituall perſones within this realme and do=
minyons ſhall and maye vſe and minyſter all ſacramentes
ſacramentalles, dyvyne ſeruyces and other thynges as ca=
tholyke and chriſten men owen to do, whiche the ſayde ſpi
rituall perſõs refuſe to do, they ſhal foꝛ euery tyme haue
aperes impryſonmẽt & make fyne at the kinges pleaſure.

¶ And it is further enacted that yf any perſone foꝛ or in
any cauſes afoꝛeſayd, do attempt purchaſe or procure frõ
or to the ſee of Rome or any other foꝛeyn court any mance

foreyn proces before executed or any of them do execute to the let and derogacyon of any proces, iudgemēt or determynacyon, done or made in any courtes of this realme or dominions for any causes aforesayde, that then euery such person theyr fautours, cōfortours, abbettours, procurers executours, and counceilours, shall ronne in the forfaytures ordeyned by the statute of. an. xvi. R. ii. agaynste suche as attempte or make prouysyon to the see of Rome or elswhere for any thing to the derogacyon of the crowne and dygnyte of this realme.

And further it is enacted in eschewinge the great enormytees delayes and expenses in pursewynge of such appeles and foreyn proces, that in suche cases when any of the kynges subiectes haue vsed to appele to the courte of Rome in all other cases of appeles for any of the sayde causes they shall vse and haue theyr appeles within this realme, not elswherin maner and forme folowyng. s' fyrst fro the Archedeacon or his official if the mater be there begon to the bysshoppes dyocesan, & if it be comenced before the bishoppes dyocesan or his cōmissary then frō thens within xv. dayes after the iudgemēt to the Archebysshoppe of the prouynce, & therto be deffynateuely and fynally ordered & adiudged without ani other appellacyon or prouocacyon to any other person or court. And yf it be begō before the Archedecon of any Archbysshop or his cōmissary, then within xv. dayes after the iudgemēt to the courtes of the arches or audience of the same Archbysshop, & frō thens within. xv. dayes after the iudgemēt to the Archbysshop of ỳ same prouince, there to be fynally & diffiniteueli determined without ani forther proces or appele therupon to be had.

¶ And it is further enacted that if any such mater be begonne before any of the sayde Archbysshoppes, thē it shall there be dyffynatyuely determyned or adiuged without any other apele or other foreyn proces to be sued, sauynge the prerogatyue of the Archebysshop and church of Canterbury in all the forsayde cases of appeles. And in case any such mater before sayd nowe dependyng or that hereafter shall come in contēcion in any of the forsayd courtes

concernyng

concernynge the kynge, hys heyres, or successours, the partye greued shall or maye appele from any of the sayd courtes to the spiritual prelates and other abbotes & apiours of the vpper house assembled & conuocate by the kynges writte in the conuocacyon nexte ensuynge within the prouynce where the same mater of contencyon is, so that the sayde appele be taken within .xv. dayes after the iudgemẽt gyuen, and what soeuer shalbe done and affermed, determyned, and adiudged by them concernynge the kynge his heyres and successours shalbe taken for a fynall determynacion and iudgement, and neuer after to come in question and debate to be examined in any other courte. And yf any person pursue or prouoke any appele contrary to thisacte or refuse to obeye execute and obserue all thynge cõprised within the same, than euery person so doyng refusinge or offendynge, their procurers, fautours, aduocates, councellours, and euery of thẽ, shall ronne in the penaltyes ordeyned in the sayde statute of. on. xvi. R. ii. and with lyke processes to be made agaynste them as in the same statute more playnly appereth. an. xxiiii. H. viii. cap. xii.

Puitry.

The pryce of a yonge capon shal not passe. iiii. de & of an olde capon. iiii. de & of a hen ii. de of a pullet. i. de. and of a gose. iiii. de. and iustices shalbe therfore assygned to put it in execucion. an. xxxvii E. iii. cap. iiii.
Also of pulters, Vytaylers. ii. and iiii.

Purgacyon.

The kynge doth warne all prelats that they in no maner deliuer them that be endyted for felom without dewe purgacyon so that the kynge haue no nede to put other remedye. West. i. E. ii

2 The archebyshop of Cãterbury, for him selfe and all his prouynce hathe promysed the kynge that yf any be conuycte of treason that toucheth not the kynge hym selfe nor his magestye or yf he be a comen theefe openly knowen and for suche cause delyuered to any ordinarye as clerke conuycte, the ordinarye shall kepe hym sure after the

effect of a cõstitucio pzouincial to be made by ꝑ said. Archbyshoppis & byshoppis after the effect of the letters of Simon late Archbyshop of Cãterbery beringe date the xii kalãdas of Marche the yere of grace. M.CCC.li. And that no suche felon, oz traytour make his purgacio cõtrarito ꝑ same cõstitucyon, which cõstitucyon shalbe deliuered to ꝑ kyng before the nexte parlyament, that yf the sayde cõstitucyon be not sufficient remedy that he may than puruey remedy that shall therto perteyn. An. iiii. H. iiii. cap. iii.

¶ Loke therfoze in clargey and clarkes. 9. Felony. 7.

Purpzesture.

Of purpzesturis made vpõ ꝑ kyng other in libertyes oz in others places where the occupiers be lyuing the kinge plainly shall resume the thynge so occupyed. the whiche also in the realme fromhensforth shalbe obseruyd And if any complayne of suche resumpciõs, as ryght wyll he shalbe harde. ¶ Statuto de bigamis. cap. iiii. It semeth that it is but fynable, yet enquere.

Puruеyours.

None shall take hozses oz carte of any man foz carryage to be made but he gyue after the olde ordinaũce, that is to saye, foz a carte with two hozses. x. de by ꝑ daye. And foz a carte with thze hozses. xiiii. de. by a daye. Magna carta. Capitulo. xx.

2 No lozdes cartes of any spiritual persone, oz a knyght oz of any other lozde shalbe takẽ bi ꝑ kiges baylyffes. Noz we shall not take a nothers wood to our castelles. &c. but by ꝑ wyll of hym whose the wood is. Magna carta. ca. xx.

3 None of our ministers noz of our heyzes shall take coyne, wool, hydes, oz other goodes of any mã wbout ꝑ will & assent of him whose the goodes be. ¶ Stat. de tallagio. ca. iii.

4 None take vytal noz charret against the wyll of the owner, & if they do they shall yelde double damages west. i. cap. i. And yf they partye sue not. the kinge shall haue the sute. and they ꝑ shalbe endyted therof shalbe attachyd and dystreyned by graunde dystresse that conteyneth the space of twoo monethes in the kinges courte oz wher him

lisse

lyste.and if he come not by the daye than he shalbe agayne dystreyned by the space of vi.wekes. And if they com not thar, they shalbe attaynt and shall yelde double damages to the partyes greuyd, and make fyne to the kinge.

5 Of them that take vitayles or other thinges to the kinges vse to the mayntenynge or keppynge of a castell or other, and whan they haue receyued the payment at the Eschecker or the wardrop or els where and withholde the paymēt of the credytours to the greate damage of them and the slaunder of the kynge, it is prouided that of thē that haue landes and tenementes it shalbe leuyed of theyr landes & goodes and payed to the creditours with theyr damages. and they shall make fyne to the trespas, and yf they haue no landes and tenementes they shalbe imprysoned at the kynges wyll. Of them that take parte of the kynges dette or any rewarde of the kynges credytours to make the kinges payment they shal yelde double damages and be punyshed at the kynges pleasure. w.i.cap.xxxi.

6 Of them that take horse or cartes for the kynges carryage more than nede is, and take rewarde to releue them yf he be of the courte he shalbe punyshed by the marshall, and yf he be out of the courte he shall yelde treble damages and be in the kynges prysone.xl.dayes. Westmunster.i.capitulo.xxxi.

7 None shall take prysys but the kynges takers, and they shall take nothinge but for the house.&c. And they shal haue theyr warraunt vnder the great seale or pryuyseale, and shall shew it to the parties before they take ani thing. And they shall take nothing for thē that be at wages. And he that is attaynt of the contrary before the stewarde and treasorer of the kynge houses.&c. shall make amēdes incōtynent to the pleyntyffe, and shal be put out of hys seruice and shall abyde in prysone at the kynges wyll. And yf any make prysys without a warraunt, he shalbe arestyd and brought to the nexte gayle, and it shalbe done of hym as of a thefe, yf the quantyte of the goodes aske it. Articuli super cartas.capitulo ii,

8 None great nor small except the purueyours for

the kynges house, ꝑ quenes & theyr childzen, shall take no corne, hey, otes, lyttier, beestyall nor victayl nor other goodes, nor make no cariage against the wyl of the owner. And ꝑ the kinges purueyours &c, that take corne shal take yt by comyn measure nor take nothinge but to the very value set by the cōstables or other good men. And that payment be made therof before the kynge passe out of the verge & that none haue no purueyours except the kynge the quene, or their chyldzen, nor that they take no more thā nedeis. And that the kinges purueyours take nothing tyl he shewe his warrant vnder the kynges seale, and he that otherwyse taketh any prise of any man without his agrement, it shalbe done to him as to a theefe if the quantite of the goodes requyre it. an. iiii. E. iii. cap. iii. & iiii. And se a lyke matter. An. v. E. iii. Statuto. ii. cap. ii.

9 The purueyours of the kinge, quene and their chyldzē, shall make their prise by the cōstable & iiii. honest mē of the townes without manace or cōpulsiō to the prisers to set any pryce cōtrari to their othes. And tayles to be made incontinent & insealed of the gremēt in their presēce, & by those tayles payment shalbe made to the parties. And if the purueyour do otherwise he shalbe incōtynent areistyd there & brought to ꝑ next geale, & it shalbe done to him as to a theefe if the quātite of the goodes aske it. And ꝑ paine of this statute shalbe cōteyned in their cōmissiōs, whiche shalbe made vnder the kinges greate seal or signal seale. An v. E. iii, cap. ii. and Anno ix. E. iii. capitulo. i. & An. 25. E. 3. de prodictionibus. cap. i. is suche a statute, and further is therenacted that the prayseours shall not be compelyd to put a nother prise than theyr othe wyll and comynly ronnyth in the nexte market.

10 None shal presume to take corne, vytale or eny other goodes of prelates, religyouse or of any other of the clargy agaynst their wyll, or to do them any extorciō. And he that is therof attaynt shalbe adiudged to ꝑ kinges prysō, & shal yeld double damages at ꝑ sute of ꝑ partie or of ꝑ kinges. And if the partye greuyd wyl not sue and than the treispallour is indyted for the kinge, fyrste he shalbe attachyd

ched and after destreyned by a graunde dystres conteyning amoneth.&c. And if he come not, he shalbe distreined again by a wryt conteininge. vi. wekes. And if he come not than he shalbe had as attaynt & shal yelde double damages, & neuertheles shal make greuous fyne at the kinges will after the quãtite of the trespas. Statuto super prisis bonorũ facti, edito apud west. an. iii. E. i. And the same statute is cõfyrmed. an. x. E. kiii. Edwardi apud Ebozum,

11 Purueyãnce shall not be made but by a sufficient warrant, in the whiche shal be expressely cõteined that purueyours shall not puruey nor bye nothing, except it be by agrement betwene the byer & seller, & otherwise none is boũde to obey thẽ. And no cõmyssion shalbe made to the purueyour for the kinges horses, but the shyryffe shal haue a cõmaundement to make the purueyaunce of the issues of his baylywike. And ỹ shiryffe shall not make purueyãnce, but accordynge to the nomber of the horses conteyned in hys warrant.

And there shalbe for euery horse a page, and the beper shal haue a hakney and there shalbe for euery horse a page without bryngynge wyuys pagys or houndes with them. And that paymente shalbe made before that thei go out of the verge. And yf there be mo hounde there, they shalbe sente to prysone there to byde at the kynges wyll. And in the same maner it shalbe commaunded to the shyriffe that he make purueyaunce for the kynges houndes of the yssues of hys baylewike where they dwell, so that the countrey be not charged with them, and the nomber of houdes shal be conteyned in the warrant. And he that is greuyd in this case shall haue his recouere agaynst the shyrife. anno xiiii. E.iii. cap. xviii,

12 The fees and goodes of holy churche shall not be taken without theyr wyll. and that no commyssyon fromhensforth shall goout to take any such prise. And also that the kynge shall no charge them to receyue hostages and seiozners of Scotlãd nor of an iother lãde nor to find horses, dogges faucons nor other byrdes but they that ought

to do it of ryght. Anno xiiii. E. iii. pro clero, cap. i.

¶ Also the fees and goodes of holy church be except in̄ cōmissyons of purueyours, An. xvii. E. iii. pro clero. ca. iii.

13 Purueyours shal haue theyr commyssion vnder the greate seale or pryvyseale, & they shall conteyne the payne in the statute, and other commissyons shall not be obeyed. Anno, xxv. E. iii. statuto de prouisoribus. capi. i.

14 No purueyour of wood or tymber to the kynges vse cut any trees growynge in or aboute any mannes manyō place. And yf he do he shall yelde to the partye treble damages and haue a yeres pryſonment and be forfeudged his office. Anno xxv. E. iii. stat. de prodicione. cap. vi.

15 Purueyours that take chepe after Ester before the cheryngemo thā shalbe for the tyme expēded for the king it is felonye, & yf they take afterwarde mo than shall come to the kynges vse it is also felonye, & the payne shalbe conteyned in theyr commyssyon. The same statute. ca. xiii.

16 Purueyours that take purueyaunce for the kyng the quene. or pryncē, & for other within the somme of. xx. s. shall make paymēt incōtinent without tayle daye or place els where to be assygned, & yf it be to the somme of, xx. s. or aboue payment shalbe made within a quarter of a yere. An xxviii. statuto vltimo cap. xii.

17 None shall haue purueyours but the kynge the Quene and the pryncē. Anno xxxiiii. E. iii. cap. ii.

18 Of purueyaunce of pultry & small thynges made for the Quene and the prince, payment shalbe made out of hande, and of greate purueyaunces within a moneth or. vi. weakes at the countyes where they shalbe taken. Anno xxxiiii. E. iii, cap. iii.

19 None shall haue purueyours but the kynge and the quene. And pavement shalbe made alwaye out of hōde after the pryce of the marketes ther about. And the haynous name of purueyours shal be chaunged and called a cater, And yf the caters can not agree of the pryse, let than the pryce be made by the lordes or theyr baylyffes, constables and foure honest men by endēture. &c. and that the caters be suffycyent, and they may haue no deputye, and ỳ they haue

haue commission vnder the great seale, whiche shall be renewed euery halfe yere. And let therin be comprysed all the mance of their pryces. And none shall be compelled to obey them if they paie not out of hand, nor none shalbe put in contempte for no suche disobeysaunce, and that paiment for carrage be also made out of hand. And if the cater do otherwyse he shall haue iudgement of lyfe and member as it is ordeined in other statutes of purueyours. Anno.xxvi. E.iii.cap.ii.

20 No cater shall take no gifte of none for to be spared of suche pryses, nor shall not make his prises for enuy or by procurement, vpon payne to rendre the treble therof and to be at the kynges pleasure. And yf the partie will not sue, he that wyll sue, for it shall haue the third part. eodem. statuto.cap.iii.

21 And commissions shalbe made to here and determyne their tautes. And if he be founded by their indentures, vt supra, with the certificat of the steward, treasorer and controller of either of the said houses to the chauncellor howe muche hath been dispended there. &c. and with the certificat of the chauncellour to the Justices, or in other maner that they haue taken more thā they haue deliuered, or that they haue not made paiment, they shall haue iudgement to dye. And this statute is intended as well of purueyoures for the kynges and quenes great horses as of other byers, the same statute.cap.4.

22 That hunters, kauconers, seriauntes of armes, and all other that shalbe at the wages or lōgyng to ỹ houshold shall haue the same pain if he do against the statute.cap.v. The same law shalbe of lordes and their ministers and all other that take any thyng contrary to the wyll of the owners.s. to haue iudgement of lyfe and member. eo.sta.ca 6.

23 For as muche as prelates and clarkes greued by purueyours cōtrary to the forme of the statutes before made may not sue against them by way of cryme, they shall haue their suite by accion of trespas and recouer their damages treble. Anno.i.R.ii.cap.iii.

The statutes of purueiours of vytailles cariages

for the kynges house, shall be kept and put in due execu-
on. anno. 6. R. 2. statuto. 2. cap. 2.

25 If the seruauntes of lordes and ladies whiche be not
comprysed in the said estatutes, make purueyaunce other-
wyse than by agrement of the possessours they shall runne
in the paine of the statutes of purueiours, and beside that
the partie shall haue the suite at the cõmon law if he will
an. 7. R. 2. cap. 8.

26 No purueiour or cat· r make any purueiaunce or any
thyng for the kyngs houshold to the value of. xl. s. or with-
in, if he paye not incontinent, vpon paine of losyng his of-
fice, and to pay as muche to the partie greued. 2. H. 4. c. 14.

27 The statute of purueiours and caters shalbe exem-
plified and syuered to the shirike and euery shirike shal pro-
claime it. 4. tymes by the yere vpon pain of. C. s. for euer
defaute. And that the shyrikes shall deliuer them to their
successours whiche shall make proclamacion after the same
maner vpon the same payne. An. 1. H. 6. cap. 3.

28 Purueiours and caters shall pay in hand for pryse
of the value of. xl. s. and vnder, or els they maie make re-
stence. And euery constable, tythyng man, or cheke pledge
shalbe aidyng to that resistence or that resistence or els the
shall yelde to the partie so greeued the value of the thyng
taken with their double damages. And that none of ỹ kyn-
ges officers for this cause vere any in the marchalsie vpon
paine to leese. xx. li. wherof he that wyll sue shall haue the
one halfe. And the Justices of peace in euery countie shall
haue power to enquere and to determine it as well at the
kynges suite as at the suite of the partie, and to awarde da-
mages to the parties. And the defendant shal answer wi-
out ayde of the kyng. And the proces shalbe as in action
er espas with force and armes, and that this statute be
in euery commission of purueyours. an. 20. H. 6. cap. 8.
further of the statute. an. 36. E. 3 is confirmed.

29 The statute of anno. 36. E. 3. of purueyours and c-
ters is rehersed and confirmed, and further it is ordey-
that euery purueiour and byer before that he haue any
mission shall make an othe in the chauncerie that he take

thyng of the people contrary to the said statute, and that al the townes adioynyng shall do their deuour to resist suche byers that do contrary to the said estatute, and he that is greued by them against the said statute shal choose to haue an accyon of dette against them of the townes that do not their deuour in resystence of the said byers or purueyours in lyke me before said when they be there required, or els against the said purueiours and byers, and euery of them to recouer the treble value of the goodes so taken, and ouer that their costages and treble damages. And if any purueiour or other officer of the kynges, trouble in the marshalsie or els where any of the kynges subiectes by an euil suggestion, cause feyned, imaginacion or colour because of the execucion of these said ordinaunces he shall renne into paine of.xx.li. to pay to the partie greued ouer his costes and damages in that partie susteyned. And he shall haue therof an accion of det, and euery issue tryable in that accion shal be tryed in the countie where the takyng of the sayd goodes was. And that the defendantes in all suche cases be not receyued to wage their lawe, and shall aunswere without further. And that essoyne, ayde of the kyng, nor protection shall not be allowed. And that the seriaunte of the chatelle shall paie al the dettes damages and executions whiche shall be recouered against euery purueyour vnder hym in all the cases before said, in case that the purueyour or byer be not sufficient, and the partie pleintiffe shall haue a fieri facias to haue execucion against the sayd seriaunte in his case. And that these statutes and ordynaunces be put in the Justice of peace in euery courte to proclayme them euery yere, and to informe the people. anno.xxiii.Henri.vi.ca.i.

No cater nor other officer excepte it be for the king or queene, take any thyng of any of the kynges subiectes against their wyll. And yf they doe, if notise be made they shall be arrested by the Mayres, shyriffes, baliffes, constables, officers or other mynisters, and put to the next prysonne of the kyng, there to remayne without bayle or

mayn-

mainprise tyll they haue delyuered all the vitayle & thinges &c. for the value of them. And if the said shyriffes, bailiffes, &c. after that they be required make defaute of the execucion of this statute, they shal forfet .xx. li. whereof the party that wyll sue by writ of det shall haue thone half, and the defendant shall not do his law nor haue protection. And yf he be conuict at the sute of suche parties, he shall yeld .3. tymes the value of the thyng taken and double damages for the costages, and shall make raunsom. An. 24. H 6. cap. 14.

31 It is accorded that all patentes made to any persõ holdyng hostries, brewhouse or house of retaylyng of victu to take horse or cariage for the kyng or queene for terme of their liues shall be voide. And that none take any horse or charet without grement of the owner, and by deliueracõ of the mayre, shiriffe, bayliffe, or constable, where suche prysa shalbe. &c. An. 28. H. 6. cap. 2. And the partie that is greued contrary to this statute, shall haue an accion of trespas at the common law, and shall recouer treble damages.

Loke more for puruеyours, Castell and Castelgard 2. mi chauntes. 6. Staple. 4. and weightes and measures. 20.

Quare impedit.

IN assise of darrein presentment or in a quare impedit daies shalbe geuen from .15. daies to 15. or from .3. wekes to .3. wekes. And in a quare impedit if he com not at the first day nor be essoned he shalbe than attached at an other day. And if he come not than nor be essoyned, he shalbe distreyned by the great distres. And if he come not, than his defaute it shalbe writen to the bychop that the clerk of the disturber shal not let the pleintife, sauyng alwaies the disturber his right when he will call for it. Marl. fo.

2 where the 6 wekes be past so that the tytle be falle to the ordinary, and diuers persõs seyng that wil make the kyng to present, and if he be disturbed by the ordinary or the encumbent to bryng a quare impedit against the patron and because the patron wyll not answere but first sustre the kyng to recouer in discrete of the ordinarie. &c. In all cases where the kynges tytle is not tried, they shalbe

ued to conter plede the tytle of the kyng, and to shew there right though they clayme nought in the patronage. Ann. 15. E.3. pro clero. cap. 7.

Loke moze foz quare impedit. Aduowson. 1. and. 2. and Assyzus. 1. 3 and. 6.

Quarter of cozne

Lobe how muche the quarter of cozne shall conteyne in the tytle of weightes and measures. 12.

Quarentine

A woman shall dwell in the cheke house of her husbād. xl. daies after his death, and in the mean time let her dowre be assigned to her except it were assigned to her be fore at the churche doze, except that house be a castell. And if she depart from the castell, let there be immediately a cō uenient house prouided foz her wherein she may honestly a bide vntyll that her dower be to her assigned, and that she haue the meane season reasonable estouers of common. Magna carta. cap. 7.

Quene.

He that maketh contracte of maryage with the quene without the kynges lycence beyng of the age and dys cretion shall forfet his landes foz terme of his lyfe, and all his goodes. Anno. 6. H. 6 cap. vltimo.

Quynzysme.

Loke foz quynzysme in the tytle of taxes.

quod ei defozciat.

When a woman that is endowed leeseth her dower by defaute and the tenaunt in mariage by the curtesie oz tenaunt foz terme of lyfe oz tenant in taile exceptions runne, foz suche tenauntes when that they shall demaunde their tenementes so loste by defaut, and cometh to that poynte that the tenaunte muste needes awe his right, they can not aunswere without them to the tuerciō belōgeth of right. And therfoze it is grā ted to the that they shall call them to warrantie as though they

they were tenauntes if they had warrantie. And if ꝑ warrantie haue warrantyfied, the plee shall proceede betwene hym that is leased and the warrãtie after the forme of the first writte. And if the accion of the tenaunt were mooued by a writte of ryghte, though the greate assyse or ioynynge of battell maie not be ioyned by wordes accustomed, yet it may be ioyned with wordes apt inough, and he maie defend his right by the bodie of his freman or put hym selfe vpon the great assyse. ꝛc. west. ii. cap. 4.

quod permittat.

LIkewyse as a spirituall man may recouer a cõmon of pasture by a writ of Nouel dysseisen, so the successour shall recouer against the disseisour or his heyre of quod permittat. west. 2. cap. 24.

quo warranto.

They that can affirme that they haue hadde peasybl possession of their lybertees before the tyme of kyn Richarde without interruption, let them enioye their possession. And yf it be required. ꝛc. the kynge shall confyrm the possession therof. And they that haue loste theyr fraunchyse by writ of quo warranto syns easter last contrarye t the forme afore sayde, shall haue restitucion, and after the shall plede after the forme of this statute. Statutũ de qu warranto nouum.

2 Where in the laste parlyament. ꝛc. it was prouyde that all those whiche clayme to haue lyberties, whiche t examyne we haue prefyxed a certayne date in the same p lyament, and that they shoulde so vse their lybertees th they should acroche nothyng by vsurpacion, nor by no other take more vpon vs', we cõmaund thee that thou s fer the priour of Chrystes churche in Canterbury to en his lybertees vntill our nexte commyng of our Justices eyre. ꝛc. sauyng to vs euer our right. ꝛc. and let there be lyke writ for other. ꝛc. we commaunde thee that thou m openly to be proclaymed that all they that clayme to ha lybertees, be before vs at the nexte Justice in heyre. ꝛc. shewe by what warrant. ꝛc. and that thou thy selfe be th

And this proclamacion muste conteyne premunycion of.xl. daies And if any partie appere before the kyng he shall not be put before the Justyces nec econtra, and if they comme not at the daie their lybertees shall be taken into the kynges handes And when they come let their lybertees be reherced to them yf they desyre them, and let them aunswere immediatly. And if they saye that their auncestoures dyed therof seased they shall not be compelled to swere without an ozyginall wzitte, but of their owne dede they shall aunswere streyght waie, and yf any ozyginall wzytte bee taken foz the kynge, and the partye come not, noz sende none essoyne, and the kynge tarye longe in the countie, lette it be commaunded to the shyriffe, that he cause hym to come at the fowrth daye: at whiche daye yf he come not, and the kyng bide still in the countie, let it be done then as it shuld be done if it were before the Justices in eyre. And yf the kyng depart from the countie let it be adiourned at shorte dayes, and let them haue competent delayes as in accyons personalles, and the Justices in eyre shall do accordyng to the ordinaunce afore saide. Statutum de quo warranto magnum.

All men as well relygious as other that can verify that they and their auncestours oz predecessours haue vsed their lybertees of whiche they haue be impleded by the kynges writ of quo warranto before the tyme of kig Richard, and during all his tyme, and hitherto without let oz interruption, so that they haue not mysused their lybertees, let them be adiorned further, vntill some certayne reasonable day within the whiche they may go to the kyng with the record. And than the kyng (the record sene) shal confirm their estate by his letters. And other whiche can not proue such vsen, let them be adiudged accordyng to the cõmon law. The kyng also foz the sparyng of costes and charges, doth graunt that the plee of quo warranto be pleded and determined before the iustices in eyre. Statuto de quo warranto editum anno 18. and. 1.

Loke more foz quo warranto. Justices of allyse. 3. and the tytle of Justice in eyre.

No

Rape.

No man rauiche nor take with force damesell within age by her greement nor without her greement, nay ladye nor damesell of full age nor other womanne against her will. And if any so do at the suite of them that will sue within .xl. daies, the kyng shall do them right. And if none will sue within .xl. daies the kyng shall sue. And that that he kyndeth culpable shall haue imprisonment of .ii. yeres, and after shalbe fyned at the kynges pleasure. And yf he haue nought wherof to be fyned he shall than be punyshed by longer imprisonment accordyng as the trespasse requireth. west .i. cap. xiii.

2 If a man rauishe a wedded woman, damesell or other woman where they assent not afore nor after, he shall haue iudgement to dye. And though it be so that she assent after, he shall haue iudgement as is afore said at the suite of the kyng, and the kyng shall haue the suite. &c. westmynster ii. cap. 34.

3 For rauishours of women it is ordeyned that who so euer rauiche suche women, and they that be rauyshed after suche maner rape consent to the rauishers, that aswell the rauishours as they whiche rauished and euery of them after, be vnabled and disabled to haue or clayme any heritage or dower or ioynt feoffement after the deathe of their husbandes or auncestours. And then in this case the next of the bloud of the rauishers or of the rauished to whom the heritage, doer or ioynt feoffement ought to discende or retourne, remayne or fall after the death of the rauyshour or of her rauished, shall haue the tytle immediately after the rape to enter vpon the rauishour of her rauyshed and their assignes, and the landes and tenementes in the same heritage dower or ioynt feoffement to hold.

¶ And that the housbandes of suche women yf they haue husbandes, or if they haue no husbandes lefte alyue, then than the fathers or other nexte of their kynne from them haue the sute, and may sue against such rauishers & maintenours in this behalf and the therfore conuicte of death, though ỹ same women after such rape cõsent to such rauishers. And further it is agreed that the defendaunt in

tale shall not be receyued to wage batell but the trueth of the matter therof shalbe tryed by inquysycyon of the cõtrey. Reserued euer to ỹ kyng or other lordes of thys realme the eschetes of the sayde rauyshurs yt they hap therof to be conuycte. Anno. vi. R. ii cap. vi.

Loke more for Rape felonye viii.

Reconygsaunce.

Loke for recognysaunce. Execucyon. 6.

Recordes.

Wrytte de secunda superoneratione pasture and of rediſſeysyn, shalbe enrolled, and the transcriptes sende to the eschekar at the yeres ende. westmynster. ii. capitulo. ix.

1 Recordes determyned before iustices of assyse oyer and termyner and gayledelyuere shalbe delyuered to the ekheker to the treasorer and chamberlayne vnder theyr seales, at the feaste of saynt Michell euery yeer ones, but fyrst the iustices shall take forth the estretes to sende to ỹ kyrfke Anno. ix. E. iii. cap. vltimo.

3 No proces shalbe adnulled or discõtynued for mysspysion of ỹ clerke in wrytting a letter or sylable to much or to lytyll, but as sone as the thyng is perseyued it shalbe haſtely amended without gyuynge any auauntage to the partye. Anno. xiiii. E. iii. cap. vi.

4 If any iudge or clerke be conuycte before the kyng and his counsell by maner and forme as the kynge and his counsell shall se to be reasonable of fals enterans of plees, raysynge of rolles, or chaſtygyng of the true sayenges so that by that defaute the disherytaunce of any therof fo lowe, so that the sute yt the partye greued be of full age (be within two yeres after defaute done, and yf he be within age within two yers after he come to full age, he shalbe pu nysshed by fyne and redempcyon at the kings pleasure and shall satysfye the partye. And as to restitucyon of his herytage the partye greued shal sue by wryt of errour or other wyse after the lawe yt he thynke it expedient. Anno. viii. Richardi. ii. cap. vltimo.

5 Justices of assyse shall delyuer to the treasorer all the recordes of assyse of mordauncester and certificatyons euery two yer after the iudgement gyuen without more delaye. anno xi. H. iiii. cap. iii.

6 Recordes shall not be amended nor appayred after the iudgement gyuen and enrolled. anno. xi H. iiii.

7 Recordes that shall come before any iustice by errour or adiournement or otherwyse may be amended after the statute of. anno. iiii. Ed. iii. for myspryson of the clerke as well after the iudgemẽt as afore to endure to the next parlyament. anno. ix. H. v. cap. iii.

And the same statute is made perpetuall, and shal take effect in euery recorde and proces therof as well after iudgement rendred vpon verdyt as of matter in lawe except recordes of wolles and outlaries at the sute of the partie. anno. iii. H. vi. cap. iii.

8 It is accorded that for errour assygned in any recorde proces warrant of attorney originall writte panell or retournein places scraped, raced or interlyned or diminyshed which rasure or interlyning appereth to the iustices suspected, before that suche recorde shall come by errour or otherwyse there shalbe no iudgement reuersed, but the kinges iustices of courtes and places where suche recordes shalbe &c. haue power to examine such recordes, proces, wordes, plees, warrãt, writte, panel & retourne & them to reforme and amende in affyrmaunce of the firste iudgemẽtas, all such as they in theyr discrecyon shal thinke the myspryson of the clerke, in suche maner recordes, proces, wordes, plees, warrant of attourney, writtes, pannels, and retornes, except appelles, inditementes and the briefes of the same and the substaunce of proper names surnames & addicyons enteresse. In writtes originall and writtes of exigent accordynge to the statute. an. ii H. v. and in other writtes whiche conteyne proclamacion so that no iudgement before such myspryson shalbe reuersed nor annulled and in affirmaunce of such iudgementes the partie may alledge that the recorde whiche is certifyed doth variance the other recorde from whens it comyth. And yf it be certified

fied & the varyaunce founde, the iudges shall reforme that
recoꝛde to the fyrste recoꝛde. Also recoꝛdes exemplified &
not rolled shall not be reuersed by errour contrarie to the
exemplifycacion. Also he that imbeciileth aloynyth oꝛ ra-
syth peecell of a recoꝛde in the eschekcr the one banke oꝛ
the tother, wherfoꝛe the iudgemẽt is reuersed, shalbe puni
shed as a felon. ꝛc. by the iustices of the same court, so that
the halfe requeste be of the same courte, and the other halfe
of the other. anno. viii. H. vi. cap. xii.

9 Justices of the kyng beforꝛe whom ani mysprysyon
oꝛ defaute shalbe founde in all recoꝛdes oꝛ prꝛoces whiche
come beforꝛe them as well by waye of errour as other wyse
in the retournes made by shyrifes, coꝛoners, bayliffes
of fraunchyse oꝛ other by mysprysion of the clerkes, shy-
riffes of fraunchise oꝛ other minyster what so euer in wryt
tinge one letter oꝛ one sillabe to muche oꝛ to lytel, haue po
wer to amende such defaute after their discrecion and by
examinacion where they shal seme good excepte recoꝛdes &
rolles & where prꝛoces of vtlarye lyeth. an. 8. H. 6. cap. 5.

10 He that entreth plee by these woꝛdes in prꝛopria per-
sona sua and the. pl. noꝛ none other sufficiẽt of counsell is
not woꝛne beforꝛe the iustices that he is the same person,
shall lese xl. s. yf he be therof attaynt by examinaciõ of the
iustices. ꝛc. an. xviii. H. vi. cap. ix.

11 It semeth by the woꝛdes of the statute that thys is
not entended to be in such sutes where prꝛoces of vtlary
lyeth. Quere.

12 Recoꝛde that maye be amended and where it maye
not be amended within, 6. 7. and. 9.

13. Recoꝛde that ought to be remeued oꝛ certyfyed, &
in what place it ought to be remeued oꝛ certyfyed, loke in
certifycacyon of recoꝛde. i. Coꝛoner. viii. in fine. Escape. iii.
Justices of gayle deliuere. iii. Justices of both benches. vi.
Justice of peace. xxix, xxx. and xxxi. within. i. ii. and. v. & toꝛ
the shyriffes. vi.

14 Recoꝛde rasyd imbesylyd oꝛ aloyned within. iiii. &
viii. in the ende.

15 Recoꝛde sent agayne, Justices of both benches. 7.

Recoueres.

REcouerye to be had of anyhere dytamẽtes agaīs any tenaunte by the courtelye tenaunte in tayle after possibilyte of yssue, extyncte or tenaunte for terme of lyfe by couyn without the assente of them in the reuercyon or remaynder shalbe voyde agaynste them in the reuercyon or remaynder theyr heyres and successours. Anno xxxii. H. viii. Capitulo xxxi.

Recouueres.

Loke for recouerye. Aouowsone, 2. and Auowry. 1.

Reddysseysyn.

IF any man recouer his seysyn by assyse or by the recognycyon of thē that dyd the dysseysyn & the same disseysour after do disseyse the same pleyntyffe agayne, lette them by & by be taken & imprisonyd vntyll they be by dewe order delyuerid. And that pleyntyffe shall haue a writ directyd to the shyryffe, wherin shalbe conteyned his declaracyon of dysseysyn done vpon dissesysyn. And let it be commaundyd to the shyryffe that he takynge with hym the kepers of the prees of the cozone. &c. in his owne person go to the same tenement wherof the pleynte is made, and before them by the fayrste iurrours & other. &c. it shalbe inquirid of the redysseysyn. And yf they be conuicte let them be punyshed at fuyrs, nor the shyryffe ought not without speryal commaundement of the kynge to sue any suche pleynte. Lyke it is ordeyned of thē that haue recouerid their lōde by assyse of mordaunce sour and of all their landes and tenementes recouered by assise or iurry in the kinges courte if thei be after disseased by the same disseysours. Marton. capitulo. iii.

2 They that be take for redisseysō shall not be delyuered without special commaundement of the kynge & that shalbe by a fyne to be made with the kynge. And yf the shyryffe delyuer them, he shalbe greuously amerced, and also his transgressyon punyshed. Marlebrydge. cap. 8.

3 In wrytes of redisseysyn there shalbe iudged double damages, and the dysseysours shalbe irreplegyable by the comon wrytte. And as in the statute of Marton there

was

was pꝛouided the wꝛyt foꝛ them that were diſſeyſed after that they had recouered by aſſyſe of noueli diſſeyſen mozdaunceſtour oꝛ by other iury fꝛombenſoꝛth that wꝛit ſhal haue place foꝛ them that haue recouered by defaut, redemption oꝛ otherwyſe without recognicion of aſſiſe oꝛ iurrye weſt.ii.cap.xxvi. Loke moze foꝛ rediſſeiſon, Execucyon.i. and Recoꝛde.i.

Relyefe.

HEyꝛes ſhall haue theyꝛ enheritaunce bi the auncient relyefſe.s. the heyꝛe of an yerle foꝛ the hole ierledome foꝛ a C.li. ⁊ the heire of a baron foꝛ a hole baronie foꝛ. C. marke, ⁊ the heire of a knyght of a knyghtes fee foꝛ ꝯ hole fee foꝛ. C.s. and thei that haue leſſe, ſhall giue leſſe after ꝯ quantyte. ⁊c. Magna carta. cap.ii.

¶ If any perſone be ſeaſyd of eſtate of inheritaunce of any landes ⁊ tenementes holden of any lozde bi knyghtes ſeruices to the vſe of an other and his heires, and to whoſe vſe thei be ſeaſyd dye his heire of full age no wyth̄ him declaryd, the heyꝛe ſhall paye relyefe. An.iii. H. vii. cap.xvii. And the ſame lawe is of landes holden in ſocage. An.xx. Hen. vii. cap.xv.

Loke moze foꝛ relyef pꝛerogatiue of the kynge.2.

Religion.

Loke foꝛ religion in the tytle of Houſes of erligion.

Repell.

THe payne of deathe is put out in al ſtatutes of the ſtaple and all other foꝛfeytoures be in their foꝛce. Anno xxviii, Ed. iii. cap. vi.

¶ Al ſtat. made in ꝯ v. ⁊ vi. yere of R. the ii. cõcerninge the fyſhmongers of London and other vytaillers, ⁊ alſo ꝯteners ⁊ ſale of wyne be repelled. An. vii. R. ii. cap. xi.

¶ Al ſtatutes made in the parliamẽt holdẽ. ii. yere of R. ꝯ be repellyd by the ſtat. of 21. yere of the ſame kinge. capi.

¶ And after all the ſtatutes made in the ſame yer. An. 21. R. be repelled. An. 1. H. 4. cap. 4. ⁊ the ſame parliament holdẽ the ſayde. ii. yere is cõfirmid. Itẽ Loke. An. 1. H. 4. cap. x.

4 Item all statutes made in the parliamente holden at Couentre. anno xxxvi. Henrici vi be repelled. In. xxxix. Hen. vi. cap. i.

5 All statutes made in the parliament holden in the redemption. an. vi, be repellyd by the statute. anno xvii. E. iiii. cap. vi.

6 Item the statutes that were called the newe ordynaunces whiche were made. an. v. E. ii. were. repelled. In. xv. of the same kynge. Loke more for repelles of statutes forfeyture. 2 Also dyuers other statutes be repellyd as apperith in theyr propre chapiters.

7 The kynge hath auctorite durynge his lyfe by proclamacyon conteyned vnder the great Seale from time to tyme to repell as well the statute made in In. xxiii. of his reygne for bryngynge in of wynes as all other suche actes in parte or in hole as hath bene made sythe the begynnyng of this parliament for the restraynt of any cõmodytes to be conueyed out of this realme or the kynges dominyon or to any outwarde partyes, or for restraynte of any commodites of any outwarde parties to be brought in to the kynges dominion and that also auctorite by lyke proclamacion to recuyue all such statutes agayne by his discressyon & that euery suche repelle and reuuynge of suche statutes to be of lyke force as yf they were made by acte of parliament. In. xxvi. Hen. viii. cap. x.

Retorne irre legiable.

Loke for that. Replcuyn. 3.

Replcuyn.

If the beestes of any man be taken, the chyrffe after complaynt to him made shall make delyueraunce. And yf the beestes be taken within a fraunches, and the bailyf of the fraunches wyll not make delyueraunces, than the chyrffe in defaute of the bailyfe shall make delyueraunces. Marlybrydge. cap. xxi. Quere yf it be in auncient demesne. yf the bailyfe maye make delyueraunce without precepte of the chyrffe.

¶ If a man take a nother mannes beestes, and the

bytte to any castel or fortres, & there keye them without
pledgys or pledgys, then the shyrisse or the kynges baylyfe
after reasonable warnynge to the lorde of the castel yf he
wyl not let thē be deliuered after suche warnyge shal take
with him ꝑ strength of the cōtye & shal make repleuyn.
And for the dyspyte done, the kynge shall bete downe the
castell. And the pleyntyffe shal recouer double damages a-
gainst the witholder. And if he haue not where withal, thā
he shall recouer it agaynste the lorde of the castel. &c. & yf it
be in fraunches. & if the baylyfe wyll not make repleuyn
then the shyrisse after he hath sende to the baylyffe shall do
as before, he it vpon wryt of repleuyn or vpon pleynte to
the shyrisse. West. i. cap. xvii.

¶ Bycause the lordes of the fees dystreynynge theyr te-
nātes are oftentimes greuyd by thē, that whā the tenātes
haue replenid their distresse, & the lordes at the countie or
at other courtes haunge power to hold plee of witherna
alowe the dystresse to be ryghtfull the tenaūtes do disa-
owe to holde of him ꝑ toke the distresse & aduowyd, and
then he that distreynid was amercyd & the tenaūtes acquy
ted, to which tenaūtes by the recorde of the cōtie or of ꝑ
courtes not beynge of recorde no payne couide be set, it is
prouyded that there be grauntyd a wryttc to put the ple-
yntife before the iustices. &c. & the cause shalbe anexyd to the
wryte. Bycause suche one hathe dystreyned in hys fee for
seruyces and customes to hym dewe. And that dystresse
maye be auowed, for by reason of seasin syth the tyme that
the wryte of nouell dissesyon hathe ronne. Also ꝑ shyrisse
or baylyfes hereafter, shall not take onely pledgys to fo-
lowe the suite. but also for retourne of the beestes. &c. And
yf any take any pledgys otherwyse, he shal answere for
the pryce of the beestes and the lorde that distreyneth shall
recouer by a wryt, quod reddat ei tot auera vel tot catalla
&c. and the baylyfe haue not wherewith to make good, his
superiour shall paye all. And as sone as retourne of the
beestes is adiudged, let it be commaūdid to the shyrisse by
wryte of iudgemēt ꝑ he make returne to him that distrey-
ned the beestes, in whiche wryt it shalbe commaunded

hym that he ſhall not deliuer them without wryt wherin ſhall mencion be made of the iudgement gyuen by the iuſtices, which yf he require ſhalbe graunted, wherof ſhalbe pledgyd vt ſupra, & if he agayne which hathe repleuid the make defaute or by ſome other occaſion retourne be awdged, than ſhall the retourne remayne irreplegiable. But if it be a newe dyſtreſſe and for newe cauſe of ſuche newe diſtreſſe the proces afore ſayde ſhalbe obſerued. weſt.ii. cap. ii. Loke more for repleuin in Waympreſe and Foreſte. 17. and Lordes. 5.

Reſceyte.

IF the huſbande abſente hym ſelfe and wyll not defende his wyfys right, or rendre it contrarye to his wyfys mynde, if the wyfe come before iudgement redy to anſwere the demaundaunt and to defende her ryght ỹ wife ſhalbe admytted. Lyke wyſe if the tenãũt in dower tenãũt by the curteſye or for terme of lyfe, or by gyft in which any reuercyon is reſerued, make defaute or wyll rendre vp, ỹ heire or they to whom the reuercyon dothe belonge, ſhalbe admitted to anſwere if they come before iudgement. weſtminſter. ii. cap. iii.

2 If any man praye to be receyued to defende his right after the ſtatute of. weſt. ii. before he be admytted he ſhall finde ſuffycyent ſuerty as ỹ courte ſhall deuiſe to anſwere to the demaundaunt for the valour of the tenemente. &c. from the day that he is receyued to anſwere vntyl the day that fynall iudgemẽt ſhalbe on the petycyon of the demaundaunte if the demaundaunt recouer his demaunde, he ſhall than be greuouſly amerſyd if he haue where with all. And if he haue not, than he ſhalbe cõmitted to pryſon at the kinges pleaſure, ſtatuto de defencione iuris facto. An. xx, E. i.

3 Loke howe in the reuercyon ſhall haue an attaynt or wryte of errour. An. ix. R. ii. cap. iii.

4 If the tenaunt for terme of lyfe, tenaunt in dower tenaunt by the curteſye, in the tayle after poſſybilyte pleade fayntly. And he in the reuercyon come in to the court at ỹ daye that the tenaunt plede to the accyon or before ỹ pro-

to

to be receiued, he shall be receiued to plede to the accyon without delay by voyder and pyrotection ello in of the kynges seruice or otherwise, and that daies of grace geuen by discrecion of the Justyces and not common daies if the demaundaunt will not assent to the same, to the intent that the demaundaunt shall not be delayed because that he pledeth with two aduersaries. It is pyrouyded that they that pyaie shall fynde suertee of the issues aswell where the relcyte is counterpleded as where it is graunted. Anno.xiii. R.ii.cap.18.

¶ The statute rehearseth they that wil by common plede false plees. And therfore he that so pyrayeth. &c. shal say that suche plee is faynte.

¶ Loke for receeite of the tenaunte for terme of yeares in the tytle of Collucion.

Recidence.

¶ Loke for recidence clergy and clerkes.iii. and in the tytle of Pluralitees.

2 All persons whiche nowe or hereafter shalbe pyromoted to any benefice, beyng aboue the age of.xl.yeares, the chauncellour vychauncellour, commissary, wardēs, denes, pyroostes, pyresidentes, rectours, maisters, pyrincipalles and other hed rulers, of colleges, halles, and other houses corporate within the vniuersitees of Oxford and Cambridge or any of them, doctours of the chaire reders of diuinite in the common scholes there onely excepted, shalbe resydent on, and vpon their benefices, or one of thē (if they haue many) accordyng to the true meanyng of the act in the.21.yere of H.the.8.vpon the paynes conteined in the saide statute made for none resydence. And that no benefyced persones, aboue the said age (except before except) shalbe from henceforth excused of non resydence because they be studentes, or resident within any of the sayd vniuersitees, any Pyrouyso or clause mencioned in the said estatute, or other thyng to the contrary notwithstandyng.

And that all suche persons benefyced beyng vnder the said age abidyng within any of the said vniuersitees, shall not enioye the pyriuilege of non Residence conteyned in the

said act, onles they be present at the ordinarie lectures as well in their houses as in the common scholes, and in proper person to kepe sophemis, problemis disputacions, and other exercises of lernyng, and be apponent and respõdent accordyng to the statutes of the vniuersitees where thei be resyaunt, any thyng to the contrary notwithstandyng.

¶ Prouided that this act shall not begin to take effect before the feast of S. Mighell tharchangell next commyng.

¶ Prouided that this acte extend not to any whiche nowe is or shalbe reader of any common lecture in diuinitie, lawe ciuile, phisike, philosophie, humanitee, or any of the liberal sciences, or common interpretours, or teachers of the Hebrue, caldey, or greke tounges in what so euer place of any of the sayd vniuersitees the same persons shall read suche common lectures. Nor to any whiche after or about ỹ sayd age shall resort to the said vniuersities, to procede doctors in diuinitee, law cyuile, or physike for the time of their said procedynges, and executyng of suche sermons, disputacions lectures whiche by the statutes of ỹ said vniuersitees they are bounden to do for the said degrees so obtayned. Anno. 28. H. 8. cap. 13.

reasonable ayde.

HOr reasonable ayde to make a mans sonne knight or to mary his doughter. It is ordeigned that for a holle knightes fee shalbe geuen. xx. s. and of. xx. li. land holden in soccage. xx. s. and of more, more, and of lesse, lesse, after the rate. And it shall not be leuied for the sonne tyll the age of xv. yere, nor for the doughter tyll the age of. vii. yere. And of that shall be mencion made in the kynges writte formed there vpon when he wyll demaund it. And if the father when he hath leuyed suche ayde dye before he haue maried his doughter, his executours be bound to the doughter of as muche as he hath receiued for the ayde. And if the goodes of the father suffice not thereto, his heyre is bound to paie it to his doughter. west. 2 cap. 35.

2 Also reasonable ayde to make the kynges eldest sonne knyght, or to marie his eldest doughter, shalbe leuyed after

the

the rate of the statute therof made. And not otherwise. s. of euery fee holden of the kyng without measure. xx. s. and no more, and of euery. xx. li. land holden in socage. xx. s. and no more. Anno. 25. E. 3 de prodicionibus. cap. x.

Restitucion of goodes vpon an inditement.

If any felon be endyted and arrayned and found gylty, or tainted by euidence geuen by the partie, than the partie is robbed or owner shall be restored to his goodes, and as wel iustices of gayle deliueree as other iustices afore who suche felon shal be found gylty or otherwyse attainted, haue power to award writtes of restitucio for the same goodes in lyke maner as though suche felon were attainted at the suite of the partie in appele. An. 21. H. 8. ca. 11.

resumpcion

The resumpcion whiche kyng Henry the. vi. made. An. 8. of his reigne was recyted. Anno. 31. of the same kyng. cap. vii.

Loke for resumpcion of E. the 4. An. 1. ca. 1. for grauntes made by H. the 4. H. 5. and H. 6. Also loke for resūpcion of patentes to be discharged of dismes. An. 4. H. 7. cap. 5.

reteignours.

Loke for reteignour. Conspyracie. 3. and in lyueree of companie.

retorne of shyriffes and baylifes.

He that feareth the malice of the shyriffe, shall delyuer his writs originall & iudiciall in the full courte and he shall make a byll conteinyng the names of the parties and the day of deliuere of the writ. And the shirife or the vndershirife shall set his seale therunto. And if they will not, than some knightes or other credable persons than present shal sette to their seales, and yf they dooe not retourne their writte, it shall be commaunded by a writte of iudgemente, the iustices of assise that they inquere of them that were present, and if it be found that ꝑ writ was delyuered, thei shal iudge the pleintyffe his damages that he hath susteigned.

The

The same law is whan the shyrisse retourneth tardie. w. 2. cap. 39. But better remedie is prouided after in suche case as appereth. Shyrisses. 19. about the middes.

2 It is establysshed that the treasorer and barons of the escheker, shall delyuer in a roll all libertees in euery coūtie whiche haue retourne of writtes. And if the shirife answer that he made retourne to the bayliffes of any other lybertee than is conteined in the said roll, incontinent he shalbe punysched as a disheritour of the kyng. And if the shyrisse answere that he hath retourned to the bayliffe of any lybertee whiche haue retourne, and whiche did geue no answere, it shalbe commaunded to the shyrisse that he let not. &c. but that he execute. &c. And the shyrisse shall do the bayliffes to witte to whom he did retourne that they beat the day conteined in the writte to answere why they did it not &c. And if they come not at the date and do acquite thē selfe that the retorne was not made to them incontinent ỹ shyrisse shalbe condemned to the lord of the fraunchise alykewise to the partie greued in restorying damages. And if thei come not or come and acquite not themselfes in euery writ of iudgement as long as the plee lasteth it shalbe cōmaunded to the shyrisse that he let not. &c. Also if the demandant offer to proue that the shyrisse might haue answered of greatter issues there shalbe a writte of iudgement at the assise. &c. that they enquere in the presence of the shyrisse if he be there of howe muche issues he might haue answered frō the date of the receiuyng of the writte. &c. And when thinquest is returned, if he answered not first of the full, he shal be charged of the residewe. &c. And let the shyrisse wit that rentes and corne in graunges and all mouable goodes, except ridyng geare and vtensselles of housholde be cōteyned vnder the name of issues. And if any make resistens to the shyrisse he shall certifie the courte of the names of thē resysters their ayders and fautours whiche by a writ of iudgement shalbe attached by their bodies. And if they be conuict, they shalbe punished as pleaseth the kyng. west. ii. capitulo. xxxix.

3 If the shyrisse or his clarke make a false retourne, if the

the defaute be in the shyryfe, he shal render damages to the partie greued. And if the defante be in the clarke, he shall than render damages and not the shirife without the clark be insufficient. &c. And also they shalbe punished vpō their accounte in the escheker. &c. Statuto de male retorno vicecom. Anno. 28 E. 1.

4 Indenture shalbe made betwene the baily of ỹ fraunchise and the shyrife, and the baylie of the fraunchises shal put his proper name vpon his retourne. And if the shyrife chaunge the retourne that is deliuered hym by indenture, and therof be attaint at the sute of the lord of the franchyses, he shall render double damages aswell to the party as to the lord. And by some bookes shyrifes and other bayliffes shall set their proper names in their retornes orels thei shalbe amerced. Statuto Ebozum.

5 A man shall haue auerment against a false retourne of the bayliffe of the fraunches, and shall recouer aswell as against the shyrifkes as well of to small issues as in other cases. And that all the punishment of the bayliffes shall be vpon their bodies if they haue no goodes wherwith. An. 1. E iii. cap. v.

6 All shyrifkes and vnder shyrifes shall receiue writtes in euery place of the countie in the forme afore sayd, and yf they refuse to seale thē let other that be present set to their seales, and if the shyrifes or vnder shyrifes retorne not the writ let them be punished after the statute of west. ii. & the Justices of assyse haue power to enquere thereof at euery plaint and to adiudge damages to the parties. an. 2 E. 3. ca. 8. Loke more for retourne of shyrifkes Shyrifkes. 3. in fine.

right

E shall sell to no man, nor deny to no man, nor defer no man, right nor iustice. Magna. carta. cap. 29.

By reason of this statute no fyne shall be payed to the king in the chaunceric in a writ of right.

2 A writ that is called precipe in capite from henseforth shalbe made to no man of any freehold whereby a free man may leese his court, Magna carta, cap. xxiii. And note well that

that a man shall swere that it is holden of the king before he haue such a writ. And that is the effecte of this chapiter

3 The champion of the demaundaunt shall not be constrayned to swere that he saw the seysyne of hys lorde or his auncestour, but the othe shalbe kepte in all other pointes. west. i. cap. xl.

4 Where by a writte of Indicauit the person of any churche is disturbed to aske his tythes, the patrone of the persone so disturbed shall haue a writ to demaund the advowson of the tythes in the demand. And when he hath disproued it, the plee shall procede in the spirituall court. pt. west. ii cap. v. quasi in fine.

5 Battayle nor graund assyse lyeth not betwene patētes before thei be past the fourth degre where they plede by one discent. But battail or graund assyse lyeth betwene brothers, if the one claime by dede and the other by discent. Also where a man voucheth his feoffour and byndeth hym by dede, the feoffour may denie his dede by the body of his free man, but the graund assyse lyeth not there. Tractatus de magna assisa eligenda. But diuers hold that it is no statute, and therfore diuers thynges be here omitted.

¶ Loke howe Justyces shall not surcesse to doe right for great seale nor priue seale. Justices of both the benches. 2

Riddisdale.

¶ Loke for that in the tytle of Tyndale.

Riottes and rowtes.

¶ Certaine sufficient persons lordes or other shalbe assigned by cōmission in euery countie when nede shall be hauyng power that as oft as thei be credably informed of any assembles rowtes or ridyng of mysdoers to the affraie of the people that they shall arrest them incontinently without taryng for inditement or other procesſe of the lawe, and the chiefetains shalbe led to the next gayle there to tarye without bayle or mainprise tyll the commyng of the Justices to the countrey.

¶ And the Lordes in the parliament were charged by the kyng, and also they of their owne good wyll promysed

be in ayde of those commissyons if nede shalbe without ha uynge regarde to any person what so euer he be for anya= mpte alyauns or other thinge. an. ii. R. ii. cap. vi. but thys statute is repelled. an. 2 R. ii. statuto. ii. cap. ii. for that, that it semeth to the commins to greuous.

2 Shirifes and euery of the kinges ministers wyth the fyrce of the countery, may arest the that make assembles and rowtes, and shall put them in vyson tyll dewe examinacy on be made of them. an. xvii R. ii. cap. viii

3 It is ordeined that if any ryot, assemble, or rowte of people againste the lawe be in any parte of the realme that the iustice of peace. iii or. ii. at the least and the shirife and vnder shyryfe of the shire wher suche ryot, assemble or rowte is made hereafter shall come with the power of the shyre if nede be for to arrest them. And the same iustices, shy= ryfe and vnder shyryfe haue power to recorde that, that they see there doen in their presence against the lawe. And by the record of the same Justices euery suche trespassour and euyll doer shalbe conuict in maner and forme as is con= tigned in the statute of forcyble entrer. And if it happen that suche trespassours and euill doers be departed before the commyng of suche iustice, shyrife or vnder shyrife, that the same iustice. 3. or. 2. of them shall require diligently with in a moneth after, and shall here and determine the same. And if suche ryot assemble or rowte so made maye not bee founde in maner as is afore sayde, than within a moneth next folowyng the sayde Justice. iii. or. ii. of them, and the shyrife and vnder shyrife shall certifie before the kyng and his counsell all the act and the circumstance therof, whiche certification shall be of suche force as the presentement of xii. men, wherevpon the sayd trespassours and euyll doers shall be put to aunswere, and they that shall be found guilty shalbe punished by the discrecion of the kyng and his coun= sell. And if suche trespassours and euyll doers trauers the matter so certified, than the certificate so certified shal be sent into the kynges benche to be tried & determined as the lawe will. And if they come not before the kyng and his counsell in the kynges benche at the first commaundement,

than

than there shalbe an other commaũdement directed to the
shirike to bring vp their bodies And if thei can not be fou
than the shyrike or vnder shyrike shall make proclamacion
plaine countie next insuyng the lyueree of the second com
maundement that they shall come before the kyng and his
counsell in the kynges benche or in the chaũcery in the va
cacion tyme within .iii. weekes than next folowyng. And i
case that the same trespassers and euyll doers come not a
is before sayd, and the proclamacion made and retourne
they shall be conuict and attaint of the sayd ryot, assembl
or rowtes, not withstandyng an estatute made to the con
trary. And ouer that, that the Justice of peace there dwe
lyng next in euery countie where suche assemble or rout
hereafter semblablie with the shyrike or vnder shyrike o
the same counties. And also the Justice of assise for ỹ tym
that thei shalbe there in their cessions in case that any suc
assemble or route be made in their vresence shall make ex
cucion of this statute euery vpon paine of a .C. li to be pa
ed to the kyng as oft as they shalbe found in defaut in t
execut yng of the same statute. Anno .xiii. H. iiii. cap. vltim

4 ¶ Commyssions shall be awarded by advyse of t
chauncellour of England to enquere of defautes of iusti
of peace, and assyse, shyrikes and vnder shyrikes in exec
tyng of the said statute of ryottes made. Anno. xiii. Henric

4 And the cozoner shall make the panell and retourn no
therin, except he haue lãds to the value of .x. li by yere, a
shall retourne issues at the first day .xx. s. at the second .x
s. at the third date . C. s. and at euery daie after the doub
But if the olde shyrike be remoued, the newe shyrike sha
serue the vrocesse and not the cozoners, and if defaut be
the shyrike, or in the cozoners, touchyng the retourne,
supza, they shall lese to the kyng .xl. li. And euery of the s
Justice shyrike. &c. shall haue their costes in execution
the sayde statute by the shyrike, and that the same shyri
shall haue allowaunce thereof in the escheker, and that
bayliffe of the fraunches impanell none but as before s
vnder payne of .xl. li. And that they whiche shalbe
of great ryot, shall haue impzisonmẽt for one yere with
bayl

dayll, and for small ryottes as the kyng & his counsel shall seme to be good, and that all the shyre be assystent to the iustyces on payne of imprisonement & to make fyne and ransome &c. And that lyke ordinaunce and payne holde place in cytyes, boroughes, & townes which haue iustice of peace anno.ii.H.v.cap.viii.

§ where it is ordeyned.an.ii.H.v.that yf any robbery, murdre, manslaughters baterye, assemble of people, rebellyons or rowtes be made, that thā vpō a bil put to the chaūcellour cōterning the mater there shalbe capias awarded in the shyre where ryot is suppolyd reconynable in the chaūcery at a certaine day at which daye if he come he shall be put in warde or let to mayneprise or bayle by discrecyō of the chaūcellour. And ouer ȳ to be inquired of such malefactours, & therupō to be don as the comen lawe requireth And if ȳ shyre return ȳ he is not fonde, thā there shalbe awarded a writ vlt proclamacyōs in .ii. cōnties returned in the kynges benche that they come at a certayne daye, at which day if they come not to be attaynte. &c. to endure til the nexte parlyamēt, it is accordyd that ȳ sayd statute be cōfyrmed. Prouided that it be testifyed by two iustices of peace of the cōūtie wher such ryot is ȳ the comen voyce is so, before that any capias go out. And yf such case happen in cōūtye palentyne or fraunches, where there is chauncellour that hath a seale that than the chauncellour after cōplaynte made to him by the iustice or leuetenant of iustice of shyre shall do in the maner as the chauncellour of England shuld. an. viii. H. vi. cap. xiiii.

6 That the iustices of assyse & of peace vpō informacyō to thē made by the king that any mā hath offended agaynst any statute before this made & not repelled of any offence by contēpt made, haue full power to here & determine such offences & contēptes & to make such proces agaynst thē as agaynst hym that is endyted of trespasse & punysh thē accordyng to the statutes therof made. Prouyded that suche informacion extende not to treason, murdre, or felony, nor that he agaynst whom such informacyon is made shal lose his landes nor tenemētes to hym that made the informacyō,

noz that such inkozmacyon extēdes not to any dwellinge in any other counte, & yf any make any false ynkozmacyon then he shal yelde damage to the partie greued. In. xi. Hē. 7. cap. iii. but this statute is repelled. In. i. H. 8. cap. 6. and se a lyke mater. Lyuerye of companye. 9.

7 A great statute was made. In. xi. H. viii. concerninge ryottes, which dyd endure but tyl the next parlyament, & therfoze it is not here wzytten. In. xi. H. vii. cap. vii.

8 Yf any ryotte oz vnlawfull assēble be done by shyzike hauyng a pzecept shall returne xxiiii. plonsdwellyng win the shyze, wherof euery of thē shal haue xx s. fre lande oz. xxvi. s. viii. d. of copylāde oz of both win the same shyze, & at the fyzst tyme he shal returne issues. xx. s. & at the secōde tyme, xl. s. & yf defaute be in the shyzike oz vnder shyzike foz retournyng issues vt supza, the sayd shyzike shal fozfayte to the kyng. xx. li. & yf the tyot cā not be foūde by reason of any mayntenaūce oz embzaserye of the enquest than the iustices, shyzike oz vnder shyzike whā they make certificat according to the statute of. In. xiii. H iii. shall also certifye the names of such mayntenours & embzasours with theyr myssemeanours yf they knowe any vpō payne to fozfayte xx. li yf they haue no reasonable excuse, and that certificat shalbe as strōge as an endytemēt of xii. men. And euery person duely pzouid to be a mayntenour oz embzasour shal fozfayte to the kynge. xx. li. & be cōmytted to warde there to remayne by discrecyon of the iustices. In. 19. H 6 cap. 13.

Lokke meze foz ryottes & rowtes in the tytle of the pzesydent of the kynges counsel with other, and Exigent.

Ryuers.

The water of Humber, Ouse, and Trente. &c. and all other waters where salmons be taken in this realme shalbe put in defence as to the takynge of the salmon from the natyuyte of our ladye vntyll saynte Martyns day, and the samō frye shal not be distroyed by nettes oz other ingens at the mylnpondes from the myddis of March to the feast of saint John Baptyst, & they that do foz the fyzst defaute to haue their nettes bzent. And foz the secōde defaute

to haue a quarter of a yeres pryſonment, & as they encreace in ofte treſpaſſynge ſo to haue theyr payne increaſed. And ther ſhalbe conſeruatours aſſygned and ſwoꝛne to enquere therof. weſt.ii.cap.xlviii.

1 The ſtatute of weſt.ii. of ſalmons and ryuers ſhalbe kept in al poyntes addyng therto that in the ſame tyme the ſawon frye ſhall not be taken in myl pondes noꝛ other place. And that nettes called ſtallers and al engens wherby the frye of fyſhe may be diſtroyed ſhalbe put downe vpon the ſame payne, & that the ryuers of Lancaſter ſhall be in defence foꝛ ſamons from ſainte Michaels daye vntyl the feaſt of the purificacion of our ladye, and in none other tyme of the yere, by cauſe that ſalmons there be not reaſonable by that tyme. An.xiii.R.ii.cap.xix.

2 Foꝛ as muche as the ſtatute of. weſt.ii. and of. An. xii.R.ii haue not be duely executed hytherto foꝛ ỹ defaute of good conſeruatours, it is accoꝛded that iuſtice of peace ſhalbe cõſeruatours of ryuers, & ſhall make vnder cõſeruatours which ſhal haue halfe the fynee, and they ſhal ſuꝛueye the weres that they be of reaſonable bygnes & not to treyte ſo that the frye of fyſhe be not diſtroyed & the ſayde iuſtices ſhall enquere of this in theyr ceſſyõs and punyſhe them, and the mayre of London ſhall haue the ouerſyght of Tames from the bꝛydge of ſtanes to Londõ and from thens beyonde the ſame water and from mydwaye after his auncyent ryght. An.xvii, R.ii.cap.ix.

4 Cõmyſſions ſhalbe aſſygned foꝛ to enquere of weres and other noyſaunces foꝛ diſtruccõ of frye of fyſhes, and they ſhall deliuer there eſtretes to the ſhyꝛiffe to leuye and to accoumpt in the eſchecker, and they ſhal take xl.s. a daye of the ſame ſhyꝛiffe of the ſame eſtretys. Anno xii.R.iii.cap.xi.

5 Thoſe that faſten nettes called trynkers oꝛ other nettes to great poſtes, ſtauys & ankers oꝛ to lyne thryng ouer the ryuer of Thamys oꝛ other waters to ſtand continually nyghtis & dayes, ſhal loſe foꝛ euery faute, C.s. an.ii. R.iii.cap.vltimo. Note that the frye of fyſhe was greatly deſtroyed by this waye, & therfoꝛe was this ſtatute made.

6 The chaūcellour haue power to make commyssiō accoꝛdyng to the ſtatute to reꝛeme defautis of the ryuer called Ley whiche extendith from the towne of ware to the Thamys. An. iii. H. vi. cap. ix.

7 Item the chaūcellour hath power to make commyſſyō to remoue ſhelfes out of the ſayde ryuer of Ley if any can be founde and to do therof ſauynge to euery man hys ryght. An. ix. H. vi. cap. xi. and this poynt that is to ſaye of ſhelfyſhe was not remedyed beꝛoꝛe.

8 The mayꝛe of Londō and his ſucceſſours ſhal haue the conſeruation and like auctoꝛyte in all creekes and bꝛeekes as farre as the water of Thamys ebbith & fowith frō Stanys bꝛydge vnto the water of yendale & Medway in punyſhment of fyſchers foꝛ vnlawful engynes & netis as he and his pꝛeꝛeceſſours haue in the ſayd ryuer of the Thamys except the kynges landes and of any fraunchyſe. An. iiii. Hen. viii. cap. xv.

9 An acte is made foꝛ the clenſenge, deppynge, & enlaꝛgyng, the ryuer of Cāterbery betwene the towne of Chart and the comune crane in the towne of Foꝛde which by the mayꝛe, alderme & cytyzens of Canterbery with the curteſyght as wel of T. Archebyſhop of Canterburi ſucceſſour, & ii. oꝛ. iii. knyghtes beyng Juſtices of peace in kente as of the mayꝛe of Sandewyche at the requeſte of the mayꝛe of Canterbury. Pꝛouided that yf any perſone be hurtyd by pullynge downe of myll, bꝛydge oꝛ damme oꝛ ſuche other that they be recompencyd by the mayꝛe cytyzens, and inhabytauntys of Canterbury. An. vi. Hen. viii. cap. xvii.

Loke moꝛe foꝛ ryuers in weꝛys.

Rome.

ALl bulles bꝛeues lycenſys, & diſpēſacions, heretofoꝛe had, obtayned of the byſhop of Rome, oꝛ his pꝛedeceſſours by their auctoꝛyte to and of oꝛ in this realme ſhalbe frōhenfoꝛth of no valve, noꝛ ſtrēgth, & ſhal neuer moꝛe be vſed, allowed, oꝛ alledgyd in any places oꝛ courtes within the kynges dominiōs, vpō the paynes cōtayned in the ſtatute of pꝛemunire made the xxi. yere of Richarde ij ſecōde

Neuerthe

Nevertheleſſe it is enacted that al mariages had ẏin any the kinges dominiõs before the thyrde daye of Nouẽber in the xxvi. yere of Henry the eyght (wherof no dinorce ys had by the lawes eccleſiaſtical of this realme & which be not prohybyted by Goddes lawes declared in the acte of ſucceſſyon or otherwyſe by holy ſcripture) ſhalbe good and effectual, and reputed as ſtronge & auayłable, as thought no impediment of matrimony had euer bene betwene thẽ that haue contracted ſuche mariages. And that the iſſue borne and to be borne vnder ſuche maryages ſhalbe laweſſull to all intentes.

And ẏ al byſhoppes of any the kinges dominyons conſecrated, & ſo takẽ at this preſent tyme, maye by auctorẏte of this acte, & not by any forẽ power or lycenſe, enioye, & retayne theyr byſhoppryches in as large maner as yf they had bene elected & cõfirmed after the lawes of this realme and ẏ they maye mynyſter & exercyſe, all thinges, & ceremonyes appertaynynge to theyr offyces, and order. And that all eccleſiaſticall perſons and heddes of relygion (whiche nether be nor ſhalbe excluded from theyr dygnytes by the late acte of Suppreſſion) and ſuche as be vnder theyr obedience and all preeſtes and clarkes, that haue receyued ordres, and all hauing dygnytes or cures ſpyrituall maye in lyke maner admynyſter and exercyſe all thynges appertaynynge to theyr offices. &c. With tokens and ceremonies (whiche they haue vſed in tymes paſſyd, and beynge not againſte the lawes of God and thys realme) any acte made ſyns the begynnynge of this parliamẽt to the contrari not withſtandynge. And that all the kinges ſubiectes duringe one yere after the feaſte of ſaynte Mygbell tharchaungell nexte cõmynge maye enioye by auctorite of this acte & not by vertue of the ſayde bulles, brenes, faculties, and all the effectes contayned in them, in all ſuche caſes onely, as the Archebyſhop of Canterbury may diſpenſe with, lawes of thys realme. And that al ẏ kynges ſubiectes deliuering to ony of his cõſeil or to ſuche as he ſhall appoint any bulles brenes, or faculties, if it maye apere to thẽ ſo being appointed vpõ due examinaciõ, ẏ the effectis ſpecified in any parte

of thē, may be lawfully graunted by ꝑ sayd archbyshop, by the lawes of this realme, thē in euerye such case ꝑ parties suynge to haue the effectis of ꝑ said bulles. ꝛc. graūted vn to thē shall obtayne of the Chaūcellour of Englād, or keper of the great seale for the tyme beyng, by sufficient wrytynge made in due forme, & vnder ꝑ great seale al effectes cōtayned in such bulles. ꝛc. as may lawfully be graūted by the said archbyshop after ꝑ lawes of the realme, payenge for ꝑ seale of euery such wrytinge onely. xx. s. & iiii. d. & for the paynes of the wrytyng iii. s. iiii. d. & for the exampynacīō of such bulles. ꝛc. iii. s. iiii. d. and not aboue. And ꝑ this acte shalbe a sufficiēt warrāt to the Chaūcellour or keper of ꝑ greate seale, for sealynge and delyuerie of suche lycenses, and other wrytinge whiche shalbe made and graunted vnder the kynges great seale by vertue of this acte.

And ꝑ al such lycenses, & other wrytinges so made and graūted by authorite of this acte i forme afore limited shal be good to the parties accordynge to the effectes therof, & shalbe allowed in al places & courtes within any of the kinges dominions & vlage, forein lawes, or other thyng to the contrary notwithstanding. An 28. H. 8. cap. 16.

2 If any persone after the laste daye of July in the yere of God. M. D. 36. by wrytinge, cyfring, prynting, teaching dede, or acte obstinatly or malycyously mainteyne, or defēd thē iurrisdyccion, or power of the byshop of Rome in any place vnder the kinges obeysaunce, or intent any thing for the settinge forth of any parte of the same, or by any pretence attrybute any preemynence to any byshop or the see of Rome, as before is saide, that thē the offendours, theyr aydours, fautours, and counsellours shal incurre the dāger of the statute of prouysion and premunire, made the xvi. yere of Richarde the seconde.

And that iustices of allyle Iustices of peace, or ii. of them wherof one to be of ꝑ Quorū shal haue power to enquere of all offēces cōtrary to this acte. And shall certifie euery presentmēt made afore thē for any thing cōcerning this before the kynge in his bench within xl. dayes after suche presentmēt made yf the terme be open. And yf not, thē at the firste

daye of the terme nexte folowinge vpō payne to forfayte xl.li. for euery defaute of suche certificat.

And that iustices of the kynges beneh aswell vpō euery such certificat, as by inquery before thē shal haue power to here & determyne such offences in lyke maner as if they against whome such presentmentes shalbe made, had ben presented for any offence expressyd in the sayde estatute.

And ỳ al bishoppis, & their ministers, in their visitacions leanes, shal make inquery of al ecclesiastical, and religious psons within their iurisdiccīō, that shalbe suspected, or accused to offende this acte, where vpō if any such be presented, suspected, or founde culpable, by witnes, or confession of the same, & be there present then shal they commytte the person to the nexte comō Gayle of the shyre where such inquery is made or els by sufficient suertie bounden by obligacion to the kynges vse, shall let the persone to Bayle by their discreciō, to appere in the sterre chamber at west. viii. dayes after, if ỳ terme be ōpē, or els the firste daye of ỳ nexte terme. At whiche daye they shall certifye there by wrytynge vnder theyr seales aswell the obligacyon, as the presentmente and conuycyon of suche persones, with all the circumstances, and the name of the Gayle, where to they were commytted. And yf the persone be not present at suche seane, or visitacion, then the sayde Bysshoppes. &c. shall certifye the presentmente with the circumstances wherfore is sayde into the sterre Chamber within xv. dayes after, or the fyrste daye of the nexte terme. And in case that they be convycted by confessyon, or witnes, before any bysshoppe. &c. in theyr seanes, or visitacyons, or before the counsayle in the sterre chamber, then the parte beyng so conuicte, shall incurre the forfeytures expressed in the sayde statute of premunire.

And if any ecclesiastical iudge or visatour do volūtarely counsell, or colour any such presentment or accusacion, and do not certefye the same as before is saide thei shal forfeite for euery such defaute xl. li. the one halfe to the kynge, the other to hym that wyl sue, in which sute no wager. &c.

And that all iudges, and officers spirituall & temporall

of what names so euer they be within any the kynges dominiõs after the sayd day before the takyng of their office shal take an othe before thẽ that haue auctorite to admitte thẽ to forsake the Bysshop of Rome, & his auctorite & that he shall neuer agre therto, but resyst it to his power, & to repute the kynge, to be onely supreme hed of the Englysh churche, & in lyke maner to defende, and maynteine all actes made within this realme in derogacion of the sayd bysshoppes power, and al other actes made in corroboracyõ of the kynges tytle of supreme hed, or suffer directely, or indirectely, priuely or apertly ought to be done in derogacion of any part ther of. And that yf he haue made any othe to the contrarye to repute the same as voyde.

And that all persons hereafter supenge lyuere, restitucyõ or ouster le mayne, out of the kinges hande or to be sworne to the kyng, or that shal haue any offyce, fee or rowme or to be retayned in the kynges seruice shall take the sayde othe, & lykewyse al ecclesiasticall, & relygious persones at theyr professiõ & orders takyng. & al that shalbe promoted to degrees in the vniuersities shal take the sayde othe before theyr souerayne ordinarye, or comissary there.

Any yf such persons obstinatli refuse to take ỳ sayd othe before any beyng auctorised to receyue it by ỳ kiges great seale, or his seale ordeined for causes ecclesiasticall thẽ euery such offence to be hygh treason & to incurre such paynes & forfaytures as are limited in cases of treasõ by ani lawes or statutes of this realme, Prouided that this acte extend not to the ceremonies, vses, & other polytyke ordinaunces vsed & accepted, in the church of Englande for deuocyon, discipline, & decent order to be had therin, nor to any person vsynge the same accordyngly.

Prouided ỳ this acte shal no further entẽde nor bynde ỳ kiges subiectes of ỳ Iles of Jersey, Gerneley, & Alderney in ani otherwyse thẽ ỳ kinge & his counsell cõsideringe the state of ỳ sayd Iles shal declare by his letters patẽtes vnder his great seale which shalbe of lyke strength as yf thei had passed by auctorytye of parliamẽt. Any thinge to the contrary not withstandynge. An. 28. H. 8. cap. 10.

The

The acte made in the .xxi. yere of .H. the .8. for the true makinge of cables halters, and ropes, & euery clause therin conteyned shalbe good and effectual, to endure vnto the ende of the next parliament. an. 28. H. 8. cap. 8.

Robberye.

After a robbery or felony done fresche sute shalbe made frō towne to towne. &c. & if nede be inquestes shalbe made in townes, hūdredes, fraūches & counties so þ the felons may be attaint & suffre execucion. And if they be not taken, than the people wher such robbery was done as in hūdred & fraūches shall answere therfore. And if it be done betwene .ii. shires than both the shires &c. Wtin. xl. dayes yf the mysdoers be not taken. Also in great townes the gates shall be closed from the sunne rising to the sunne setting. And no man herborowe none in the suburbes but suche as he will answer for, and the baylifes of townes shal enquere of suche euery weke. Also watche shalbe made & kept from assencion tyde tyll Mychelmas in euery citie by .vi. men at euery gate, and in euery borough by .xii. men, in euery hole towne by .vi. men or .4 after the nombre of the inhabitātes continually all the nyght from the sunne set to the sūne rysing. And if any suspect stranger come by them he shalbe arested and brought to the shyrife till he be deliuered by due order & euery towne adioynyng shalbe aidyng to other. Also the hye waies of market townes shalbe enlarged, where there is any woodes, hedges, diches, or bushes nigh the hye way. CC. fote on thone side, & .cc. fote on thother side, but this statute extēdeth not to okes nor great fustes. And if þ lord will not do thus, & if any roberies or murder be done, he shall answere therfore and make fine at the kynges will. Also that in the hye waies in the kynges wood or parke nyghe the hye waies it shalbe done after the same maner, or els that þ lord shall make such wall, diche or hedg that the mysdoers can not escape. And note that it is lymited in statute how much armour euery man shall haue after the quantitie of his landes and cattels and that all other that may haue bowes and shaftes without the forreste & within

the fozest bowes and boltes, & that vewe of armes be made twise a yere, and that in euery hundzed be assigned to constables to make the vewe whiche shall pzesente the defaute befoze Justices assygned when they come into the cõtrey, and that no fayze noz market be holden in no churchyardes Statuto wintonie facto. An. 13. E. i.

¶ Loke moze foz the stat. of wyncheſter. An. 1. E. 3. cap. 6.

2 The statute of wyncheſter shalbe red and published in euery countie. iiii. tymes a yere and firmly kept in euery pointe. Articuli super cartas. cap. 17. And loke suche a lyke statute. Anno. 7. R. ii. cap. vi.

3 where by the statute made at wincheſter it is conteined, that if any straunger passe by the countrey by nyght of whom a man hath suspection, that he shalbe incontinent arested and delyuered to the shiriffe & shall abyde in warde tyll he be duely deliuered, it is accozded foz dyuers robberyes that haue bene done by men called Roberdismen wastees and dzawlaches, that yf a man haue supecyon of euyll of any suche be it by daye oz by nyghte, he shalbe incontinent arested by the constables. And if they be arested in fraunches they shalbe delyuered to the bayliffe of the fraũchyse, and yf in gyldable to the shiriffe. And they shalbe kepte in pzyson tyll the commynge of the iustyces of Gaile deliuere. Befoze whome the shyzyffe shall retourne their enquestes therof, and that, that they haue founde and the cause of the takinge with the bodye and therupon the iustices shal pzocede to the delyuerauce. And in case that the shyzyffes oz bayliffes haue not enquered of such so arested they shalbe amercid, and notwithstanding the iustices shal do to enquere and further shal pzocede to the deliueraũce vt supza. an. v. E. iii. cap. xiiii.

This statute is also abzydged Dzawlache. i. sethete.

4 Like estatute of huye and crye & like damage accozding to the stat. of wincheſter, is made wher any alien is robbed and that the countrey shal pay him within. xl. daies oz answere of the body of the misdoers, an. xxviii. E. iii. cap. xi.

¶ Loke foz robbery on the see, Straungers. 2. And wzeke

2. Loke moze foz robbery. Arest. i.

Robbe

Loke for Rochester in the title of hedges.

Roystone.

The churche of the late priory of Roystone is made a parishe churche for the said towne and therof to be a vycar perpetuall. And it shalbe in the dioceis of London See the acte. xx xii. Hen. viii. cap. xliii.

Rouers on the see.

Loke therfore in the title of Felony.

Ruffelers.

Loke in the titles of Vacabondes.

Rumpery of trewce.

Loke therfore in the title Breking of trewce.

Sacramentum regis.

This is the othe that the kinge shall swere at his coronacion. That he shall kepe and mainteine the ryghte and the liberties of the holye churche of olde time graunted by the ryghteous christen kynges of Englande and that he shall kepe all the landes honours and dignities righteous and free of the crowne of Englande in all maner hole without any maner of minishement and the ryghtes of the crowne hurte, decayed, or loste his power shall call agayne in to the auncyente estate, and that he shall kepe the peace of the holye churche and of the clargy and of the people with good accorde. And that he shall do in all his iudgementes equite and ryght iustice with discrecion and mercy. And that he shal graunt to hold the lawes and customes of the realme and to his power kepe them & affirme them whiche the folke and people haue made and chosen, and the euyll lawes and customes holy to put out. and sted faste and stable peace to the people of his realme kepe and cause to be kepte to his power. &c. Loke more for this Charter of pardon. 5.

Sacramentum iusticiariorum.

The kynges Justices shal be swore that they well & truely shall serue the kinge and his people and that they

they shall not assēt to thynges that may torne to his damage or disenheritaunce. Nor that they shall take no fee nor lyuerie of none but of the kyng. Nor that they shall take gift nor reward of none that hath a do before them except it be meate and drinke of small value as long as the ple is hangyng before thē nor after for that cause. Nor that they shal geue coūcell to none in matter that may touch the kyng vpon pain to be at the kynges will body & goodes. And that they shall do right to euery person, notwithstandyng ỹ kinges letters. &c. And in lyke maner the barons of the scheker shalbe sworne and also Justices of oyer and terminer & of assyse and gayle deliuere. And iustices of peace shalbe sworn before whom they haue their commissions in a certain forme as shall seme good to the chancellour. An. 20. E. 3. sta. per se. 2 Loke the sta. of. an. 8. R. 2. cap. 3. of the oth of the iustices and barons, but it is reuoked. An. xi of the same kyng. ca. i. and therfore it is not written here. Loke in Lollardes. 2.

Sacke of woll.

¶ Loke howe muche the sack of wolle shall contein, custōd to the kyng. 2. And wolles. 2. and weightes and measures. 2

Sacramentum clericorum cancellarie.

¶ Loke therfore in the tytle of clarke of the chauncery.

Sale of land by executours.

¶ Loke therfore Executours. 6.

Saulfconduites.

The clause of vidimus shalbe put out in saulfconduites and the names of the vesselles owners and mynisters and the nombre of the maryners and of the burthē of the vessels shalbe from henseforth specified in the same saulfconduites. Anno. 15. H. 6. cap. 3.

2 Saulfconduites shalbe inrolled in the chauncery before they be deliuered, or elles they shalbe void. And if any of the kynges subiectes hereafter take any goodes or any shyp of the kynges enemies not hauyng letters of saulfconduite sufficient, vt supra, he shall enioye those goodes whose so euer they be. Prouided alway that if any such

the

the kynges subiectes take any suche marchaundise whiche be brought to the land and within a conuenient tyme after the enrollyng of suche saulfconduites is shewed thē, wherby they deliuer wholy the goodes, they shal not therfore be endomaged in their persons or goodes. an. 20. H. 6. cap. i,

¶ Loke more for saulfconduites strangers. 2. Forfeiture. 2. Marchauntes. 37. and breakyng of truce. 13.

Skauage.

¶ Loke for skauage in custome to the kyng. 15. and Colle. 3

Scire facias.

¶ Loke for scire facias. Aduowsone. 1. Execution. 2. & Prescription. 10.

Scotland

One shall cary armour, corne, graine, or other vitaile or other refreshyng into Scotland vpon paine of forfayture therof, and also of the ship or horse that carieth it. An. 7. R. 2. cap. 16. But Berwicke is not comprysed in this statute as is declared. An. 15. R. 2. cap. 7.

2 A man may cary marchaundise out of Berwicke to the parties which be of the kynges amite paiyng the customes dewe. But if he cary them to any parte of the kynges enemies he shall runne in the payne of the sayd statute made in the land. 7. yere of. R. the. 2. An. 15. R. 2. cap. supra dicto.

3 Scottes whiche be not denyzens, shall be auoyded out of England and Wales vpon payn of forfayture their goodes, and their bodies to prison, and the statute is, that they shal be conueied from hundred to hundred by the constables. An. 7. cap. 6.

Seale.

Euery graunt made by the kyng after the feaste of the Purification &c. in the. 5. yere of. H. vii. of any thyng touchyng the Earledome of Marche shall be sealed with the great seale of the chaunceric and not with ỹ seale of the marches. Anno. 4. H. 7. cap. 14.

Loke

Seale.

2 Loke of lytle seale Comune plees iii.

3 Item loke for the greate seale and the lytyll seale. Iustices of bothe the benches.ii.

4 Item loke for comune seales. Houses of religion.4.

Seale of testatours.

She of seale of testatoure in the tytle of probates of testamentes.

Seconde deliueraunce.

Loke for that, Repleuyn.iii.

See.

The see shalbe open to all marchauntes. Anno.xviii. Edwardi.iii.capitulo.iii.

A specyall subsedy is graunted to the kynge for a certayne tyme for defence of the sea. Ann.v. Richard.ii. statuto.ii.capitulo.iii.

Loke of Robbery vppon the see, wreke.ii. and Straungers.secundo.

Sayntuaries.

If a man alyen his lande and goodes by collucyon to the entent that he wyl lyue therof and fleygh in to a place pryuyleged, yf suche collycyon maye be founde, hys creditour shall haue execution of his landes and goodes. Anno.i.E.iii.cap.vi.

2 In case that the dettours make gyftes, feoffementes or dedes of theyr landes or goodes and flee in to places pryuileged and take theyr profytes there of by longe tyme after an accyon of det brought agaynste them and capias awarded if the shyrife returne nihil. for that cause a writ shalbe graunted with proclamacyon openly made by the shyrife at the gate of sayntuary. by.v. wekes contynually euery weke ones, that the same dettour come before the iusticeat the daye, and therof answere, at whiche daye yf he come not iudgement shalbe gyuen, and execucion as well of his landes & tenementes so gyuen by collucyon as of other but by this statut none shalbe stopped to take his sute as it was at the comune lawe. Anno.ii. Richardi, ii. statuto.ii

capitulo.

capitulo.iii. Loke moze. Abiuracion.v. and Felony.vii. & Loke therfoze. Appell.vi. Titulo marshally and Staple iiii.and.viii.

¶ All that nowe oz hereafter shalbe pziuileged in any saintuary from the fyrste daye of Maye nexte comynge shal dayly whē they be out of theyr lodgyng were a badge vpon theyr vpper garment of tenne ynches in length and bzedth to be appointed by the gouernour of the saintuary vpon payne to lose theyr pzyuylege, as often as they being out of theyr lodgynges shalbe founde without theyr badge and it shalbe lawfull in suche case foz all persones to take and bzing thē to the nexte Gayle there to abyde the tryall of the lawe, as if they had neuer ben pziuileged at all.

And that no pziuileged persons beare aboute them any other weapon, but onely their meate knyues, and those onely at their meales vpon the same paine.

And if any of them after the sayde date be founde oute of their lodginge, before the sonne risinge, oz after the sonne goinge downe, foz the firste time he shalbe pzysoned within the sentuarye two dayes, and foz the seconde tyme syxe daies, and the thirde time that he shalbe so founden, and the same pzoued before the lozde Chauncellour to lose hys syntuarye.

And if any saintuarie person of pzepensed malice resiste any the gouernours, oz their deputes in the takynge of any offendinge againste this acte, then he that so resysteth to be taken out of saintuarie and to be tryed as a felon in euery thing.

¶ Moreouer all contractes of dette vnder .xl.s. trespas and couenauntes hereafter made betwene pziuileged persons, and the inhabytauntes of the Sayntuary within the same, shalbe iudged and determyned by the gouernours of the syntuarye, oz theyr deputies, accozdynge as it shalbe pzoued before them. Anno.xxvii.H.vi.cap.xvi.

¶ All sayntuaries be made voide except paryshe churches, their churche yardes, cathedzal churches hospitals, churches collegiat, and chapels dedicate vsed as paryshe churches with the saintuaries to them belonginge whyche

shalbe

shall be a priuiledge for .xl. dayes. And except the towne of Wells, Westmer, Wanhest, Northt, Norwy, Yorke, Lancester, whiche with their territories in tyme commyng to be appointed by commissioners shalbe fromhensforth places of priuilege and cuicion for mens lyfe, where the paynes of deth insueth by the law, onles it be for wylful murdre, rape, burglary, robbery in the high way or nigh therunto or for robbyng of houses where any person there beyng is put in feare of life, or felonouse burnyng of howses or barnes with corn and all accessaries to the same before the offences committed.

¶ Item who that abiureth before the coroner out of any of the said churches chappels or their cymitories shalbe conueyed to any of the said new priuileged places afore rehersed, there to remaine duryng his lyfe vlyng him selfe as by the lawes and statutes heretofore made he ought to doe.

¶ And if the coroner refuse to come to any suche person as afore is said he to forfaite to the kyng. C.s. for euerye default. Prouided alway that this act shall not derogate any person hauyng alredy his priuilege in any auncient sanctuarie. Anno 32. H. 8. cap. 12.

Sententia lata super cartae.

THe censure of excommunicesse on vpon magna carta, and carta de foresta was geuen by the archebyshop of Canterbury and other byshops in the time of Henr. iii. after the conquest, and after An. 28. E. iii. was renewed. s. as wel the statute de additionibus cartarum, made Anno. 25. E. i. as the statute de articulis super cartas made Anno. 28. of the same kyng, and the sentence is thus, we excommunicate all those which willingly and malycyously deprue the churche or spoileth it of his right. Also al those which by craft or subtilte do violate, diminishe or change openly or priuily by word, by dede, or by counsell all ybertees of the churche or the olde customes of the realme vsed and approued, whiche be contayned in the charters of the common ybertees of Englande and of the forest graunted by the kyng to archebyshoppes, byshoppes, and other prelates of England, to erles, barons, knyghtes, and free tenauntes

statutes and al that do any thing against the said charters or any article of thē. Also al those which against thē or any of thē make any statutes, or any such statutes made do kepe or bryng in any contrary customes or any such custome vp holde, the writers of such statutes, the counsellours and executours of the same, and thei that presume to iudge accordyng, which al and singuler above remembred, let them know that they shal renne in the sentence as sone as euer they do or cōmit any thyng willingly & vnignorantly contrarye to the thing aforesaid. And thei that do ignorantli except thei amende them self within xv. daies after that they haue monicion and make ful satisfaction accordinge to the will of their ordinarye, they then by and by shall also be wraped in the same course. The same sentence we giue to al them whiche presume to perturbe the peace of the kynge or of the realme. &c. And by the sayde estatute. De articulis super cartas it was ordeyned that the same sentence shulde be yerely proclaimed foure times a yere in euery shyre of Englande to the entente that people might knowe and eschewe the pareil.

2 Also there was an other curse giuen vpon the confirmacion of the charters in the time of. E. i. it is called the sentence giuen vpon the confirmacion of the charters, and this sentence shalbe denounced twyes a yere.

¶ Loke for the sentence of Excommunicacion Excomenigement. ii.

Serche.

LOke how there shalbe awarded for the king but iiii. writtes of serch aide of the kyng. ii.

¶ Also loke how iustices of peace, maires, shiriffes and bailifes may make secret serch euery quarter of the yere and after it nede be. &c. Plates and Famis. 4.

Serchours.

THe serchours shal haue of the kynges gifte þ fourth peny of golde and syluer and money that is forfaite by cause of caryenge it oute of the realme or of bryngynge this money within the realme, and the money or plate so

forfayte shalbe delyuered to the kynges eschaunge by indē ture, wherof the one party shalbe delyuered to the eschekre and yf the serchours make a relees or a discharge to any, they shall forfayte as muche as they haue in goodes.

¶ And hostelers shalbe swoyne to serch theyr gestes & shal haue the fourth parte that they finde in theyr hosteryes to be caryed out of the realme. And yet the serchours shall serche the hosteryes and make informations of the defautes of the hosteryes in that case, which shalbe punyshed vt supra, yf they be foūde i defaute. An. 9. E. 3. ca. 8. 9. 10. & 12.

2 Serchours whiche suffer syluer or golde, bullyon or plate to passe out of the realme without lycence except the wagys of Cayles, and other forteresses of the king, & suffer people wyllingly to pas ouer without licēce except lordes and great men notable marchaūtes and soldyars, shall lose theyr offyce and goodes, and shall haue a yeres imprisonment, and he that espyeth it shall haue the one halfe. Anno v. R. ii. capitulo. ii. in fine.

3 Serchours shal not haue theyr offyce for terme of lyfe An. 14. R. 2. cap. 10. An. 17. R. 2. cap. 5.

4 Serchours shall not lette theyr office to ferme nor occupye them by no deputy nor take no thinge for theyr welcome nor farewel but that, that shalbe ordeined by ỹ king nor they shall not be lodged with no marchaūt nor mariner vpon payne to lose theyr office, and to make fyne and raunsome. An. iiii. H iii. cap. xxiiii.

5 Serchours shalbe resydent vpon theyr offyce vpon payne of. C. li. the one halfe to the kynge the other to him that sueth. An. iiii. H iiii. cap. xx.

¶ And bothe the sayde statutes be confyrmed. Anno. xiii. Henrici. iii. cap. v.

6 Serchoues and controllers of serchours shall take no bribes of marchauntes for weyght nor other thinges, but as they were wonte of olde tyme vpon payne of. xl. li. to the partye greued. And yf he sue not within two monethes, he shall sue that wyll and recoure. xl. li. wherof the kynge shal haue the one halfe. Anno. xviii. Henrici. vi. Capitulo quinto.

The

7 The maire of the staple shalbe serchour of marchandise of the staple caried to other places than to Calys. And if he finde any defectyue and therof informe the kynges counsell then he shall haue the thirde parte. anno. viii. H. vi. cap. xix.

And in this cause euery man shalbe serchour, and shal haue the one half. &c. an. x. H. vi. cap. vii.

8 Serchours nor their seruauntes shal not vse marchaundise nor kepe innes nor tauernes nor medle with shippes nor haue wares vpon paine of .xl.li. anno. xx. Henrici vi. capitulo. v.

Loke more for serchours, Shyppynge .2. Gaugour. viii. Money. xii, Offycers. 3. and staple. 39, and. 43.

Seriauntes of armes.

There shalbe but. xxx. seriauntes of armes within the realme, & they shal medle of nothinge that toucheth not their offyce nor do no extorcyon nor oppressyon to the people vpon payne of losyng their offyce and to make fine at the kynges wyll and full grement with the party. anno. xiii. Richardi. ii. cap. vi.

Loke more for seriauntes of armes, admirall. i. in fyne

Seruauntes.

See ther of Felony. vi.

Seriaunt of the law.

Loke for seriaunt of the lawe. Dyscreyte. i, and extorcyon. 2. and Justices of both the benches. 4. and Nisi prius. vi.

Seuerne.

A Speciall remedy is gyuen for trespas made by men of the forestе of Dene and of the hundred of Bledslowe and wesebury to vessels and troughes charged wyth white & other goodes passyng the ryuer of Seuerne verteynyng to the comminalty of Tewkisbury in the county of Glouceſter, and the remedy is much lyke the remedy gyuen by ỹ statute of wincheſter. Loke ỹ stat. a. 8. H. 6. ca. 26.

2 All the kinges lyege people shal haue theyr free

paſſage vpon Seuerne with boris trowes flotes or dragges to Bryſtowe, Glouceſter and worceſter, and other places as they liſte, and if they be diſturbed they ſhall haue a writte of treſpas. An.ix. H vi. cap. v.

3 who ſo euer take any impoſition for any bote, trow, or other veſſel for any goodes or marchaundiſe caried wor vpon the water of Seuerne or otherwiſe interrupt them againſt the law ſhal forfeite .xx.li. the third part therof to the party that wil ſue therfore by accion of det, and the other two parties to the king, in which accion no wager of law protteccion nor eſſoin nor other dilatory plees to lie, & if any iſſue be ioined in anſuch accion triable by the comin law in the cyty of worceſter or in the liberties therof, or in the ſhire of the towne of Glouceſter, than that to be tryed in the countie of worceſter or Glouceſter by .xii. men hauing no dwelling nor landes in the laide citie nor the ſuburbis ther of, nor in the ſhire or the towne of Glouceſter. ¶ Prouided that this act be not preiudicial to anı hauing landes nygh the ſaid ſtreme or water but that they maye take reaſonable recompence for ſuch hurtes as they ſhall haue by hauing and drawing ſuch botes and veſſels ouer their landes. Prouided alſo that if any perſon before the feaſt of the aſſencion that ſhalbe in the yere of our lord. M D. x. v. can proue any title for him in the ſterre chamber before the kinges counſel and there admitted before the ſame day to haue any ſuche impoſition, that the ſame title ſo admitted and impoſicion, and dewtes there decreid to ſtand in force from henſforth. an. xix. H en. 7. cap. 18. Therefore Loke the acte of counſell made in the ſterre chamber for the towne of Glouceſter.

4 where as the paſſers vpon the riuer of Seuerne ought to haue a pathe on eche ſide of the riuer of a foote and an halfe brode for drawinge vp their veſſels by lines or ropes without taxe or tolle to be therfore paied, it is ordeined that none ſhall interrupte anye perſon of their ſaid pathes nor taxe or take any taxe, tolle or other impoſicyon for theyr goynge in the ſaid pathes halinge theyr veſſels vpon paine to forfeite for euery ſuche offence .xl.s. the one

halfe

halfe to the kinge and the other to him that will therfore sue by bill, plevnt, informacion or otherwise wherin no essoin, wager of law nor protection shalbe allowed. anno. xxiii.H.viii.cap.xii.

Sewers.

¶ Howe commission of sewers may be graunted by the chauncellour thorow all the realme where nede shalbe after the lawe of romney marshe for.x.yere nexte. &c.and howe the lande that lieth in parcell &c.shalbe contributory after the rate, and the commission in the statute &c.an.6.H.6.cap 5.

¶ They haue power to make, ordeine and execute statutes ordinaunces and other affaires after the purporte of the saide commission, whiche is giuen anno .5. of the same kyng an.viii.H.vi.cap.iii.

¶ Commissions of sewers shalbe made by the chauncellour of Englande for the time beynge in all Englande after the order of the statute made the.6.yere of.H.the.6 and that the commissioners haue auctorite to make and vnite statutes and ordinaunces according to their commission an.xviii.H.vi.cap.x.

¶ And that this auctorite giuen to the chauncellour shall endure but for.x.yere. And after like auctorite is gyuen to the chauncellour for.xv.yere an.xxii.H.vi.cap.ix.

¶ Item like auctorite is giuen to the chauncellour for v.yere thorough all the realme and by the marches of Caleis. Guines and Hammes, and that the cõmissioners haue power to execute al estatutes according to the said commission of an.6.H.6.an.7.E.4.cap.6 .And like auctorite for .5.yere is giuen. Anno .4.H.7.cap.7.

¶ All statutes concerning commissioners of sewers & their commissions before made and not repelled ben confirmed to endure for euer. Item that the said chauncellour haue auctorite to make commissioners of sewers in euery part of this realme and of the said marches of Caleis Guynes and Hammes according to the commission expressed in the saide.6. yers of kinge Henry the.6. An.9.H.8.cap.10.

But he maye make no commyssioner but he haue .xx.li. freelande, or be iustice of Quorū there and lerned / if any be made cōmissioner to the contrary all thynges done & presented before hym to be voyde and this acte to endure for .x. yeres and after the ende of .x. yeres to the next parlyament dicto .An. vii. Hen. vi. cap. x.

6 A commission of sewers (the tenour wherof is conteyned in this acte in the greate boke of the statutes) shalbe awarded by the lorde Chauncellour and lord Treasorer of Englāde & the two chefe Justices or by .iii. of thē whereof the lorde Chaūceller to be one, where & whē nede shall requyre. And such persone to be named commissioner shall take an othe before the lorde chauncellor or any other hauing auctorite by writte of dedimus potestatem or the iustices of peace in the quarter cessiōs, for the due executing of ꝑ same cōmission the tenoure of whiche othe is also copyled in this present acte in the sayde great boke, whiche commissioners shall hāue auctorite to cōstitute lawes and do euery thinge mencioned in the sayde commission, and the same lawes to reforme and amende from tyme to tyme as the case shal requyre. And of any persone beynge taxed to any lot or charge for any hereditament within the limites of any commission, do not paye the same accordynge to the order of the cōmissioners whereby it shal happen the same commissyoners for nō paymēt therof to decree ꝑ same hereditamētes from the owners therof and their heyres, to any persone for terme of yeres, of lyfe, in fee symple, or in tayle for payment of the same lot or charge, that thē euery suche decree ingrossed in parchemente and cerlyfyed vnder theyr seales into the chauncery with the kynges assent there to had, shal binde euery persone that at the makynge of the decree hadde any interest in any suche landes, tenementes and hereditamentes in vse, possessyon, reuersion or remainder and theyr heyres and feoffees, irrefourmable but by parlyament. And the kynges lādes heriditamentes wherunto the sayde lawes and ordinaunces make extende accordyng to the true meanyng therof, shalbe likewyse bounde by the decrees of suche commyssyoners

or

yi.li. of them as any other subiectes lãde shuld, who that taketh vpon hym to sytte on this cõmission without othe takig as afore is sayed, or els being sworne doth sytte not haunge landes or hereditamẽtes to the clere yerely value of.xl. markes to his owne vse, except he be retaunt & free in any cyte, borough or towne corporate and worthe one C. pounde in mouable substaunce or els an vtter barrester in court, shal forfaite. xl.li. for euery suche offence the one halfe to the kyng ꝓ other to him that wyl sue. And if any mõ of trespas or other suyte be brought against any person for takyng of a distres or other acte doing by auctoritie of this cõmission or any lawe concernynge the defendaunte may make anowry, conysaunce or iustification by auctorite of this cõmission and statute without rehersall eny thinge cõprised in this acte, wher vpõ the plaintiffe may replie as in the acte cõteyned. And yf the defendaunt recouer by verdit & not otherwyse or els the pleintiffe be nonsuyte after appearaunce, the defendaunte shal recouer his treble damages for his wrongful vexacion with his costs also. In.xxiii.H.viii.cap.v. Item in the same acte what wages the commissioners and dyuers other payne takers in the execution therof shal haue with diuers other speciall prouisyons for contrepalentynes and other.

7 The acte made for sewers and the commission therin mynte shal take effect in Caleys, and ꝓ no persone shalbe bounde to trauayle in execution of any commission of sewers onelees he be dwellynge in the same counte. And for Caleys that he be dwellynge within ꝓ same towne or marches. And yf any persone allygned to be commissioner refuse to take the othe than he vpon that contempte done in the chauncery or retourned into the chauncery to lose.v. marke, excepte he alledge in the same chauncery suffycient matter, for his excuse to be allowed by the lorde Chauncelor. In.xxv.H.viii.Cap.x.

Loke more in the tytles of plumstede marsh & powdyke.

Sheremen

Loke therfore in the title of Drapary and Fustian.

Shepe caried out of the realme without the kinges li
cence but for vitailing of Caleis, shalbe forfait, and
the statute is that none shalbe suffred to ship such shepe to
any other place than to caleis. an. 4 H. 6. ca. 2.

2 No person from the feast of S. Michel the archaungel
which shalbe in the yere of our lord. 1535. shal kepe or haue
in his possession in his own landes nor in any other landes
nor otherwise haue of his owne propre catell in vse or pos
session by any meanes fraude or craft aboue the nomber
of. xi. thousand shepe at one time vpō paine of euery shepe
aboue the nomber. 3. s. 4. d. The one half to the king the o-
ther to him that wil sue by accion, bil, plaint, or informacō
in any court of record wher no protection, essoine, nor wa-
ger of law to lye. Prouided that lambes shall not be accō-
pted among the nomber of shepe prohibited.

¶ Prouided if any person hauinge shepe of his owne be
made executour or admynister to any that had shepe or be
maried to any person which hath shepe so that such person
therby hap to be auaunsed to haue aboue the nomber of
two thousande that then the person so aduaunsed to lose
no penalte for hauinge shepe aboue that nomber, so that
within one yere next after such aduaunsement the person
so aduaunsed dispose so manye of the shepe so to hym ad-
uaunsed or els of his owne shepe that he had before so that
aboue one yere he shal not kepe by any fraude or couin any
more than is limited by this acte.

Prouided that if any person by his testament giue ani chil
de within age any nomber of shepe and apointe them to be
kept by his executours by any person vnto such time as ꝑ
said child come to a certaine age limitted by the saide will
that then after the death of the testatour the said shepe so
being in the occupacion of any such executour or of any o
ther persō those shepe shal not be accompted against them
for any nomber of shepe prohibited by this acte.

¶ And the iustice of peace in euerye shyre haue power to
inquere of the offenders of this acte by the othe of. xii. men
and by informacion of any of the kinges subiectes and to
make like proces vpon euery presentment concerning this

acte

acte as they vse to do vpon presentement of trespas. And that no person being conuicte by this acte be put to lesse fine then by this acte is limitted.

¶ Prouided that none shal be put to answere for any forfaite by vertue of this acte excepte the sewte be comensed at the sute of any the kynges subiectes within a yere nexte after the offence done. Nor ỹ none shalbe put to answere at the kinges sute excepte it be comensed within .3. yeres nexte after the offence done.

¶ Prouided that euery person tempozall whiche shall oz be seased of inheritaunce in possession oz in vse oz possession oz shalbe in dower oz by the curtesye of oz in any landes tenementes fodinge oz lybertye of foldage within England oz wales oz the marches of the same maye kepe vpō their owne demeane landes as many theyr owne shepe to their vse and profite, as they might haue done before the makinge of this acte. And yf any suche person kepe vpon the same their owne possessions the nomber of two thousande shepe oz aboue, that person shall not kepe any shepe aboue the nomber of two thousād vpō ant lādes which ỹ said pson shal take in ferme vpō like paine afore limitted. ¶ And if the saide demeane landes suffice not for the fodinge of two thousande shepe than suche person maye sustene vpon his demeane landes and ferme holdes to the said nomber of two thousande shepe and not aboue, vpon paine before expressed.

¶ Prouided that it shalbe lefull to euery one keping housholde to haue conuenient nomber of shepe aboue the nōber expressed for the onely expence of his house. So that the same householder at no one tyme shal haue any nomber of shepe aboue the nomber afore limitted more than shal suffice for his house for one yere without fraude oz couyn.

¶ Nor no person beyng lord oz owner oz fermour of any olde cours within Norfolke and Sowthfolke shall after the feaste of Christmas nexte comminge take in ferme any quyllettes, that is to say any nomber of acres of land appertayninge to any person beynge within the lymyttes of the said fold cours, but that they shal suffer the owners

or lessees of the sayde quylletes to pasture the same. And
to suffer the shepe of the sayde owner or fermour to go
with the flocke of the owner or fermoure of the sayde ly-
bertye payenge the customary charges for the kedynge of
the same on payne of forfeyture for euery tyme that any
suche persone hauynge suche quyllet shalbe so disturbed
of euery shepe .iii.s.iiii.d.

Prouyded that this braunch cõcernynge quylletes shal
not be auayliable to any tenaunt or occuppyer of any suche
quyllet to clayme any kedynge within any suche fold cour-
ses, but where they myght herctofore haue had of ryght k
dynge in the sayde folde courses by reasone of theyr tenu-
res. And where they haue not vsed to haue any shepe fed w
in any suche folde courses by reasone of theyr tenures the
occuppyers of suche folde courses may take such quylletes
lyenge within theyr folde courses in ferme agreynge wit
the occuppyers of the sayde quyllettes for the same.

And it is declared that the nomber of two thousand
shepe lymytted to euery persone by this acte euery .M. t
conteyne .xii. C. accountinge .v. xx. to the C.

And lambes vnder thage of a yere and as muchas shal
be from the tyme of theyr fallynge to the Natyuyte of sa
ynt John Baptyste shall not be taken for shepe prohibite
by this statute.

And no persone after the sayde feaste of Chrystmas sh
take in ferme for terme of life, yeres at wyl, copy of court
roll or otherwyse any houses of husbãdry wherto any lan
des are longinge in one towne aboue the nomber of two
And none shall occupie any suche holdes so newly taken
except they be dwellinge within the same paryshe, wher
suche holdes be vpon payne of forfeyture for euery wek
that they so occupie or take any contrary to the acte .iii.s
iiii.d. The one moyte to the kinge the other to hym th
wyll sue by byll, plainte, informacõ or otherwyse withi
a yere nexte after such cõtempt done in which no essoyn
protection, nor wager of lawe to lye.

And also the statutes made the fourthe yere of Henr
the .viii. & the .vi. yere of kynge Henr. the .viii. concerning
occup

vesye of townes and mayntenaunces of villages shalbe good and effectuall in euery thinge.

Prouided that it maye be lawful to all spirituall persones to kepe as many shepe vpon their owne landes & after such forme & none otherwyse as they myght haue done before this acte made. an. xxv. H. viii. cap. xii.

Shyppynge.

NOne vpon paine of felonye bere, carye, nor ship marchaundise of the staple at any cryke within this realme to endure for iii. yere. an. xi. H. vi. cap. xiiii.

2 Marchaundise of the staple shippid in crykkis agaynst the sayde statute of anno. xi. Henrici. vi. shalbe forfeyte. And he that shyppeth marchaundyse for to go to the staple and bryngith them not to the staple shall forfeyte the vaue. &c. and he that espyeth it shall haue the halfe, and he that bryngeth such marchaundyse in suspecyous placys and lappynge to the water and no endenture betwene them, & themayre, and constables of the towne, they be forfeyte, whereof the lorde of the towne shall haue the one halfe. &c. euery one shalbe serchour in this case. anno. xiiii. Henrici vi. cap. v.

3 Marchaundyse of the staple shal not be shippid but at the keys stays & portys where the kinges beme & weightis be allygnyd. And that euery maister of the shyp shall fynde sufficyent suertie there to the customers to carye the same marchaundyse to the staple of Caleys, and bryng a certificate from thens that he hathe so done, saufynge to the marchauntes of Geane and Venys, Lumberdie, Florence, and Lucelopn, and to the burges of Berwyke. &c. their lyberties. &c. an. xv. H. vi. cap. vltimo.

4 Wollys, wolle fellys, morlyng and shorlynge shalbe shyppyd in the portys where the kynges bemys hys weyghtis and collectours be. s. at Poole, Southampton, Chychester, Sandwyche, London, Ypiswyche, Boston, Hull, Lynne, and in none other place nor cryke. And that the marchauntes shall finde suertye to the customer of the porte that he shall carye them to the staple of Caleys.

And

And when they come ther the customer thet shal at the re-
queste of the party within .8. daies make to hym a certifi-
cate witnessing ỳ the marchaundise came to Calete, so that
the certificat may be entred in the escheker of record with-
in the said .xii. monethes. And he that bringeth not in such
a certificat shal forfeite all the sayd wolles .&c. or elles the
pryce. The one halfe to the king, and the other half to him
that sueith therfore beinge mayre of the staple at the time
of the sute begone. And yf the customer within .viii. dayes
after the requeste to him made by the party wyll not deli-
uer such a certificate he shal forfeyte to the partye. Lii.
And the statute declareth in what county anissue taken u-
pon this statute shalbe tried.

¶ Prouided that no person robbed vpon the see and pro-
ued by dewe processe shalbe greued by thys statute, al-
though that he bryng not in his certificate vt supra.

Prouided also that the wolles, woll fellis, morlynges or
shorlinges growing betwene the waters of Tese & Twede
Northumberland, Cumberland, westmerlande, Durham,
Richmonde shyre, & Northalderton shire, may be shipped
in the part of Newcastel vpon Tine, to passe at their plea-
sure this acte notwithstanding. an. 4 E. 4. cap. 2.

5 If any shippe any wolles at Newcastell that be not
of the growing betwene Tese and Twede or of the coun-
ties of Northumberlande, Cumberlande westmerlande,
Durham, Richemonde, and Northalderton shires, he shal
forfeyte the double value and he that wyl sue by action of
det shall recouer the one half and the king the other half
wherin nother protection nor wager of lawe shal lye. And
euery issues theron taking shalbe tryed in the countye of
Yorke. anno. iiii. E. 4. cap. 3.

6 Bycause that vnder colour that wolles and wolle
felles called shorlynge and morlynge growing in the coun-
ties of westmerlande, and Northumberlande, and in the
bysshoprych of Durham betwene the waters of Tyne and
Tese and that of counties of Richmounde shire and Ald-
ercheshire, maye be shypped at Newcastell vpon Tyne to
passe at their pleasure, great multitude of wolles & felles
called

called mozlyng and shozling growing in Yozke shyre wold in the countyes of Notthingham and Darby and other counties of this realme, be caried out of this realme in to Flaunders, holande, zelande and Brabande, & not to the staple at Caleys, to the greate dyscreite of the kyng and the realme it is agreed that all wolles and woll hydes, and hides called mozlynge and shozlynge growing in this realme other than before except wolles to be shipped against the west in galeys oz carekkes .&c. shalbe conueyed to the staple of Caleys & to none other place. And that al wolles & hides of the sayde counties of westmerlande .&c. shalbe shypped at Newcastell onely and to be conueyed to Newe Middelburgh in Flaunders and to none other place. And if any do contrary to this statute it shalbe felonye. an. xii. E. iii. cap. v. to endure .&c. And after the said statute is made perpetuall. an. xiiii. E. iii. cap. 3 except that the wolles and woll fells and felles called mozling and shozling growing in the said counties before except, which shalbe shipped at Newcastell to passe ouer ỹ see, shalbe conueyed to Caleis & to the towne of Barwike in Brabãde oz to another place to be named by the king ther being staple & to none other place, & opẽ p̃clamacion to be made in ỹ said counties & Newcastel if ỹ king appoint a nother place foz ỹ said cõ mes at Caleis oz barwike vt supza. And ỹ than wolles .&c. shalbe caried to the place named by the king and expzessed in the said pzoclamacion vpon payne before limitted.

Lake moze foz shipping, Berwyke. 3. Crykkes. i. and. ii. Det. v. and in Marchauntes almoste thozowe all Serchers. 7. Shepe. i. Shyppes. 2. and in staple in diuers shappes, wints. 16.

Shyppes.

Shippes shal not be forfeyte foz small thynges putte therin not customed without knowinge the possessyons of the shippes. an. xxxvii. E. iii. cap. viii.

None of the kinges lieges shipe marchaundyse to ỹ other shyp than of the kinges alegeaunce and yf he do

he

he shall forfayt the marchaundise so shypped. And he that espieth shall haue the one halfe. an. v. R. ii. ca. iii. But this statute is declared after. s. that for lacke of shippes of the kynges alegeaunce, a man may shyppe in shippes of alies anno vi. R. ii. cap. viii.

3 None cary nor bryng any wyne of Galcoyn, or of Guiē or Colos wod into Englande, Irelande, wales, Caleys, or the marches therof, or to Berwyke but at onely in shippes of Englande, wales, Irelande, Berwyke, or Caleys, and the marches of the same, and that the mynisters, and maryners of the shippes for the most parte be of the same countres vpō payne of forfeiture of the same wyne & wod the one halfe to the kyng, & the other halfe to him that seaseth it. And that no Englyschemā freyght in any straunger shippe to conuey in the realme nor out of the realme if he may haue a sufficient shyp of Englande vpō payne of forfayture of the same goodes, the one halfe to the kinge, and the other to him that wyl seale it. an. iiii. H. vii. cap. ix. Ireland. an. vi. H. viii. cap. ii.

4 The statutes for shyppynge in Englysche shyppes made in the v. and vi. yere of R. the ii and in the iiii. yere of H. the vii. be confyrmed. an. xxiii. H. viii. cap. vii.

Loke more for shyppes. Marchauntes xv. and xviii. Passage. 3. Scotlande. 1. and Staple. 38.

Shyryffes.

NO countye shalbe holden but from moneth to moneth and that where more terme was wont to be shalbe obserued. Magna carta. cap. xxxvi.

2 Shyryffes shall acquite lawfully the kynges dettour for the det that they receyue of the at the next accōpt after. And that then the det shalbe allowed at the escheker. And if he do not he shall yelde thre tymes as muche as he hath receyued & make fyne at the kinges wyl. And if he another that answereth for the shyryffe at the escheker, shalbe punyshed in the same maner, and ỳ the shyryffe mi cayles so such as shal pay ỳ kiges dettes, & ỳ cōmons of escheker be shewed to thē if they demaūde it. West. 1. ca.

Shyryffe

¶ Shyryffes fcombenſfoyth ſhal not be charged of any iſſues to be leueyed before they go out of the eſcheker by eſpeites ꝛc. and that ſingular men ſhalbe charged of thoſe iſſues forfayte as of amercyamentes. And yf the ſhiryffe anſwere of the iſſues of any recognyſour pledge or maympernour by hym ſelfe retorned whyche at the tyme of the retourne was not ſuffycyent, the ſhiryffe ſhalbe therof charged hym ſelfe, and yf he retourne the names of any maympernour iurrour or any other but accordyng to the tenour of the wrytte he ſhalbe puniſhed nor he ſhal retourne the names of no pledgis except the ſame pledges cõſent there to. Statuto de finibus. cap. ii.

¶ Shyriffes that receiue the kinges dett ſhall acquite the dettours at the nexte accompte ſo that they ſhall not come into no ſomons afterwarde. Statuto de diſtrictione ſcaccarii.

¶ Shyryffes Shalbe choſen by the chauncellour and treaſorer and the barons of the eſcheker and by the Juſtyces, and in the abſence of the chauncellour, by the treaſorer and other vt ſupra. And that none be ſhiriffe that hath not landes ſuffycient in the county, and that no ſtewarde nor baily of greate lorde ſhalbe ſhiriffe. And that execucio of wrytes that come to the ſhiriffe ſhalbe made by ỹ bayliffe and hundreders knowen and ſworne in ful countye, and that by other yf there be not greate defaute in the hundreders, and then they ſhalbe made by other conuenient therto ſworne. ꝛc. Statuto Lincolnii de viceſ̃itibus edito anno ix. Edwardi. ii.

¶ The ſtatute of Lincolne before is confirmed as to this article that the ſhiriffe ſhall haue lande ſufficyente in the ſame county. And further it is agreed ỹ the ſhiriffes & bayliffes of fee ſhall do the counties to be kept by men hauing landes within the ſame. an. ii. E. iii. cap. ỹ. And ſe. anno E. iii. cap. ix. ſuch a like ſtatuce.

The king hath graunted to his people that they ſhal haue election of their ſhiriffes in euery ſhyre where there is no ſhiriffe of fee. Articuli ſuper cartas. ca. 8. But this ſtatute is put out by other ſtatutes after.

8 If the shiriffe or other minister leuey the hinges de
and aquite thē not in the escheker, and after the dettes cu
plede thē at the escheker, & they come not at the graund d
stres returned, than a nother distres shal go out against
shiriffe or his minister in the whiche proclamacion shalb
made in ful county. At which day if they come not, and th
proclamaciō witnessed, it shalbe adiudged þ the party sha
recouer his det & his damages by þ discrecion of þ barōs
And this statute shall extend as wel to thē þ haue bene s
riffes and other ministers after their office, as to thē th
yet holde their office. Statuto de attinctis, an. xiiii. E.
9 The shiriffe ought to receiue writtes in playn
countye or in other place within the countye. And that h
shal make a bil therof an. ii. E. ii. cap. v.
10 The shiriffe shalbe chosen on the morow after
soule daye in the escheker by the chauncellour, treasor
cheke barō of the escheker calling to thē the cheke mdge
of both the bēches if they be present, & that no shiriffe sha
abyde in his office aboue one yere. an. xiiii. E. 3. cap. vii.
11 A shireffe shal not be in his office aboue a yere. a
xxviii. E. 3. cap. viii.
12 Commissions nor writtes shal not be made to hy
ryffes to take inditementes. Eodem statuto. cap. 9.
13 No vnder shiriffe nor clerke of shiriffe shal abid
in hys office aboue a yere. an. xlii. E. 3. cap. 9.
14 He that hath ben shiriffe one yere shal not be in th
office within 3. yeres nexte after yf there be any other s
kyeyent within the same county, an. i. R. ii. cap. xi.
15 Shyryffes shall accounte at the escheker, and th
haue allowance by their othes of the issues of theyr cou
tyes. anno. i. H. 4. cap. xi.
19 Shyryffes shal dwel vpon their bayly wekes, a
shalbe lwozne therto. &c. and that they let not theyr bay
wykes to ferme. an. 4. H. 4. ca. v.
17 Shyryffes shal haue allowaunce vpō theyr oth
of rasuelryes as of ellretes. &c. But of percive fermes
demaundes they shalbe charged as hath ben vsed bef
Anno. 4. H. 5, capitulo. 2.

Th

¶ The statutes of shyrifes made. An.xii.r. An.xliii. E.iii.and.An i.R.ii, shalbe holdē & obserued in all shyrifes of Englande except the vnder shyrifes of London ꝑ now be,and other shyrifes & theyr clerkes which haue estate of inheritaunce of freholde therin at this daye. And he that offendeth against the sayde statutes except them before excepte,shall forfayte. C.li.yerely as longe as he occupieth And that all patētes & pardons frōhensforth made to the cōtrary shalbe voyde notwithstandyng any clause of none obstante. And he ꝑ wil sue shall haue the one halfe by wyte of bet,and the kynge the other halfe. An.xxiii.H.vi.ca.viii. Ipardō was made of this forfayture for a certayne time paste. Anno.xxviii. H.vi.ca.iii. And se within.20.21. and.23.

¶ No shyrifke shall lette to ferme his countye nor any of hys baylywykes,nor wapentakes,nor that the shyrifkes baylyffes of fraūches,nor other baylifke retourne vpō any writte or precepte to thē directe to retourne any inquefte in any panel therupon to be made any baylyffe,officer,seruaunt or other of theyr offycers beforē sayde in any panell by them so to be made,nor that none of the sayde offycers or ministers by occasyon vnder colour of theyr offyce take any thyng to them or by any other to theyr vse, profyte or auayle of any perfone by them or by any of thē to be arested or attached, nor of none other by thē for the lettinge of any areft or attachemēt to be made by theyr bodyes,or of any person by them by force or colour of theyr office by fynes fuyte of pryfon maympryce letynge to bayle shewe any cafe or fauour to any fuche perfon fo arefted or to be arefted for theyr rewarde or profyte,faue onely fuch as followeth. That is to saye for the shyrifke for ꝑ areft.xx.d. The baylyffe that made the areft or attachemēt.iiii.d. And the gayloure of the pryfoner be cōmytted to his warde. iiii.d. And the shyrifke, vndershyrifke, the shyrifkes clerke,stewarde or baylyffe of fraunches,seruaunt, baylyffe nor cōmoner,shall not take by the colour of theyr office by none other perfon to his vse of any perfon for the maynpe of any retourne or panell in any thynge and for the coppe of the panell but.iiii.d. And that the sayde shyrifkes and all

other offycers and ministers before sayde shall lette oute of pryson all maner of persones by them or any of them arested or to be arested or being in their warde by force of any wrytte, bylle or warrante of any action personell or by cause of inditement of trespas, vppon reasonable suertye of suffycient persones hauynge sufficient within the same countie where such persons be so let to bayle or maynprye se to kepe their daies in suche places where the saide wrytes bille, or warrantes requeste suche persones that be or shalbe in their warde by contemptacion, execucion, capias vt lagat, that shalbe committed to warde by especial commaundement of any Justice, and vaceboundes refusynge to serue after the forme of ꝑ statute laborers onely except And that no shiriffe nor minister nor officer before sayde take or do to be taken or made any obligacion for any cause before saide or colour of their office but onely to themselfe, of any person or by any person that be in their ward by the curse of the lawe but in the name of their office, and vppon condicion wrytten that the saide prysoner appere at the daye and place conteined in the sayde wrytes or warrantes, and they that take any obligacion in any other forme by colour of their office, then that, to be voide and he shall take no more for the making of suche obligacion warrant or precepte by him to be made but .4. d. And also that euery shiriffe before they retorne any writ shall make yerely a depute in the kinges courtes of his chaunce rie benches and eschecker of recorde, to receiue of record all maner of writtes and warrantes to them to be delyuered. And that the shiriffe, vndershiriffe, clerke, bayliffe gailer, coroner, stewarde bailiffe of fraunches, or any other officers or ministers that do the contrarye of thys ordinaunce or any pointe therof shall lose to the partye greued his treble damage and shal forfaite the somme of xl. for euery tyme that they or any of them do the contrary hereof in any pointe whereof the kinge shall haue the one halfe to be emploied to the vse of his householde, and to no nother maner. And the partie that will sue shall haue the other halfe, the iustice of assyse in their sessions the

Iustice

Justice of the one bench & of the other & ỳ justice of peace in theyr cõtreys, shal haue power to inquere here & determine by theyr office without speciall cõmission vpon all thẽ that do the cõtrarye of this ordinaunce or any article or pointe therof. And if the sayde shyrriffes retourne vpon any person that he hath taken the body or ỳ he hath yelde him than they shalbe chargeable to haue the bodyes of the sayd persons at the dayes of ỳ retorne of the sayd writtes, byles or warrantes or in suche forme as they were before the makyng of this statute. Prouided alwaye ỳ by this present ordinaunce ỳ wardens of the Flete and of the paleys of.w. for the tyme beynge shal not be indamage in takyng the deutye of theyr office. an. xxiii. H. vi. cap. x.

20 The olde shyrriffe may execute & retourne al ỳ writtes preceptes and warrantes wtin the terme of saint Mychel though it be after the yere of the date of his patent, yf he haue not a writ of discharge, notwithstandynge a new shyrriffe be chosen without forfaytyng the payne of. an. xxiii. H. vi. an. xii. E. iiii. cap. iii.

21 ¶ It is agreed that euery olde shyrriffe haue auctorite and power to execute, and to retourne euery writte, precept or warrant to the kynges court. &c. & euery thynge to do that belongeth to a shyrryffe at al tymes durynge the tymes of saint Michell & saint Hyllary, yf he be not before that tyme lawfully discharged of the shyrryffe wyke. anno. xvii. E. iiii. cap. vii.

22 No plaint shalbe entred in the countie, but if ỳ plentyffe be in court in propre pson or by attorney well knowē & of good fame, & ỳ the plentiffe shal fynde pledges mē well knowen in the countrey & that the plaintiffe shal haue but one pleynt for a trespas or contracte, and that the shyrriffe shall not entre any plaint but suche as the plaintiffe dothe suppose ỳ he hath cause of accyon for, & yf ỳ shyrryffe vnder shyrryffe or shyre clerke entre any plaint against this ordinaunce he shal lose. xl. s the one halfe to the kynge, and the other to hym that wyll sue by accyon of dette or informacion in the escheker and the iustice of peace, and euery of them vpon complaint to them made by the partye greued

haue power to examine suche defautys, and if by examy-
cion they fynde the shyryffe or his officers culpables they
shall forfeyte to the kynge for euery defaute. xl. s. and the
iustice of peace shall certifye the same to the escheker with-
in a quarter of a yere vpon payne of. xl. s. & yf defaute be
in baylyffes of hundredis of warnynge the partye to ap-
pere vpon suche a pleynte he shall lose. xl. s. by examina-
cion vt supra. An. xi. H. vii. cap. xv.

23 The vnder shyryffe and al other offycers of shyryffes
in Bristowe maye continew & occuppye their office tro yere
to yere as the vnder shyriffes and offycers of shyryffes may
do in London without forfeyture of any penaltie ther-
fore. An. 6. H. viii. cap. vltimo. And se within. 18.

24 He how vntrewe demeanynge of shyryffes in dyuers
articles there remembred maye be punished by examyna-
cion, in the tytle of auctorytes gyuen to the presydente of
the kynges counsell with other.

¶ Loke more for shyryffes, Attorney. 10. Corone. 1. Coro-
ners. 1. Estrete. 5. Gayle & Gaylours. 1. & 4. Iffues. 3. Ly-
nerey of company. 9. Officers. 1. and in the title of Re-
tourne of shyryffes.

Sylke and sylke women.

That none bryng into this realme to be solde any sylke
wrought out of this realme by it selfe or with other
stuffe in rybandes, laces, gyrdyls, corses, calles, corses of
tyssue or pointes vpō payne of forfeyture therof or the va-
lue of the same in whole handes so euer they be founde, the
one halfe therof to the kynge, the other halfe to hym that
sealyth it. And that all persones as well straungers as o-
ther maye bryng in all maner of sylke as wel wrought as
raw or vnwrought to sel at theyr pleasure any other act
notwithstandynge. An. xix. H. vii. cap. xxi.

2 The dyuers statutes concernynge sylke women. An.
xxxiii. H. vi cap. vi. And. An. iii. E. iiii. cap. iii. And. An. xii
E. 4. ca. 3. But bycause they were not made to cōtinew, bu
for a certain time ỳ now is paste, they be not here abridge
¶ Also se suche a lyke mater in the tytle of warres.

Captyr

Captaynes shal paye their soudiars theyr hole wagys wout any thinge abatinge but for their vestures .x. s. for a robe of a gentilmā, x. 6. s 8. d. for a yomā vpō paine of .xx. li. for a spere x. x. li. for a bowe. An. 15. H. 6. cap 18.

2 Soudiars ꝑ haue mustred & receyued wages & after departe before ꝑ ende of theyr termer shalbe punished as felō. And iustices of peace haue power to here & determine the same. And baylyffes & cōstables where they aryue shal putt thē vnder arest, wout they shewe letters of theyr captaynes, & shall kepe thē tyl it maye be inquyryd of hym by iustices of peace, vt supra. An. xviii. H. vi. cap. vltimo.

3 Captaynes that be retayned to serue ꝑ kynge on the see or beyonde the see, & haue not theyr ful nomber of soudyars or paye them not theyr hole wages as they haue receyued of the kynge, excepte for iakettis for yemen that receyue lande wages. vi. s. viii. d. by yere, & for gentylmē. xiii. s. iiii. d. shal forfaite to the kynge all his goodes & his body to pryson. Itē they muste paye theyr soudyas within. vi. dayes after they haue receyued it of the kynge. &c. And yf any that is no captayne reteyned to serue the kyng on the see or beyonde the see departe without lycence of hys captayne, that departynge to be felonye & he not to haue the benefyte of hys clargye & that iustices of peace where such offenders shalbe taken haue power to enquere here & determined that offence and it to be tryed in the same shyre. Prouyded that yf any soudyars dye or departe not in the defaute of the captayne, that the captayne be discharged, so that the captayne on lande shewe that departyng to the treasorer of the warres within. x. dayes after ꝑ lackynge, & the captayne of the see to the admyral at theyr next meting together. An. vi. Henrici. viii. cap. i. Item an other lyke statute to this wozde by wozde is made. An. ii. Henrici. viii. capitulo. vi. with these proulyōs. s. that this acte extēde not to captayns or soudyars of Caleys, Rysebande, Hammes, Guynes, Barwyke, wales, nor the marches of them and also payment of housholde seruauntes to whom suche captayns gyue meate and drynke duryng the warre is also excepte.

Soudyars.

¶ Loke moze for soudyars, Armour. 2. ℔. 4. and in waxe.

Southhampton.

¶ Loke therfoze weryes. 6.

Southwark.

He that hath dwelled at the stewes shalbe no comen hosteler nor tauerner in Southwarke, and iustice of peace of the same countie may enquere therof and to punisshe them by fyne and raunsome, an. ix, H. vi cap. i.

Spycery.

¶ Loke therfoze Marchauntes. 25.

Stalkynge.

That no perſō stalke or cause any other to stalke with bushe or beste to any dere but within his owⁿ grōde, chase, forest or parke or by the lycence of the owner vpō payne of forfaiture for euery tyme. x. li. & iustices of peace at theyr sessions maye examine it and commit the offender to pryſone tyl he haue founde suertye for payment to the kynge and two iustices so examminge to haue the. x. parte and also any other that wyl maye sue for the sayd penaltie by accion of dette. an. xix. H. vii. cap. xi.

Staple.

ALl staple shall cease and marchauntes straungers & denyzens maye come and go with marchaundise after. Magna carta. an. ii. E. iii. cap. ix.

2 The staple shalbeholden within the realme of Englande at Newcastel vpon Tyne, Yorke, Lyncolne, Norwyche, London, wynchester, Exceter, and Bristowe, and for the lande of Irelande at Dublyne, Drogheda, Cork, and for walles at chester, Karmerdin and Kaerdyffe, and at no parte elles where. And that all wolles, lether, and woll'en hydes shalbe caryed to the sayd staples before they passe the realme. And that no alyen bye at abbeys or vyllāde but onlye at some of the sayde staples. Anno. xxviii. E. iii. capitulo. i.

3 ¶ The staples of wolles, lether, wolle felle, and lede

shall

shalbe holden, ỳ is to saye, for Englãde, at Newcastel vpõ Tyne, Yorke, Lyncolne, Norwych westmyster, Canterbury, Lycester, wynchester, Excester & Bristowe, and for walys at Carmerdin, and for Irelãde, at deuelin, waterforde Corke, & Drodaugh, and ỳ all the welles, lether. &c. ỳ shalbe brought out of the sayde realme and landes shalbe first brought to the sayde staples & there weyed by the kynges ãdarde. And that euery sacke & sarpier of wolle so weyed be insealed with the mayres seale of the staples, and testified by bill insealed wyth the seale of the mayre. &c. and they shalbe brought to the portis aboue sayde. s. of Yorke hul, Lyncolne, Boston, Norwych, great Yermouth, westminster, London, Canterbury, Sandwyche, wynchester, Southhampton, and the sayde welles & lede shalbe weied agayn by the kynges customers. And al the wolle, and lede that shalbe brought to the portes of Newcastel, Cicester, Excester, Bristowe, Kermerdyn, Deueiyn, waterforde, Drodaugh, and Corke shalbe but ones weyed. And there shalbe an indenture made betwene the mayre of the staple and the customers of the same wolle lether &c. & customes and roberres, and the customes therof dewe shalbe payed to the customers, that is to saye, halfe a marke of a sacke of wolle halfe a marke of. CCC. wolle felles, and a marke of a laste of lether. &c. And. of aliens. x. s. of a sacke. &c. and. x. s. of CCC. fellys, and. xx. s. of a last of lether and. iii. d. of euery. xx. li. of led. And the sayde marchaundyse, shalbe brought beyõde the se by marchaũtes straungers that bye the, and not by Englishmen welshe, nor Iryshe. And that the sayd mayres and customers delaye no man nor take no thynge to do theyr office vpõ payne of imprisonment, and to paye the double that he hath taken of the partye with the damages. &c. And that they take an othe of the byers that they shall kepe no staple beyonde the see of the same marchaundise. an. xxxviii. E. iii. statuts staple. cap. i.

¶ No purueour take goodes nor catelles nor cariage nor beste of any marchaunt of the staple nor cariage comyng nor goyng to ỳ staple. And if it be win ỳ verge out of ỳ staple, the stewarde and marshal shall do punishment.

And yf it be out of the verge & the staple the offenders shall be sent to the nexte gayle by the towne where the takynge was and there shalbe done to thē as to theuys yf the dede aske it. And yf such takynges be wtin the boūdes of ỹ staple, the mayre shal haue cōysaūce & make proces after the lawe of ỹ staple. Eodē statuto stapule. cap. iiii. And se there howe huy & cry shalbe leuyed vpon the takers in this case.

5 None of oure Justices though they come with oure courtys to the places where the sayde staples be shall haue no conysaūce there of thinges ỹ appartayne to the mayre and ministers of the staple. Eodem statuto. cap. v.

6 None of our ministers shal medle with the houses or dislodge any minister or remoue marchaūdyse or any thing where the staple is, vpon payne to yelde foure tymes as muche as the pleyntiffe is endamaged therby. Eodem statuto. capitulo. vi.

7 No lycence shalbe graunted for to cary marchaūdyse of the staple out of the realme, and yf any suche lycence be graunted, it shalbe voyde. Eodem statuto. cap. vii.

8 The mayre and constable shall haue the iurisdiction & conysaunce within the townes where the staples be and the subberbes of the same of the folke and all maner of thynges touchynge the sayde staple after the lawe of marchaunt, & not after the comen lawe. And that they be impleyd before the mayre and iustice of the staple in plee of det couenaunt or trespas touchynge the staple. And that they plede al persons as wel them that be not of the staple that be there founde. And of contractes made betwene marchaunt and marchaunt or other wherof one parte of the staple whether the cōtracte were within the staple or without, and also of trespas made within the staple to mynistres of the staple by any of them, or by any straunge person, the playntyffe may chose whether he will sue in the staple or els where at the comen lawe so that in plees touchynge the kynges houseolde that than the stewarde or hys leuetenaunt, and the marshall shalbe with the sayde mayre & mynisters of the staple to se the ryght there done yf they lyste but plees of lande and freholde shalbe at the

comyn lawe but of felonyes or maymes made to the mynisters of the staple or bi them the mayre of the staple and other conuensable folke shalbe iustice assygned to here and to determyne the felonyes and maymes within the sayde staple without delaye. And yf suche myssdoers be taken within any fraūches, there shalbe a wrytte dyrecte to make thē to come bifore them, and yf he hathe them in ward & wyll not delyuer he shall forfayte, C.li. to the kynge & notwithstandynge delyuer the body. &c. and yf any of the staple be indityd of felonye or trespas done to any mynister of the staple. the indytement shalbe sente bifore the sayde mayre and iustices assigned to do right. And if the plee be moued bifore the mayre of the staple, and yf the one partye and the other be straungers, it shalbe tryed by straūgers. And yf they be bothe denyzens, it shalbe tryed by denyzens. And yf the one partye be denyzen, and the other alyen, the one halfe of the inquest or of the yroues shalbe denyzens, and the other halfe straungers. The same statute of the staple cap. viii. And sc. anno xx. E. iii. cap. xiii.

¶ Also that euery mayre of the staple shal haue power to take recognysaunce of dettys in the presence of constables of the staple, & that in euery of the sayde staples there shalbe a seale ordeyned, abydynge in the warde of the mayre vnder the constables seale. And all the obligacyons that shalbe made vpon suche recognysaunce shalbe sealed with the sayde seale payenge for euery obligacyon of. C.li, and within of euery pounde a halfe peny. And of euery obligacyon a boue. C.li. of euery pounde a farthynge. And that the mayre of the staple by vertue of such letters sosealed may take and hold the bodyes of the same dettours in prison after the day expyred yf he be founde within the staple, tyll they haue made gree with the credytours for the same det and damages. And also to arest the goodes of the dettour founde within the sayde staple, and to delyuer the to the credytour by true estimacō or to sell thē for as much as can be made, and to delyuer to the creditour the money therof vnto ỳ same dewe. And i case ỳ the dettours be not founde within the staple nor their goodes to the value of ỳ

dette.

dette, thā it shalbe certified in ꝑ chaūcery vnder the sayde seale, vpō whiche certyficat there shalbe ꝛ writ sēde to take the bodye of ꝑ dettours ꝛout putting thē to the maūp̄pryce ꝛ to lease theyr landes and tenementes, goodes and cattellys, and the writ shalbe retourned in the chauncerye with the certificat of the value of the sayde landes, tenementes, goodes and cattellys. And therupon shalbe dewe execuciō made frō daye to daye as is conteyned in the statute marchaunt, so that he to whom the det ys dewe shall haue an estate of freholde in the landes so delyuerid him ꝛ shall recouer in a writte of assise in case that he be putout and that the dettour shall not haue the aduauntage of a quarter of a yere as is conteyned in the statute marchaūt The same statute. cap. ix. Also se howe a man that wyll sew to defete execution vpon suche a statute staple shall synde suertye, Suerte. 4.

Also se feoffementes vpon trust. 4. howe lande in vse maye be therupon put in execuc̄yon.

10 If any mayre take any counsaunce contrary to the lorme before sayde he shall forfeyte to the kynge the one halfe of the somme so receyued. an. xv. R. ii. cap. ix.

11 He that wyll carye wol, lether, wollefelle ꝛ led that is betwene the see ꝛ the staple by bracys of the see I fresh waters shal make indenture with the bayliffes of the towne wher thei put thē into the shippis conteining the quātite. ꝛc. wher of the one parte shalbe put to ꝑ mayre of ꝑ staple at the costes of the owner. ꝛc. and ꝑ suche baillies shal take suertye that they shall go to the staple. ꝛc. And that vpon payne of lyfe and member, eodem stat. staple cap. xv.

12 Houses where the staple shalbe shal not be let at to hi a pryce but by the mayre of the staple, ꝛ by the othe of. iii worthi men of the towne where the staple shalbe let at reasonable pryce, the same statute. cap. xvi.

13 In euery towne where the staple is there shal be a mare that knoweth the lawe marchaunt, and ii. constables the beggynninge of the staple ordeyned by the kynge. In whā they be deed there shalbe other chosen by the comminaltye of the marchaūtes as well straūgers as denyzēs

tha

that he be not maire aboue one yere, but he be newli chose And there shal be ordeyned a prisone for the misdoers, and the mayres bayliffes, and shyriffes of the towne where the staple is or adioynge therto shalbe attendaũt to the mayre and mynysters of the staple to execute theyr commaundement vnder payne of greuous forfeiture. And thei shal hold theyr plees of trespas and contractys after the lawe of the staple. And there shalbe a lorde or a nother mooste sufficyent of the countrey where the staple is assygned to ayde them to punysh rebellys, and also to redresse ỹ, that shalbe mystaken by the mayre and mynysters. And yf doute come to the mayre and constables vpon the interpretaciõ of this ordinaunce, it shalbe shewyd to the kynges coũcel, & there declaryd by good aduyse. Eodem statuto, cap. xxi.

¶ Also there shalbe a certayne nomber of correctours in the staple as well of straungers as denyzens to record bargaynes betwene marchaũte and marchaunt. And suche correctours shal not medle with no marchaundyse as lõge as they be in offyce. And that none shalbe constreyned to bye suche a correctour yf he wyll not, nor shall gyue hym nothinge yf he medle not with his bargayne. Eodem statuto, capitulo xxii.

¶ Also certayne nomber of porters, packers, wynders, workers, and other laborers of the staple shalbe ordeyned sufficyently for the place where the staple is, and they, and also all marchauntis of the staple shalbe sworne before the mayre and constables that they shalbe dyrected bi the lawe of the staple. And the mayre and constables shalbe sworne in the chauncery to do ryght full theyr offyce. The same statute, capitulo xxiii.

¶ Also that two marchauntis straungers one towarde the north a nother towarde the south shalbe assygned to sit wt the mayres constables to here the complayntes of marchauntis alyens, to se ỹ ryght be done, so ỹ theyr comynge let not ỹ mayre & cõstables to procede. And yf they come & discorde happe to come betwene them & ỹ mayres constables in any quarell, the tenour of the quarell shalbe

lente

lende before the chauncellour and other of the kynges cou
cell and there determined.

And also there shalbe .vi. marchauntes that is to saye .ii.
Almaynes .ii. Lombardes, and ii. Englyshmen assygned to
determyne by theyr othe or by .iiii. of them before the may-
re, doutis that ryse of wolle or of the inpackynge of the
same, and other thynge vpon bargaens of partyes, & cre-
dence shalbe gyuen therto without any contradiccion. Eo-
dem statuto. cap. xxiiii.

17 If any marchaunt or other make conspyracye or other
ingyne that maye torne to the disturbaunce or hurte of the
sayde estaples or any thynge belongynge to them and the-
rof be attaynte before the mayre and mynysters of the sta
ple or other therto assygned by vs, they shall haue iudge-
ment of lyfe and member, and the lorde shall haue a wryt
of eschete. Eodem statuto. cap. xxv.

18 Also suche a staple as is afore rehersyd shalbe at
Kyngston vpon Hull. an. 28. E. statuto per se.

19 The fees of the mayre & cōstables of the staple bely-
mytted as foloweth, ẏ is to saye, the mayre of ẏ staple of
West. shall take L. li. & euery cōstable there. xx. li. The may-
re of Lyncolne. xx. marke & euery constable there. x. mark
The mayre of Yorke Kingstone vpō Hull, Norwyche and
winchester, euery one of them xx. li. & euery constable ther
L. s. The mayre of Newcastel vpon Tyne, Lycester, and
Excester euery one of them. x. li. and euery cōstable there
v. marke. And if ani mayre or cūstables before sayde after
they be chosen by the marchauntes refuse to occupye, the
shall paye to ẏ cōpany as muche as their fees amoūt vnto
by the yere. And ẏ. 4. d. of euery sack be leueyd to paye suc
fees which shalbe put in a box ensealyd. &c. And if any thi
abide i any staple after the fees stayed the surplysage shal
sayd to pay fees in other staples where the sayd. iiii. d. su
fyce not. An. xxviii. E. iii. statuto per se.

20 The warrant of packer is put out except a man wy
make a warrant by a dede of his agrement. anno. xxvii
E. iii. cap. xiii. And dyuers of the sayde ordynaunces of th
staple be there conkyrmed.

Shewyn

¶ Shewyng of woles shalbe at ꝑ staple euery daye except the sondaye & ꝑ prncipal feastes of ꝑ yere & ꝑ no shewyng or sealе of woles shalbe wthin .3. myle of ꝑ staple vpō payne of lyfe & mēber saue that euery man maye shewe & sell ꝑ is of his owne growynge. an. xxviii. E. iii. statuto. xiiii.

¶ The staple of. west. shall beginne his boundes at the tēple barre, and shall extende to tuthyll, and in all other cyties and townes the boundys shalbe within the walles yf it be a walled towne or els throughe all the towne. Anno xviii. E. iii. stat. ii. cap. vltimo.

¶ Also dyuers ordinaūces of the staple made in the same yere in a statute by it selfe be reherſyd and confirmed. an. 28. E. 3. stat. vltimo cap. xiiii. xv. & xvi.

¶ Lycence to carye woles to other places than to the staple so that it be to a countrey of the kinges amyte, was grauntyd for a certayne tyme, but the custome is allygned greater than yf it be cōueyd to the staple. And none shall make, refuse but of cottare & vyleyne fleſe. And euery sacke shall conteyne. xxv. stone, and euery stone. xiiii. pounde after the standarde. And that no woles to be solde shalbe lodgyd within thre myle of the staple, except such as a man hath of his growynge. An. xxxi. E. iii. cap. iii.

¶ Mayre & constables of the staple shal haue conysaunce only of dettes couenauntes and contractes and of all other plees touchynge marchaundyſe and suertie of marchaunces betwene marchaunt and marchaunt. And proces of actionyes and all other plees aswell within the staple as without shalbe at the comyn lawe saue that marchauntes straungers maye sue theyr pleyntes and quarelles aswell trespas as other within the staple, or at the comyn lawe. &. saue that the mayre of the staple hath power to take knowlege of euery perſone. an. xxxvi. E. iii. cap. vii.

¶ The payne of lyfe and of mēber is put out in all the statutes of the staple, & the forfeyturys of landes and tenementes, goodes & catteles shall stande in theyr force. Also that the staple shalbe in Englande. an. 38. E. 3. cap. 6. Also the statute of the staple made. an. 27. E. 3. is confyrmed in the sayde yere. an. 38. E. 3. cap. 6.

The

27 The staple was remoued from Caleys to Newcastel, Kyngston vpon hull, seynt Botolles, Yernemouth, Quenchbourgh. westmynster, Cicester, Winchester, Excester, and Hzistow. And foz Irelãde and wales where they were wonte. And that all alyens & denizens may frely bye wolles. &c. But they must be bzought to the staple. And so howe the sacke and serpler shalbe weyed and sealed there, and that no Englishe marchaunt shal cary marchaundise of the staple of the realme vpon paine of empzisonnement and of fozfayture of the shyppes. an. xliii. E. iii. cap. i. And after is enacted that no denizen shall doit vpon payne of fozfayture. an. xliii. Ri. ii. cap. v. And se marchauntes xvi. Also marke wel that it appereth not befoze howe the staple came to Caleys, therfoze inquere therof.

28 The staple was remoued from Wyddelburh to Caleys. anno xii. R. ii. cap. vltimo. And then it was remoued another tyme from Caleys into Englande to be holden in the places ozdeined by the statute of. anno xxvii. Ed. iii. anno xiiii. R. ii. cap ii.

29 Mayzes, constables, braggers, and all officers, & ministers of the staple shalbe swozne in euery place where the staple is fyzste to the kinge and afterwarde to the staple. anno xiiii. R. ii. cap. iii.

30 No denyzen shal bye wolles but of the owners of the shepe excepte in the staple, noz regrate wolles noz other marchaundise of the staple vpon payne of fozfayture the value of the thynge regrated. And iustice of peace haue power to enquere therof and of the weyghtes of the staples. And that no Englyshman bye wolles but foz him selfe. s nother to sell them at the staple oz to make clouth. an. xi R. ii. cap. iii. Note well that at the makyng of this statut the staple was in Englande.

31 where in the fyzst yere of. H. the. iiii it was ozdeyn that the staple of wolle, & lether. &c. shulde be holde at Caleys, sauyng ỳ marchãtes of Gene, Venys, Catalyon, Aragon, & of other partyes agaynst the weste of the kinge amite ỳ wold bzing shippis, galeys. &c. to Hãpton myght sel there to whõ they lyste, & there regarde theyz vessels

wolle

wolles & other marchaundise of ỳ staple, & frely cary thē to warde ỳ west after ỳ statute of.an.ii. R. 2. saving to them of Berwyke ỳ they might bye wolles, lether, wolfelles of the growing of Tindale, Scotlande & also betwene ỳ waters of Twede & Coket, & bryng thē to Berwyke after the statute of.an.i.R.ii. ỳ king wyl ỳ the sayd statutes stande in their force. And further that no wol shoren tin nor other marchaundise of ỳ staple shalbe sēt to any port beyond the se, if it be not first brought to the staple, &c. vpon paine of forfaiture, except such persons, places & thynges except in the said estatute of.an.i.H.4. So. ỳ they except shall fynde surety before the customers wher, &c. that they bring them first to the staple vt supra, if they haue not the kinges licence to the contrary. an.ii.H.v. statuto.ii.cap. vltimo. Note wel that the said statutes of.an.i.R.ii. & of.an.i.H.iiii. be not in the comen bokes of the new statutes but in the kinges treasory and the said e statute of, an. ii.R.ii. is in marchauntes. xix. se there.

¶ Marchauntes straungers byenge wolles in Englande for to carye to the west parties or els where not cōminge to Caleys, shal bryngе to the minte of euerye sacke xx ounce of buyllon of golde, & as muche for thre peces of fine, or the value in siluer vpon paine to forfaite the wolles and the tin. an.8.H.v.cap.5.

¶ where king Edwarde the third ordeined the staple to bee at Caleys, and that the hole repaire of wolles wolfelles, lether, tyn, lede, butter, chese, and of al marchaundises except wollen clothes and hering passage out of Englād, walles. & Irelāde shuld be at Caleis. And after. an. H.4. it was ordeined that ỳ staple of wolles, lether wolfelles, lede. & tin shulde be hold at Caleis, saving ỳ the marchauntes of Gean, Venys, Catoloine Dragon, & of other landes towarde the west of the kynges amyte might chyp at Hamoton marchaundise of the staple & cary them into their countrey after the statute of, an. ii. R. ii. and also saving to the marchauntes of Berwike a certaine benefyce to cary the wolles of the growinge betwene the waters of Twede and Coket to Barwyke, and there to shyppe them

them to what parties they wolde, which statutes were cõ-
fyrmed. an. ii. H. v. toynynge to thé ỳ no wolles, wolfelles,
lether, lede, hole tynne, or tynne molten called chotẽ tynne
nor other marchaũdise of ỳ staple, shuld be brought to any
partye beyonde the see, but ỳ they shulde kyrste be brought
to thé staple at Caleys, after the sayd statute of an. i. H. 4.
vpõ payne of forfayture except it be by the kinges licẽce,
except ỳ persõs before excepte neuertheles ỳ lether & tyn
moltẽ called choten tyn hath not bene caryed to the sayde
staple at caleys according to ỳ sayd statutes to the greate
hurte of the king. &c. wherfor it is ordeyned ỳ the hole re-
payr & wollis, wolfelles, lether, led, hol tyn & moltẽ called
choten tyn, goynge out of the sayd counties, shalbe at Ca-
leys as lõge as ỳ staple shalbe there vpõ payne of forfay-
ture of the value, except ỳ parties towarde the west vt su
pra, & ỳ no licẽce shalbe graũted to the cõtrary, excepte for
wollys, wolfellis, & lether of Northumberlande, westmer
lande, Cũberlande, & the byshoprycke of Durham, sauyng
the kinges prerogatiue. Prouyded ỳ yf any vnder the co-
lour of any licẽce shippe any wolles of the growyng of ỳ
countye of Yorke or of other parties of the realme other than
of the sayd places, they shal forfayt the value of the wollis
so shyppyd to the king, & shal lese the benefyte of the same
licẽce. And he that espieth it, & therof gyueth knowlege to
the treasorer, shall haue the fourth part. an. ii. H. vi. ca. 4.
Not well that it appereth not in the boke of the newe sta-
tutes that. E. the thyrde remoued the staple to Caleys, nor
the sayd statute of anno. i H. iiii. is not in the sayd boke of
newe statutes but in the kynges treasorye.

34 If any person cary wollis, or wolfellis not customed
out of the realme to another place than to Caleys, he shal
forfayt to the kig the value & his body to prisõ tyl he haue
made fyne & raũsome. And he that therof giueth knowlege
to the treasorer shall haue the 4. parte. an. ii. H. vi. cap. v.
Se more of such a mater in the tytle of shyppynge.

35 The porte of Welcombe in the countye of Dorset
shalbe a porte to shyppe marchaundyse of the staple. anno
vi. Hen. vi. cap. i.

Fo

36 He that bryngeth marchaundise of the staple to any other place then to Caleys, shall forfaite the double value therof and shalbe in pryson by two yere without bayle. And he that informeth the treasorer therof shal haue ꝑ third peny when he is counted, and he shalbe conuicte by examinacion saue that marchauntes of Bean, Venis, Tulkayne, Lumberdy. Florence, & Catoloine, may ship wolles wolfelles, lether, lede & tin in their shippes, carrectes gale ys & other vessels, & thē bryng to their countreis towarde the west & sauyage to the burgeys of Berwyke their pryuileges. an. 8. H. vi. cap. 17. Note well that wolles, wolfelles, lether, lede, hole tin and moltē, be onely vnderstand by this statute and none other marchaundise, as appereth in the statute.

37 Hole paiment shalbe made out of hand for wolles, wolfelles and tin at Caleys in gold or siluer without vsurion. And that bullyon shalbe brought to the mynte of Caleys for a serpler wher of the weyght of a sack is solde for. xii. marke. vi. li. And for. x. marke. v. li. And for. 8. marke. 4. li. and so forth after the rate. And the sellers of wolles and wolfelles at Caleis shall make egall pertycyon of the money therof with ꝑ woll of the same countre, with whō he is associate to make peticyon without fraude. anno. viii Henrici. vi. cap. xviii. to endure for. 3. yeres. And after the sayde statute is confyrmed. anno xi. Henrici. vi. capitulo. xvii. for thre yeres.

38 The marchauntes sellers shal make acquitaunce to the marchaūtes byers vnder the seale thereto ordeyned in the staple, to endure for. 3. yeres. an. 8, H. vi. cap. 28. in fine.

39 No straunger maryner nor no nother mariner ꝑ is yche wyse owner of any shyppe or vessell shall not take within Englande, wales, or Irelande, any marchaundyse of the staple, nor cary them ouer the see els wher thē to Caleys vpō paine of forfaiture aswel of the shyp, and goodes defeetyue as the goodes of the mariner found in the ship, except suche as passe the straytes of Marrohe. And the mayre of the staple shalbe sercher in suche a case, and shall haue the thirde parte. an. viii. H. vi. cap. xix.

40 The inhabitauntes of Caleys shal not bye beyonde the see no marchaundise of the staple vpon payne of forfaiture. Eodem anno. cap. xx.

41 Licence made to mē of Newcastell and Berwyke to cary marchaundise of the staple to other place then to ỹ staple is repelled. And he that caryeth marchaundises of the staple into Scotlande shall lose the double valne therof, and shal haue the pryſonment of a yere, the same statute cap. xxvi. But the chappyters of this yere vary muche in dyuers bokes.

42 Recognysaunce made before the maire and constables of the staple of Caleis, shalbe executed in England as recognysaunce made at the staple at. west. or any other place within the realme. an. x. H. vi. cap. i.

43 Euery one shalbe serchour of the marchaundise of the staple ỹ they be not caried to other places thā to ỹ staple, & such marchaūdise shalbe forfaite, whereof ỹ king shall haue ỹ one halfe, & he ỹ espyeth ỹ other by ỹ discrecyon of the treasorer & baron of the escheker. an. x. H. vi. cap. 7.

44 Where as diuers in times paste haue sued to the kyng to haue licence in derogacyon of the good ordinaunce of the partition at Caleys & inmunchynge of the pryce of wolles, & also to shyp & sel wolles at Caleis before al other wolles, & without kepyng the pryce or receyuing buyllon, it is agreed that no such licence that is so preiudiciall to ỹ comen and vnyuersall wele of the realme and of the marchauntes and of the towne of Caleys shalbe graunted, sauynge to the kynge auethorytye to modyfye this statute whan it please hym by aduise of his counsell, for the profite, of hym and his realme, and sauynge to the marchauntes of Geane, Venis, Tulkaine, Lombardye, Florence, and Cateloyne and to the burges of Berwyke theyr lyberties. anno. xiiii. H. vi. cap. 2.

45 He that caryeth marchaundise of the staple to any other place than to Caleys without licence, shalbe punyshed as a felon, except wolles that passe ỹ straites of Marroke. And iustices of peace haue power to inquere therof anno. xviii. H. vi. cap. xv.

The

45 The petticion that is ordeyned in the staple of Calays was put out for .vii. yeres, and that the thyrd part of the pryce of wolles shalbe brought to the mynte in bullyō and there coyned by the surueyew of ꝯ mayre, cōstable and companye of the staple, and by them delyuered to the possessours without fraude. an. xx. H. vi. cap. vltimo.

47 A good ordinaunce was made for the staple for to auoyde lyēces of wolles, to endure for .v. yere. &c. an. xxv. Henrici. vi. capitulo. ii. See the statute for it treateth of many thynges.

48 The seconde cheke iustices and euery of them by hym selfe, & in theyr absence out of the terme, the mayre of the staple at westmynster & the recorder of London toyntly to gethers may take recognysaūces for the paymēt of dettes whiche shalbe sealed with the seale and also with suche a seale as the kynge shall appoint for the same and with the seale of one of the cheke iustices or seales of the mayre and recorder with the names of the takers of the recognysaūce subscribed. And that euery of the cheke Justices, and the Mayre and recorder shal haue the kepyng of suche a seale by the kynge to be appointed seuerally to the entent afore sayde. And the kynge shall appointe a clerke for the wrytynge of suche recognysaunces who shal cause suche obligations to be dyppertite indented, the one part to remayne with the taker of the recognysaunce, and the other wyth the clerke. And that no such clerke or his deputie be out of Lōdō by the space of two daies vp ō payne to forfaite. x. l. This clarke shall haue also auctorite to certifye all suche recognysaunces into the chauncerye at the requeste of the creditours theyr executours & administratours. And lyke order and law to be obserued for the executiō of the same as was before this acte made in euery pointe. And that no more be taken for euery knowledge of suche obligacion by any of the cheke iustices or mayre & recorder but .iii. s. iiii. d. and by the clerke for the wryting .iii. s. iiii. d. & for euery certificat. xx. d. vpon payne to forfayte for euery offence. xl. l. And that no mayre nor cōstable of the staple for the payemēt of any sōmes of money take any recognysaunce in any

Statute.

statute staple vpon payne of. xl.li. The one halfe of all the forfaites to the kynge, and the other to the partye that wyll sue. An. xxiii. H. viii. cap. vi.

¶ Loke more for staple. Butter & chese. i. Corpus cũ causa. i. Irelande, 3. Justice of peace. 13. Marchaũtes. 7. 8. 9. 12. 16. in the title of Shyppynge and Tynne. i.

Statute.

Magna carta and carta de foresta be confyrmed by auctorite of parliamẽt, so that they haue after this tyme the effecte of a acte of parlyament Marlebrydge. cap. iiii. And articuli super cartas, cap. i. And also in a statute called Confirmatio cartarum made. an. v. E. i.

Statute marchaunt.

The marchaũt shall make his dettour to come before the mayre of Londõ or other keper therof or of another good town, & before the clarke therto ordeyned by the kynge, & shall make reconysaunce of the det whi. he shalbe inrolled in two rolles, whereof one shall abyde with the mayre or garden & the other with the clarke. And ỹ clarke shall wryte the obligatiõ with his hande, to the which the dettour shall put to his seale, & ỹ kynges seale shalbe therto whiche shalbe in two peces wherof the bygger part shal remayne w̃ the mayre or wardẽ & the other w̃ the clarke, & at the daye assygned passed, ỹ mayre or wardẽ shall take ỹ body of ỹ dettour yf he be a ley mã & foũde in his warde, & shal delyuer hĩ to ỹ prisõ of the town if there be any there & to abyde vpõ his owne proper costes tyl he hath payed ỹ det. And if the wardẽ of the prison wyl not receyue him he shall answere the det if he haue wherwith, & if he hath not wherwith thã he ỹ cõmitted ỹ kepyng of the prisõ to him. And if the dettour be not foũde i his baylywyke, thã ỹ mayre or chefe garden shall sende vnder the forsayde reconysaunce to the chaũcelour. And the chaũcellour shal sende a writte to the shyrike where the dettour is to take his body yf he be a laye man and to put hym in prysone vt supra. And within a quarter of a yere after that he is take his lãdes & goods shalbe delyuered vnto hym so that he maye leuey

leuey the dette, and the seale made of the landes & goodes shalbe good. And if he agre not within a quarter of a yere all his landes & goodes shalbe deliuered to the marchaũt by reasonable extẽt to holde tyl the det be payed. And not withstãding the body of the dettour shal abyde in prisone and the marchaunt shall synde hym breade and water. And yf the marchaunt be put out of the lãdes he shal haue assyse of nouel dissesyn as of his freholde & redissesyn yf he be dissesyd again. And the writ of executiõ shalbe retournable before the iustices of one of the benches. And if it be returned that he is not founde, and if he be no clarke, the marchaunt shal haue writtes to all the shyrysses where he hath any lãdes to deliuer all his landes and cattelles by reasonable extente as is before sayde, and notwithstandynge he shall haue a writte to take his body, and it shall be lawful to the dettour to sel his lande, so ỳ the marchaũt haue no hurte in his approuement sauing also to hym his dameges and costes. And yf the dettour synde pledges whiche knowledge thẽ to be principal dettours it shalbe done of them as of the principal. &c.

And the marchaunt shall haue all the landes that were in the dettours handes the daye of the recognysaunce made, in whose handes so euer they come by feaffement or other maner. And yf the dettour or his pledges dye, the marchaũt shal haue the lande of the heyre yf he be of age. ¶ And there shalbe prouyded an other seale that shalbe sent to euery fayre by a clarke swore and by the wardes of the fayre, and by the commynaltes of the marchauntes there shalbe .ii. marchaũtes chosen of Lõdon or of Yorke, and one parte of the seale shalbe deliuered to the sayde marchauntes or to one of them, and the recognysaunce made as is before sayde. And for to sustayne ỳ costes of the sayde clarke the kynge shal take of euery pounde .i.d. except in fayres and marketes where he shall take of euery poũd. i.d.ob. And this statute shalbe holden in all England, walles & Irelande amonge all the people except Iewes. And by this statute the writ of det shal not be abated. Statuto de mercatoribus.

And by the statute of actō bozuel if the pzeysours of ꝯ mouable goodes pzeyse thē at to hye a pzyce in fauour of the dettour ꝯ mouables shalbe delyuered to the pzeysours by the same pzyce & they shal answere maintenaūt the det to ꝯ creditour. &c. And I thinke ꝯ by ꝯ equite of this statute the lāde shalbe delyuered, to ꝯ pzaysours where they haue pzayse it to hye. But if they pzayse it to lowe, ꝯ dettour hath no remedye, because it is his faute ꝯ he payeth not ꝯ det. &c. Also the statute of acton bozuel that the marchaūt fynde hym bzead & water vt supza, the which costes the dettour shal paye before he go out of pzysone. And the marchaunt straūger shal fynde hym nothynge but shal abyde at the costes of the dettour all the whyle of the sute. And ꝯ execucion shalbe made against the suertyes if the dettour be not sufficient. And the statute of acton bozuell was made the. xi. yere of. E. the fyzst. And the statute marchaunte was made the. xiii. of Edwarde the fyzste.

2 The clarke of the statute marchaunt shal tary in pzo; pze persone to do his offyce and shal haue lande suffycient in the cytye oz bozough to answere to euery one yt he do amys. an. xiiii. E. iii. cap. x.

3 whan a statute marchaupt commith in to the chaunce; rye & therupon a wzit to the shyzyffe ꝯ is retourned in the comen place & the statute there ones shewed, albe it that execution be discontinued after, the iustice shall awarde execution wout hauinge any moze syght of the statute. of the oblygation. An. v. H. iii. cap. xii.

¶ Loke moze foz statute Marchaunt. Clarke of statute marchaunt. i. and obligacion. i.

Stylyarde

LOke of the marchauntes of the stylyarde. Marchauntes. 44.

Stockes.

STockes shalbe in euery towne. Anno. xxv. Edwardi. iii. capitulo. ii.

2 Stockes shalbe in euery towne to iustifye seruauntes. An. xii. R. ii. cap. iii.

Stockes

¶ Stockes shalbe in euery towne and lordshyp vpon payne of.L.s.an.vii.H.iiii.cap.xvii.

Straungers

Alyens of the kynges amytecõmyng in to the realme with hyshe & other vytayle shalbe vnder the kynges protection, and may sell by retayle or ingrose at theyr pleasure.an.vi.R.ii.cap.x.

¶ If any of the kynges lyeges offende in attachynge or robbyng any straungers, beyng vpõ the see or in any other place within this realme by waye of amite, trewce or saue condite or in any other sauegarde of the kyng the chauncellour.&c hath auctorite callinge to hym a iustice of one of the benches vpon complaint to hym made, to make prores out of the chauncery aswel against suche offenders as against suche persones to whose hãdes suche straungers attached or their goodes be come, to bryng thẽ to answere, and to make such prores and restitucion as shal seme most expedient to the chauncellor, and to make suche execucion as shal seme him good with the aduyse of any of the sayde iustices, vt supra.an.xxxi.H.vi.cap.iiii.

¶ Loke more of straungars in the tytle Alyens Robbery. Staple.31.and wolles.13.

Swannys.

No man shal haue a game or marke of swãnis & signetis nor no nother to his vse if he haue not lãdes & tenemẽts of freehold to ỹ yerely value of.5.marke. And if any do cõtrary it shalbe lawful for euery of ỹ kynges lyeges that hath lãdes to the sayd value to seasse thẽ. And he shal haue ỹ one halfe, & ỹ kyng the other halfe.an.22.E.4.ca.6.

¶ Loke for swannys egges. Hawkes.1.

Subpena.

The defendauntes wrongfully troubled by false sugestion before the kynges counsell in the chaũcery, shall recouer theyr damages after the discretion of the chauncellour.an.xvii.R.ii.cap.vi.

¶ No writte of sub pena shalbe graunted tyll the

Subpena.

ſuertye be founde to ſatiſfye the partye greued for his damages, yf the matter in ꝓbil be not ꝓued an. 15. H. 6. ca. 4

Subſedye.

¶ Loke therfore Drapery. viii. and, ix. Se. ii. & in Taxes.

Suertye

MEn ſuſcepte ſhall fynde ſuertye to be of good abetynge. anno. xxxiiii. E. iii. cap. i.

2 Vacabounides and beggers hole of bodye ſhall fynde ſuertye of good aberynge. an. viii. R. ii. cap. v.

3 Suertye of double ſhal not be founde for the kynges det. An. xiii. cap. xiiii.

¶ Loke more of ſuerty. Corpus cum cauſa. i. Dette to the kynge. 3. Juſtice of peace. i. in the tytle of Wayneꝓyle and Shyrykes. 19.

Suggeſtion.

¶ Loke for Suggeſtion. Acculation. 6.

Sute.

NOne ſhalbe diſtreyned to make ſute to hys lordes court but he be therto ſpecially bounde by the forme of his dede. Marlebrige. cap. viii.

2 If an heritage wherof one ſute ought to be deſcende to dyuers heyres that be partyners, he that hath ỹ eldeſte parte ſhall make therof one ſute for hym and hys coparceners, and the other coparceners ſhalbe contributarie for theyr parte. &c. Inquere yf no partycion be made. &c. And yf dyuers be in feoffed. &c. the lorde of the ſame fee ſhal haue but one ſute therof. And the other ſhalbe contributaries to hym yf they haue not a warrantye or a meine. &c. And if the lordes diſtreyne theyr tenauntes againſt this ſtatute then at the complient of their tenãtes they ſhalbe attached, & they ſhall haue but one eſſoyne yf they be within the realme, and in contenent the diſtreſſes ſhalbe deliuered. &c. At whiche daye yf the lordes come not nor kepe not the ſame daye by eſſoyne, then the ſhyryffe ſhalbe commaunded that he do them to come at another day. At whiche daye yf they come not they ſhalbe diſtreyned. &c. ſo that

the

the shyrisse shall answere of the issues, and that he haue theyr bodyes at a certayne day. &c. And yf they come not at that daye, the pleintysse shal go without daye, and the dystrellys delyuered shall remayne tyll the same lordes haue recouered theyr sute, &c. and in the meane whyle suche dystrelles shall sease. Saynge to the lordes of the courtes theyr ryght to recouer the same courtes when thei wyl sperketherof. &c. And it semeth that in this case he is put to his wryt of ryght of customes & seruices. And if the lordes come and be conuycte they shal yelde damages. Lykewyse yf the tenauntes after thys constitucyon withdrawe ꝑ sutes from theyr lordes. &c. theyr lordes shal sue by the same iustice and spede as touchinge the dayes to be set and the distrellis to be adiudged & shal recouer damages. &c. neuer theselle such lordes can not recouer seysen of theyr sutes by defaute, as it was wont hetherto. Marlebryge. cap. ix. It semeth that it is a small remedy for the lorde. &c. See also of coperceners who shal do the homage, coperceners. i.

Supersedeas.

Loke therfore. Tytle. 14. in the ende.

Surgyons.

LOke therfore in the title of Physycions & Surgyons and in the tytle of Berbours and Surgyons.

Surueyours.

The acte made in xiiii. yere of Hēry the eyght, concernynge the kynges reuenues, and euery article clause and prouysyon in the same shall endure for euer & shalbe as good and effectual, as yf euery suche artycle, and clause therof were declared herein, by expresse wordes for al the landes, tenementes. &c. and summes of money that be or shalbe expressed in any of the cedules annexed to the sayde acte, or any other cedueles to be sygned wᵗ the kynges hād

And it is enacted that suche persones whom the kynge hereafter by his cōmyssion shall assigne to be generall surueyours of his lādes & executours of this acte, shal haue power alwei to put i execucīō this acte, & euery prouysiō cōcernyng

erninge the sayde reuenues, as also all accomptes, arrerages of comptes & euery thinge compzilon, oz executozy by the sayde fozmer acte, not beyng finysched oz ditermined by the sayde newe generall Surueyour.

Pzouided that the sayde Surueyours by auctozitie of acte shal not make any lease oz graunt of the reuercion of any of the sayde landes oz other the pzemisses beynge the in lease and not expired without the kinges byll oz warrant sygned, and dyzected to them foz the same.

Pzouided that this acte extende not to the landes that nowe be, oz shalbe purchased, oz exchaunged by the kynge that nowe is oz which shalbe. Noz to gyue power vnto the saide Surueyour to make any leas, oz to take accompte foz the same purchased oz exchaunged landes.

Item it is enacted that the side fozmer acte, & also this shalbe impzinted and set fozth abzode before Pentecoste nexte commynge, so that al the kinges subiectes maye know the contentes of them and to be haue them selfes in euery poynt accozdynge to the true entent, and meanynge of eyther of them. an. 27, Hen. 8. cap. 24.

Suspecyon.

Loke of suspecyon of felony. Dzawiacke. 1. Justice of peace. 5. Waympzyle. 2. Robbozy. 1. and. 2. Spertie 1. and Vacabondis. 2. And se of suspecyon of treasoure troue. Lozoner. vii.

Sussex.

Loke in what towne the countye shalbe holde in Sussex. Countie. 2.

Suffragans.

The townes of Thetfozde, Ypswich. Colchester, Douer, Gilfozd, Southãptõ, Caũtõ, shaftesbury, Wotõ, Marlebzough, Bedfozd, Leycester, Gloucer, Shzewsbury, Bzistowe, Pereth, Bzidgewater, Notighã, Gzaũthã Hul, Huntintõ, Cãbzydge, & the townes of pereth & Barwyke, seint Germaynes in Loznewell, & the Yle of wyght shalbe taken foz byshops fees & the byshops of suche fre

shalbe

shalbe called Suffragans of this realme. And ỳ euery Archbishop and bysshop within the kingis dominion mai electe ii. spirituall persons beynge honeste & lerned & presente thẽ by their writing vnder their seales to the kyng and that vpon euery such presẽtacyon the kinge maye giue vnto one of these. ii persons so presẽted suche name tytle and stile of suche of the sayde fees as he shall thynke conuenyent so ỳ it be within the same prouince wherof the bishop ỳ doth the presente him is and after suche title and stile so gyuen the kinge to presente euerye suche person to the archbishoppe of Canterbury if the towne wherof he hath his title be wi̇n hys prouynce and to the Archebishoppe of Yorke if it be within his iurisdiccyon requiringe him to admyt hym to ỳ same and to consecrate him accordingly.

And euery person so presented and consecrated shall haue ye full power & auctorzyty in as large maner concernynge the execucyon of suche commission as by one of the saide. Archbyshoppes or byshoppes shalbe committed to thẽ as to Suffragãs of this realme before this hath ben vsed.

And euerye Archbyshop to whome the kynge shall so presente any person shall performe the same within three monethes nexte after suche letters patentes shall come to theyr handes.

Prouided that no such suffragans shal take any profyttes of the fees where they shalbe named nor vse any iurisdiccyon Epyscopal but onely such profettes and iurisdiccyon as shalbe ymitted them to take and execut by any Archebyshop or Byshope, to whom they shalbe Suffragans by ther commissyon vnder their seales, and that euery Archebyshoppe and byshop maye gyue such commission to euery suche Suffragan as hathe ben accustomed or as by them shalbe thought conuenient.

And that no suche suffragan shall vse any iurisdiccyon ordynarie or epyscopall power otherwyse nor longer than shalbe limitted by suche commission as is aforesaid vpon thepaine mensyoned in the statute of prouisions made in the .xvi. of R the. ii.

Prouided that the bishop that shal nominate the suffragã

to

to the kynge or the Suffragane him selfe that shal prouide two byshops or Suffraganes to consecrate hym and shall bere theyr reasonable costes.

Prouyded that the residence of suche Suffragan ouer the dioceasse where he shal haue commission shal serue him for his resydence as sufficyently as yf he were resydēte, vpon any other his benefyce.

And it is enacted that all suche Suffragans maye haue two benefices with cure any former acte made to the contrary notwithstandynge. an. xxvi. H. viii. cap. xxii.

Takers of profytes.

THe dysseysés shall haue theyr recouere agaynste the dysseysours which make alienaciō person vnknowē by fraude, so that they begynne theyr sute within the yere after the dissesyn and shall recouer theyr double damages, & this estatute holdyth place in euery other accion in plee of lande where such feoffemētes be made by fraude or colluciō to haue theyr recouere against the fyrste feoffour and this statute ought to be vnderstāde where such feoffours take profitis. an. i. R. ii. cap. ix.

2 Suche dysseysys shall haue an accion agaynst the fyrst dysseysour durynge the lyfe of the dysseysour where such dysseysour taketh the profytes at the tyme of the lute begonne, and in other plee of lande the demandaunt shal begynne his suyte within a yere after the accyon to him growen agaynste hym that is tenaunt of the freholde at the tyme of the accyon to him growen, so that suche tenaunt take the profytes at the tyme of the accyon begonne. anno viii. H. iiii. cap. vii.

3 In al the writis foūdid vpō assise of nouell dissesin the dysseysers haue their recouere against ỹ dysseisours or against theur feoffees as wel as i acciō of no dissesin, so ỹ the same dysseisours or their feoffees against whom ỹ writ is brought take the profytes at the tyme of the purchasyng of the writ notwithstandyng the feoffemēt made or grāted for to delaye the demaundauntes. an. xi. H. vi. cap. iii.

4 If the tenaunt for terme of lyfe or yeres lette theyr [illegible]

state to persons vnknowen, & they the selfe take the pro-
fytes, the lessour shall haue an accyon of wast agaynst them
to take ynge the profytes yt they were before the graunte
punyshable at waste. an. xi. H. vi. cap. v.

¶ Because many people whiche haue had title to recouer
tayld lāde by forme don in the discrēder or remitter haue
be many tymes deleyed of theyr ryght by fastemētis made
to persones vnknowen by fraude. &c. It is agreed that in
al such cases the demaundaunt haue his acciō agaynst the
takers of the profytes where persones vnknowen be in-
troffyd to theyr vse, & ỳ takers of profytes shal haue theyr
voucher, vyew, ayde, prayer, & age and al other auauntage
as well as they were tenauntes in dede and the recouerers
agaynste them and theyr heyres as stronge as they had be
tenauntes at the tyme of the layde accion. an. i. H. vii. ca. i.
Loke for takers of profytes, Fynes. 6.

Tanners.

NO person within this realme occupyenge the craft
of a bocher, shal not from the feaste of saint Mighel
the archangel nexte cōmyng, kepe any tāhouse, vpō payne
of forfeiture for euery daie. vi. s. viii. d. the one half to the
prynce, the other to him that wyl sue in any of the kinges
courtes by byll, wryt, pleynt, informacyon, or otherwyse
therin nother wager of lawe to be admyttyd, nor protec-
cion, nor essoin to be alowed. an. xxii. H. viii. cap. viii.
Loke therfore in the tytle of Cordiners and Corsers.

Thamis.

IF any persone hereafter do, or procure any thynge to
the annoying of the streme of Thamys by makyng or
settynge of any thynge therin or to take awaye any thynge
on the bankes, or walles therof, excepte it be for repara
cion, or dygge, or vndermine any bankes, or walles on the
side of the water syde to the hurte of the same, or of the bankes
shal forfayte xl. s. for euery tyme so offendynge, the one
halfe to the kynge, the other to the mayre and communal-
ty of London in whiche suyt. &c.
And yf complaint be made to the lorde Chauncellour,
Treasorer

Treasorer President of the kinges coũsell, or Lord priuy seale, that any hauyng the office of balastynge shyppes, do take any balest nere the sayd ryuer, & do not take some of ꝑ grauel, & landes of the shelues betwene Grenehyth, & Rychemonde then euery of the sayde Lordes callynge any of the chefe Justices, shal haue power to here and determine euery such complaynt, & to set suche order therin, and for the balestyng of shyppes, as they shal thynke best for the conseruacyon of the sayd ryuer of Thamis.

Prouided that it be lawful for all persons to dygge and cary sande, grauel, erthe, rubbyth, or other thing lieng vpõ any shelfe within the said ryuer without ani interrupcio or payment for the same. an. 27. H. 8. cap. 18.

Taxes.

NO tallage or ayde shalbe leuyed by vs or our heyres in our realme, without the wyll & comẽ assent of the Archebyshoppes, byshoppes, Erles, & barons and other of our realme, Statuto de Talagio.

2 We haue graunted for vs & our heyres to Archbyshoppes, byshoppis, abbottes, priours, erles, barõs, and all the cõminalye of the realme, that for no beynes we shal take no maner of tallage nor ayde but by the comẽ assent of all the realme, saue only olde ayde dewe & customed. And where ꝑ aydes haue ben graunted to vs, by ꝑ cõmune assent of the realme before this tyme of theyr good willis, that we shal not drawe that into a custome from henforwarde.

Also we haue releſſed the male tolte. s. the euyll wrong of wolles. s. xl. s. of euery sacke sauynge to vs the custome of the wollis, fellys, and lether of olde tyme graunted by the comminaltie of the same realme. And ꝑ all the marches of wales, Irelande, & Englande shall haue theyr ryghtis lybertyes, and lawes, & theyr fre customes after the ryght of the coũtrey. And that all statutes made to the cõtrary be voyde. Statuto de confirmatione cartarum, alias dicto per additio cartarum facto. An. v. Ed. i. And the kyng hath grauntyd to all byshoppis ꝑ twyse in a yere thei may curse all men doynge agaynst these articles.

Tax

¶ Taxes shalbe leuyed after the auncyent forme and not otherwise. And that statute reherlyd an oppression ꝑ was to the people by commissiõs made to enquere of the reason of the taxours after the tare leuyed & payde. An. 1. E. 3. statuto. 2. cap. 7. and. an. 14. E 3. cap. 19. and. 20.

4 The ix chefe lambe & flese was grauntid to the king to take for. ii. yeres. And London grauntid the very. ix. parte of theyr goodes. And the kyng grauntyd ꝑ it shulde not be drawen in example and further that non shulde be greued by comen ayde if it were not by comen assent. Anno xiiii. Edwardi iii. statuto ii. cap. i. and se. anno xv. E. iiii. per totam, more of the same graunte.

¶ I subsedy called pondage that was graunted to H. the vi. for terme of his lyfe was recited and minished in parte because it was a great importenable charge to ꝑ people. an. 31. H. 6. cap. 8 Se the statute. It is recityd in this statute that yf this impositon had continued, that the vttterance of cloth had ben greatly payrid in this realme.

¶ I subsedy called tonnage and a nother pondage that was graũted to. E. the iiii. for terme of his lyfe for defence of the see is recytyd & put in certayne of what marchaunders & of what marchaundyse they shalbe leuyed. And that if any marchaundise be set on lande & there deschargyd by ye of marchaũdise the tonnage & põdage not paied, that they shalbe forfayt. an. xii. E. iiii. ca. iii. And after. an. vi. H. viii. ca. xiiii. it is enacted that the sayd acte shalbe effectual during the lyfe of the sayd. H. the viii.

¶ Woleyn shalbe tared at the lyklyest tyme in the towne wher ye goodes were at the tyme of the graunt of the tare so that he be not two tymes charged. And the collectours of the lyflode shall haue power to tare him there, and to dystrayne in any place in the shyre. an. ix. H. iiii. cap. vii.

¶ Like more for taxes Beneuolence. 2. See. 2. in the tytle of Subsedy, and wolles. 8.

Tellers of newe tydinges.

A Teller of newe tythinges wherof discordes or slaũders maye growe betwene the kinge and his people

or

or the great men of the realme shalbe take and put in pri
son tyll he hath founde and brought into the kinges coun
him that shewed him the tale. west. i. cap. xxxiii.

2 Tellers of false newes and false messages or prelates
of lordes of iustices and other great officers of the realme
wherby debate or discorde may growe shalbe punished af
ter the statute of westminster i. he shalbe imprysoned til
he haue founde him of whom the tale was shewed, an. ii.
Richardi. ii. cap. v.

3 If a teller of newe tidinges can not bringe forth
his auctour he shalbe punyched by the aduise of the kinges
counsel. anno. xii. R. ii. cap. xi.

Templers.

All landes and tenementes, lordshyppes, fees of th
churche, aduowsons of churches and liberties, whi
were the templers in the time of the surcealynge and ab
nullynge of them, shalbe assigned and delyuered to the or
der of the hospytal and to the prior and bretherne of t
same order to abyde to the & to their successours for ev
to be holden of the kyng, & other lordes of the fees, by t
same seruices as the templers held the, as in refreshyng
people in hospitals, in celebracion of diuyne seruise, an
fence of the hole land agaynste the paganys & Sarazins
other dew seruices, so that the vertuous wyl of ỹ dono
shalbe holden in al thynges. And note wel that before th
statute the opynion of many men was, that the landes a
tenementes before sayd, ought to reuerte to the lordes
the fees as their eschetes, wherby many chefe lordes ent
ered and summe died seysed therof. But that not withst
dynge they were yelden to the hospitals, vt supra. Sta
to templariorum edito. an. xvii. E. ii.

Loke more for templers. Priuilege. i. and. Rolles. i.

Temporalties of Byshops.

Temporalties of byshops nor their goodes shall
be seased with out cause. an. i. E. 3. statuto. 2. cap.
Also tẽporalties of ỹ bishop shal not be seased wout ca
se ỹ iudgement giuen therupon. an. 14. E. prorogo cap.
ỹ

wher tempozalties shalbe seased foz a cõtẽpt done to the kynge the iudges before who. &c. shal put reasonable fyne foz such cõtempt. an. 25. E. 3. pro clero. cap. 6.

And yf nede be the chauncellor and treasozer shalbe called to the receyte of the said fyne.

Loke moze foz tempozalties of bisshops. Fermers. 4. Pro vision. x. wast. 2. 5. and. 12.

Also ice of such tempozalties, Prerogatiue of the kyng. 19 5. as of the eschete that come of such tempozalteyes whan ỹ landes be in the kinges handes.

Tenaunt by the curtesy.

Loke therfoze, Formedone. 1.

Tenure.

IT is lawfull to euery fre man to sell his land oz part therof at his wyll so ỹ he that is infeffed shal holde it of the chefe lozde by the same seruice ỹ the feoffour kyste holde it. & yf he alien, the feoffer shalbe charged accozdinge to his part. And thys statute holdeth place of landes in fee symple onely, and it shal begine at the feaste of saynte Andrewe nexte comming. Statuto vocato. Quia emptozes intratum sitie westmister tercium.

It is enacted that if the kynge. Ed. the. 4. make a gyfte by his leters patentes of landes ỹ be had by attainder of treason, ỹ the lozde in such cause shal haue such lyke rent and rentes as he had before the tainder, and ỹ he may distraine therfoze vnder such maner as he might before ỹ attainder an. viii. E. 4. cap. 5.

Se lyke matter, Mortmayne. 4. in the ende, & Prerogatiue of ỹ king. 17. and. 19. Loke moze foz tenure in ỹ tytle of Heine and in the tytle of lute.

Tenthes.

WHen so euer any (after the firste daye of Maye in the yere of oure lozd. M. D. xxvi) shalbe presented oz otherwyse appoynted to any benefyce oz promocyon spyrytual by reason wherof they shuld be charged, as well with the tenthe, as with the firste frutes thereof at

their compoſicion for their firſt frutes, they ſhal haue allo wance of the ſaid tenth part of the hole out of the ſummes to be payde for the ſayd fyrſte frutes, for ỹ ſame yere where in they ſhal be ſo promoted accordyng to ỹ rate & ceſſement of ỹ tenth of euery ſuch benefice or promocion ỹ now be or ſhal be enrolled in the eſcheker or any other court of record. And euery cõmiſſyoner or other officer aſſigned tocõpoũd and receiue bõdes to the kinges vſe for the paimẽt of ſuch firſt frutes, from the ſaid day ſhal haue auctoryte to allow to all ſuch as after that ſhal be promoted, the tenth parte of the hole, out of the ſame fyrſt frutes for the yere wherin &c. without ſuyte to the kynge, and wythout any other charge to be exacted of them therfore.

And all perſones that vpon theyr commyſſyon for the firſt frutes, ſhal be allowed the tenth part of the hole ſummes, for the yere wherin, &c. ſhall pay the ſaide tenth parte vnto ỹ kinge his heyres, & ſucceſſours the ſaid firſte yere in ſuch maner, and at ſuche a daye as is limitted in the acte of the graunt of the tenth and firſt frutes.

And it ſhal be lawful to euery ſucceſſour ỹ ſhal be charged for ỹ tenth behynde and vnpayed in ỹ tyme of hys predeceſſours, to dyſtrayne ſuch goodes & cattelles of hys predeceſſours, as ſhall happen to be in and vpon ſuch benefyce or promocyon ſpirituall and them to retayne vntyl ỹ ſame predeceſſour, or his executours or adminiſtratours or ſuch other to whom ỹ goodes ſhall apperteine, haue fully ſatiſfyed ỹ arrerages of ỹ ſayd tenth beynge behynde.

And in caſe ỹ within .xii. daies next after ſuch diſtreſſe they ſatiſfye not as afore is ſayd, then maye ỹ ſucceſſour cauſe ỹ goodes to be prayſed by two, or thre indifferent perſons beyng ſworne, and accordyng therto to ſel ſo much therof as ſhall amount alwel to ỹ payment of ỹ ſayde arrerages, as alſo for their reaſonable coſtes about ỹ dyſtraynyng, & prayſynge of ſuche goodes.

And if no goodes ſuffycyent for ſuch payment be founde therin, then maye the ſucceſſour compell hys predeceſſours ỹ ought to haue payed the ſame tenth, hys executoures & adminyſtratours, and other to whom hys goodes ſhal ap-

pertayne

pertayne to paye the sayde tenthe beynge behynd by a bylle in the chauncery or an accion of det at the comen lawe. anno xxvii.H.viii.cap.viii.

Testament.

LOke for extorcion for probate of Testamentes Ordinarye.ii: And se also of testamentes in the tytle of probate of testamentes.

¶ No spirituall person hauinge any benefyces of spirituall promocyon within the Archdeconry of Rychmonde shall after the feaste of saint Marke the Euangelist nexte comyng take or demaunde of any person after the decease of any person any pencyons or porcions or any thyng in luy or name of the same vpon payne to incurre the daunger of the statute of prouisours made in the.xxv.yere of kyng.E. the thyrd. But all the kynges subiectes in the sayde archedeconry shalbe ordred for theyr goodes and cattells after theyr decease as is conteyned in the statute made in the.xxi.yere of the kynge that nowe is for probate of testamentes and not other wyse. In.xxv.H.viii.cap.xv.

Tewkesburye.

Loke more therfore in the title of Hauerne.

Threde.

NOne shall bye any wollen yerne yf he wyll not therof make clothe. And iustices of peace shall inquere therof, and also haue power to examyne the trespassours. in.viii.H.vi.ca.v.in medio. Also loke of thred drapery.xxv. Also loke more of threde in the tytle of Thrummes.

Theues.

BE it enacted that euery person that is or shalbe indicted of pety treason, wylfull burnyng of houses, murder, robery, burglary, or other felony accordyng to the tenure of the acte made in ỹ.xxiii.yere of the raygne of kyng Henry the.viii. And thereupon do stande mute of obstinate mynde, or els do chalieng peremptorye aboue the nombez of xx. that wyll not answere directly to the felonye whereyn he is arrayned, shall fromhensforth lese the benefite of

clargie, in like maner as if he had directly pleaded not gylty to ỹ same. And afterward had bē foūde gyltie accordig to ỹ law of the lāde. Also it is further enacted ỹ if any persone hereafter be idited of felony for stealig of any goodes in any coūte of Englāde & therupō be arrayned & foūde gilty, & do stāde muet of an obstinate minde or challēge peremptorye aboue ỹ nōber of .xx. psones, or wyl not directly answere to the lawe, shal lese the benefite of clargye in lyke maner as if he had directly pleaded not gyltie to the same. And afterwarde had ben founde gyltye in ỹ same countie where ỹ felonye was cōmitted, if cause it may appere to the Justices before whō the arrainmēt is ỹ the same felonyes had bē such ỹ they shuld haue bē put trō their clargye by ỹ sayd estatute if they had bē foūde gyltie in the same thyng where the acte was committed. an. xxv. H. viii. cap. iii.

Thrummys

NOne shal cary thrūmys nor wollē yearne vnder colour of thrūmis out of the realme vpō payne of forfayture ỹ double value. an. 8 H. 7. cap. 23. Also se an other stat. therof to endure for thre yeres. an. xxiii. H. vi. cap. iii.

¶ And se more of suche matter. Threde.

Tyllage.

¶ Loke therfore in title of Husbandry.

Tyle.

SE all the maner of makynge of Tyles, and of what lēgth and brede they shalbe made and of what stuffe weyghtes and Measures. 21.

Tyndale and Rydsdale,

IF any dwelling in Tidale or Eramshire do a murder, treasō or robbery, Wout or therto cōsēt proces shalbe made against thē at ỹ cōmune law tyl they be outlawed. And ỹ outlary shalbe certified to ỹ ministers there, & ther upō thei shalbe takē, & their lādes there forfaite to ỹ lordes of ỹ same fraūches, & their lādes Wout shalbe forfait to ỹ kig or other lordes, &c. an. ii. h. v. ca. v. And such remedie is geuē against such offenders of Rydoydale. an. ix. H. v. cap. vii.

2 All

2 All the landes in south and nozth Tyndale shall be
gyldable and annexed to the countye of Nozthūberlande
& the bynges wzit & al warrātes and pzeceptes of Justices
of peace & other officers of Nozthumberlāde shalbe there
obeyed. an. xi. H. vii. cap. ix. Also there be diuers other ar-
ticles made in the same stat. foz to oppzesse the murders &
robberyes & other enozmites made by thē of nozth & south.
Tidale to other coūties, which be here amitted. Se ỹ stat.

Tynne.

A Man may charge tynne where hym lyste, but ỹ dis-
charge shalbe at Caleys. an. xv. R. ii. cap. 8.
Loke moze foz tinne in the title of marchaūtes, Pew-
terers and bzasyers. i. in staple in diuers chapiters. And
weyghtes and measures. 36. almoste in the ende.

Tythes.

Euery of the kynges subiectes of Englande and other
his dominions accozdynge to the lawe of the churche
of Englāde, & after ỹ vsage of the place, shal paye hys ty-
thes offeringes & other dueties of holy church, foz subtrac
nō wherof the person, vicar, oz other partye greued by the
law eccles:astical of Englande, maye conuent the offender
bezoze his ozdinarie, oz other cōpetent iudge & cōpel hym
to yeide his duetyes. And in case the ozdinary, oz other cō-
petent iudge vpon any mysdemeanour of the defendāt re-
quire ayde of any of the kynges counsayle, oz the Justices
of peace of the shyze (where suche offender dwelleth) to re-
forme them, then he of the counsayle, oz two Justices of
peace (wherof one to be of the Quozum, so beynge requy-
red, shal haue power to attache and cōmitte suche persone
to warde there to remayne without bayle oz maympzyse
til he fynde sufficient suertye to be bounde by recogny-
saūce oz otherwyse to the kinges vse, to obey the pzocesse
of the spirituall courte. And euery of the kynges coun-
syle oz. ii. Justices of peace, wherof one to be of the Quo-
rum, shall haue power to take and recozde recognysaunce
and obligations in such cases. Pzouided that this exten-
de not to any inhabitant of the cytye of London foz any

maner of tythe, offeringe, or other ecclesiastical duety grewynge within the same tytye.

¶ Prouided that the partyes to suche suytes maye haue lyke remedyes therin accordyng to the lawes ecclesiastical of this realme, as they myght haue had, if this acte had neuer ben made.

¶ Prouided ỳ this acte be no lõger in force but vntil the kyng .x.xx. other psons by hym to be appointed for the makyng of such lawes, as he shal ratifye to be called ecclesiasticall, be made, whiche beyng cõfirmed all tithes shalbe payed accordig to the, & none otherwise. an. 27. H. 8. ca. 20.

2 The kynge & euery other persone whiche hereafter shal haue any monastery or other relygious or ecclesiasticall house or place, landes tenemẽtes or any personage appropriat tithes pẽsyons or other hereditamentes late parteynynge to such house shal enioy as well ỳ sayd personage tythes, pencions, & porcions as other ỳ premisses accordyng to theyr tythes in the same discharged of payment of tithes in as ample maner as the late gouernours or gouernesses of the same did enioye the same at the dayes of theyr dissolucion. Sauyng to the kynge, al maner of rentes seruices and other duetyes. an. xxxi. H. viii. cap. xiii.

3 whosoeuer withholdeth any tythes or offrynges which he ought to paye the partye haueynge cause to demaunde the same maye conuent the offender before the ecclesiasticall iudge where the wronge is done accordynge to their lawes, whiche iudge accordynge to the same lawes maye therupon gyue sentence. And yf any of the partyes do appeale. &c. than the iudge shall furthwith adiudge to the other partye his costes of his suyte & cõpel the appellãt to paye the same by the lawe ecclesiastical, takynge suertye of hym that recouereth the costes to make restitucion yf the appeale be iudged againste hym.

¶ Item yf any persone after sentence diffinitiue gyuen obstynatlye refuse to paye hys tythes or duetyes or summes of money so adiudged, ỳ then vpon certyfycate or complaynte in wrytynge, gyuen by the iudge ỳ gaue the sentence to .ii. Iustyces of the peace of the same shyre

wherof

wherof the one to be of the quorum, they shal cause the par
tye so refusyng, to be committed to the next gayle there
to tarye without bayle or mainprysetyll they haue founde
sufficient suertyes to be bounde by recognysaunce or other
wyse before the same Justices to the kynges vse to per=
forme the same sentence.

¶ Item wrttes of Precipe quod reddat, Assise of nouell
dyssesyn Mortdauncestre. Quod ei deforciat, wrytes of
Dower and other wrytes originall as the case requyreth
shall fromhensforth lye in the temporal courtes for al spi=
tituall prolytes whiche nowe be or herafter shalbe made
temporal and admitted to go to lay vses, as they do of lan
des and tenementes. The same lawe is of wrytes of Co=
uenaunte for fynes to be therof leuyed. And that all iud=
gementes therupon gruen and fynes therof leuyed shal=
be good and effectuall.

¶ Prouyded alwaye that this article be not expounded
to gyue remedy in the temporal courtes against such per=
sons as wyl refuse to paye and set out theyr tythes or offe=
rynges, but that suche causes shall be determined in the ec=
clesiasticall courtes. ſr. an. xxxii. H. viii. cap. vii.

Toll.

If outragyous toll be taken in a towne marchaunt if
it be the kynges towne let to fee ferme, the kynge shal
take the fraunches of the market in to his hande, and if it
be done by a lorde of a towne, the kyng shal do in lyke ma=
ner. And if it be by the baylyffe the lorde vnknowynge it,
he shal yelde as muche and shall haue. xl. dayes prisonmēt.
west. i. cap. xxx.

2 ¶ Toll shalbe taken after the strengthe of the course
of the water as of the xx. corne and of the. xxiii. corne, and
the measure wherby it shalbe taken shall agree with the
kynges measure by strykell and not by hepe. And yf the
farmers fynde to the myners theyr necessaryes, they shal
take nothinge but the dewe tol. And if they do otherwyse
they shalbe punyshed. Statuto de assisa panis et ceruisie.

3 Euery persone borne out of the kynges obeysaunce

that be or here after shalbe denyzēs, shall paye to the kyng and to his heyres & to al other persōs, & to al offycers & ministers of cities boroughes & townes, al such customes, subsydes, tolles & other sōmes, of money, for theyr marchaūdyse & wares & other goodes, by what names so euer the sayd subsydies, customes tolles, deutyes or other sōmes of money or any of thē be called as they shuld haue payde before they were denyzens. Prouided ỳ al offycers of euery cytye, borough or towne, where any suche customes, tolles or deutyes or sōmes of money are to be demaunded, set vp in oppyn place in a table, by which it maye appere what custome or deuty ought to be demaūded for any ware or marchaundise, vpon payne of forfaiture by euery cytie. v.li. & by euery towne corporate. xl.s. for euery moneth ỳ the table shalbe so vnsette vp, the one halfe to the kyng & ỳ other to hym ỳ will sue for it by writ, byl, plaint, or informacion where no other wager of lawe, essoyne, nor protection to be allowed. Prouided that this acte be not preiudiciall to the marchauntes of the house of Almayne, nor to any of them hauyng the house of London cōmenly called the gylde hal theutonicorum otherwyse called the Stylyarde in Lōdon nor to their goodes & marchaundise, but that they maye inioye theyr lyberties & priuileges as they had the first day of this present parliamēt. Prouided that the tables be set vp in London touching scauage, shal fyrste be examined and approued by the chauncellour, treasorer of Englande the president of the kynges counsel, the lord priuy seale ỳ lorde stewarde of the kynges household, & the two Iustices for the tyme beynge, or by. iiii. of thē, & by them subscribed. Anno. xxii. H. viii. cap. viii.

¶ Lobe more for toll in the tytle of Expositio vocabulorū.

Townes.

BE it enacted that yf the owners of any voyde and decayed house, & grounds within the precyncte of the townes of Nottingham, Shrewesbury, Ludlow, Gloucester, Brydgenorth, & Northāpton do not within thre yeres nexte after proclamation therof to be made, enter & sufficyently

cyently reedifie and buylde the same decayed houses and voyde grounds, that it shalbe lefull to the lorde, of whom they are holden, immediatly after the same thre yeres expyred to enter and haue the same groũdes to thẽ their heires and successours for euer. So that they sufficiently reedify them within thre yeres next folowyng the determynacion of the former thre yeres in the whiche the owners ought to haue buylded them. And yf the lordes do not enter, and suffycyently buylde suche houses, & groũdes Wthin the thre yeres to thẽ lymitted, it shalbe lefull to ỹ mayres shyriffes baylyffes, and comminalty of the sayde cawnee, after the sayd yeres expyred, to entre holde and retayne such houses and groundes to thẽ and their successours for euer discharged of all rentes aswell agaynste the chefe lorde, as other. So that they suffycyently reedifye them within thre yeres next after the determynacyon of the former thre yeres, that were lymytted vntõ the lordes for to haue entred and buylded. And in case the sayde Mayres, &c. do not enter & reedifye the same houses and groundes, then shall it be lefull to the fyrste owners, theyr heyres and successours after the same thre yeres expyred, to reẽtre and retayne thẽ in theyr fyrst estate.

Prouyded that this acte be not preiudyall to any persons beynge at the tyme of suche proclamacyon, vnder the age of xxi. yeres, wymen maryed, or any that is in pryson or beyonde thre sees in the kynges warres or other lawful affayres durynge the tyme that they shall so be. So that they within thre yeres next after theyr commyng to full age, the mariage dyssolued, commynge out of pryson, or returned into the realme do reedifye the same houses so decayed. anno. 27. H 8. cap. 1.

Tonnage & Pondage.

Loke therfore. Taxes. vi.

Turne of shyriffes.

NO coũtye shalbe holden but frõ moneth to moneth. And where more tyme hathe ben vsed, it shalbe contynued. Nor no shyriffe or baylyffe, shall make his tourne but

but twyse in the yere, & that in a place accustomyd. s. ones after Ester and another time after Mighelmas the viewe of frankepledge shalbe than at that tyme of Mighelmas &c. And the shyrife shall seke no occasyons, but be contēte with that, that the shyrifes was wōt to haue to make his viewe. Magna carta. cap. xxxv.

2 Archbyshoppes, Byshoppes, Abbottis, Priors, Erlys Barons, nor other religious persons nor womē, nede not to com to the shyrifes tornie, except their presence be specially nedefull for some other cause. But the turne shalbe holden as it was accustomed in the tyme of the predecessours of king Henry. And they ꝑ haue landes in dyuers hūdredes. nede not to come to such turnis but in the bayliwyke where they haue ben conuersaunt. Marlebrygge. ca. x.

3 An inqueste in shyrifes turnis shall not be by fewer persones them by xii. &c. which shall put their seales. And the shyrife shall imprisone none vnder colour of any inditement in his turne other than suche as be indytyd. And as it is sayde of the shyrifes so shalbe obserued of euery bayliffe of fraunches. West. ii. cap. xiii.

4 The shiriffe shal holde his turne within a moneth after Ester & ꝑ other within a moneth after Mighelmas or else he shal lose his turne for the tyme. An. xxxi. E. iii. cap. xiii.

5 Shyrifes or bayliffes maye take presentemētis or inditemētis before thē in theyr turne but they haue no powr nor auctorite to take no fyne nor awarde. no proces therof vpō paine of C. li. the one halfe therof to the king, & the other halfe to the partye greuyd but they must certifie the presentment to the iustice of peace at the next cessiōs vpō paine of xl li. And they shal awarde theron proces as the lawe will. And yf they assyse fynes, they shall deliuer the estretes to the shyrife, to leuey to his owne vse by indenture. &c. But this acte shal not be preiudycyall to the cyte of London nor to any lorde that hath graunte of any fynes or amercyamētes by patentes, berynge date before the x. daye of December nexte commyng, nor to thē that haue any lybertye or fraunches by any letters patētes or otherwyse by prescripcyon. an. i. E. iiij. cap. iii.

6 No bayliffe nor other officer shal returne in any tourne none but such as be of good fame & haue landes of freehold within ỹ same cõtie to ỹ yerely value of xx.s. or copy holde to xx vi.s. viii. d. at the leaste. And he ỹ returnith any contrarye to his ordinaunce, shall lose for euery person not being so sufficyent. xl.s. as ofte as he so offendith. And the shyriffe other xl.s. And who that wyll sue therfore by accyon of det as well agaynst the sayd shyriffe as bayliffe the one halfe so recouerye to the kyng, and the other halfe to him selfe, wherin nother essoin nor pyroteccio shal be, and euery indyctement in any tourne other wyse taken, to be voyde, an. i. R. iii. cap. iiii.

7 If ỹ iurrours in tournes within ỹ counties of South hãpton. Sucrrey, & Sussex may dispende. x.s. of ỹ freholde or. xl.s. iii.d. of copy holde, or if for defaute of men of suche sufficyency ỹ shiriffe take other persons wt full & of good fame though they be not of such sufficyency all indytements by them made shalbe good yf it be not of felonye notwithstandynge the statute of An. i. R. iii.

Also the shiriffe shal sommõ 24. hauing lãdes. vt supra. & thereof sue to the tourne. And euery person ỹ is sommoned maketh defaute so ỹ it be not a full iurry shal lese. xii. d. for defaute of his sute. an. ii. H. 7. ca. 26 to endure vnto the next parlyament, And an. 19. H. 7 cap. 16. the sayde statute is confirmed to endure vnto the next parlyament. Lo here more of tourne of shyriffes. Bowes. 5. Endyctement. 2. Watches. 1. Playes & Gamys. 3. & Vacabondes. 3.

Trauers.

If it be fõde by office before ỹ eschetour ỹ the kinges tenãt alyeneth without licence, or ỹ his tenaunt by knightes seruyce dyeseysyd in his demesne as of fee, his heyre within age, & after the cause is certyfied in to the chãcerye, & he that wyll trauers the office so take by the kinges commaundement commyth in to the chauncerye & shewyth ỹ landes be not seysyable. &c. he shalbe therto receyued & the proces shalbe sente in to the kynges benche to trye & further to do ryght &c. Anno xxxiiii. H. iii. cap. xiii.

Eschetours

2 Eschetours shall kepe lãdes that they haue seysyd in to the kynges hãdes by reasone of warde without doynge waste, whether they be seysyd by office, by wryt or without wryt. And if any man put clayme to the lãdes so seysyd, the eschetour shall sẽde the enqueste into the chaũcerie within the moneth after the lãde seisyd, & ỹ a wryt shalbe delyuered him to certifie the cause of the seysyn in the chaunce-rye. And he that put the clame shalbe herde there without delaye to trauers the office or otherwise to shew his right. And fromthens it shalbe sent before the kyng to make a fi-nall discussion without abydynge eny other commaunde-ment. And in case that any come before the chauncellour, & shewe his ryght by good euydence that the chaũcellour by his discrecion shal let the lande vnto him yeldynge the va-lue to the kinge tyndynge suertie that he shall do no wast-tyl that it be iudgyd. an. 36. E. 3. cap. 13.

3 If the partie that wyl trauers any office that is put in to the chaũcerye or escheker com in to the chaũcerie before the chaũcellour within thre monethes after ỹ office bey-ng delyuyth to haue the lãdes to ferme & offereth suertie and the with euidence according to the statute made in the viii. yere of kynge Henry the vi. that he be therto admit-tyd, and than all other patentes made within the sayde iii monethys to be voyde. an. 1, H. viii. cap. x.

4 A man maye haue his trauers to faise inquysycyon founde by procuremẽt of Empsone and Dudley notwith-standynge he sued iuuery therof in tyme of kynge Hen. the vii. but he shall not be restoryd to the meane profyte. an. i. Hen. viii. cap. xii.

Lo he more for trauers, Ferme. 5.

Treasone.

When a man compassyth or Imagineth the deathe of the kynge or of the quene his wyfe, or of his eldest sonne & heyre, or yf any defayle the quene or the kynges eldeste doughter not maried, or wyfe of the kiges eldeste sone & heyre and yf a man leuey warre against the kynge in his realme or be adherente to the kynges enemyes in the

realme or helpe them or conforte them in the realme or elles where. And therof prouably be attaynt of open dede by people of his degree & condicyon. And yf a man counterfeyte the kinges great seale or the preyuy seale or his money, or yf a man bryngе any false money in to this realme counterfeyte to the money of Englande knowing the money to be false for any marchaūdise or paymēt made in the realme of the kynge & his people. And if any man slee the chauncellour, treasorer, or the kynges Justice of the one bēche or other iustice in eyre assyse and Justices assyned of oyer & determiner beinge in theyr places in doynge theyr office, in al these cases it is treasone. And it is to vnderstād that these cases before sayde ought to be adiudgyd treasone for they extēde to our souerayne lorde the kynge & to his royal magestye, & of such maner treasone the forfeiture of the eschetis belonge to the kynge aswell of lādes & tenementes holden of other lordes as of the kynge hym selfe.

And with this there is another maner of treasone, þ is to sayne, when the seruaunt sleyth his mayster, the wyfe that sleyth her husbande, a secuter or religious man that sleuth his prelate to whome he oweth fayth and obeysance, and suche maner of treasone gyueth the forfeyt of the eschetis to euery lorde of the fee. And bycause that many other causes of lyke treasone maye fall in tyme to come wherof men can not thynk nor declare at this tyme. It is agreed that yf any other cause supposed to be treasone þ be not specifyed happen to fall of newe before any iustice. The iustice shal passe without goynge to iudgement of the treasone tyl the cause be shewyd and declared before the kynge and his parlyament whether it be treasone or other felony. Anno xxv. E.iii. Statuto de proditione. cap ii.

Also there be dyuers chapters made for to declare certayne pointis for treasone of them that were aboute the kynge. An. xi. R. ii. But it is enacted that they shall not be drawen in example of other after, nor þ no iustice shal haue power to gyue iudgement of no nother case of treasone or in other maner than they haue done before the begynnynge of thys parlyament. Anno. xi. Richardi. ii. cap iiii.

And

And note wel that though this statute be repelled.an.xvi Richardi.ii.cap.xii. Yet it is after confyrmed.s. an.i. Hen. iiii.cap.iii. Se there.

3 Who so euer that doth cõpasse or purpose the death of the kyng or to depose him or to yelde vp his lege homage. And he that leuyeth people & rydeth agaynst the kynge to make warre within his realme & therof is attaynte in the parliamẽt shalbe adiudged a traytour of hie treasone, & shal forfayte to his vse ab wel fee symple as fee tayle. But this statute extẽdeth not to landes wherof any ꝑ doth such for feyture is sealed to another vse. An.xvi.Ri.ii. cap.iii. But note well that this statute & al other statutes made in the sayd xvi.yere of R.the ii.be repelled.an.i.H.iiii.cap.iii.

4 No treason shalbe adiudged otherwyse than was declared by the statute of.an.xxv.E.iii.an.i.H.iiii.cap.x.

5 Bzekynge of truce and sauecondytes is made treason anno ii.H.v.cap.vi.

6 Clyppynge, washynge & kolynge of money is declared for treason.an.iiii.H.v statuto ii.cap.vi. and it semeth to be grauñde treason for the statute sayth that he is a traytour to the kyng and his realme.

7 Bzekyng of pryson done by a man imprisoned was made treason, to endure tyl ꝑ next plimẽt.a 2.H 6.ca.vi

8 Bzynnynge of houses but yf he wolde gyue them a certayne somme of money, is made treason sauyng to the lordes the eschetes. anno viii.H.vi.cap.vi.

9 Counterfeytynge and forgynge of coyne of a nother realme whiche by the suffraunce of the kynge shalbe current within this realme is made treason as well as counterfeytyng the coyne of this realme. Anno iii.Henr. vii.cap.xviii

10 He that attendeth vpon the kynges person or being other places by hys commaundement in hys warres shall not be attaynt of treson nor lose any other thyng for that cause.an.xi.H.vii.cap.i.

11 Whereas one Elyzabeth Berton late noon in the house of saynt Sepulcres in Canterbury late fayned herselfe to haue dyuers reuelacyõs, & that our lady of cou

ystrete in Kent dyd ther by her dyuers miracles whyche
reuelacions and miracles were onely fayned by the sayde
Elyzabeth. And also where as one Edwarde Bokkynge
monke and one Richarde Master clerke. Johu Dcryege,
Gyth Riche, Rycharde Resbye, and henry Golde, were
of confederacy w̄ ꝑ sayd Elizabeth and holpe to set forth
her miracles & reuelacyons, as wel by bokes both wzytten
as pzynted, as other wyse to bzynge ꝑ sayde Elyzabeth
in credit amonge the kynges subiectes ꝑ they shulde take
her reuelacyons & miracles to be true, amonge which reue
lacyons ꝑ saide Elyzabeth by ꝑ procurement of ꝑ persōs
afore named saide ꝑ if the kynges hyghnes pzeceded to his
marage of his newe lawfull wyfe that then he shulde not
be kynge one moneth after, & in ꝑ sight of god not one day
with diuers other heynous sclanders agaynst the kynges
magestie which reuelacions ꝑ persons aboue named tray=
torously intended to set forth and actualy cōfederated to
fulfyll entent to stirre and moue the kynges subiectes against ꝑ
kynge, wherfore and for dyuers other thynges mencioned
and in the sayde acte it is enacted ꝑ the sayde Elyzabeth
and the sayde persones aboue named shalbe attaynted of
hye treason and suffer death accordinge and shal forfayte
all suche landes and tenementes as they or any of thē had
in estate of inheritaunce in vse or possession. At ꝑ. xx. daye
of October or at any tyme syth, and that al such benefices
as the sayde Richarde Maister or Henry Gold had the, 16
day of January last past shalbe voide as though they had
died their naturall deathes.

And for as much as John Fysher byshop of Rochester
Thomas Gold gentilman. Thomas Laurens. Edwarde
Thwaites, & John Adeson hauinge knowlege of the sayde
reuelacyons traytorously conspyred did counsel the same,
for ther fore to be conuicte of myspzyson of treason with
one Thomas Abell clerke and to suffer emprysonmente at
the kynges wyll, and to forfayte their goodes catelles and
debtes, whyche they or any to their vses had the sayde. xvi.
day of January, & that such benefyces as the sayde John
Adeson, and Thomas Abell had the sayde. xvi. day of
January

January shall from the.xx. daye of Marche in the yere of our lorde. 1533. be voide as if they had naturally died.

¶ And it is further enacted ỹ proclamacyons shalbe made into al shires, cities, & townes, that all persons which haue in their custody any bokes or rolles conteinyng the sayd reuelacions shall within xl. daies after bryngе them in to the chauncellour treasorer of Englande, the lorde priuy seale, or to one of them. And yf any wyllyngly retaine any of them contrarye to the saide proclamacyon than suche offender beynge therof by due examinacion conuicte before any of the kynges counsell shall suffer inprysonmente and make fine by discrecion of the kinges counsell.

¶ And all other the kinges subiectes whyche haue harde any of the sayd reuelacions and haue made concealement therof be veterly pardoned for al such conceplemētes and offences done before the.xx. day of October last past. anno xxv. Henrici. 8. cap. xii.

12 If any person after the first day of Februarye next commynge malycyously wyshe wyll or desyre by wordes or writtinge or by crafte ymagen inuent or attempte any hurme to the person of the kynge our soueraygne lorde, the quene or their heires apparant or to depryue thē of the dignyty title or name of their royal estates or sclāderously and maliciously pronounce by expresse wryting or wordes that the kinge shulde be heretike schismatike tirant infydel or vsurper of the crowne or rebellyously withholde frō him his heyres or successours any of his castels or holdes within hys dominion or marches or withholde any artillary or ordinaunce of warre and do not render them vpagayne within. vi. dayes after, they shalbe commaunded to do by open proclamacion vnder the great seale ỹ euery suche offence to be iudged high treason and no saintuary to saue for no high treason.

And yf any of the kinges subiectes denizens commytte any pracyse out of the limittes of this realme any such offences that then such treasons to be inquired of by twelue men in such countye and before suche persons as the kynge shall assigne by commission vnder the great seale.

A

¶ And that vpon euerye suche inditement so had and certified into the kinges benche, like proces to go forth as the same offyces so presented had ben done within the realme and that all proces of outlagary against any person offendyng in treason being resyant of the limittes of this realme or beyond the see at the time of the outlagary pronounced against them, to be as good as yf the partye were abydyng within the realme.

¶ And euery person being hereafter lawfully conuicte of hygh treason, shal forfaite to the king all such landes tenemētes & hereditamentes which he hath of any estate of enheritaunce in vse or possession by any right title or meanes within any of the kynges dominiōs at ỹ time of such treason done or at any time after. Sauing to euerye other person all such ryght & title interestes possessiōs leases rentes offices and profytes which they shal haue at the day of any such treason or any tyme after. an. xxvi. H. viii. cap. 13.

¶ If any person herafter falsely forge, and counterfete the kynges sygne manuell & priuie signed or priuy seale, it shalbe adiudged high treason. And the offenders, theyr counsellours procurours, aydours and abettours, being lawfully conuicte, shalbe demed traitours, & shal suffer forfayte, and lose al such thinges as in cases of high treason is ordeined an. 17. H. 8. cap. 2.

¶ If any hereafter by wordes wryting or printinge any exterior acte maliciously, or wyllingly procure giue occasyon, or cause to be done, directly or indirectly any thyng to ỹ parell of the kinges person his heires, or successours or to interrupte them of the crowne, or to repeal or adnul the act of Succession or any thinge therin conteyned, or ỹ the king shal do in the disposition of the crowne or any thig to the slaunder disturbance, or derogacion of the maryage had betwene the kyng, Queue Jane. or to the sclaunder or dyscherison of any the issues inheritable to the crowne according to the sayde acte, or of suche to whome the kynge shall dispose it, or do any thing wherby any of those issues heires or other psons might be hurt, or disturbed in fame, body, title of inheritāce, or if any take iudge or beleue any

of the mariages had betwene the kynge, & the lady Katharyne, or betwene him & ỹ lady Anne, to be lawful or of any effecte, or slaunder gaine saye, or impugne ỹ iudgementes of Thomas Archbyshop bof Cãterury in the deuorces of the sayd mariages, or except name, or call any of thẽ issues borne vnder the sayd mariages, to be lawful, or if any craftely ymagine, inuent, or attempt by any colour to depryue the king the quene or ỹ heires betwene thẽ, or any other of the kinges lawful heires, or such ylons to whõ he shal dispose & giue the crowne, or any their titles, stiles, names, degrees, or estates, or power regall or yf any beynge requered by the kynge, or any whom he shal auctoryse, to take an othe to answere vnto suche questions as shalbe abiected to thẽ vpon any thing or worde conteined in the acte of Succession, do cõtemptously, or vtterly refuse it & make it not without delai, or after the making therof, do cõtẽpteously refuse to answere to suche questions as shalbe abiected to thẽ in ỹ behalf, then all & euery such persons, their aidours coũsellours, maintenours & abettours shalbe iudged high traitours, and being lawfully conuicted therof shal suffer such paines of death, as is limittyd in cases of treason, & shal forfaite al landes & tenementes. &c. ỹ they had other in vse or possession at the day of such treasons cõmitted, and shal lese al such goodes, cattels, dettes, & interrestes for terme of lyfe, or yeres, which they had at the time of their cõuiccion or attender. Sauing to al ylons & bodies politike their heires successours, & assignes (other then suche traytours, & those ỹ clayme to their vses) al such ryght, tytle interest, &c. which they shal haue in, or to any manours, landes tenementes. &c. which shalbe forfayted by any suche attender, at any tyme before the treasons cõmitted. And they shall not enioye any priuylege of sanctuarye within any of the dominions. Any thing to the contrary, notwithstãding anno. 28. H 8. cap. 7.

15 If any hereafter take vpon him to espouse, or take to hys wyfe any of the kynges children beinge lawfull, or otherwyse comenly reputed for hys chyldren or any of the kinges susters, or aũtes of ỹ fathers part, or any ỹ lawful

chyldren

childzen of the kynges bzothers, oz sustres, oz cõtracte ma-
riage wh any of thẽ, not hauinge fyrst the speciall assent and
lycẽce of the kyng, in wrytyng, vnder his great seale, oz de-
fyle, oz defloure thẽ not beinge maryed, he shalbe iudged a
traytour to ꝑ kyng ⁊ his realme. And the offendours their
aydours, pzocurers, cõfozteurs, ⁊ counsellers being law-
fully conuicte shall suffer lyke paynes of death, pzuileges
of saintuary, ⁊ fozfaitures of landes and tenementes as in
cases of hygh treason appertaynyth. Sauinge to al psons
bodyes polytike (ꝛc. other thẽ the lozd Thomas Howard,
and al other which shal fortune here after to be attaynted
by this acte, and theyr heyres) all such ryght title interest,
ꝛc. as they had oz myght haue if this acte had neuer bene
made. Any thinge to the contrary. ꝛc.

¶ Pzouided ꝑ after ꝑ last daye of this parliamẽt, ꝑ womẽ
beyng wiu ꝑ sayd degrees ⁊ offendinge in euery such case,
shall incurre lyke daũger, ⁊ penalty ⁊ shal suffer like death
punishment as before is appointed to the man offending
in the maner aboue expressed. an. 28. H. 8. cap 18.

¶ All suche treasons and misprysons of treason as be
cõmitted in any of the kynges dominions where his origi
nal writtes out of the chauncery in Englãde renneth not
shalbe presented and tryed by. xii. men in any such shyres, ⁊
before suche commissioners as the kynge shall fro tyme to
tyme appoint by his commissions of oyer ⁊ terminer as it
shuld be if such offẽces were cõmitted in ꝑ shyre where. ꝛc.

¶ Pzouyded alwy that peeres of the realme shal be tryed
as heretofore hath bene vsed. an. xxxii. H. 8. Cap. 4.

¶ Loke more of treason in the tytle Rome. 2.

¶ Loke more for treason. Fozfayture. i. and Justices of
assise. 14. Poyslonynge. 1.

Trespas.

A Oman shall do no reuengement noz take distresse
without ozder of the kinges court though he haue
had hurt and iniury vpon payne to make fyne after
the quantyte of the trespas. Marlebryge. cap. 1.

¶ The noble men desyred pzysone of theyr owne

of them that they take in their parkes & warrans, the which the kynge veterly withsayde, and therfore it is deferred. Werton. capitulo vltimo.

3 It is prouided that none other by colour of parenty or other affynite, fyshe in a nothers ryuer nor come to a maner or to a house of religion nor elles where against the good wyll of the lorde. And yf any do, he shalbe adiudged to the kynges prysone and there make fyne after the maner of the trespas, and shall yelde double damages, wemynster. i. capitulo. i.

4 A man shal not haue a writte of trespas before the iustice, yf he auerre not that the goodes be worth. xl. s. at the leaste. Gloucester. capitulo. viii.

5 Mysdoers in parkes & warens shall make great amendes and haue imprisonment of thre yeres and shalbe fyned at the kynges wyl yf they haue wherof & shall fynde good suertye to do no more hurte and yf they haue not wherof, after thre yere they shall fynde the same suertye, and yf they can not they shall abiure the realme. And yf any of thē be fugitiue & hath founde it by a good enquest he shall be outlawed And if none sue within the yere & a daye after the trespas done the kynge shall haue the sute. And he that is foūde culpable shal haue the same payne vt supra. And yf any be attaint that he hath taken in parkes domesticall bestes or other thinges in maner of robbery, it shalbe done to hym as one that is attaynte of open felonye as well as the kynges sute as at other. west. i. cap. xx.

¶ It semeth that the statute gyueth not proces of vtlary at the sute of the partye. Neuertheles a man shall haue suche proces bycause that suche nature of action was at the comen lawe and suche proces.

6 Of a woman taken awaye with her husbandes goodes the kynge shall haue the sute, and he that taketh a Nonn from her house though she consent, shall haue thre yere prysonment and shall make satisfaction to the house and make fyne to the kynges wyll. west. ii. cap. xxviii.

¶ Loke more for trespas. Distresse. 3. and. 7.

Of

Of the ablenes of the persone presented to a benefice the examination partayneth to the spiritual iudge. Statuto vocato Articuli cleri.

2 The kyng will that his iustices shal receyue fromhensforth chalenge of cognysaunce of auoydaūce made ozto be made by any plat of holy church. an. 25. E. 3. pzo clero. c. 7.

3 If a relees oz dede be pleded in barre in assyse oz other plees of lande oz in accions vpon a graunt couenaunt oz trespas being dated within any fraunches where the kynges writ renneth not, it shalbe tryed in the countye where the mater is brought, and if wytnes be in the dede, proces shalbe made in the same countye, and also yf they come not at the graunde diztes, the enquest shalbe taken. anno. ix. Edwardi. iii. cap. iiii.

4 Bastardye alegged in hym that is borne beyonde the see shalbe tryed by the ordinarye of the place where the action is brought. an. xxv. E. iii. cap. vltimo. Statuto de natis in partibus transmarinis.

5 The issue whether a prior be datife oz remouable oz perpetual shalbe tried by the bishop whether the prior be partyto the plee oz a straunger. an. ix. R. ii. cap. iiii.

6 Tryal where an alyen is partie shalbe of the halfe of his tounge, and yf both partyes be alyens all the tryall shalbe alyens. an. xxvi. E. iii. cap. viii. an. xxviii. E. iii. ca. vi. Notwithstandyng that they that passe in the inquest haue no lādes, so that the statute made. an. ii. H. v. shal hold no place as to suche alyens. an. viii. H. vi. cap. vltimo. And lyke therfoze. Staple. viii.

7 If after issue and the venire facias, retourned, the defendaunt in plee real oz personal plede any plee triable in another coūtie it shalbe tryed by the same coūtie where ỹ writ is brought and by the same iurie to endure tyll the next parlyament. an. xxiii. H. vi cap. xii.

8 The mayze of the staple shall haue an accion of det against hym that shyppeth wolles to any other place than to Caleys and euery issue ioyned in this actiō shalbe tried in the countye where the wolles were shyppyd, but if the issue be taken vpō the certyficat of ỹ customer of Caleys

than that shalbe tryed in the countie where the eschekes is.an.iiii.E.iii.capitulo.ii.

¶ Loke in the title of shyppyng of wolles howe the same shabe tryed in the countye of Yorke.an.iiii.E.iii cap.iii.

¶ where at parlyament holden at west.in ỳ fourth yere of H.the seuenthe,it was enacted ỳ if any murderer or felō vpō his araymēt dyd aledge ỳ he had takē sentuary for murder or felony ī any place pryuileged ī a forein coūtie, it was takē out against his wyl,that thā if any wolde aledge that he was taken at large with in the same shyre where his araygnemēt was,ỳ the same aledgemēt to be takē & tryed by ỳ same inquest that shuld trye the murder & felony,and before the same iudges,& if it were foūde ỳ he was takē at large with in the same shyre,ỳ thā he to haue none ausūtage of his former allegeaūce,which acte shuld indure tyll the nexte parlyament the nexte ensueinge,it is now enacted that the sayde acte in euery thinge therin conteyned hereuyued,and to indure perpetual.an.xxii.H.viii.cap.ii.

¶ Loke for trial where other shalbe ioyned to the enquest Auerment.i.and wytnes.i.

Tithes in London.

ALl inhabitātes of the cytye of London & within the lybertyes of the same at Easter next cominge shall paye to theyr curates suche sommes of money,for tithes & other duetyes,as they shuld haue payed at Easter ỳ was in the yere.&c.M.D.xxxv.by the order of the Lord Chancellour,& other of the kynges coūsayle,& his proclamacīō And this to contynue vntyll another order,or law shalbe made published,and confirmed by the kyng,& the xxxii.persons by hym appointed to make ecclesiasticall lawes,and euery persone denyenge to paye as afore is sayde by the commaundement of the Mayre,shalbe committed to pryson there to remayne vntyll he haue agreed with his curate for his tithes and other duetyes.an.27.H.8.cap.21.

Trewce.

¶ Loke therfore in the title of Bryknyge of trewce.

WEre in an acte made at weſt. in the.xxiii. yere of the reigne of our ſouerayne Lord kynge Henry the. viii. amonge other thynges it was ordeyned eſtablyſhed, and enacted, that euery ſtronge and valyant begger and vacabounde, after he were whypped for his vacabunry and idelnes, ſhulde departe frõ the place where he was whypped, directly vnto ſuch town hundrede & coũtye, where he was borne, or where he had dwelled by the ſpace of thre yeres nexte before, there to cõtinue & abyde. And alſo that aged poore & impotẽt people ſhuld in lykewyſe repayre into euery hundred within the layde countyes, there to remayne and continue, accordynge to the meanynge and purporte of the layde acte vpon paynes lymited in the ſame, as in the ſame acte more plainly appereth.

¶ And for aſmuche as it was not prouided in the layde acte howe & in what wyſe the layde poore people & ſturdy vacabundes ſhulde be ordered at theyr cõminge into their coũtreys, nor howe thynhabitantes of euery hũdred ſhuld be charged for the relief of the ſame poore people nor yet in the ſettynge and keppynge in worke and labour of the ſayde valyant vacabundes at theyr layde repayre into euery hũdred of this realme. It is therfore enacted, that all and euery the Mayres, Aldermen, ſhyryffes, baylyffes, conſtables, houſholders and al other hed officers & miniſters of euery cytie, ſhyre, townes, and pariſhes of this realme, at the repayre & commynge thyther of ſuche poore creature or ſturdy vacaboũde, as is cõteyned in ỹ layde acte, ſhall receyue & order the ſame in maner and forme folowynge. That is to ſaye that all the gouernours and miniſters of euery of the ſame cytyes ſhyres townes &c. ſhall not only ſuccour and kepe the ſame poore people, by waye of voluntary & charitable almes, within euery of the ſame cytes, ſhyres, townes &c. with ſuche conuenient and neceſſarye almes, as ſhalbe thought mete by theyr diſcreceons, in ſuche wyſe as none of them of neceſſyte ſhalbe cõpelled to wander idelly and go openly in beggyng to aſke almes, but alſo to compell the ſayde ſturdy vacabounde & valiãt beggers to be ſet & kepte to continuall labour in

that they maye get their owne liuinges. And euery mayre alderman shyriffe baylyffe cõstable & al other hed officers & ministers of euery cõtie cytye towne & paryshe wtin this realme, or within any the kynges dominions, aswell wtin liberties as without, & al other ylõs inhabitãtes wtin any of the same, shal endeuour theselues to order & directe the poore people, valyãt beggers & sturdy vacabondes in suche wyse as ỹ effecte of this prsẽt acte shalbe duely obserued vpon payne that euery paryshe shal lose and forfayte. xx. s. for euery monethe, in whiche it is omitted & vndone. And that to be enquired of at euery lesyons, and to be duely presented and founde by the verdite of. xii. men.

¶ Itẽ that al persons, being whypped or sent vnto theyr countres, in forme aforesayde, at the ende of euery tenne myles shal repayre vnto the cõstable of any paryshe, being directly in his waye towardes the cõtie & place, wher vnto he is so appointed, & vpõ syght of his letters gyuen vnto hym at the tyme of his whyppyng and sendynge of hym in to the same his cõtrey, euery of the sayd cõstables and others of the kynges subiectes, shal and may furnyshe him with cõpetẽt meate drynke & lodgynge for one nyght only or for one meale, & so he shall cõtinue his dayly iourney of tenne myles, vntil such time as he shall come vnto the hundred and place where vnto he is assigned.

¶ Item that all & euery ydel person & persons, ruffelers, callynge them selues seruynge men, as wel within the cytye of London, as in al other cyties, shyres townes, varishes and hamlettes of this realme hauinge no maysters, shalbe entreated, vsed, and ordered in euery behalfe as is conteyned and specifyed, as wel in the aforesayde acte as in this present acte vpon the payne aforesayed, to be lost and forfayted by the Mayre, Aldermen, Shyriffes, burgeses, ministers and inhabitauntes of euery of the same cytyes boroughes & townes corporate, where any such ruffeler shalbe suffred to bereliant & abydinge by the space of. ii. dayes and not punyshed in forme hereafter declared.

¶ Item that all and euery the mayres, gouernours & hed officers of euery cytye borough and towne corporate, and

the

the churche wardēs, or two others of euery parisshe of this realme, shal take such discrete & cōuenient order by gathe-ryng and procuring of such charitable & voluntary almes of the good christē people within the same, wt boxes euery sondy, holyday, and other festiuall dayes, or otherwyse among them selues, in such good and discrete wyse as the poor, impotent and diseased people beig not able to worke may be holpen and releued that none of them be suffred to go openly in beggynge. And that suche as be lustye, or strong ynough to labour may be daily kept in cōtynual la bour wherby euerione of thē mai get their owne sustinācc and liuing vpon paine that al and euery the mayres gouernours, aldermen, hed officers, & others the kinges offy-cers and ministers of euery of the sayde cytyes boroughes & shal forfayte for euerye moneth that it is omytted & vn done, the somme of .xx.s.

Item that al leprouse & pore bedrid creatures maye at their owne lybertye remaine & contynue in suche place where they be, & shal not be cōpelled to repaire into theyr countreis, according to the tenor and purport of the afore said former acte, any thing conteined in the same, acte or in this present act to the contrary notwithstandyng.

Item that the sayd gouernours, Aldermen, Justyces of the peace, and hed officers, baylyffes, & constables of euery cyty, borough. &c. shall haue auctorite to take vp al and syn-guler childrē in euery parysh within their libertyes, that be not greued with any notable disease or sickness beynge vnder the age of .xiiii. yeres & aboue the age of fyue yeres in begging or ydelnes, and to appoint them to maysters of husbandry or other crafftes or labours to be taught, by the which they may get theyr liuinges when they shall come to age, giuing to them of the said charitable collectours, as may conuenientlye be sustened and borne, arayement to enter into suche seruice. And yf any aboue the age of .xii. yeres, & vnder the age of .xvi. yeres, refuse suche seruice, or depart from the same without cause reasonable, than they to be arrested by any of the saide officers, & to be broughte before the maire aldermen Justices of the peace baylyffes,

gouernours, constables, or other officers and ministers of that lymit or circuyte, wher they be taken. And if it shall appere by hys or their cõfession, or other sufficyent testymony before the same officers and ministers, ỹ they haue refused to serue, or haue departe from their seruice without cause reasonable, he shal then in the parishe, where he was apprehẽded, be openly whipped with roddes by ỹ direccyon of the sayde gouernours or bayliffes, and therupõ to be sent againe vnto his seruice, so to be serued, as often as he shalbe apprehẽded & conuicted in fourme aforesayde. And if any pson or persõs refuse to execute and to do ỹ said punishmẽt at ỹ cõmãdement of any of ỹ said gouernours, aldermẽ, Justices of peace, & others ỹ said officers & ministers, thẽ he or they so refusyng the same shalbe set in ỹ stockes by ỹ space of two daies, without hauing of any other sustenaunce, sauyng onely breade and water.

¶ Item that all & euery the foresaid maires, gouernours, aldermen, and euery one the iustices of the peace, shal ones in euery moneth, or oftener, if nede shal require, commaunde pryy vpe or secrete serche to be made within euery city and ward, towne, hundred, paryshe, & hamlet of this realme, in such time of the night and day, as they shal thinke conuenient, to the intent that al rufellers, sturdy vacabondes, and valyaunte beggers, and other suspect persons, maye be by suche meanes apprehended taken and ordred accordyng to this act, and otherwise to be vsed accordyng to ỹ lawes of this realme. And that all persons obey, ayde, assiste, and maynteine from tyme to tyme, all and euery the cõmaũdementes of the said Justices of peace, & other heed officers aforesayde, for and concerninge the makinge of all the sayd serches, and the apprehendyng of al and euery the suspect persons of the sayd vpon payne to make fyne for non doyng of the same, at the next quarter sessions, as it shall be thought by the discrecion of the maires gouernours aldermen and Justices of peace.

Item that no persons at any tyme after the feaste of saynte John baptyste nexte commynge, shall vse kepe and maynteine any open playenge house or place for common bowlyng

bowlynge, dyslynge, cardynge, cloche, tenys, or other vnlawfull games, takynge money for the same or other gayne, in any place of this realme, vpō payne to forfayte fyue markes for euery moneth that any suche vnlawfull houses or games shal so be openly kepte vsed and mainteined in any place within this realme. Any graunte heretofore made to any persone in ani wyse not withstandinge.

Item that euery preacher persone vicar curate of this realme, as well in all and euery theyr sermons collacions, byddynges of the beades, as in confessions, & the makinge of wylles, or testamentes at all tymes of the yere, shall exhorte people to extende their good & charitable almes towarde the comforte and relefe of the saide poore, and nedi people, as for the settynge and keppyng to cōtinuall worke and labour of the forsayde ruffelers, sturdy, vacabounde, and valiant beggers, in euery citie, warde. &c.

Item that if any of the aforesayde ruffelers sturdy vacabounde, and valiant beggers, after as they haue ben onus apprehended, taken whyppid, and sente vnto ani citie warde, towne. &c. do wander, loyter, or idelly do vse themselfe, and playe the vacabounde, and wyllyngly absente themselfe from suche labour and occupacion as thei shal be appointed vnto within any citye, warde, towne. &c. where vnto thei haue ben appointed that then he or they beinge eftsones apprehended and taken of suspicions of idelnesse shalbe brought before the nexte iustice of peace, & vppon due examinacions and proofe of his saide loytrynge idelnesse or vacabunery, shalbe eftsoones not onely whipped agayne, and sent into the cytye, warde, towne, hundred, or paryshe, wherunto he was fyrste appointed, but also shal haue the vyper parte of the gristel of his right eare cleane cut of. And that euery cōstable of the paryche, wt the assistēce of the moost substaciall of euery such paryth where any such ruffeler or vacabōde shal happen thus to be take shall do or cause to be done this present execuciō, as well in whipping as in curtinge of the saide vpper grissel of ỹ eare of euery such ruffeler or sturdy vacabūd, or valiaūt begger vpō paine to lese & forfeite fyue markes for euery time that he

he shall refuse the same execucion, & al and singuler the inhabitauntis of.&c. shall assiste & ayde the sayde constables in execucyon of the pzemisis to the best of theyr power whitout contradiction vpon the payne afozesaide.

Itē that if any ruffeler oz sturdy vacabounde, oz valiāt begger, not hauig the vpper parte of the ryght eare, & beinge cut of, as is afozesaide happē to be takē at ani pzu.e serch, afozesaide, at any other tyme wandzynge in idelnes in oz without ani cytie, warde, towne, paryssh, oz hālet wiin this realme, wherunto he oz they haue bē assigned, & duely pzoued betoz any Justice of peace, that he oz they haunte idylnesse and hath noz doth applye such labours as they haue ben assygned vnto, oz be not in seruyce with any mayster, that thē they so taken marked & hauing the vpper parte of the ryght eare cut of, as is afozesaide, shalbe by any of ꝑ sayde Justices of peace sente vnto the nexte gayle, there to remayne without bayle oz mayn pzise vnto ꝑ next quarter sessions, & there to be indited of wādzyng, loytring, & idelnes, and shalbe arrayned of the same. And yf he oz they shall happē to be foūde gylty by verdit, confessiō oz otherwyse, of foz & vpon the same contynuall loytrynge and idelnes, thē euery such sturdy vacabounde & valyaunt begger so founde gylty and condempned, shal haue iudgemēt to suffre paines & execution of death, as a felon and to lose and forfayte all theyr landes and good.

Item that the knyght marshall foz the tyme beinge, shall haue power to serch & put in execution as wel the forsayde former acte as this pzesent acte of and vppō all suche ruffelers, sturdy vacabounds, and valyant beggers, men, woman. as in any wyse shal loyter marsteriers and out of seruyce, in and about the courte, where so euer the kinges hygnes chaunce to be resiant.

And that no maner of persons shal make oz cause to be made any cōmon oz opē dole, oz shal gyue any redi money in almesse, otherwyse than to the cōmon boxes, and cōmon gatherynges in euery cytie. &c. vpō payne to forfayte tēn tymes the value of all suche redy money as shalbe gyuē in almes. And that all suche persons, ꝑ be boūden oz charged

to

gyue or to distribute any redy money, bread, vitayle or
ther sustentation to poore people, shal from the feaste of
Christmas nexte commyng gyue and distribute the same
money, or the value of all such breade, vitaile, or sustenta-
ō vnto such cōmon boxes, & euery of the sayd persones, &
thers, shalbe discharged of & for all maner of bondes or
raūtes, for makinge of ani of the same common dooles, or
ther distribucions, so as the money, and true value of the
me be gyuen vnto the boxes. Item the churche wardey-
es of euery paryshe, calling vnto thē syxe or foure of their
honeste neyghbours, shal haue power euery quarter of the
re or oftener, by their discrecions, to cōmaūde euery col-
ctour to appere before them, and to render accoūte of al
mmes of money by thē gathered, and howe and in what
ner it was employed. And yf vpō any accompte it shal-
be foūde that any suche collectour hathe not cōuerted nor
mployed the money to such vses and intentes, as be limit
ed by this acte, or to haue imbecilled any parte therof, þ
then euery suche offendour shalbe attached by them befor
whome he so shall make accompte, and be brought befor a
Justice of peace, yf it be in any shyre, or before the mayre,
bayliffe, yf it be in citye borough or towne corporate,
whiche shall cause euery suche offendour to be committed
warde ther to remayne vnto suche tyme as he shal haue
fully restored and payed to the collectours of thre sayd al-
mes all suche summes of money, as shal so be imbecilled.
And also tyll he shall haue payed syxe shyllynges, and viii.
for a penaltie, to be conuerted to the vses and intentes
prefyed in this acte.

And that the persone, vycar, or preest, or some other ho-
este man of euery paryshe, without demanndynge any
ynge shall kepe a booke of reckening, and therin shal en
re frō tyme to tyme, in one place or parte of the booke, as
well of all & euery suche sūmes of money as shalbe gathe-
ed by the charitable almes of the inhabitātes as to make
ciō in one other place of þ same booke iwhat wyse any
arte of the same money shal be spēt, & so from yere to yere
shall kepe a newe boke, the boke to be bought and payed

for

for by the constable and churchwardens of the cõmon co
lecyons, & all wales shall remayne in the custodye of tw
or thre of them, or of some other indifferẽt man, & not wi
the person, vicar or parysh prest.

Itẽ that two or thre tymes in euery weke, 2. or 3. of eue
parysh within townes corporate by the assignemẽt of th
mayre aldermen, gouernour, baylyffe, or cõstable, some
one weke & some another weke, shal appoynt certaine of
said poore people, foũde of ỳ comon almes, to collecte & g
ther broke meates & fragmẽt, & the refuse drynke of eue
housholder which shalbe distributed euenly amonge t
poore people as they by theyr discrecyõs shal thynke goo

Item that all & euery bailiffe, cõstable, churchwarde
or collectours which shal at any tyme forbeare their ow
busynes & take any paynes in & aboute ỳ execution of th
acte shall take competẽt wages of the sayd cõmon collec
ons, as by the discrecyon of the mayre, aldermen &c. shal
thought reasonable at the makyng of theyr accomptes.

Itẽ the money of all the forsayde collectiõs, shalbe k
in the cõmon coffre or boxe, standinge in the churche of
uery parysshe, or els committed vnto the handes & safe c
stody of any other substanciall man as they can agree.

Item ỳ the inhabitãtes of euery parysshe of this realm
shal make ỳ forsayde collectiõs & gatherynges euery so
day & holy day nexte after ỳ daye of saynt John Bapty
next cõmynge & shal cõtinue yerely vnto the last day of
next parliamẽt. And euery parysshe makynge defaute, a
not puttynge the premisses in execution, shal forfayte &c.
for euery moneth, in which it is omytted & vndone. And
iustices of peace, of this realme, shal haue auctorite, to
quyre, here, order & determyne all & euery the premysses

Finalli ỳ this present acte shal begyn to take effecte,
the forsayd former acte, the morowe after the day of sa
Michell the archaungel next cõming, & shal cõtinue vn
the last day of the next parliamẽt. And that ỳ moytie of
and euery the forfaytures aforesayde shalbe to the kin
the cõmon boxe & the other moitie to him or the ỳ wyl
for the same by byl acciõ of det playnt or otherwyse in
con

court of recorde, or court baron of this realme, in which ac
non ant wager of lawe, essoine, or protectiõ shalbe alowed
Prouided ꝑ this shal not be hurtfull or prejudicial vn=
to any for giuynge or sendyng of any redy money or frag=
mẽtes or broken meate or drinke vnto any Vin the parish
wher he dwelleth, or to ani persõs, but ꝑ they of theyr cha
rite, may vse and dispose the same as they wyll thẽ selues
wether within theyr owne houses, or els where, any thing cõ=
teyned in this acte to the contrarye notwithstandynge.

And that they whiche by auctorytye of this acte, shall
take the eares of any offender to be cut of shal certifye in
writynge endented vnder theyr seales at the next general
sessiõs of the peace vnto the clerke of the peace the names
of all such as haue their eares cut of for the causes before
mẽcõe, and of the tyme and place of doynge of the same. And
if they make defaut this to do by the espace of one moneth
they shal forfayte for euery moneth. xl. s,

And that no churchwarden collectour of the forsayde
almes shall contynue in his rowme aboue the space of one
yere. And the ouerplus of al collections shalbe towardes
the sustentacion of other porer parysshes, nere by the discre=
cion of the mayre aldermen, baylyffes, gouernours, iusti=
ces of peace, and hygh constable of the same.

Prouided in suche cityes, towne, &c. where the almes and
such money, as shalbe added to the same, wyll not suffyce
for sustentacyon of the porer people, neyther the mayres
aldermen, shyriffes, baylyffes, constables, or other hed offy
cers householders, minysters, or inhabytauntes of ꝑ same
particuler, ne also the hole of them generall, shall incur
ne in to the sayde forfayture, daunger, or penaltie of
x. s. for euery moneth, ne any of them to be constrayned to
any suche certayne contribucyon, but as theyr free wylles
and charitye shal extende, otherwyse then that the per=
sones therunto appoynted by this acte, shall wel & truely
distribute the sayde almes, that shalc ome to theyr hãdes
vpon the penalties in this acte for the same prouided and
limytes in the same to the contrarie notwithstanding.

Also

Also it shalde lefull to all noble men and other keppyng houses, to gyue in almes the fragmentes or broken meat or drynke of the same, as well to poore people of other p ryshes, as of the same parishes.

Prouyded that seruynge men departynge frō theyr ser uyce by lycēce wylle deathe, or exclusion hauynge of the lorde, lady, maister, or maystresse letters, or incase of the deathe other sufficient proofe, testifyenge the day of the exclusion or departure shal not incurre any of the punis mētes or penalties cōprised in this acte, for vacabōdes sturdye beggers, within the space of one moneth after t day mencioned in the sayde letters, ne also after the sa moneth expyred, so that by thende of such moneth thei h haue entered into any seruyce, or be otherwyse in labour

Prouided that in as much as fryres mendicātes haue tell to lyue vpon, that this acte shall not be preiudicial to any forgeuinge of thē ani maner of almes ne also to f for beynge or remaynynge out of the places, where th were borne, or had theyr laste habytacyon, or for passy abrode to gather almes or for continuance in theyr re gyon as they haue ben customed to do.

Prouided also that this acte be not preiudicial to o of the clargy or other that be bounde to gyue almes by good auctorytye or auncyent custome, ne to any person receyuynge of the same, or for theyr abydynge in suche mes houses or hospytals. Ne also for almes in redy mon or otherwyse to be gyuen to mariners, or other person shall fortune to come or be set on lande from shyppes, p eyshed on the see, or any person passynge by the waye shall gyue money or otherthyng to aged or impotent p pie, any thinge in this acte to the contrary mencioned n withstandyng. an. xxvii. H. viii. cap. xxv.

3 Justices of peace shal haue power to enquere of th that haue bene pyllers and robbers beyond the see, and nowe comen agayne, & be vacabōdes & wyll not labour they were wont, & thē to put in yrison. &c. an. 34. E. 3. ca

4 Justices of peace, and assyse shall inquere of va bondes, loytterers and faytours, & them to punyche a

alm

ffyeth the same iustice as maires, bailiffes constables and other gouernours of townes & places wher such come, may examine thē & compel thē to fynde suerty of their good abe ringe & otherwyse cōmyt thē to the next gaile till the coming of ỹ iustice of deliuerance & they haue power to do of them as they shal thinke conuenient. an. 7. R. ii. cap. v.

Maires, shiriffes, bailiffes, & other officers & rulers of cities and townes shal make due serche & shal take idle vacabondes & suspect persōs liuing suspectiously, & them shal put in the stockes, there to abide 3. daies & 3. nightis with meate and water, & after thre nightes they shalbe cōmaūded to auoide the towne, & if they offend againe and be taken in the same towne they shall abide in the stockes by. vi. dayes with the dyet before said and he ỹ giueth them other sustenance or fauour thē in their mischefe shal forfait for euery time. xii. d. And ỹ euery begger that can not labour to go to the hundred where he laste dwelled or wher he is moste known or wher he was borne, within. vi. weekes after the proclamacīō of this statute made. And yf any begge in any other place after he shalbe punyshed as is aforesayde, and ỹ none be excused for ỹ he is a clerke of ỹ vniuersytye, soudeour, shipman or straueyling man, but if he shew letters of the chaunceliour of ỹ vniuersytye or of his captayne, or of the towne where he came to lande, and yf he haue such letters he shalbe commaunded to go into his countrey as sayd, and yf any suche vacabondes hermytte begger able to labour, clerke, pylgrym, or shipman abyde in any cite or towne by a daye and depart not punished vt supra, and suche officer hathe of him notice, than that officer shall forfayte for euery tyme. xx. d. and that lordes in theyr lates and shiriffes in theyr townes shall inquere therof & take amerciament, and if it be in a cytye that hathe mayre the aldermen of the ward, where suche defaute is shall take the auātage therof to his owne vse, and that euery one that is intreuted to haue such penaltye maye dystrayne. &c. but diminucyon of the punishment of this statute maye be made for women with chylde, and for all beinge in greate sickines. an. xi. H. vii. cap. ii.

¶ An other statute is made. An. xix. H. 7. agaynst vacabo[u]ndes in maner of wo[r]de for wo[r]d lyke to the statute of. an. xi. H. vi. But in some artycles they vary, first ꝑ statute of. xi. wyll that at the first defaute a vacabound able to labour be in stockes .3. dayes and .3 nightes, and .xix. is but one day and one night.

Also this statute of. xi. wyl. that he that herbowyth such a vacabound ouer one night shall lese .xii. d. and .xi. speketh not of that forfaiture. Also this statute wyl ꝑ vacabo[u]des not able to labour going to the countrey where they were borne or wher they made laste their abydynge by the space of thre yeres, not to begge out therof, & he ꝑ herbowyth any such ouer one night to forfayte .xii. d. and .xi. giueth no punishement in ꝑ point to him ꝑ lodgeth thē. Also the statute of. xix. wyl ꝑ no clerke of ꝑ vniuersitye be exculed without a letter of the by chaunceliour, and .xi. is ꝑ ꝑ letter be had of the chaunceliour selfe. And the penalty in thys statute to shirifes and other officers that execute not the statute is .3. s. 4. d. and. 9. but .xi. d.

Also by thys statute the chaunceliour, treasorer the two iustyces, cheke baron, & iustice of assise haue auctorite to examine such officers, & yf they fynde thē defectyue in executing of thys statute they to haue lyke punishmēt as if they were attainted by due proces, and .xi. speketh not therof. And by thys statute the lord stewarde, treasorer, & cōtroller. &c. haue power to examine & punyshe vacabo[u]ndes as is aforesaide, within the verge, & in lyke wyse the maire of Lōdon thorough Lōdon & euery aldermen ther in his warde, &. xi. speketh not therof. Also impotent persōs & al beig aboue .xi. yere of age be except in the statute of. xix. & in. xi.

Moreouer of iustices of peace or .2. of thē at ꝑ least in their shyre, and euery maire shirifes & bailifes in their cowpes haue power to make a secrete serche euery quarter ones & ofter yf they thinke necessary, & yf they fynde any such misruled persons they to punishe thē as before appereth. in. xix. H. 7. ca. xii. but inquere wel whether this secrete serche stretche to vacabo[u]ndes or onely to players at vnlawful games which be rehersed in the said statute &c. for some doute therin. en. 19 H. 7. cap. 12.

The

¶ The iustices of peace of euery shyre and all other iustices, mayres shyrysfes, and other ministers of euery cytye, town borough or riding within the lymittes of theyr auctorities, shall deuyde thē selfe, & make diligent serche & enquere of all poore aged & impotēt beggers whiche be cōpelled to lyue by almes. And after such serche made, they shal assigne such impotēt persōs to begge within such hūdred, rape, wepentake, cytye, town, or parysh as they shall thinke conuenient, and shal gyue such impotent persons in charge not to begge without ye limittes to thē appointed, & shall enroller the names of suche persons by thē appointed to begge in a roll indented, whereof the one part to remayne with thē selfe, & the other part to be certyfyed to ye iustices of peace after the next sessiōs to be holden within the sayd hundred, cytyes, townes, or fraunncheles, there to remayne vnder the keppynge of the custos rotulorū. And ye sayde iustices of peace mayres, shyrifes, & other officers as they be aboue sayd, shal make such scales to be grauen with the name of such hūdred, rape, wapētake, cytie, burogh or town within they shall appoint any suche persons to begge, and committe those scales to the custody of suche as they shall think conuenient, and shall delyuer to euery person so appointed to begge, a letter cōcernynge the name of such impotent persons, witnessyng ye he is auctorized to begge, the same letters to be sealed with suche of the sayde seales as shall be engrauen with ye name of the limitte wherin he shall be appointed to begge, & to be subscribed wt ye name of one of the sayd iustices or officers aboue sayd. And if any such ye shall beg out of ye limittes to him appointed thā ye iustices and other officers shal punishe thē by theyr discretion by imprisonment in the stockes by the space of .iii. dayes & .iii. nyghtes gyuynge thē onely bread and water, & after that cause euery such person to be sworne to retourne without delaye to the place where he is auctorized to begge. And no person after the feaste of saint John Baptiste next cōminge, shall begge in any parte within the realme except he be auctorysed by wrytynge vnder seale as is aboue sayde. And if any so do, then the constables and inhabi-

tauntes of ſuch place where he doth begge, ſhall take him & bringe him before a Juſtice of peace or hye cõſtable of ỹ hũdred, whiche ſhal cõmaunde the conſtable or inhabitauntes ỹ ſo bring him, to ſtrype him naked from the myddyll vpwarde, & to whippe him if ſuch punishmẽt be thought mete by ſuche Juſtice or hye conſtable, & if not thã to commaũde him to be ſet in the ſtockes in the ſame towne or paryche where he was taken by the ſpace of thre dayes, & iii. nyghtes haurynge onely breade & water. And the ſayde Juſtices or hye cõſtable to lymit hym a place to begge in, and to gyue him a letter vnder ſeale in fourme afore ſayde, and ſwere him to departe thether immediatly after ſuch punishmẽt executed. And if any perſon beyng hole and able to labour, be taken beggynge after the ſayde feaſte of ſainct John, or if any hauing no lãde, maiſter nor vſing no lawfull waye to gette his lyuyng with, be taken vagarant, and can gyue no reckenyng how he doth lefully get his liuing, that thã the cõſtables and al other officers & ſubiectes, ſhall areſte ſuche vacaboũdes & bring thẽ before one of the Juſtices of peace of the ſayde ſhyre, or before the hye conſtables of the hũdred, or if he be taken in any cytye or towne before the mayre or other officer there: then ſuch Juſtice Mayre or other officer there ſhall cauſe ỹ ſayde idell perſone to be had to ſuche place as the ſayde Juſtice or other officers ſhall thinke cõuenient, & there to be tyed naked to ende of a carte, and to be whypped thorough out the ſame market towne, or place tyl his body be blody & after ſuch punishmẽt had, he to be yniopned vpõ his oth to retourne ſtreyght to the place where he was borne or where he had dwelled by the ſpace of iii. yere, there to put hym ſelfe to labour. And euery one ſo punished ſhal haue a letter ſealed with the ſeale of the Hundred, Rape, wapentake, Cytye, towne borough, libertye or fraũchyſe where he was punished, witneſſynge his punishmẽt & the daye & place where vnto he is appointed to go & by what tyme he is lymitted to come thyder, duryng which tyme he maye lawfully be by the waye, ſo ỹ he ſhewe the ſayde letter. And yf he ſhal not complyſh not the order to him appointed in ỹ ſayd letter

the

than he to be taken & whyppyd agayne as ofte as he dothe
so offende, tyll he come to the place to hym appointed. And if
the perſõ ſo punished be an idel perſõ & no comen begger,
than after ſuch whyppyng he ſhalbe kepte in the ſtockes tyll
he hath founde ſuertye to go to ſeruyce or els to labour, if
by diſcretiõ before whõ he ſhalbe ſo brought it be thought
conuenient, or els to be ſworne to repayre to the countrey
where he was borne or where he laſte dwelled by the ſpace
of.iii.yere, & to haue lyke letter and ſuche further puniſhe-
ment if he offende as is above appointed for the comyng
ableb eggers, ſo to be punished tyll ỳ he fall to labour or
otherwyſe get his lyuing. And ỳ iuſtices of peace in euery
ſhyre haue power to inquyre of al mayres, bayliffes, Con-
ſtables & other officers if they be negligent in executinge
theſe ſtatute. And if ỳ cõſtables & inhabitãtes of any towne
or pariſhe where any ſuch beggers begge, do not take them
and puniſhe them as is above lymitted, than the townſhip
or pariſhe ſhal forfayt for euery ſuche impotent begger ſo
not taken nor ordered & punished accordyng to the ſtatute
.x.s. for euery ſtrong begger ſo not taken nor ordered as
is above limitted. vi.s. viii.d. the one halfe to the kynge, ỳ
other halfe to hym that wyll ſue by byll of informacion a-
fore the iuſtice of peace at theyr generall ſeſſions in ỳ ſame
ſhyre, or within any liberte where ſuch defaute ſhal happen.
And all iuſtices of peace within any ſhyre, cytye, towne
or borough haue power to here and determine euery ſuch
defaute, as well by preſentment, as by byll of informacy-
on, vpon euery ſuche byll or informacion to make proces
by diſtreſſe againſt the inhabitauntes where ſuch defaute
ſhalbe. And the ſhyrffe or other officers towhome ſuche
proces ſhalbe made, ſhal diſtreyne ſuche one or .ii. of thoſe
inhabitauntes as he maye haue knowlege were moſt ne-
gligent and in defaute, and ỳ diſtres to retayne tyll they
haue delyuerye to appere at theceſſyons lymitted, in ỳ ſayd
diſtreſſe. And if they appere and confeſſe the defaute, or yt
be proued againſte them then the Iuſtices of peace to aſ-
ſeſſe the fynes accordyng to the rate above lymitted, and
to make proces for leuyenge of the ſame by diſtreſſe as is

aforesayde. And euery fyne ꝑ groweth by ꝑsentmẽt this
be to the kynges vse. And ꝑ it be by informacion, the on
halfe to be to the kyng, the other to him ꝑ so doth pursu
it. And if any persone so distrayned appere not at the day
& place appointed, thã he for the furste defaute to lose
d. & at the seconde. vi. s. viii. d. & so to be doubled vpõ euer
defaute yl apperaunce be had by one of the abouesaides
to denye, trauers or confesse the ꝑsentmẽt or informacõ.
And all scolers that go about a beggynge without auct
rite vnder seale of the vniuersite, and all shypmen ꝑ go
bout a beggynge without sufficient auctorite, shalbe pu
nyshed as aboue is sayde of the stronge beggers. And
proctours & pardoners goynge about the cõtreys wt
out sufficiẽt auctorite, & all other ydle persones goynge
abydynge in any place, some vsynge crafty & vnlawfull ga
mys, & some faynynge to haue knowlege in phisycke, phi
namy, palmestry and other crafty sciences, and suche lyk
fantastical imaginations (yf he before. ii. Justices of peac
wherof one to be of the quorum be founde guilty of such
disceytes) shalbe whypped. ii. dayes to gether after them
ner aforehersed. And if he eftesones offende, than he
be scorged two dayes, and the thyrde daye to be set on th
pyllory & to haue one of his eares cut of. And for the third
tyme to haue lyke whyppynge and his other eare cut of
And ꝑ iustices of peace in euery liberte haue like auctorit
for ꝑ execucõ of this acte, as ꝑ iustices without liberte
haue. And this acte shalbe yerely redde in the open sessions
And if any mã gyue any money or harborough to any suc
stronge beggers beynge ꝑued before any Justice o
peace, then he shal make suche fyne as by the sayde iustice
discretion at the sessiõs shalbe assessyd And if any perso
disturbe or make reskowes against any mayre, sheriffe or
ther persone ꝑ endeuour thẽselfe to ꝑsecutiõ of this a
euery such persõ shal forfait. C. s. & to haue imprisõmẽt
the kynges wyll ꝑ one halfe of which forfaiture yf it be
tie or towne shalbe to the Mayre, shyriffe or other h
officers where defaute is made, to thos of the compan
of the sayd tyte or townetorporate, & if ꝑ defaute be out

tyffe

tye or towne the one halfe to the Lord of the lete and the other halfe to the kynge. For which forfayte, recouere halbe had in any of the kynges courtes by actiõ of det, bill plaint, informacio, or otherwyse where nother wager of law, essoin nor protectiõ to be allowed. Prouided þ this nede be not preiudicial to þ barõs nor inhabitañtes of the .v. portes. And þ the Mayre, baylyffe, electes, & iuratis in eny towne within the .v. portes haue lyke auctorite as the Justices of peace haue in any shyre within this realme by auctorite of this acte. And þ the inhabitañtes within the said .v. portes shalbe bounde to the execucio of this acte vpon the payne before remembred. And if any þ shal inhabite within the .v. portes begge without the .v. portes, that eury suche persone to be punished accordyng to this acte, any thing in this prouiso to the contrary notwithstãding. And the seales aboue rehersed shalbe made at the costes of the Justices of peace, Mayres & other officers aboue writen, on this syde the feaste of saint John Baptyste nexte comminge within the lymittes of theyr diuision, iurisdiction and auctorites. And euery letter to be made wherby eny impotent beggar auctorised to begge, shalbe made in this forme.

Item. M. Memorãdũ þ .I.B. of Dale for reasonable cõsideracions, is perceyued to begge within þ hũdred of .H.S.L. in the sayde coũtye. Gyuen vnder þ seale in þ lymitte tailliet an. And euery letter delyuered to such begger or vacabounde after he hath be whypped, shalbe made this wyse. Item. M. I.S. whypped, for a vacabounde stroge begger at Dale in þ sayd coũtye, according to the law the .xii. daye of Julyn þ .23. yere of kyng H. the .8. was allygned to passe forthwith & directly from thens to Dale in the countye of Wydeller, where he sayth he was borne, or where he last dwelled by þ space of thre yeres. And he is limitted to be there within .xiiii. dayes next insueynge at hys parel. In witnes wherof the seale of the lymitte of the sayde place of his punishmente here vnto is sette. And euery suche letter aboue rehersed, shalbe made at þ equal costes of suche iustices, Mayres & other officers aboue rehersed, and

shalbe subscribed with one of their hādes after this forme
Per me. I.B. vnum iusticiariorum pacis, et maiorem ciuitatis, or ballium ville, or constabularium talis hundredi, or els in like forme in Englishe.

And they that haue ꝑ custody of any gayles, shal on this syde the sayde feaste of saint John, make a seale to be grauen with the name of the ꝑyſō or gayle. And they that be delyuered out of ꝑison for suspecciouse of felonye & haue not wherwith to paye their fees, shal haue lybertye to beg for their fees by the space of .vi. wekes, and than cōpelled to go where he last dwelled by the space of thre yere. And euery one is delyuered, shal haue a letter to him deliuered by the clerke of the peace, or by the towne clerke where he is deliuered, wytnessynge the time and space of his deliuerance, and afore whom, and the tyme appointed him to begge for his fees, and the place whether he is assygned to go. And to euery such letter the gayler shal put to the seale before reherſed. And that euery suche letter shalbe made in this wyse folowynge.

Essex. ſſ. ¶ The .xx. day of July. An. regni regis. H. viii. cap. xxiii. I. S. was delyuered for felonye out of the gayle of. D. in the saide countie, at the sessyons holden before. I. B. and his felowes at Dale the date & yere afore saide, and is allowed to begge for his fees by the space of .vi. wekes. And in case he can get hym no maister to worke within the saide terme, than he is assigned to passe directlye to Dale in the cōtie of Kent, where he said he was borne or where he last dwelled by the space of .iii. yeres. And he is allowed .viii. daies next after ꝑsaid .6. wekes for his passage thider. In witnes wherof the seale of the sayd ꝑison hereuntois set. And in such shires where is no gayle, the shiriffe shall cause a seale to be ingraued with the name of the shire and shal order and vse ꝑ same in like forme. And euery clerke of the peace or towne clerke, shal make for euery such person so delyuered the sayd letter, without any fee therfore taken, and delyuer it to the gayler or to the shyriffe of the shyre yf there be no gayler, within a daye after the sessyōs on paine of forfayting for defaute of euery letter .xii. d. to

the

the kyng. Nor the gayloure nor shyrifes shall suffer none to departe out of prison except it be to serue or labour, vn out he fyrst delyuer him the sayde letter sealed with ỹ sayd seale, vnder lyke payne for euery defaute. And if any being delyuered out of prison do begge without hauynge suche letter, or do begge contrarye to the tenour of his letter, that he to be taken as whipped as aboue is sayde of the stronge beggers and that to be done vpon such payne as is afore hymitted, for none execucion of punyshement of strōge beg gers. Prouided that it be lefull to euery persone beyng bo unde by reason of any foundaciō to gyue any money in al mes, and to euery person at comen dolys vsed at buryalles or obytes to gyue money in almes to all persons commyng to such dolis as they before this time haue done, this acte not withstandynge. Prouided also that mayters of hospitals may lodge any persone accordyng to theyr foundacion, and to gyue money in almes in such wyse as they are bounde to do. And this acte to endure tyll the last day of the next parlyament. An. xxii. H. viii. cap. vltimo.

Loke more for vacabounde in Beggers in Drawlach Iustices of peace. v. in Laborers and Huerty ii.

Vacacions of byshoprykes and such lyke.

All patrons of abbeys whiche haue dedes of the kyn ges of Englande of aduoulsons, shal haue the keping of them when they be voyde. Magna carta. cap. xxxiii.

Lobe for waft made in vacecions, vt supra. Fermes. 4. and waste. 2. 5. and. 12. Also of eschetes in the time of vaca cions. Prerogatiues of the kinge. 19.

Viandis.

No one shal haue aboue two course at his table, nor aboue two messes of flesche, or fyshe in euery course with comon potages without sewes, or any other viande. And if a man wyll haue sewes for the messe he shall haue But diuers princypall dayes rehersed in the statute be mpte, in the which a man may haue thre course in ỹ ma er before saide. s. the euyn of the day of Chrystmas, saynte tephās day. New yeres day, Twelfday, Cādelmas day

Elect

Ester daye & ỹ morowe after. Allencion daye wyt̄ londaye, & the morowe after, Trinite londaye, Mydsommerdaye, & the daye of laynte Peter, and Poole, the Assumpcyon and Natiuitie of our layde, and the daye of all Haynes. Ar. E.iii. apud Nothyngam.

Uerdit.

Loke for verdit at large, turrour. 2.

Uyew.

Of the view of lãde it is ordeyned & stablished ỹ from henforth vyew shal not be grauntyd but in case where vyew is necessary. And yf a man lese his tenement by default and he that hath loste bryngyth a wryt to demaund that same tenement, And in case whan any abatyth a wryt by any delatory excepcyon after the vyew of the lande, as by non tenure, iuyll naming of the towne or suche lyke, he bryngeth a nother wryt, in that veiw shal not be graunted whyle he had the view in the fyrste wryt. In wrytes of dower whan dowerye is demaũdyd of the landes that ỹ husbande alienid to him & to hys aunce stours, where the tenaunt ought not to be ignorant what landes her husbãd alyenid, notwithstanding fromhenforth view ys not to be grauntyd. In a wrytte of entre abatyd bycause the demandant dyd name the entre amis, yf the demaundaunt bryng a nother wryt, he shal not haue it in the seconde. In al wrytes whereby landes be demaũdid by reason of a lees whan the demaundaunt or his aunce stour made to the tenaunt and not to his aunce stour as that he lettyd to hym whyle he was within age not of hoole mynde or in prisone and lyke casys, the view lyeth not fromhenforthe. But yf a lease were made to the aunce stour than the vyewe lyeth as is dyd before. w.ii cap. xlviii.

2 View lyeth not in a wrytte of warde, in a wrytte of stomes and seruices, in a wryt of aduowson of a churche but in case where there be dyuers churches in the towne of the same laynte. In a wrytte of dower it shalbe assygned and in a wryt of nuper obiit. Eloyn of the kynges seruice lyeth not in allyse of nouell dissezyn, in a wrytte of dower

vnd

under nihil habet, in a wrytte of dareyn presentment, and appel of the deathe of a man. Tractatu de visu terre, & essonio de seruicio domini regis.

View of frankpledge.

The view of frãkpeldge shalde done so that our pese maye be kepte, and our tythynge holden hooly as it was wonte. Magna carta. cap. xxxiii.

2 Fyrste ye shal saye by the othe that ye haue made if all the suters be come. Also yf all the cheke pledges be in the hynges allyse, also yf the dyllayns of the lord be any where elles and where they dwell, also of them that be in the lordes demeanes and haue not dwellyd there by a yere and a daye, also of customys and seruyce with holden & by whom and by what bailiffes tyme also purpresturis in lãdes waters and olde wayes. Also of wallis, houses, hedges, dykes leuyed or betten downe to noysaunce. Also of houndys taken awaye, also of wayes stopped or made streyte, also of waters mystoynyd or stopped, also burgaryes of houses and theyr receyuers, also petyt larcyne as of pulleit sheuis and suche other, also of hues and cryes leuyed & not pursued, also of affrayes and of blode shede, also of rauyshinge of woman that is not presentyd before the coroners, also outlawes reioyntynge without the kynges warrante, also of clippers and falle makers of money. Also of treasoure falde measures and weyghtes, also of them that haunte thin tauernes and of them that slepe in in the daye and walke in the nyght, also of them that take dowues by ingyns. Statuto de visu franci pleggii. Loke more for view of frankpledge. Tyttle. 1. in fine. Tyttle entre. 7. Bowes. 5. Dyuery. 23. and. 32. Hunters. 4. Marches. 1. Money. xviii. Passage. 7. Playes and Gamys. 3. & Vacabounde. 3.

Villenage.

Villenage maye be pledyd and a villenage maye be seysyd though he haue a wrytte of libertate probanda hanynge. Anno xxv. Edwardi iii. Statuto de prodicionibus. cap. xvii.

No wrytt shalde abatyd by exceptyon of conusaunce

[of

of villenage yf the demaundant wyll auerre that he that alledgythe the exceptyon was free at the daye of the writ purchalyd. An. xxxvii. E. iii. cap. xvii.

3 The lorde shall not be barryd of his villayne by cause of his answere in the lawe. &c. Anno. ix. R. ii. cap. ii. And this stat. was made bycause ꝑ villayne wolde bryng exceptyons in forein cōtries agaynst their lordes where they had no knowlege of them as in London and els where.

4 Howbeit specyall commyssions shalbe made to iustices of peace or to other persons suffycyent, to enquere of all villeyns that herebelles & wyll not be iustified by theyr lordes, and also of theyr councellours and mayntenours, and they haue power to here and determine. &c. as well at the suyte of the kynge as of the partie. And further diuers exemplifycations whiche were sued by suche villaynes out of the boke of domysday adiudgyd in the parlyament of no value. An. i. R. ii. cap. vi.

Loke more for villaynes feoffementes vpon treste. 7.

Visitacions.

Loke therfore, Hospytallis. i. and Houses of religyon. iiii.

2 All suche of the late religyous or ecclesiasticall houses dissolued with all the churches and chapels to any of them belongyng whiche before the sayde dissolucion were exempted frō the visitacion and all other iurisdiccions ordinary within whose dyoces they were set, shall from hensforth be within the visitacion & iurisdiccion of the same ordynary within whose dyoces they be sette or of suche persons as by the kynges highnes shall be appoynted. An. xxxi. H. viii cap. xiii.

Vitaylers.

NO minister in citie or borowe which by reason of his office ought to kepe the assise of wyne and vitaile, marchaūt of wyne and vitayle in gros nor by retaile while he shalbe attendant to the offyce vpon payne of forfeture of the marchaundyse to the kinge, & the thyrde part shalbe gyuen by the kynge to hym that wyll sue for it. &c.

And the chaunceliour, Treasorer, Barons of the escheker iustice of the one bēche or other iustice of assyse shal receyue suche pleyntes by wryt and without wrytte and determyne them, statuto Eborum, 9. an. xii. E. ii. But this statute is repelyd as apperyth within. 13.

¶ Also bochers, fyschers, hostelers, bruers, bakers, and al other sellers of vitayle, shal sell for a reasonable pryce after the distaunce of the places from whens they come so þ suche seller haue a conuenyente gayne and not exedynge. And yf any sell other wyse, he shal vaye the double value to the partye greuyd. or in his defaute to other that wyll sue, and the mayres and baylyffes of cytyes, and burgeys of townis and portis haue power to inquere of the pryces, and the iustice of peace haue power to inquere of the defautes of such mayres & baylyffes, &c. At the sute of the partye or hym that wyll sue it, and if they be conuicte they shall yelde treble damages and make fyne to the king. 2. xxii. E. iii. cap. vi. And shyrriffes, stewardes and all other whiche haue the keping & ouersyght of vytayles shall put the sayde statute in execucion. an. xiii. R. ii. cap. viii.

¶ Iustices therto to be assignyd shal inquere of the defauties of hostelers, and vitaylers, and punisshe them as well at the sute of the partie as at the kynges sute. anno 25. E. 3. de seruientibus cap. vii. & ann. 27. E. iii. de prouisoribus. cap. iii. And iustices of peace maye nowe inquyre & punysshe as afore the statutes therof made.

¶ Euery one that bryngeth vytayle to London by lande or water maye freely sell them without disturbaunce by the fyshmongers, bochers or pulters or other, and that the mayre and aldermen shal tedres the fautes of fyshmōgers bochers and pulters, as they do of them that sell breade wyne and ale, notwithstandinge any priuylege vpon payne of lose of deynid for the citie of London. And note well that the payne is. iii. marke at the fyrste defaute, and ii. marke at the seconde, and to lease theyr fraunches at the thirde defaute. Anno. xxxi. Edwardi tertii. capitulo x. And the sayde payne is lymytyd. Anno. xxxviii. Edwardi iii. capitulo x.

The

5 The chaunceliour, Treasorer, and other of the kynges counceil may make ordinaunce for the price of wynes and fyche. an. xxxi. E. iii. Statuto de allectis, cap. iii.

6 Vytayleers shall not be chosen to the office of iudge in cityes and townes but for defaute of other, than they shal not sel vitayle vpon paine of forfeiture of the same vitayle. an. vi. R. ii. cap. ix.

7 All forens and alyens of the kynges amyte may sell fyche and vytayle at retayle and cut it in peces and also in grose in London and els where. an. vi. R. ii. cap. x. And this statute is confyrmed. an. i. H. iiii. cap. x. And the lettres patentes made by kynge R. to fychemongers of London to the contrarye shalbe voyde. &c.

8 Vytayleers shall not be chosen to the office of iudge in cyties and townes but for bachs of other and then they shall sell no vytayles vpō payne of forfayture of their vitayle. an. vi. R. ii. cap. ix.

9 Vyntneers and vitayleers as well fychmongers as other comyng to London with their vitayles shalbe vnder the gouernynge & rule of the mayre aldermen. &c. as of olde tyme hath be vsed. An. viii. R. ii. cap. xi.

10 Vitayleers shal haue reasonable gaynes after the limitacyon of iustices of peace & not more, vpō payne to be grieuously punished by the discrecion of the same iustices where no payne is limited in certayne vpō such vitayleers. And that no fyne shalbe take for the byeldynge of the assyse of bread and ale, but that euery one shall haue a forfeyture after his desert. An. viii. R. ii. cap. viii.

11 The statute made. An. 6. R. 2. & An. 1. H. 4. be confyrmed adioyning to them that yf any auter be a forener or alyē for to sel fyche in London or els where in grose or by retayle he shal lese xl. l. & the that sueth shall haue the one half. An. 14. H. 6. ca. 6. And for such offence in London that sum may be taken in the counties of Myddelser, Hertforde, Eller, Kent, Surrey, or Londō. And se of the same matter Marchaunte. 3. s. and 18.

12. All lettres patentes made by the kynge yf any shalbe serther or surueyour of wyne, Ale, Bere, or other vitayle,

shalbe voyde. And that none vnder colour of suche patent pursued or to be pursued except rulers or gouernours of townes cyties or borwes that haue it by point of charter, vse or exercyse such office vpon paine to forfaite at euery defaute .xl.li. The one halfe to the king & the other to him þ wyll sue by accyon of det. ac. an. xii. E. 4. cap. 8.

Item when any vitayler is chosen to bere office in any citi, borough or towne corporate, which by his office shuld haue correccion and sellyng of vitailes, þ then two discrete persons of the same towne that be vytaylers shalbe chose by the communalte of the same in suche maner as the sayd officers is chosen: whiche two, wyth the sayde officyer shal swore truely to alles vitayles during his office .&c. And then after þ said vitayles shalbe selled by the saide officer and by the said two persons or one of them, it shalbe lefull to the sayd officers to marchaunt and sell, wyne and other vitayle in grose and at retaile the statute of Yorke notwithstandinge. Prouided that this statute extende not to vytailes in London, Yorke, nor Couentre. anno. 3. Hen. 8. vide infra. 8.

Item vpon euery complaint of enhaūsing prysse of vitaile the lord chauncellour, the lorde treasorer, þ president of the counsel, þ lord prypuyseale the lord stewarde, the lord chamberlaine, & all other lordes of the counsel the treasorer and controller of the kinges house the chauncellour of þ duchy of Lancaster, the iustices of either bench, the chauncelour of chāyerlens, vnder treasorer & the barōs of þ eschekier or .iij. of them at the least wherof the chauncellour of Englande, the lord Treasorer, the lord presydent of the counsel the lorde prypuy seale to be one haue power frō tyme to tyme to taxe reasonable prysse of all such vitaile howethey shalbe solde to great or retaile. And after such prysse so taxed proclamacyon to be made vnder the greate seale in places conuēt for the same. And al fermers, owners, bryggers, and all other vytaylers, keppynge any suche vitayle to sell shall sell the same at such prysses taxed by the sayde proclamacyons, vpon suche paine as in the sayde proclamacyon shalbe taxed to be lost and leueyed to the kynges vse, as by the same proclamacion shalbe declared. Item

Vytaylers.

¶ Prouided this acte not to be prtiudicial to any officers in any citty, or towne, or borough corporate or any person or body polityke hauyng auctority to set pryce or vytayle, but that they maye set prises therof as if this acte had not be made.

And no person without licence vnder the kinges greate seale cary any coine, beefe, motton, veale or porke, or any other vytayle beyonde the see except for the vytayling of Caleys, Guynes, Hames, & the marches of the same. And except for vitayling of mayster mariners, & marchauntes of hyppes passinge the sees, and except barrelled, butter and meate to be caried to Iselande, vpō paine of forfaytynge the value of that vitayle, the one halfe to the kynge the other to him that will sue be bylle, plaint writ or information that any of the kynges courtes where no protection essoine, nor wager of the lawe to lye. an. 25 H.8. cap. 11.

Loke more for vytayles Fysshe, in Forestalliers Repell. and wynes. 16.

Voucher.

If a man vouche a foreine to warrantye in London maire & bailiffes shal adiourne the parties before the iustice of the bench & sende thether the recorde. And the iustyce shall cōmon the warranty to plede before the, & the shall cease in London tyll the warrantye be termyned before the iustice, & whan it is determined it shalbe sayde the warrantie þ he go in to London to answere the plee, and the demaundaunt shall haue a writ of the iustyces to the maire and bailiffes to go forth in the plee, and if the demaundaunt recouer the tenaunt shall haue a writ to the maire and bailiffes to extende the landes lost & to retorne the extent in to the benche, and after it shalbe commaunded to the shyryffes where the warrantie was sommoned to make hym to haue as muche lande of his in value, & if the tenaunt make defaute at the daye geuen him in the benche, a writ of iustyces shall go from thens to the maire and baylyffes to take the lande into the kynges handes by petit caye & to cōmon the tenaūt that he be at þ hustings

bef

before ỳ iustices which shalbe admitted to giue iudgemẽt of ỳ defaute &c. Statuto de forcẽcis vocatis ad warrãtũ. And in some bookes it is called. Articulus Gloucester correctus And se the forsayde statute of Gloucester London. i.

Upholster and vpholsters wares.

NO maner of person hereafter put to sale in any faire or market ani fether beddes, bolsters, or pilowes, but they be stuffed with one maner of stuffe ỳ is with drie pulled fethers or with clene downe onely, & with no scalded fethers nor wt̃ fẽne downe nor lockes nor other corrupt stuffe and if any person make such. &c. ỳ he offer thẽ not to sale in faire nor market vpon paine of forfaiture, and ỳ lykewyse quiltis matresse & cushins be made of one stuffe with clene wol or clene flockes, alone, & wt̃ no hors here, fenne downe, netes here dere here nor gotes here nor other vnlawful stuffe vpõ paine of forfaiture. an. xi. H. 7. cap. 19. And this statute was made at the prayer of ỳ vpholsters of London.

Usury.

USury shal not renne vpõ the heire within age soner thelesse that for that the paimẽt of the principal bet with the vsury before the death of the auncestour shal not remaine. Warton. cap. v.

No Jew frombenforth shal take any thing to vsurye vpon land, rent, nor other thyng. & ỳ no vsury shal ren frõ benforth, but the couenauntes made shal stand. And if any lende to vsury against this statute, ỳ king shal punish him at his pleasure for his trespas, & shal do right to ỳ christẽ for ỳ recouering of his pledge. Statute de iudaismo. an. 4 E. i. It semeth ỳ this statute shalbe vnderstand as wel betwene christen men as betwene Jewes and christen men.

If a man take any money or other thynge for the loone of monye by way of cõtracte sauing lawful penalties for non paiment of ỳ same or if a mã sel his goodes to any man beinge in necessytye, & the same goodes afterwarde bygayne within thre monethes for a lesse sõme knowing thẽ to be the same goodes by him solde, or if any man for lone of his money haue landes or tenementes or other bondes

in perfite suerty of hys money without cõdicyon or aduen ture & further couenaũteth ꝑ he shall haue the ꝓfyte of ꝑ landes & tenemẽtes tyll a certayne tyme.&c.thys is vsury. And he that is conuicte therof shal forfayte the one halfe of the money or goodes so loide or lente. And he ꝑ wyll sue by accion of det byl or informacion in any court of recorde shal haue the halfe, & if none wyll sue, the kynge shall haue all.an.xi.H.viii.cap. & this statute repelleth the statute of vsury made the.iii.yere of, H. the.vii reserued alway to spirituall iurrisdiccyon their lawful punishmẽtes in euery cause of vsury.

Vses

Where any persons be or shal be seased of any landes tenementes, or other hereditamentes to the vse of o ther, by reasõ of any bargaine or by any other meane they that haue or shall haue suche vse in fee simple, fayle, for terme of life, of yeres, or otherwyse, or any vse in re maindre, or reuerter shal fro henceforth stand & be iudgd in lawful season estate & possession of and in the same to al intentes, of and in such lyke estates as they had or shal haue in vse, or confidence therin. And that the estate ryghte and possessiõ of thẽ ꝑ were, or hereafter shalbe seased to ꝑ vse of other shalbe adiudged in thẽ ꝑ haue the vse after suche cõdicion, as they had before, in or to the vse ꝑ was in thẽ. And where many be ioynely seased to any vse, in suche case they that haue the vse, shal onely haue such estate possessiõ & season in ꝑ landes.&c.as they had before in the vse of the same. Sauing to al persones & bodies politike, other than those ꝑ be seased to any vse) al such ryght, title, enter, inte rest possession, cõtes, & acciõ, as they had or might haue ha fore the making of this acte. Sauing also to al ꝑ be seased to any vse al such fermer right title &c. as they had to the owne vse in any manours landes.&c. wherof they were be sed to any other vse, as if thys acte had neuer ben made.

¶ And wher dyuerse be nowe seased in fee, or other wyse to the vse that some other shal haue one annuel rent out of the same landes.&c. according to such entente as heretofore hath

hath ben declared in euery suche case, they that haue ꝑ vse to receyue such rentes, shalbe adiudged in possessiō of the same, in suche estate as they had in the vse therof as yf some lawful conuenience had ben made to thē by those that were seased to the vse. And ꝑ they may distrayne for none payment therof in their owne names, all suytes therof as yf they had ben actually graunted with clause of distresse, rente, or otherwyse.

¶ And where diuers persons haue estates made to them and theyr wyues & to the heyres of the husbande, or to the husbande & the wyfe, & the heyres of theyr two bodyes begotten, or to the heyres of one of theyr bodies, or for terme of bothe or one of theyr lyues, or to any other persons and their heyres to the vse of the husbande and wyfe, or to the wyfe alone for her ioynture, vt supra, in such cases the woman shall not demaunde dower of the residue of her husbandes landes by whō she hath her ioynter against any tenāt of the lāde but in case she haue no such ioynture then may she demaunde her dower after ꝑ course of ꝑ comō law.

¶ Prouided that yf they be elected from theyr ioynter or any parte therof without fraude or couen then shall they be endowed of the residue of theyr husbandes landes, for as much as the landes shall amounte vnto, wherout they were expulsed.

¶ Prouided ꝑ this acte be not preiudicial to any woman tofore maried cōcerning their right & title of Ioynture or Dower to the lādes of theyr husbandes being now deade

¶ Prouided ꝑ if lādes or tenemētes be assured to any woman after mariage for terme of lyfe or otherwyse in ioynture (except it be by acte of parlyamēt) and the wyfe ouer lyue her husbāde in whose tyme ꝑ ioynture was made, the wyfe may refuse ꝑ lādes so appointed in ioynture, & haue her dower at the comon lawe of the lādes wherof her husbande was seased any tyme duryng the coūrture.

¶ Prouided that this acte be not expounded to discharge any bonde for the execution of any statute in any landes tenementes, &c. by auctoritie of this acte to any persone.

And to anoyde all doutes in wylles, it is enacted that all

wylles & testamētes made by any that haue or shal dye atte
before the fyrste daye of Maye in ỹ yere of Christ. M. D.
xxxvi. of any lādes or hereditamētes shal be demed as good
in the lawe as they were any tyme within .xl. yere before ỹ
makynge of this acte. Prouided that the kynge shall not
take auauntage for executing any estate by vertue of this
acte to any whiche haue or before ỹ sayde daye shall haue
any vse in landes holden of his highnes, by reasone of pry-
mer seasone, liuerye, oustre le main kine for alyenation re-
liefe. or harriot, but ỹ they shalbe made & payed after suche
facīō as hath ben vsed afore by ỹ lawe. Prouided ỹ no per
son of whōlādes are holdē mediate, or immediate, shal de-
maūde any thinge for execuring ay estate by this acte, be-
fore ỹ sayd daye. And it is enacted ỹ al which shal haue any
estate to thē executed by reasone of this acte before that
sayd daye, may haue lyke benefyte & remedy in ỹ lawe, as
they ỹ were seased to their vse had or might haue at ỹ exe-
cucion of ỹ stat. therof, touching ỹ lādes so executed by rea
sone of this acte. Prouided that accīōs nowe depēding a-
gainst any being seased to any vse, shal not abate by execu-
tinge of any estate, by reasone of this acte afore ỹ sayd day.
¶ Prouyded that it be not preiudicial, to the kynge for
warde chyppes, lyueries or oustre le maynes, to be sued for
landes al redy descended.
¶ Prouided ỹ all reconysaūces heretofore made to ỹ kyn-
ges vse for any recouerye s hereto fore sued shalbe voyde.
¶ Prouided ỹ this acte be not preiudiciall to any borne
in wales, or in the marches for any estate to be executed
vnto thē by this acte, for lādes wherof any to be seased to
their vse, but ỹ they may inioye their lādes to thē executed
by this acte according to ỹ tenour therof. an. 27. H. 8. ca. 10

Usurpacion.

¶ Loke therfore in the title of Iuowsone.

Utlary.

If a mā be appeled of felonye where he hath lādes or
tenemētes and by malice be outlawed, It is ordeined
that if he yelde him selfe and aquyte him selfe of the same
felony

felony, he shall haue agayne his lãdes & tenementes. The same lawe is where he is indyted of felonie and outlawed where he hath no lãdes. In the same maner it is if he haue in both cases lãdes in an other coũtie. The same lawe is if he be outlawed of tresspas vt supra, he shall haue againe his goodes as in ỹ other cases. &c. In nouis ordinatiõibus. an. v. E. i. And after it is repelled. an. xlv. of ỹ same kinge.

¶ Because that dyuers persons duely outlawed haue defeted their outlarys bycause of imprisonmẽt not trewlye witnessed by the shyrrife & other whiche haue no recorde, it is agreed ỹ if any fromhẽsforth wil defete an outlary by suche witnes, that he yelde hym selfe to prysone. And thẽ the iustices of the kynges benche do warne the partye at whose sute. &c. & if he cã not maintayne that suche wytnes is not trew it shalbe tried. &c. And in the same maner the kynges seriaunt his attorney or an other whiche wyll sue for the kyng, shalbe receyued to suche amercyament yf the outlary were at the kynges sute. an. v. E. iii. cap. xiiii.

¶ The feoffes of truste whiche bringe actions to the vse of theyr feoffours shall not be disabled nor barred by any outlarye or attaynder in those feoffes alledged to endure vntyl the nexte parlyament. an. iii. H. vii. cap. xiiii.

Loke more for outlary. Accoũpt. i. Charter of pardone. ¶ Chester shyre. i. Exigent in all chapiters. Lancaster. i. and. ii. Proces. 14. and. 6. and Tyndale. i.

Wager of lawe.

NO bayles shal put any mã to wage his lawe openly without lawfull wytnesse for that cause brought in Magna carta cap. xxviii.

¶ A man shal haue his lawe againste pappyrs of London. Anno. xxxviii. E. iii. cap. v.

¶ Iudette vpon the arrerages of accompte the pleintiffe or the defendaunte shalbe examined by the iudge before whom. &c. and vpon that by theyr discretion the defendauntes shall do theyr lawe. anno quinto Henrici. iiii. capitulo. vii.

¶ Where it was ordeyned by a statute, that all abbotes

and pryours in euery hūdred, wapētake or counte bafō by theyr attourneys made by theyr couent seale, shall plede all plees for thē, & euery Sworde in euery suche court shal re ceyue suche attourneys without amercyng the abbots vpon payne of x.li. Notwithstāding the abbot of Foūtains is not receyued to wage his lawe by attorney in the coū ties of Yorke, Cūberlāde, & in ỹ coūtie of ỹ cytie of York. But when the law is tendyd, they alligned dyuers places vpon diuers plaintes farre a sonder. &c. wherfore it is or deyned that the sayde abbot of Foūtayns shall do his law by one of his monkes or attorney with vi. handes but the attorney muste haue his warant vnder the couente seale. And the Sworde that refuseth to take his lawe in suche maner shal lose xx.l. for euery tyme & he that suwyth shall haue the halfe, an. 33. H. 6. cap. 6. And se attourney. 12.

Wales.

The lordes of marches of wales shalbe perpetuall tendyng & annexed to the crowne of Englād & not to the principalyte of wales. an. 28. E. 4. cap. ii.

2 welshmen shall purchasse no landes in the townes of Chester, Shrewsbury, Bryggenorth. Ludlowe, Leomin ster, Herefordе. Glouceſter, wynchester nor in none other townes adioynynge to the marches of wales on payne of forfayture to the lordes of the fees nor they shal not be made burgeses nor cytezens nor shall bere no office nor shall not be of the comen counsell of any cytye or borough nor shall bere no armoure on payne of forfayture. anno. xxxii. Hen. iiii. capitulo. xii.

3 If one that is of any coūtie adioynynge to the marches of wales be arested in wales or his goodes taken & carried thyder, he shal haue letters testimonyal of the shyriffes of the coūtie Sewarde of the fraūches or of the mayres bay lyffes of the townes where he dwelled to ỹ gouernours of wales where suche wrong is done to rede lyuer them with in. vii. dayes, and yf they be not delyuered than they shall aresse and withholde as much of theyrs of the same lordshyp where suche mysdoers dwel in wales and of theyr goodes vntyll

vntyl that gree be made. anno ii. Henrici. iiii. capitulo. xvi.

4 The lozdes of wales and theyz ministers shal make execution of the mē of wales attaynted of felonye oz tres-pas done in any countie adioynynge to wales accozdynge to the lawe of Englande by vtlary and abiuracion where suche felons shalbe founde in wales and that vpon certi-fication of the Justices of the kyng vpon greuous payne. Eodem. anno. cap. xvii.

5 The lozdes of wales shall set sufficient garde in theyz castels and seygnozyes of wales so that no damage come to the kyng and his people by welshmen in theyz defautes as it hath happened in tyme passed toz defaute of good go-uernaunce. Eodem. an cap. xviii.

6 welshmen shall not purchase lande in Englande noz in none Englishe bozoughes noz townes within wales on payne of fozfayture to the lozdes of the fee such estate as they haue noz that no welshmen be exceptez foz burges noz haue none other lybertye within the sayde realme noz within the townes and bozoughes abozesayde. Eodem an. capitulo. xx.

7 Englishmen shall not be conuicte by welshmen in any acciō within wales but by Englyshmen of the nexte ve-newe and by men of good fame. an. iiii. H. iiii. cap. xxv.

8 Englyshmen whiche haue espoused welsh women shall not haue fraunches with the Englishe burges. anno. iiii. Hen. iii. capitulo. xxv.

9 wasters and rymers & minstrelles in wales shal make no commotes & gatheryng in wales Eodē. an. cap. xxvii.

10 No congregation be made noz suffered to be made by welshmen foz any coūsel oz purpose except it be foz euidēt cause and by lycence of the chiefe officers and the lozdes of those parties. And in the presence of the same officers v-pon payne of imprisonment and to make fyne and raun-some to the kynge Eodem. an. cap. xxviii.

11 welshmen shall not be armed noz bere no armour in townes, marhettes, churches noz hye wayes in affray of ꝑ peace but such as be faythful subiectes of ꝑ kynges on pay ne of imprisonmēt & fyne raūsome. Eodem. an. cap. xxx.

12 Vitaylle nor armour shall not be brought in to walis without the kynges lycence vpon payne of forfayture. And the constable, that espyeth shall haue the.vi.part eodem.anno.cap.xxx.

13 They shal kepe no castel fortres nor hous of defence except lordes and byshoppes by theyr owne bodyes. Eodem.an.cap.xxxi.

14 They shall not be offycers in wales nor of counsell with any Englishe lord, Eodem.an.cap.xxxi.

15 An Englishman whiche hath maryed a welshe woman shal not be put in any offyce in wales nor in the marches therof. eodem.an.cap.xxxiii.

16 If any bestes, goodes or catels be taken by men of wales in the cōuties of Herford, Glocester & Salop & led in to wales, the shyryffe or baylyffe where suche pyrsel was shal sende letters to ỳ gouernours in wales whete suche mysdoers be to redelyuer.&c. or els al persons, goodes and catels of al the leygnorye where suche mysdoers be reciantes shalbe charged to restitution, & the partye greued may retayne thē tyl gre be made.&c. with the damages. an.ii.H. iiii.cap.xvi. And after such pyrsel by welshmē or mē of the marches, of mēnes goodes & catels.&c. is made treason for vi.yere.an.xx.H.vi.ca.iii. And ỳ sayd statute of.an.ii.H.iiii. is abbrydged within.3. And after the sayde estatute of.an. xx.H.vi. is confyrmed tyll the nexte parlayment. anno.xxv. H.vi.cap.iiii. also there is an other statute of lyke matter. an.28 H.vi.cap.iiii. to endure for.v.yeres.

17 Men of the countrey of wales where felons be abydynge or dwellyng shall take those felōs and shal lede them to the gayle there where they shalbe charged & shall make satisfaction by awarde of ỳ lorde there. an.9.H.4.cap.2.

18 Felons in wales shall not be delyuered out of the coūtie &c. by disclaymer nor by letters of marque & such disclemer shalbe put away. an.ix.H.viii.cap.iiii.

19 Where rebelles were slayne in wales and theyr heyres and frendes take Englyshmen and welshemen of the kynges legeaunce and put them in pryson tyl they haue made fyne or be aquyte by aflath after ỳ custome of wales

that

that is by enquest of.CCC. men it is ordeyned that the partye greued shal recouer his treble damage, the defendant shal haue pryſonment of two yeres and shal make fyne and raunſome an.i.H.v.cap.vi. It ſempth that this eſtatute is expyred. See the ſtatute.

20 Juſtice of peace ſhall determyne treaſons offelonyes done by men of wales in Englande. And yf they be outlawed they ſhal certyfye that to the offycers, and lordes of wales where they dwell to do execucion vpon them there without fyne or redempcyon in that partye. Anno ii. Hen. v. Statuto ii. cap. v.

21 The ſhyryffe baylyffes or conſtables and all other of the countie of Herforde maye arreſte men of wales and of the marches that be outlawed or endyted of felonye or treaſon or to leuey hue and crye and euery man ſhall helpe them vpon payne.s. of euery ſhyryffe and vnder ſhyryffe myſters and bayliffes, on payne of makynge fyne and raunſome, and euery knyght on payne of C.s. eſquer.xl.s. and all other xx.s. and iuſtice of peace ſhall inquere therof. an. viii.H. vi. cap. v.

22 Alegraunces of markettes fayres and lybertes with in ye townes of Northwales made to any welſhmã is voyde. And that all villayns in Northwales ſhalbe compelled to do there auncion ſeruice notwithſtandyng any graũt made to the contrary. an. xxv. H. vi. cap. i.

23 Alſo loke for a ſtatute called the ſtatute of wales made the.xii. yere of Edwarde the fyrſt conteynynge many lawes for the ſtatute of wales ryght profytable.

24 Wher any inqueſte hereafter ſhalbe charged & ſworne in wales or the marches of the ſame vpon any tryall agaynſte the kynge or recogniſaunce broken or other forfaite done forfayred to the kynge or for any tryall of murder or felony or accellari therto ye one officer ſhalbe ſworne in the preſence of the ſayd Juſtice or officer for the true kepynge of the ſame turrours and that without ſpecyall lycence of the iuſtice or officer he ſhall not ſuffer them to haue any mete or drynke fyre or lyght nor ſuffer none of the turrours ſpeke with any perſon nor he hym ſelfe to ſpeake to

none

to none of thē tyll they haue giuen theyr verdete & if such
persone so swoyne to kepe them execute not truely his oth
than he to suffer imprisonment & to make fyne by discretiō
of the iustice or other officer there syttinge.

And yf the iurrours do acquyte any felon or gyue any
vntrue verdit agaynst the kynge as afore is sayde cōtrari
to their cuidēs or that any of the iurrous do eate or drink
or speke with any persone or other than them that be
swoyne with them or mysdemeane them selfe before they
haue gyuen theyr verdit after they be ons swoyne than the
lord president & other of the coūsayle of the marches of wa
les shal not onely haue power to call the sayde iurrours
before them. But also the iustice or other officer before
whome such mysdemeanor was shall haue power to com-
pell such iurrours vpon payne of imprisonment to be bo-
unde to appere before the lorde president and other of the
counseyl of the marches therto abyde the order as there
shalbe decreed and the counsel to haue auctoryte to punish
them by theyr discrecion. an. xxvi H. viii. cap. xii.

¶ All persones dwellynge or resiant with in wales or in
the lordeship marches of the same shall appere before the
iustice stewarde or other officer at all sessions and courts
there to be holden & there do euery thynge that to their
deutie shalbe longe vpon payne of such fines as shalbe set
vpon them by the stewarde or other officer to ỳ kinges vse
yf it be within the kinges lordshyppes marches & yf it be
within any other than to the vse of the lorde of the sayde
lordshyp the sayde fyne to be leuyed by waye of distresse.

And yf any stewarde or other officer of any lordeshyp
marcher procure any vntrue surmise against any person
that shal so gyue theyr attendās & cōmit thē to any duresse
contrary to the lawe or the lawdable custome of the lord-
shyp thā the cōmissioners of the marches vpon cōplaynt
to thē made to sende for the sayde stewarde or other offy-
cer and for the partie so imprisoned, and yf he can proue
there that he was wrongefully imprisoned thā the cōmis-
sioners to haue power to assise the sayde officer to pay to
the partie so imprisoned for euery daie of his imprisonm[ent]

vi.

vi.s.viii.d.or more by theyr discretion and to set further fyne vpon the sayde officer to the kinges vse by theyr discrecion if the officer refuse to appere before the coũsel thã to set for euery defaute such fyne vpon to be payed to the kynges vse as they shal thynke conuenient. And the same cõmissioners haue power to compell these officers by waye of imprisonment as well to paye such somes of money as they shalbe cessed at the kynges vse as such somes of money as they shall paye to the partie greued.

For no person dwelling in wales or the lordshyppes of ỹ same resorting to such courtes shal bring any weapõ within ample of such session of court nor to no towne church, fayre or market or other cõgregacio except at an outcri made for any felony or robbery done in the high waies nor no pryncote or armour defensiue vpon paine of forfeyture the same & to make such fine as the cõmissioners of ỹ marches shall allese except it be by commaũdemẽt or licẽs of the stewarde iustice or other officer or of the cõmissioners of the coũsel of the marches. And no person there without licens of cõmissioners of the marches in wryting shal gather any Lowmor the Wydalle tenauntes ale or other collection nor shal make or procure no games of ronning, wrestelynge or other games except shotinge vpon payne of a yeres imprisonment & to make further fyne as by the sayde commissioners shalbe assessed & the sayde commissioners haue power by this acte to here and determyne euery such offence.

And no person hereafter shal cause any thing in to any court within walys or the lordshyppes marchers of the same by reasone wherof the courte shulde be dissourded or discontinued for that tyme vpõ payne of a yeres imprisonmente. And al courtes there hereafter to be holden shalbe kept in the sureste place within the same lordshyppes where the iustice stuarde or other offycer shall appoint. And it is further enacted that the iustyces of gayle delyuery & of peace for the tyme beyng in the shyres of Englãde where the kinges writ rũneth next adioyning to the same lordeshyp nor where any counterfaytynge of money or weshyng and clyppynge of the same or where any felonye murder wylfull

burnynge

burnynge of houses robbers burglaries rapps and arrestes
eyes to the same hath or hereafter shalbe done shal haue
power to enquire by verdite of xii. men of the same shyres
to cause al such offēders there to be indyted & also to here
& determine the same accordinge to the lawes of the re-
alme al forreyne plees pleaded by eny such malefactor to be
tryed in the sayde shyres and the acquytal or fyne making
by any suche malefactour for any of the causes aforesaide
in any of the sayde lordeshippes to be no barre for any per-
sone beyng indited in the sayde shyres within ii. yeres next
after any suche murder or felony done.

And the said iustices haue power to awarde al maner of
proces bothe of outlary & otherwyse agaynste all thē so in-
dyted & the same iustices or two of thē before whome such
offēder shalbe outlawed or attainted by outlawry shal sēd
to the lordes of suche lordeshippes marchers or theyr de-
puties where such offence is done or where suche offender
shalbe a certificat vnder their seales of the same outlawry
or attainder cōmaundinge thē vpō payne of a C.li. to be
leuied to the kinges vse (as well of the goodes and landes
of the lordes of other lordshippes as of the kinges office
there) to take the body of suche offenders and him safely
to kepe vntyl the nexte sessions & thyther he to be conduc-
cted vnder this maner, That is to saye the kynges offi-
cers of his lordshippes marchers or theyr deputies of the
lordes of suche lordshyp & theyr deputies where such of-
fender shall suerly conducte him to the nexte lordeshyp
tuercher towarde the shyre where the sayde offender is
outlawed or attaynted & the kynges officers of the same
lordeshyppes or ỹ lordes of ỹ lordeship or theyr deputies
shal there receyue by indenture him and conducte hym to
the nexte lordeshipe marcher and so to be conducted fro
lordeshyppe to lordeshyppe vntyl he be brought before
iustices of Gayle deliuery vpponpaine of forfeiture by e-
uery suche officer or lorde of suche lordeshyp by whose de-
faute suche offender shall not be brought before the iusti-
ces at theyr session. C.li. and that euery suche lorde or of-
cer to whome any suche certificate shalbe directed shal

returne

retourne the same at the nexte sessions vppon payne afore sayde. Sauynge euer to all suche offenders all suche trauerses chalenges exceptyons plees and other aduauntage as by the lawes of the lande hathe ben accustomed for any of the kynges subiectes.

Prouided and be it enacted that if any persone whiche shalbe indited arrayned outlawed or conuicte by force of this acte tynde sufficyente sureties before the Justice of Gayle delyuery that he from thensforth shalbe of good behauour agaynste the kynge and all his subiectes nor from thensforth committe no felony nor murder nor be accessary to none that thā the same iustices with thassente of the lorde president and two of the commyssioners of the counsaile of the marches or .iii. of them at the leaste wherof the lorde presidente or one of the saide counsayle to be one maye by their discrecion admit such offender of all suche felonyes, murders or all suche felonious offence and accessaryes to the same, and so all executions and punyshementes of death whiche he shulde suffer by the lawe so that he be not appelled of the same and to be discharged aswel agaynst the kynge as against all other lordes onely for one tyme.

Prouided & enacted that this acte shall not extende to iudge any priuilege of any lorde marcher without suche be indited outlawed arayned or cōuicte by force of this acte within .ii. yere nexte after this offence done,

And it is further enacted that al felonyes and murders and accessaryes therto that hereafter shalbe done within the shyre of Weronith in wales shalbe inquired & determined in the counties of Carneruan or Anglese before the kinges iustices of north the wales or his deputie. And the same iustice or his deputie to haue power before this acte to determine all suche offences in fourme afore sayde.

And where before this diuers murders roberies, and felonyes haue ben conuicted in diuers lordeshippes & other places in wales after which offēces so done ỹ offenders haue fled into other lordeshyppes in which lordeshippes ỹ lordes haue pretended a custome that none of ỹ kingers ministers should pursue nor take no such offēders therefore it is therfore

enacted

enacted that euery officer vpō cōmandement gyuen ther
by the commissioners of the marches shall delyuer euer
such offēder to the officer of the lordship marches or othe
place where such offence was done or to the cōmissioner
of the marchers accordyng to theyr cōmaundemēt upo
payne of xl.li. the same cōmaūdemēt to be deliuered to
uery such officer by a sergeaūt of armes or a purseuaūt
tendaūt vpō the sayd commissioners. an. 26. H. 8. cap. xi
16 The dominion of wales frombensforth shal stande
euer incorporated, vnited, & annexed to & with the realm
of Englande. And all persones borne in that coūtrey sh
entoye & inheryte all ryghtes, lyberties, & lawes within th
realme and other the kynges dominiōs, as other natural
borne w in the same emoie and inheryte. And all person
inheretable to any lādes tenemētes &c. which shal discen
after the feast of all sayntes next cōming within the sayd
countrey or any parcel therof, shal inherite the same aft
the Englysshe tenure without partition after the lawes
Englande, & not after any walshe customes. And that the
wes & statutes of Englande onely shalbe had, vsed, & ex
ted in the sayd coūtrey & euery part therof, euyn as thei
in this realme, and after suche maner as hereafter fol
weth. Any thynge to the contrary not withstandyng.

It is also enacted that dyuers of ỹ lordshyppes march
in wales, shalbe ioyned to diuers of the shyres of Engl
& dyuers of thē shalbe ioyned to the shyres of wales in
me folowynge. And that all the residue of the sayde lor
shyppes of wales shalbe deuyded in to certayne partic
ler coūties or shyres ỹ is to say, the coūtie or shyre of M
mouth, Brecknock, Radnore, Mōūtgomery, & Denby

For the deuysion and symyttynge of the shyres, hund
des and other lordshyppes which shalbe gildable, & wh
shall folowe the kynges courtes in Englande, and whi
to the shyres of wales, and the orders of the lawes to
mynystred there, and forfaytures palled, and examyna
of walshe lawes, makynge of knightes and burgesses of
parlyament, and the pryuyleges of lordes, loke in the
cute at large.

Plowd

Prouided that this acte shall not derogate any lawes or
customes vsed within .3. shires of northwales .s. or take a-
way ꝑ lyberties of the duchy of Lācaster but ꝑ they shal-
be vsed in euery lordeship therof in wales as thei be in the
lyke grounde of Englande not beinge county palantyne.
Prouided that it shal not extende to auoide any patent, or
ioynt patēt of any offyces, fees, & annuities or ꝑ reuercion
of the grāted by the kinge or any other for terme of lyfe,
for the vlynge of such offyces, or otherwyse, but that they
shal enioye the said fees, & al other offyces, not repugnāt
to this acte. And thoughe they be repugnant yet shall the
graūtees haue their fees duringe their lyues any thynge
to the contrarie notwithstandinge.
Prouyded that thys be not preiudiciall to Henry Erle of
Worcester, for exercysynge hys offyce of iustice of the county
of Glamorgan.
Prouided that this acte extende not to derogate any acte
nor to fore made for the tryal of treason, murders, or felo
nyes therof committed in any lordeshyp mar-
ches of wales, or in the shires of Englande next adioynig
vnto. Prouided that landes, tenementes, and heredyta-
mentes lieng in wales that by the custome ther haue ben
departable amonge heires shal so continue still as if thys
acte had neuer ben made. Prouided that the king notwith-
standinge this act shal haue power for .3. yeres next after this
parliament dissolued, to suspende or vtterly to repeale &
abrogate this hole act any time at his pleasure. So that
such repeale be in wryting vnder the great seale, and anne-
xed to the rolle of this parliament, and proclamaciō made
therupon in euery shire of wales. And the same repeale to
be as good and effectual, as if it were done expressely by
auctorytye of this parliament.
And the kynge from time to tyme within syue yeres next
after thys parliament shal haue power to make such & as
many courtes of recorde & other, and such & so many iusti-
ces, officers, & clerkes, as he shal thynke cōuenient, aswel
for execution of thys act, as for the good gouernaunce of
the sayde countrey of wales.

Prouided

Prouided ꝑ this act shal not be preiudiciall to any which nowe by the kinges letters patentes haue any office of p tonary, or clerke of the crowne in wales, but that they m vse their offyces as largely, as if this acte had neuer be made.

Prouided also that it be not preiudycial to syr walter De uereux, knight of the Garter, Lord Ferrers of Charle concernyng the offyces of cheefe iustice, and Chamberlay of Southwales, & of the cōtties of Carmarden, and Car gan, & for the Stewardeshyp, & receiuourship of ꝑ lordsh of Wealth in the marches of Southwales, but that he m exercyse and enioye the sayde offices withal fees, and pr fytes to them belonging in as ample maner, as if this ac had neuer ben made. an. 27 H. 8. cap. 27.

27 The kinges highnes (for .3. yeres nexte after t ende of this parliament) shal haue power by wrytinge u der his great seale, to assygne & limit to euery of the shi named in the acte made for allotment of newe countyes wales, suche and so many lordeshippes, townes, parish hamlettes, hūdredes, cōmotes, candredes, as he shal th best for the ease of thinhabytantes ther. And lykewyse haue power to assigne the shire townes in euery of ꝑ co countyes. And that euery such limitacion made by him be as good as yf it had ben particulerlye made by auc ryte of parlyament. Any thynge to the contrary notw standinge, anno 28 H. 8. cap 3.

28 The kinges hyghnes hathe from the firste day this parlyament during the terme of .3, yeres than n folowinge auctoryte by wrytinge vnder his greate s to lympt to euery of the shires in wales late made by a toryte of the parlyament holden the. 27. yere of his re so many lordeshyppes townes parishes hamlettes hun des commottes and candredes as he shall thinke conu ent, and also to limit to ꝑ shire townes in euery such ¶ Loke more of wales. Berwyke. iii. Irelande. iii. chauntes, vii. viii. xlii. Warke. i. Recordes. 7. Shyp 3. Scotlande. 3. Staple. ii. iii. xxxiii. and. xxxix. and wy vii. and. xiii.

If a mā alien landes or tenemētes ꝑ he hath by ꝑ law of Englande, his sōne shal not be barred by the dede of hys father with a warrantie to recouer of the seisen of his mother by a wryt of mordaūcester. But if herytage de scende to him by his father thā he shalbe barred for so much value. And in the same maner the heyre shall recouer by a wryte of cosynage, ayle or besaile, & in lyke maner the heyre shal not be barred by his fathers dede to demaūde ꝑ herytage of his mother by wryt of entre which his father alyened wherof no fine is leuyed in ꝑ kinges court. Glou. ca. 3.

2 In dedes where these wordes dedi et concessi be conteined to hold of the donour and his heires by certeine seruise, ꝑ donour & his heyres be bound to warrenty, and where it is to hold of ꝑ chefe lordes or of other as of ꝑ feoffours giuyng to him no seruice nor homage or clause of warranty the feoffour him self in his owne lyfe is bound to warrant by reason of his owne gift and not his heire Statuto de bigamis. cap. vltimo.

3 If the tenaunt vouche to warranty and the warrātour deme the warranty, ꝑ king hath ordeined ꝑ as the tenaūte shuld lose the landes demaūded if the warranter may anull the warranty, so the warranter shal lose if he denye ꝑ warrantye and be conuicte. And if they.ii. be at issue the ꝑtie may sue out the venire facias. w.ii. cap. v.

4 Whan a man alieneth his wyfes right, the sute of the woman or of her heire shal not be deferred after the death of her husband by the none age of the heire whiche shulde warrant it, but the heire shal abyde to haue his warranty tyll the age of the warranter. west. ii. cap. xl.

Loke London A. for vouching to warrāty and Voucher. i.

warranteg of attorney.

Euery attourney in the kinges court of record at. w. shal put in his warrante to the officer therunto appointed to be entred of recorde in the terme ꝑ the issue is entred or before vpon paine to forfaite to the king. x. l. for euery defaute & to haue imprisonment by the iustices dyscretyon. This act to endure tyll the last day of the nere parliament. 32. H. 8. cap. 30.

¶ Loke for that Contetple of voucher.i.

wardes.

1 The lord shal not haue the warde of the heire nor of the lande tyll that he hathe taken his homage, And whan he commeth to full age of.xxi.yere he shall haue hys heritage without relefe and without fine. Magna carta. ca.iiii.

2 Heires shalbe maryed without disporagement. Magna carta.cap.vi.

3 The kynge shall not haue the custody of landes holden of other nor of the heyre by accion of the landes which he holdeth of the kyng in socage petyserianty or fee ferme except that fee ferme owne to the kynge knightes service Magna carta cap.xxvii,

4 Euery layeman that is conuicte of the taking awaye of a warde by strength or maried with holden shall yelde the value of the mariage and be imprisoned if the child be maried. And ꝑ is of the heire within.xiiii.yeres. But when the heire cõmeth to.xiiii.yeres and aboue he marye him self without licence of hys lorde hys lorde offer to him reasonable mariage wher he shall not be disperaged, then ꝑ lord shal holde his lande by so long time til that he may therof receiue the double value of the mariage. And if the heire wyl not mary him self he can not by the lord be therto compelled, but whē he commeth to his ful age, he shal giue to his lorde and shall satysfye him of as much as.&c. before he receiue his lande whether he will mary him selfe or no, for because that the mariage of very righte parteneth to the lorde of the fee. Merton cap.vi.

5 Of the lordes which mary ꝑ heire being within ꝑ age of.14.yeres to villains and to other borroughmen where as those heires be disparged if his parētes therof complaine the lord shal lose his custody.&c. and al the profite that therof hath ben receiued shalbe conuerted to the heyres profite by ꝑ prouision of his parētes because of ꝑ cōtumely done to him and if ꝑ heire were.14.yere or more so that he maye cōsent, no paine then shal ensue. Marton.cap.6. in medio

¶ If the tenaũt in feoffe his eldeſt ſoonne che fe lorde by occaſion of ſuche feoffemẽt ſhal loſe his warde. And of thẽ that feyne falſe feoffementes conteynyng how that to thẽ is contented the ſome of the ſeruice in thẽ conteyned vntil ſome certeyne terme, & that after that terme ended ſuche feoffees be bounde to paye ſome certayne ſome excedynge the value of the lãdes that the ſayd lãde ſo myght reuerte to thẽ againe bycauſe that no man wyl lorze to haue it on ſo great a prize. It is prouided that by no ſuch fraude no lorde ſhal leſe his warde, but it ſhal not be leful for him to diſſeaſe ſuch feoffees but he ſhal take his writ. ꝛc. & by witneſſe named in ỹ charter & other .ꝛc. by ỹ value of the lãde and the quantitye of the ſome, it maye be tryed whether that feoffement were made bona fidẽ or by diſceyte. And if it were made by diſceite, the lorde ſhal recouer ſauynge euer to ſuche feoffees theyr action yf they haue any when the heyre ſhal come to ful age, & yf it were made bona fide. ꝛc. ỹ feoffees ſhal recouer theyr damages which they haue ſuſteyned by occaſion of the plee alorſayde, and the actours ſhal be punyſhed by greuous amerciamẽt. Warlebrigge ca. v.

¶ In a writte of warde if ỹ defendaunt come not at the grounde diſtreſſe, a writ ſhal go forth dyuers tymes openyng in the ſhyre, & yf he come not or the ſhyrryffe can not haue his body be fore the iuſtice thã he ſhal loſe the warde ſauynge to him an other tyme his action, & yf the writ be brought againſte the gardeyne per cauſe de garde, the comen lawe ſhall renne. Warlebrigge. cap. ix.

¶ The warden ſhal recouer ỹ double vaiue of the mariage of the heyres maried whout cõſẽt of theyr gardeyn after ỹ age of. 14. yere after ỹ ſtatute of Wartõ, & fermore they ỹ haue ſuſtreyned ỹ mariage ſhal yelde ỹ value of ỹ mariage to ỹ gardein for ỹ treſpas of the heyres females after ỹ they come to. xiiii. yere & wyl not be maryed by the lorde, the lorde ſhal not holde the lãde but two yeres after the ſayd. xiiii. And if they wyll not than be maried by theyr lordes where there is no diſpergemẽt, than he ſhall holde the lande tyll their age of. xxi. yere & aboue tyl ỹ he hath recouered the value of the mariage. weſt. i. cap. xxi.

9 If the warden or chyefe lord infeoffe any man of lãdes that is of the heritage of the childe in his warde, the heyre shal haue his recouere by assyse of nouel disseisyn against ỹ warden ỹ the tenaunt, and if he recouer, the seysyn shalbe delyuered to the nexte frende to whome the heretage can not descrẽde to be answerable to the chylde at his full age, and the gardein shal lose durynge his syfe the warde of the childe ỹ al the remenañt of the heritage, ỹ the warden that is not the lord, shal lose ỹ warde for ỹ time ỹ shal make tyne to the hynge, ỹ if the enfaunt be taken away, his nexte frende that will shall sue for hym west.i.cap.xlvii.

10 Whan any heritage descendeth to an enfant by the father syde holden of one lorde, and of the mother syde holden of an other lorde, That lorde shall haue the warde of whome the auncestour was fyrste in feoffed west.ii.cap.16.

11 Of chylderne males, or females rauyshed though the rauishour delyuer the childe againe vnmaryed or satisfye for the mariage, yet he shall haue two yeres pryson mẽt and yf he do not so delyuer them nor be not able to satisfye he shall abiure the realme or haue perpetual pryson ment. And yf the heyre in the meane whyle dye, yet the defendaunte shal haue the layde punishmẽt. And yf the plaintyne dye hangynge the plee, it shalbe resommoned at the sute of the heyre, if it be the tytle of gyfte or sale, than at the sute of the executours, and yf the defendaunt dye it shalbe resommonyd betwene the plaintiffe and his heyre or executours or the executours of the defendaunt or his heyres, yf the executours suffice not for the value of the mariage lykewyse yf the plee be of the warde of the lãde of the heyre or of bothe, the resommons shalbe betwene the heyre and the executours of the plaintiffe, and also the heyres and executours of the defendaunt yf the death of either of them happen. And at the greate dissres a day shal be gyuen within the whiche thre counties maye be holden with proclamation. And yf the defendaunt come not in gement shalbe gyuen, sauynge to the defendaunt his right an other tyme. The same wyse it shalbe in a writte of entrement of warde. west.ii.cap.xxxv.

12 women beinge of the age of.xiiii.yeres at the tyme of the death of theyr auncestours shal haue lyuery of theyr landes without any question or difficultye for the lawe of this lande wyll so.an.xxxix.H.v.cap.ii.

13 The statute of Marlebryge is confyrmed and further is enacted that yf anyp'sone be sayled of any landes or tenemētes in his demesne as of fee whiche be holden of any lorde by knyghtes seruyce to the vse of any other persone and his heyres, and he to whose vse they be seyled dye no wyl by hym made touchinge the premisses his heyre beinge within age the lorde of whom the lande is holden shal recouer the warde of the body and lande by writ of warde, as though the same auncestour had ben in possession.&c. And yf such heyre be of ful age at the deathe of this auncestour he shall paye a reliefe and yf the lorde make waste, ỹ heyre shal haue an accion of waste.&c. And yf such an heyre be of full age at the deathe of his auncestour, he shal paye a reliefe, and yf the lorde make waste, the heyre shall haue an acciō of waste.&c. And yf the lorde be barryd in his writ of tryght of warde, the defendauntes shal recouer damage. In.iiii.H.vii.cap.xvii.

14 If any man deynge with the kynge in wages in warre vpon the see or beyonde the see holdynge of the kynge or any other by knyghtes seruices dye there, or yf any feoffement be made by collusion his heyre being within age, that the feoffes or executours of suche persone so diseyled shal haue the warde and mariage of the heyre and of the lādes duryng the nonage to the performaunce of the wyll of hym so diseyled, without any accompt yeldynge, payinge the rente to the chefe lordes of the fee, sauynge to euery persone suche right and vse as they had before the feoffement, alyenacion or recouere. Prouided that this acte extende not to the souldyars of Caleys, Hammis, Guynes, Rysebande, Berwyke and wales, ne the marches of the same.anno.iii. Henrici.viii.capitulo.iiii. The same statute and prouision is made for all them that were retayned in the kinges wages in his warre.an.xv.Hē.viii. Loke more of warde in the title of coperceners.

wardes.

If .ii. or more persõs holde any hereditamẽtes of ỹ kyng by knyghtes seruyce ioyntly to thẽ & to the heyre of ỹ one of thẽ & the that hath the enheritaũce dyethe his heyre within age ỹ kynge shal haue ỹ warde of the body notwithstandyng the lyke of the other ioyntenaũte. Sauing alwayes the womans dower to be taken out of the other .ii. partes seuered frõ the thirde parte. And sauing to the kyng the reuercions of the tenaunt in dower and other ioyntenaunt yt they dye duringe the minorite. 32. H. 8. cap. 8.

warden in socage.

Loke therfore waste. 3.

Warden of Estmarche and westmarche.

Loke for warde of Estmarche and westmarche in the title of Marches.

warden of the flete.

Loke therfore in the tytle of Dette, and shyrike. 16 in the ende.

waren.

Loke therfore, Arestis.

warys.

Loke how ỹ at the requeste of the artificers dyuers wares be prohibite to come in to ỹ realme as poyntes laces of lether, purses, pouches knyues, hãgers, & dyuers other vpõ payne of forfayture or ỹ value. The one half to the kyng & the other to him ỹ seaseth or sueth. an. i. H. iii. cap. xii. And a lyke mater is. an. i. H. vii. cap. ix.

Loke for wares that be forboden to come in to this realme. Marchauntes. 41. and Sylke. 1.

warre.

No mã shalbe charged to arme hymselfe otherwyse then hath be vsed in tymes past, & that none shalbe distreyned to go out of their counties, but by reason of necessitie & sodeyne cõminge of straũge enemyes to the kynge, & then it shalbe done as it hath ben done before this tyme in defence of the realme. an. i. E. iii. cap. vi. stat. ii. & se Armour.

The

4 The kyng hath assented in his parlyament to warre a-
gainst the Frenche kynge and the prelates and cõmunes
promysed to go with him, & in the statute is reherced that
the frenche kynge enforced hymselfe to distroye the kyng
and his alyes his subiectes and the lordes the lawes & al-
so the language of England, wherfore they prayed hym to
take vpon hym the warre. an. xvii. E. iii. cap. i.

3 None shalbe compelled to fyndemen harnised hoblers
nor archers except that they holde of such seruyce, but yt
be by comune assent and graunt of parlyament. anno. xxv.
E. iii. statuto de prouisione. cap. viii.

4 wher it is ordeined the fyrst yere of. E. the thirde that
none ought to go out of his cõtrie, except against straũge
enmyes. &c. And ỹ none shalbe compelled to fynde hobles
except that they holde by suche seruyce, that those estatu-
tes be fyrmely holde but notwithstandynge they that haue
landes in wales shall not be for that excused of their ser-
uice nor that fees nor annuytes graunted for suche seruice
by those estatutes be not alienated. an. iiii. H. iiii. cap. xiii.

5 None shalbe charged for to answere to tresspas or tal
kyng of goodes done in ỹ maintenaũce of ỹ title of. H. ỹ. 7
for ỹ tyme ỹ his baner was displayed against Richarde la-
te Duke of Glouceſter vsurp of ỹ realme. an. i. H. vii. ca. vi

6 Loke for a stat. made in ỹ fauour of thẽ whiche warre
with H. the. v. in his warres in Fraunce. an. i. H. vi. cap. v.

7 Also loke for the warres of Henry the. v. H. the. vi. and
E. the. iiii. Allyse. 15.

8 Item is enacted that they whiche were with E. the
iii. in his warres may committe the custody of theyr heyre
apparaunt to theyr feoffees or executours duryng his
nonage without any thyng payeng to the kynge. an. xiii.
Edwardi. iiii. cap. i. And dyners other articles be in the
same estatute, loke for it there.

9 Also loke the statute for the souldyours whiche kynge
Henry the. vii. sent in to Bryttayne. anno quarto Henrici.
vii. capitulo. v.

10 Also loke the statute for the voyage into Fraunce an.
vii. Hen. vii. cap. iii.

warre.

¶ A statute is made in fauoure of thē that wente with kynge Henry the.viii.in his warre into Fraunce and it is moze large than any other statute made befoze.anno.iiii. H.viii.cap.iiii. Se the statute warde.xiiii. Loke moze foz warre. Armour.2. Captayns.1. Constable and marshall.2. Eschekar.8. Marchauntes.1.and.ii. and in Souldyars. Also loke foz couenaūtes made in the time of warre. Statuto de ragman in fine.

Waste.

The warden of the lande of any hyze, shal not take of the landes of the heyze but reasonable issues & reasonable customes and reasonable seruyces & without wast oz distruction of the men oz of the thinges. And we cōmit the custody.&c.to the shyziffe oz to any other that ought to answere vs of the issues and he do wast, we shall take amendes of him, and the lande shalbe cōmitted to other whiche shall answere vs therof.&c. And yf we gyue oz sell the custody.&c.to any, and he do distruction oz wast, he shall lese the custody and it shalbe committed to other vt supza. Magna carta cap.iiii.

¶ The heyze shal haue an action against suche a warden also at his full age as appereth by the statute of.an xiiii. Edwardi.iii.cap.xii.

2 The warden as longe as he hath suche custody shal susteyne houses, parkes, warrens, pondes, mylles.&c.pertey-nynge to the same lande of the issues of ꝑ same lande, and shal yelde to the heyze when he cōmeth to ful age, his lāde holy repayzed wh his tyme & all other thinges, at the least as he receyued it. All these thinges shalbe obserued of the custody of Archbyshopziches Byshopzyches, abbeys pzio-reyes, churches and dignitees which partayne to vs except that such dignities shal not be solde. Magna carta.cap.v. And this statute is confyzmed .west.i.cap.xxi.

3 warden in socage shall do no wast of the heritage of the heyze, but shall kepe it saue to the vse of the sayde heyze, so that whan he cōmeth to full age, he shal answere of the issue by a reasonable account, sauynge to the warden his

reasonable

reasonable chatges,&c. Nor the sayd wardens maye not sel nor gyue the mariage of the heyre to any but to the profit of the heyre. Marlebryge.cap.xvii.

Fermers shall not do waste or destrucion. And yf thei do they shall yelde damages and make greuous fyne, Marlebryge.cap.xviii.

It is prouided that the wardens shall kepe the landes that they haue in kepinge without destruccyon in all thinges, accordynge as is conteyned in the greate charter. And the same lawe shalbe kepte of Archbyshopriches, priories Abbeys, Churches, byshoprykes, and dignities in tyme of vacacyon. west.i.cap.xvi.

If man shal haue an accion of wast agaynste the tenaunt by the lawe of Englande, tenaunt for terme of lyfe or yeres or a woman that holdeth in dower, and he that is attorne of wast shal lose the thinge wasted and shal gyue treble damages, & of waste made in the wardes, it shalbe done as is conteyned in Magna carta, and also he shal lose to the heyre the damages of the wast, yf the losse of the warde be not sufficyent. Glouceste cap.v.

Of wast done to any maner noysaunce fromhensforth there shalbe no prohibicion but a commons, and if he come not than he shalbe attached, and after that a distresse, and if he come not than a commaundement to the shiriffe to go to the place to enquere of the wast, & vpō that retourne to proceede to iudgement accordynge to the statute of Glouc. Westmynster.ii.cap.xiiii.

Where two or mo holde a turbary or a fyshe ponde in commune, and one of them dothe waste agaynst the others will, an accyon of waste shalbe broughte. And the defendaunt whan it commeth to iudgement shall haue the choyse to take his part in a certaine place by assygnement of the neighboure, or that he graunt that he shall take nothynge fromthensforth as parteyner. &c. And yf they choyse to take his parte in a certaine place, than the place wasted shalbe assygned to him &c. west.ii.cap.xxii.

The heyre shall haue a wrytte of waste as well of waste done in the tyme of his auncestor as in his owne time

of

of what age soeuer he be, or with in warde or out of ward
Statutum de vasto. Anno xx. E.i. tamen dicitur quod no
est statutum, nec est in vsu.

10 Of waste done by the eschetour in houses, parkys, an
all other thynges whiche eschete in the kynges handes, b
that fyndeth hym selfe greuyd shall haue a wryt of wast
agaynst the eschetour or vnder eschetour, & shall recou
suche damages as it was late ordeyned of waste done t
wardes. Articuliclerici. cap. xix.

11 Eschetours shall do no waste in parkys warer
nor other extorcyon to the damage of the heyre in the lan
des beynge in the kynges handes. Anno xiiii. E.ii. cap. x
Se the statute for some saye that the statute extendyth a
well to fermers and other wardes that do waste in suc
case as eschetours.

12 Eschetour nor other warden of vacacion of temp
ralties shal not sell vnder wood nor shal hunte in park
nor warens nor fyshe, nor make waste nor destruccyon
the preiudice of the houses. And deane & chapiter pryor
or subpryours, pryores or subpryores, maye take them
ferme yf they wyll, so that the eschetours shall not medl
An. xiiii. E.iii. pro clero. cap. iiii. and. v.

13 Eschetours shall kepe the landes seysyd in theyr ha
des bycause of warde without waste. And that they sh
haue no fee of wod, venesone, fyshe, nor other thynge, a
the heyre shall haue his accion of waste as well within
ge as of full age, & shal recouer his treble damage, & the
fendaunt shal haue two yeres prysonment, & further ma
fyne at the kynges wyll. Also of other lãdes seysyd in t
kinges handes by enqueste of office this same ordynau
shall holde place againste the eschetours. An. 36. E.3. ca
12. And se more of the same statute. Porchen amye. f.

14 A wryt of waste is maintenable agaynste the fyf
lessee for terme of lyfe or yeres whiche hathe lette ouer h
estate yf he hym selfe receiuyd the profites to his owne v
at the tyme of the waste. An. xi. H. vi. cap. v.

15 If a man make a feoffement by dede or by fyne of la
des holden by knyghtes seruice or suffre any recouere
gayn

gynste him for truste & dye, hys heyre shalbe in warde. &c. and if the warden make waste the heyre shal haue an accio of waste agaynste hym. An. iiii. H. vii. cap. xvii. Loke more for waste in the title of falsefyenge of receuers.

Watches.

Watches shalbe made vpon the see coste by the nombre of the folkes and places as wont. An. vi. Henry iii. capitulo. iii. And se the ende of this statute Justices of peace. xviii.

Loke more for watches. Robberye. primo. and Vacabounde. 4.

watermen.

Loke therfore. Passage. vii.

weyghtes & measures

One measure of ale and of corne shalbe thorowe out all Englande. &c. i. the quarter of London, and one yerd of died clothes. s. ii. yardes withithe lystis. Of weyght as also shalit be as of measures, Magna carta. cap. xxiiii.

When a quarter of whete is solde for. xii. d. than the farthynge wastell loke shall wey. vi. li. xvi. s. & the farthynge cocket loke of the same corne and bultel shal wey more thē the wastell by. ii. s. and the farthynge cocket loke of corne of iiii. pyce shall wey more than the wastel by. v. s. The farthynge fyminell shal weye. vi. s. lesse than the wastel, the farthynge loke of the hoole whete shal wey the cocket and the halfe that is to saye, the cocket that weyeth. v. s. more than the wastel. The farthynge loke of treyt shall wey. ii. wastels, and the farthingge loke of comyn sorte of corne shall wey. ii. greate cocketes.

When the quarter of whete is solde for xviii. d. the farthinge wastel shal wey iiii. li. x s & viii. d. when it is solde for. ii. s. than the farthynge wastel shal wey. xlviii. s. when it is. vi. d. than it shall wey. liiii. s. viii. d. ob. q.

When for iii. s. than it shall wey. xlviii. s.
When for iii. s. vi. d. than it shall wey. xlii. s.
When for iii. s. than. xxxvii. s.

When

whan.qoꝛ	iiii.s.vi.	than.xxxi.s.
whan qoꝛ	v.s.	than.xxvii.s.ii.d.ob.
whan qoꝛ	v.s.vi.d.	than.xxiiii.s.viii.d.q.
whan qoꝛ	vi.s.	than.xxi.s.viii.d.
whan qoꝛ	vi.s.vi.d.	than.xx.s.vi.d.
whan qoꝛ	vii.s.	than.xix.s.i.d.
whan qoꝛ	vii.s.vi.	than.xviii.s i.d.ob.
whan qoꝛ	viii.s.	than.xvii.s.
whan qoꝛ	viii.s.vi.d.	than.xvi.s.
whan qoꝛ	ix.s.	than.xv.s q
whan qoꝛ	ix.s.vi,d.	than,xiiii.s.iiii.d.ob.
whan qoꝛ	x.s.	than xiii.s.viii.d.
whan qoꝛ	x.s.vi.d,	than.xii.s.xi.d.
whan qoꝛ	xi.s.	than,xii.s.iiii.d.q.
whan qoꝛ	xi.s.vi.d.	than.xi.s.x.d.
whan qoꝛ	xii.s.	than.xi.s.iiii.d.
whan qoꝛ	xii.s. vi. d.	than.xi.s.

And it is to wyt that the baker maye wynne in euery quar
ter of whete as it ſpꝛouyd by the kinges baker.iiii.d.ob
his bꝛanne,and ii,louis to the ouyn foꝛ.iii.ſeruauntes.i.d
ob.and foꝛ two boyes.ob.in ſalte.ob.in yeſte.ob in candel
q.in wood.ii.d.in bultel.i.d.ob.Statuto aſſiſa panis. In
whan a quarter of whete is ſolde foꝛ.iii.s.oꝛ.xl.d.and bar
ley foꝛ xx.d.oꝛ.ii.s.& otes foꝛ.xviii.d.thā the bꝛuers maye
ſel. in the cytye two galons of good ale foꝛ i.d. and iii.ga
lons foꝛ a peny in boꝛowes.And whan they ſel thꝛe galons
foꝛ a peny in a boꝛowe,than without they ought to ſel.ii
galons foꝛ a peny,and they maye wel doit.Note wel tha
this aſſyſe ronnyth thoꝛow al Englande by the commun
dement of kynge Henry the.iii.

3 This is the aſſyſe of bꝛeade & ale that is conteyned
wꝛytting in the kinges marchalſye after the ſale of the be
ſeconde & the thꝛyde whete,and as well the waſtell as
other bꝛeade what ſo euer kinde it be,ſhal wey accoꝛdyn
as is ſayde by the ſale of the myddyl whete.Noꝛ this aſſy
ſe ſhall not be chaūgyd, though the weyght of bꝛeade de
cꝛece oꝛ incꝛece vi.vi.d.in ỹ ſale of a quarter of whete.An
euery baker ſhal haue his pꝛoper marke vpon euery kind

of breade.&c. And the baker yt his farthing breade be foūd
lackynge weyght. ii.s. vi. oz vnder he shalbe amercyd, &
yf he excede it, he shalbe set on the pyllozy and shall not be
wz gyuen foz golde noz syluer. The assyse of ale shalbe oz-
deyned after the sale of cozne. And the bzuer shal not in-
reace moze in a galō, except the quarter of malte increace
by. xii. d. And yf he breake the assyse, the fyrste tyme secōde
and thyrde, he shalbe amercyd, and the fourth tyme with-
out any raunsom he shalbe set on the pyllozy. The pillozy
shalbe of a metely strēgthe, so that they that be sautie maie
be theron without any ieopardie of theyz lyues. If any sel
flowze by a false waye at the fyrste tyme he shalbe greuous
ly punyshed at the seconde he shall lese all hys flowze, the
thyrde tyme he shalbe set on the pyllozy, and the fourthe he
shall forswere the towne. &c. And lykewyse shalbe done to
bakers that be sautye. And bochers that sell mesyle hog-
ges and mozeyn flesshe, oz by of Jewys and sell to Chzisten
men, at the fyrste tyme they shalbe greuously amercyd, the
seconde tyme be set on the pyllozy, the thyrde tyme they
shalbe impzisoned and make fyne, and the fourthe tyme
abiure the towne.

And this shalbe done to euery trespassour. And the foz-
sayd iudgement shalbe done to forstallers and to thē that
kepe the pzyse of the thinges solde in the market, whan ꝑ
quarter of barley is solde foz. ii.s. than foure gallōs of ale
shalbe solde foz a peny, whan foz. ii.s. vi.d. than. viii. gallōs
viii.d. whan. foz. iii.s. than. iiii. galons foz i.d. whan foz iii.
s. vi.d. than. v. galons foz ii.d. whan foz. iiii.s. than ii. ga-
lons a peny. And so foz theit shal increace oz minyshe by vi
statuto de assisa panis & seruisie, & iudicium tumberelle.
But yet note well the statute of the assise of breade & ale
is not that rule goth by weyght of money. And at the tyme of
makynge of that statute in the tyme of the reygne of kynge
Henry the iii. xx. d. dyd make an ounce of Troy, and nowe
in this daye in ꝑ xv. yere. of kynge Henry the viii. iii.s. and
ii.d. goth to the oūce. Therfoze in euery good citie, towne
bozowe there to be stādardes therof sub stācialli kept to
the which men may relozte foz ꝑ trewe knowlege therof.

In

4 In some bokes there is such a statute, yt the baker, o
bruer be cõuicte that he obserued not the assyses, the fyr
tyme seconde & thyrde he shalbe amerced after the quanty
tye of the faute, yt he haue not greuously offended. But y
he haue greuously offended ofte tymes, & wyl not be corre
cted than they shalbe punyshed by the bodie. s. the baker t
the pyllory, and the bruer to the tumberel. And the mane
is put in the statute howe they ought to be conuicte & ass
there is put certayne articles to be enquyred of vpon th
mater. Statutum vocatum iudicium pyllorie.

5 It is ordeyned that iii. barly cornes dryed rounde ma
an ynche, and xii. ynches make a fote, & iii. fote make a ye
and v. yerdes and a halfe maketh a perche, and xl. perche
length and iiii. in brede maketh an acre of lande. The ord
naunce of makyng yardes and perches.

6 The stewardes of the bushelles, galons and yard
shalbe sygned with the kynges seale in ycen, diligently a
sauely kepte vnder the payne of C.l. and no measure sha
be made in the towne but it agre with the kinges measu
and sygned with the comune seale of the towne, and exam
ned by the mayre and baylyffes. And he that byeth or se
leth by measure not sygned shalbe greuously amerced. I
the measures in euery towne shalbe twyse a yere serch
and seen, be that is founde to bye by a greate measure a
to sell with the lesse, shalbe imprisoned and greuously p
nyshed. The standerdes of the bushel, galon and yard sh
be in the kepynge of the mayre or baylyffes, and viewy
the towne swore before whom they shalbe sygned. St
tuto de vinis & bussellis.

7 Also the weyghtes of wool, wax, alam, and tyuers o
ther wares go by the pounde whiche pounde by the ol
statutes is tryed by the weyght of money but as I sayd
before by cause the money is chaunged & minished it wa
to doutfull to translate those statutes into Englyshe.
Therfore in the kynges escheker and in euery good cyty
& towne there be standardes substancyally kepte where
men may resorte, Ideo quere bene.

8 The Englyshe peny whiche is called the sterlyng
round

ounde and without clyppynge shall wey.xxxii.graynes o
hete dyre and in the middes of the eare and.xx.pens ma
eth an ounce and.xii.ounce do make a pounde.8.li.make
galon of wine,and.8.galons of whete make a buschell of
London whyche is the.8 part of a quarter. The ordyna-
nce of making of money and measure.

One weight and one measure shalbe throw all En
glandeand the treasorer of Englande shall make a stan-
darde of bushelles,galons and of weyghtes and shal send
them into euery countye where they were not put before.
And.ii.shalbe assygned in euery shyre for to here and deter
mine and to punishe them that bye,by one measure and sell
by mother,which shall haue for theyr expenses the fourth
part of the fines in suche cases.And the estretes shalbe de-
liuered to the escheker.And that none sel by a buschell,ex-
cept it be marked with the kynges seale.And by thys sta-
ute the clerke of the market shall not let to do hys office.
anno.xiii.E.3.cap.xi.

The commission to assise measures and weyghtes
repelled,and that none sel with bushel that is not sealed
with the kynges seale.an.xviii.E.3 cap.4.

The weyghtes called auncel is put out,and euery
man shal sel by euenbalaunce.And the sack of woll shal con
teyne.xxvi.stone,and euery stone.xiiii.pounde.And the ba
lance shal not encline to the tone party nor to the tother.
And the weyght shalbe accordynge to the standarde of the
escheker.anno.xxv.E.iii.statuto de proditionibus Capi-
tulo.vii.

The buschel, halfe buschel,pecke,galon,pottel and
quarte,shalbe accordinge to the standarde.And the quarter
shall contayne.8.buschels.And euery measure of corne shall
be sealed,except rent corne that shalbe payed by such mea
sure as was wont.But al maner of fraunches shalbe sauid
anno.xxv.E.iii.de prodicionibus.cap.ix.And a lyke statute
anno.xxxiiii.E.3.cap.vi

One weyght, one measure,and one yarde shalbe
throwe all the realme alwel within the staple as without.
And that none sell by false weyghtes nor measures vpon

payne

payne of forfaiture to the kyng ꝑ value of ꝑ thing sold,
ereble damage to ꝑ party. And ꝑ iustice assigned haue p
wer to enquere therof aswell at ꝑ kinges sute as at ꝑ su
of ꝑ party, and therof to do execucyon. anno, 37. E 3. sta
to staple. cap. x. And the statute is that none shal put ha
nor sote to the balaunce nor otherwyse touche them. &c.

14 Certayne balaunce and weyghtes of the sacke
halfe sacke of the pounde and halfe pound and quarter,
cordyng vnto the standarde of the escheker shalbe sende
all shyryffes of Englande, and that euerye man maye ha
their weyghtes accordynge at their owne costes witho
gyuing any thing to the shiriffe. And that none selnor b
by other weyght vpon paine to be punished by fyne at t
kynges wyll. an. xxxi. E. iii. cap. ii.

15 The hundrede of herynge shalbe accounted by
score, and the laste by. x. M. an. xxxi. E. iii. statuto de all
Capitulo. ii. in medio.

16 The weyght called auncell weyghtes shalbe adm
led. an. xxxiiii. E. 3, cap. v.

17 The mayres and baylyffes shal se that the measur
be accordinge to the standarde. an, 34. E. 3. cap. vi.

18 ¶ He that vseth false measures or weyghtes sh
haue halfe yeres pryſonment, and shall make grement w
the party the double of his losse. The countye of Lanca
is exempte for they haue greater measures by them sel
anno. xiii. R. ii. cap. ix. But note well that Lancaster is
except in the statutes of. anno. xi. and xii. Henrici. vii. as
pereth. xxxvi. and. xxxvii. And therefore it semyth that
weyghtes of Lancaster ought to be accordyng to the sa
statutes.

19 He that byeth more for the quarter than. viii. b
shelles stryken in London or els where they shall forfay
corne so bought. an. xv. R. ii. cap. iiii.

20 The kynges purueyours nor none other shal
corne but by measure striken. s. 8. bucheiles for ꝑ quart
vpon paine of imprisonmēt of a yere & to pay to the kyn
C. s. and. C. s. to the party as ofte &c. And ꝑ nothing sh
be taken for measurage. And iustices of peace shal enqu
ther

therof.an.i.H.v cap.vltimo.And after is enacted that ꝑ said statute shalbe ꝓclamed ꝑ put in execucion,and that the maire of London& other maires and baliffes shalbe sworne to obserue that.an.xi.H.vi.cap.viii.

21 The tunne of wyne shal containe.CC.xlii.galons The ppe.C.xxvi. The tercian and hoggyth d of wine of Gascoyne after the rate vpon paine of forfaiture of the same wyne to the king. The barell of heryng and elis shal contayne.xxx.galons. The but of salmon.xxiiii.galõs.And the hylderkynges tercyans ꝑ fyrkins after the same rate vpon payne of forfaiture therof to the lordes of the townes.And he that wyl sue shal haue the fourth part,and ꝑ iustyce of peace shall determine the ꝓmisses.an secundo. Henrici.vi.capitulo,xi.He within .xxxiii.howe muche the tunne of wyne ppes and hoggysheddes shal contayne.&c.

21 The statutes made.anno.xxv.E.iii.and anno xiii.Richardi.ii.be confyrmed, and further it is enacte that euery tie on paine of.xl.li.euery dozow vpon paine of.C.s. euery towne wher any constable is vpon payne of.xl.s. shall haue a comen balans with weyghtes accordinge to the standarde of the escheker& all the inhabitauntes wyth in the same townes maye frely wey without any thynge ynge, and forraynes shal pay for euery draught of the weyght of.xl.li.ꝑ for euery draught betwene.C.li.&.M. li.d.And vpon that the officers shalbe rewarded,by the discrecyon of the chyefe of the towne,And that none vse weyght or measure nor other thynge in stede of weyght or measure,yf it be not sealed accordinge to the standerde. And that the iustice of peace mayres and baylifes and stewardes haue power to examine the ꝓmisses and to punishe the trespassours.an.viii.H.vi.cap.v. Loke more of such matter in the title of Worcester.

28 The weyght of a weye of chese mayhold.xxxii. cloues.s.euery cloue.viii.li.anno nono.Henrici.sexti.Capitulo.viii.

Quere yf it be,6.li.or.7.li.for some bokes haue.7.li.and some bokes haue allo.xxxvi.cloues.

24 The maire of London shalbe swoꝛne in the eschekeꝛ to execute the statute of measures & weyghtes and al other maires and bailiffes shalbe swoꝛne whan theꝛ take theiꝛ charge. And alwel they as iustices of peace haue powꝛ to put in execution the statute of. an. i. H. v. and of, an 8. H. vi. of weyghtes and measures, & to heꝛe and determyne al defautes against the said statutes done oꝛ to be done as well by examinacyon as by enqueste at the kinges sute & at the parties. And euery cyty & towne shall haue a comen bushell sealyed accoꝛding to the standarde vpō paine as in the said statute of. an. viii. H. vi. is specyfyed of comen balaunces. Also euery maire & bailyffe shall make account in the eschekeꝛ of all that, that they may receiue by foꝛce of the same statutes. And also ꝑ he ꝑ shalbe attainte beꝛoꝛe ꝑ said maires, bailiffes oꝛ iustices of peace of any defaute oꝛ mysꝛysyon agaynst ꝑ said statute of. an. i. H. v. by examinacion oꝛ by enqueste, shal foꝛfeite to ꝑ king. L. s and to the party greued. L. s. an. xi. H. 6. cap. viii.

25 Measures and weyghtes shalbe accoꝛding to the kynges standarde, and coꝛne shalbe sold by raised measure except rent seruice of loꝛdes, which shalbe of the measure as hath bene vsed. anno. xvi. R. ii. cap. iiii. and. anno. xl. H. vi. cap. viii.

26 Iustices of peace shiriffes eschetours and other sufficient persōs assigned by the king, shal haue powꝛ by cōmission to enquire of falsours and contrinours of false weyghtes & to take thē & imꝛison thē without maimpꝛyse tyll they haue made fyne & raunsome by theiꝛ discrecō. And they may enquere, heꝛe & determine as ofte as they thynke good. an. ix. H. v. statuto. ii. cap. viii.

27 He that dothe disceyte in measure to the hurte of the seller shall foꝛfayte the marchaundise and shall yelde double damages and shal haue a yeres imꝛesonment. an. xiii. R. ii. cap. ix.

28 The iustyces of peace, bayliffes and stewardes of fraūches shal punishe the defautes of measures & weyghtes aswel by examinacion as otheꝛwyse. an. 8. H. 6. cap. v. and. an. 34. E. 3. ca. v. & vi. And by the statute of. an. i. H. 6.

Capt

Cap.viii.is gyuen that euery person that wyl sue for the defautes, shall recouer. C.s.and his costes, to hym selfe and. C.s.for the kynge.

29 Cunnes, pypes, tercyans and hoggesheddes of oyle and hony shall contayne as wyne doth.an.xviii.H.vi.cap. xvii.And se gauger of wyne, vi.

30 Loke in Dzapery.27.the measure of clothe.

31 Tyles shalbe wel whyted & eneyled, and that the erthe wherof the tyle shalbe made, shalbe digged and caste vp before the firste daye of Nouēber nexte before þ they shalbe made, and þ the same erthe be styrred & turued before the fyrst day of Febzuary thā next folowig & not wzought before the firste day of Marche thā next folowyng & þ the erth before þ makynge by tryed frō stones & also þ the veynes called, Whalme merle oz calke be seuered frō the erth. And þ euery plaine tyle shal cōtayne in lēgth.x.ynches & a halfe in bzede. vi.ynches & a quarter & in thickneshalfe an ynch halfe a quarter. And þ euery roke tyle oz crestyle shal contayne in lēgth. xiii. inches, & in thyckne halfe an ynche & a quarter. And euery gutter tyle & couer tyle shall cōtayne in length.x.ynches & a halfe W cōuenient thyckne & bzede, & yf any sell any other tyle not made accozding to this ozdinaunce he shal forfayte to þ byer þ double value. And shal make kyne & raūsome to þ kynge, & he þ wyl sue for þ dette shal haue pzoces outlary where nother pzotecciō essoyne nor wager of law shal lye, & the iustice of peace may iquere thereof & also assigne two serchers and sesse the kyne for euery. W. plaine tyle. v.s & euery. C. roketely. vi s. viii. d. and euery. C. Gutter tyle oz couer tyle. ii. s. And tw þ o serchours may pzesent the defautes before þ iustice of peace & that to be as stronge as a pzesentment of. xii. men. And the serchours shal haue for the serche of. W. plaine tyle. i.d. for a. C. of roke tyle. ob. and for a. C. of couer tyle and gutter lyle. q. an. xvii. E. iiii. cap. iiii.

32 It is agreed that none sel salmō before that þ vessels be sene. s. þ euery but shal cōtayne. lxxiiii. galōs the barel xlii. galons, the halfe barell. xxi. galons on payne of forfayture of euery but, barel & halfe barel. vi. s. viii. d. And

that all the greate salmõs shalbe packed by them selfe wt
out myxing with them any smal salmons called grylles or
salmons with broken belyes, & the sayde small salmõs by
them selfe vpõ payne of forfayture for euery but barel &
halfe barel. vi.s. viii.d. And no marchaunt sell no heringe
nor eles by the barel excepte it conteyne. xxxii. galons and
the halfe barel & fyxken after the rate & that they be well
packed. s. as good in the myddes as in the ende vpõ payne
of forfayture for euery barel halfe barel and fyxken. iii.s.
iiii.d. & as muche for defaute of the sayde measure. &c. And
that euery barell of eles shal conteine. xlii. galõs, the halfe
barell and fyxken after the rate. And that none packe any
galbelton mozeyns or slein eles with good eles, nor put to
sale any euyl eels vpõ payne of forfayture for the measure
x.s. & for the packynge. x.s. also that countable fysshe called
tale fysshe shalbe packed by them selfe wout myxinge gryl-
les. &c. and the grylles by them selfe without myxing tho-
kes or fysshe with brokẽ belyes. And an other the tale fysshe
nor the grylles shalbe packed double. And the length of su-
che tale fysshes is expressed in the statute. and what parte of
the fysshe shalbe auoyded before the packyng. And the for-
feyture of. iii. s. iiii. d. is gyuen for euery barell otherwyse
measured or packed than accordinge to the statute. And
mayres, baylyffes, gouernours. &c. haue power to assygne
serchers in those case. And the one halfe of the forfayture
shalbe to the kynge or to hym that hath the goodes of fe-
lons fugitiues and condemned, & the other to him that
sealeth or sueth therfore accordyng to the custome of the
towne. &c. an. xxii E. iiii. cap. ii. And this statute is confyr-
med. an. xi H. vii. cap. xviiii. And further because that ỹ wa
ges of the sayde serchour and gaugeoure whiche shalbe as
sygned by force of the sayde statute of. an. xxii. E. iiii. is not
there put in certayne, wherby he taketh to muche to the
greuaunce of the people, his wages shalbe put in certaine
how muche he shall take for the gagynge of euery barell
of salmon & other fysshe reherfed in the sayde estatute, and
also for the serchynge and packynge of them yf nede be de
to anno. xi. Hen. vii. cap. xxiii. See the statute.

None

¶ None shall sell malueley excepte that the but con-teyne.C.xxvi. galons, and other wyne & oyle euery tunne shall contayne.CC.iii. galons, euery pype.C.xxvi. galons, euery tertian, lxxxiiii. galons, euery hoggyshed. lxiii. galons, And euery barel.xxxi. galons and a halfe, and euery roūd-let.xviii. galons and a halfe. And that no vessel of wyne nor oyle be put to sale tyll it be gauged vpon payne of forfai-ture and yf the vessel faute of his measure, the seller shall abate to the byer & alowe as muche money as cometh to ye rate vpon payne of forfayture to the kyng al the value of the wyne, hony or oyle so solde, any priuy contracte or co-uenaūt made to ye cōtrarye not wtstāding. an. i. R. 3. cap. 14. this statute is confyrmed. an. xxiii. Henrici. viii. cap. vii.

¶ The kyng caused to be ordeyned certayne weyghtes and measures of brasse accordinge to the standarde at his proper costes, and vpon that it was enacted that they shulde be delyuered to the cytizens and burgeses than be-ynge in the parlyament, & by them to be deliuered to the mayre, bayliffe or other chiefe officer of euery cytie or bo-roughe there to remayne for euer, and al weyghtes & mea-sures to be made accordynge. And the sayde chiefe officer to haue a seale or marke in euery cytie & borough & euerye weyght and measure to be brought to him, and he to take by the ser chynge as in the statute appereth, and iustices of peace haue power to enquere here and determine such de-faute. An. vii. H. vii. cap. iii.

¶ Malueleys that shalbe brought in to this realme shal-be full gauge conteynynge. vi. score. and vi. galons at the least, and if it lacke the seller to abate as much in the price by this statute to endure tyl they of Venyse haue let a syde newe impolycīō of. xviii. s. that they haue lately sette at Candye vpon euery but of malueley that shalbe brought from thēs into Englande. an. vii. H. vii cap. vltimo.

¶ The weyghtes and measures of brasse whiche the kyng hath caused to be made accordynge to the standdarde of his escheker shalbe cōueyed by ye knightes of the shyre cytizēs, burgeys & barōs of the. v. portes &c. there to re-mayne in the keapyng of the Mayre or other hed officers

and al other weightes and measures to be made accordyng to them, & to be marked by the head officer there, with the letter. H. crowned, he takynge for makyng of euery bushel i.d. and all men to by & sel therwith & w̄ none other. And the hed officers twyse in the yere and after yf nede be shal cause weyghtes and measures to be brought before thē, & those that be defectiue to breke and brenne and the offēder the first tyme to forfaite. vi. s. viii. d. the seconde time. xiii. s. iiii. d. & the third tyme. xx. s. and be set on the pyllorie, & ii. iustices of the peace wherof one to be of the quorū haue auctorite as well by examination as by enquere to here & determyne the defautes of the sayde hed officers & of al other persones byeynge or sellyng againste this acte & suche fyne as they shal thinke, & that the penaltie of none other statute for not hauinge measures sealed extende not to any towne that is no citie borough nor market towne, and that lorde or watdeyn of the. v. portes to haue only the punishmēt there, and this acte not to extēde to the weyghtes for cunage of tynne in Cornwall or Deuonshyre. an. xi. H. viii. capitulo quarto. Item the sayde statute wyl that. viii. bushels rated and stryken make a quarter of corne, and. xiii. li. wolle a stone and. xxvi. stone a sacke. Item water measure within the shyp borde to conteyne only. v. peckes after the sayde standarde rased and stryken. &c. dicto anno xi. H. viii. capitulo supradicto.

37 The bushel shall conteyne. viii galons of whete and the galon. viii. li. of whete of true weyght & the. li. vii. ounces and euery ounce. xx. starlynges and euery sterlynge shalbe of the weyght of. xxxii. graynes of whete in the myddes of the eare accordinge to the auncient lawes of the lāde. And that all measures and weyghtes laste ordeyned in the. xi. yere by cause that they were proued defectyue shalbe sēt againe to the rescepte by the gouernours of the towne before the feaste of wytsontyde next commyng vpō payne of forfayture. x. li.

38 And shall be broken before the feaste of Chrystmas next commynge vpon payne of. xx. li. to be leuyed of euery cytye or towne. &c. whiche hath the custody of corrupt measures.

measures. And that new buchels shalbe cõueyed before ỹ feaste of sainte Andrew next comming to euery towne and cytie to be made to the assyse of this statute by the aduise of the vnder treasorer of Englãde at the coste of the cytie burogh or towne, all the sayde buschels and galons of brasse to be damned before the feast. &c. vpon payne of. xx. l. to be leuyed vpon euery cytie, borough & towne whiche hath the keepynge of them, and these penalties to be of force vpon thẽ after the sayde feaste as is conteyned in the sayde statute made the. xi. yere. &c. an. xii. H. vii. cap. v.

Item No bere bruer nor ale bruer fromhensforth shall vse the mystery of coupers, but that all theyr barels, kylderkyns, fyrkyns and other vessels wherwith they shal putte theyr bere or ale to sell, shalbe made by the artificers of coupers vpõ payne to forfayte for euery vessel to be made cõtrary to this acte. iii. s. iiii. d. whiche coupers shal make the sayde vessels of good and seasonable wood and put his owne marke on euery of them. And that euery bere barell shall conteyne. xxxvi. galons euery ale barel. xxxii. galons. The bere kylderkyng, xviii. galons, the ale kylderkynge. xvi. galõs. The bere fyrkyn. ix. galons, and the ale fyrkyn. viii. galons of the kynges standarde. And that they make no vessel for ale or bere to be solde wtin this realme of greater or lesse nomber of galons oneles they marke vpon euery such vessel the certayne cõtent therof. And that euery couper shall sel his vessels after the rate and not aboue as herafter foloweth. And he shall forfayte for euery such vessell defectyue or inhaunced in pryce contrarye to this acte. iii. s. iiii. d. that is to say for euery bere barel. xi. d. bere kylderkin. v. d. & bere fyrkyn. iii. d. and for the ale barel. xvi. d. the ale kylderkyn. ix. d. and the ale fyrkyn. v. d.

Item that no bere bruer, nor ale bruer from Lammas next cõmyng, shal put bere or ale to sel to be spent within the realme in any vessell of wood other than shalbe made and marked by an artificer of coupers wherof euery vessell shall conteynet he measure before specifyed. And that such bruers shal not take for euery such vessel of bere or ale

but after the prices as shalbe thought conuenient to the iu
stices of peace of the shyres or els to the Mayres or other
chiefe officers of the cytie, borowe or towne where such
bruer shall dwel, vpon payne to forfayte for euery barel
so solde. vi.s. 8.d euery kylderkyn. iii.s. iiii d. & euery fyf
kyn. ii.s. euery vessell aboue a barel. x.s. & vnder a fyfkyn
xii.d. the one halfe of all the sayde penalties to the kyng
and the other to him that wyll sue.

¶ All the sope makers barelles halfe barelles and fyf
kyngs shall contayne the measure of ale vessels. And that
ỹ barel empty be in weyght. xxvi. li. and not aboue, the one
halfe barel empty e. xiii. l. and not aboue, and euery empty
fyfkyn. vi. li. and an halfe vpon the forfayture of. iii. s. and
iiii. d. for euery fautye vessel. Item that the wardẽs of the
coupers within Lõdõ with an officer of the mayres, shall
haue power to serche and gauge of such vessels within the
sayde cytie, suburbes and two myles compasse without the
suburbes that they be accordyng to this statute, & to make
euery such vessel gauged berynge the true contentes with
a saint Antonys crosse, and such vessel as the fynde defec
tyue to amende or els to burne. And the owner of such ves
sel defectyue to forfayte. xii. d. Lyke power of serche and
gaugynge shall ỹ chiefe rulers of other townes haue wher
in be no wardens of coupers. an. 23. H. 8. cap. 4.

¶ Se the greate boke, howe that no man maye mingle
suche vessels by crafte, and the punishment for the same,
and what coupers suche bruers maye kepe in theyr house
to repayre theyr olde vessels from tyme to tyme and what
they may carye ale and beare in tunnes, buttes, pypes and
hoggysheddes.

40 None bere bruer nor ale bruer, frõhensforth shall vse
the mystery of coupers, but ỹ al theyr barels, kynderkins
fyrkyns, & other vessels, wherby they shall put theyr beare
or ale to sel, shalbe made by the artificers of coupers, vpon
payne to forfayte for euery vessel to be made contrarye to
this acte. iii. s. iiii. d. whiche coupers shall make the sayde
vessels of good and seasonable wood, and put his owne
marke on euery of them. And that euery beare barel shall

contayne

containe.36.galons,euery ale barel.32 galons. The beare hylderkinne.18.galons the ale kynderkin.16.galons. The beare fyrkin 9.galons,and the ale firkin.8.galons of the kynges standarde. And that they make no vessell for ale & beare to be solde within this realme of greater or lesse nomber of galons one ferlle they marke vpon euerye suche vessell the certaine content therof. And that euery couper haisel his vessels after the rate and not aboue,as herafter foloweth. And he shall forfaite for euery suche vessell defectyue or enhaunsed in pryce contrary to this act.iii.s. iii.d.that is to say,for euerie beare barell.ix.d.beare kylderkin.v.d.and beare firkin.3.d. And for the ale barel.xvi. the ale hilderkin 9.and the ale firkin.v.d.

Item that no beare bruer nor ale bruer from Lammas next comming,shal put beare or ale to sel to be spent within the realme,in any vessel of wood other then shalbe made marked by an artificer of coupers, wherof euery vessell shal contayne the measure before specified. And such bruers shal not take for any such vessel of beare or ale but after the prices as shalbe thought conuenient to the iustices of peace of the shires,or els the maires or other chefe officers of the citty borough or towne wher such bruer shal dwel vpon payne to forfaite for euery barel so solde.vi.s.euery kylderkin.iii.s,iiii.d.& euery forkin.ii.s euery vessel aboue a barel.x.s.& vnder a fyrkyn,xii.d.the one halfe of all the saide penalties to the kyng,and the other to him that wyl sue.

And the sope makers barels halfe barels and fyrkyns shal contayne the measure of ale vessels,and that the barel emptie be in weyghte.xxvi.li.& not aboue. The half barell emptie.xiii.li.and not aboue and euery emptie fyrkin.vii.li.and a halfe vpon the forfaiture of.iii.s.4.d. for euery fautye vessell.

Item that the wardens of the coupers within London with one officer of the maires shal haue power to serch & gauge all suche vessels within the sayd cytie suburbes,and two myles cõpas without the suburbes,that they be according to this statute,and to marke euery such vessel gauged be fore the true contentes with a sayntes Antonyes crosse,& suche

such vessel as they finde defectiue to amẽde or els to burne. And the owner of such vessel defectike to forfeite .12.d. Like power of serche & gaugig shal chiefe rulers of other townes haue wherin be no wardens of cowpers. an. xxiii. H.8. cap. 4.

41 He the greate boke how that no man may myniche such vessels by craft, & the punishemẽt for the same & what cowpers, suche bruers may kepe in theyr house to repaire the old vessels fro time to tyme, and whẽ the may cary ale and bere in tunnes, buttis, and hoggeshdes.

For as much as al vitaile & especial befe motton, porke veale, are sold at so excessiue pryce ỹ the kinges nedy subiectes cã not gain wt their labour sufficiẽt to pay for their conuenient vitaile & sustinaũce, be it therfore enacted ỹ euery pson which shal sell ỹ carkales of befes, porke. motõ, or veale, or any parcell therof after the first daye of August nexte comming, shal sel ỹ same by lawful weight called habberdepois & none otherwise ỹ said flesh to be cut out in reasonable pyeces at ỹ requeste of the byer. And ỹ euery such seller shal haue wt hi wher he shal sel ỹ said flesh sufficient beme scales & weyghtes sealed called habberdepois, & to take for a poũd of befe or porke not aboue. ob. & for a poũd of motton or veale not aboue. ob. halfferthing, vpõ paine of forfeyture for euery pound not sold by weyght or aboue the sayd pryce and for defaute done contrary to the meanyng of thys acte 3, s. 4. d. the one half to the king and the other half to hym that wyll sue by byll pleynt. or informacion wherin no essoine, protectyõ nor wager of law to lie. Prouyded that the heddes neckes in wardes portenaunces legges nor fete shalbe counted no parte of the carcases, but suche to be solde for a lower pryce.

And be it enacted that the lord Chauncellour lord Treasorer, lord Pryuy seale, & the president of the kinges counsell & the two chiefe Justices of ether bench or v. iiii. of them, haue power by their discrecions to abate the pryces aboue rehersed, but in nowyse to enhaunce them. And that al iustyces of assyse in their courtes and al iustices of peace or two of thẽ at the least & heed officers of cytyes, townes

townes corporate sauwardes of fraūchelens, and all other hauinge lawfull auctoryte before this acte to sette pryce of flesshe and euery of them within theyr lymytes, shal haue authoryte to set a lower pryce and to enquere of suche offenders, and to awarde lyke processe agaynste them and set lyke fynes as they maye do in presentementes of riottes & trespas. Prouided that no calfe aboue. viii. wekes olde be accounted for viale but for beke. Prouyded this acte extende not to any place where such flesshe is solde better chepe, but that it be solde at such pryce as was vsed before the makynge of this acte. Prouyded that suche persones as nowe haue or shal haue authoryte to set the pryce of vytayle within Oxforde and Cambrydge, shal haue the onely authoryte to execute this acte within the sayd townes. Anno xxiiii. H. viii. cap. iii.

Loke more for weyghtes & measures. Clerke of ꝑ mar. in. 1. Worcester 1. Justice of peace. 6. 23. & 24. & wollis 9.

welde of kent.

Euery man hauynge landes within the welde of Kent hauynge any hye waye within the welde noyaūce for the passage of the kynges people and wyll fynde and laye out a more cōmodyous hye waye in his owne lādes therto wyth adioynynge by the ouersight of two iustices of peace and xii. other discret men there, shal be holde and occupied as the olde waye before hathe bene. And that he maye in recompence therof holde the soyle and grounde of the old hye waye in seueraltie to hym and hys heyres and that the sayde iustice and xii. discrete men shal make certifycat therof into the chauncerye vnder their seales of the length & breede of the same new hye waye. Prouyded that this acte be not preiudicyal to thē that clayme ani way or hye path ouer the olde hye waye to the churche or els where. An. xv. Hen. viii. cap. vi.

wyldefoule.

No persone betwene the laste daye of Maye and the laste daye of Auguste take any wyldefoul whettes

or

oz other engyne vpon payne of a yeres pzisonment, & to foz
fayty foz euery fowle. iiii. d. the one halfe to the kynge, the
other to hym that wyll sue foz it by accion of det where no
essoyne pzotection noz wager of lawe to lie And iustices of
peace co inquere therof as they do in trespas.

Pzouyded that any gentyman oz other that dyspde
xl. s. a yere of freholde may take suche wylde fowle with
their spanyelles vsynge none other engine but theyr longe
bowe. And from the fyrste daye of Marche that shalbe in
the yere of our Lozde. M. D. xxxiii. vnto the laste daye
of June then nexte ensewynge no persone to distroy any
egges of wildfowle vpon payne of impzisonment foz one
yere & to lose foz euery cranes egge oz bustarde. xx. d. & foz
euery bystour egge herons oz shouelardes. viii. d. & foz euery
other wildefowles egge. i. d. the one halfe to the kinge the
other to hym that wyl sue therfoze in fourme afozesayde
and iusticcs of peace haue power to inquere and determine
the same in fourme afozesayde.

Pzouyded that this acte extende not to any that dystroy
any choughes, rauens, oz bustardes, oz any fowle not vsed
to be eaten oz theyr egges. An. xxv. Hen. viii. cap. xi.

wyllys.

Euery person hauynge any heredytamentes holden in
Socage. And not hauynge any heredytamentes hol-
den of the kynge noz of any other by knyghtes seruyce no
holden of the kynge in socage in chyfe shall haue frelyber-
ty from the. xx. daye of July in the yere of our lozde God
M. D. xl. to gyue and deuyse all the same by hys laste wyl
in wzyttynge oz otherwyse by any acte lawefully executed
in his lyfe at hys pleasure.
And lyke auctozyte is gyuen to hym that hathe any hered-
tamentes holden of the kynge in Socage in chyefe, & ha-
uynge other heredytamentes holden of any other persone
in Socage so that he haue no heredytamentes holden by
knyghtes seruyce. Sauynge that in this laste article the
kynges pzymer seysyn and other ryghtes belongyng to so-
cage tenure in chyfe is reserued. Sauynge also kynes foz

alienas

enacyons where shalbe any altercacyon of freholde or heritauns by wyll or otherwyse.

Item he that hathe any hereditamentes holden of the kyng by knyghtes seruyce in chyefe hathe lyke auctoryte two partes therof in thre partes to be deuyded or assuche therof as shall extende to the yerely valour of xl.li. parcell in seuerallty of the same to be deuyded in certeynetye by royall deuysions as it may be knowen lauynge to the kinges warde chippe, and primer seysyn of asmuche therof as shall amoūte to ỹ clere yerely value of the sayd thyrde parte without diminucion dower fraude couyn charge abrydgement of any of the sayd thyrd parte or of the profytes therof. And lauynge fynes for alienacion as afore is sayde.

Item lyke auctoryte concerninge two partes. &c. is gyuen to hym that holdeth of the kyng in chyefe by knyghtes seruyce hauynge other hereditamētes holden of the kyng by any other knyghtes seruyce or otherwyse. Hauynge fynes fynes for alyenacyon for asmuche therof as is holden in chyefe by knyghtes seruyce. &c. And lauyng other thynges as is laste reherced.

Item yf a man holdeth any heredytamentes of any other persone than of the kynge by knyghtes seruyce and other landes in socage they maye lawfully deuyde or gyue after is sayde, two partes of all that, that is holden by knyghtes seruyce, and all that, that is holden in Socage. lauynge the Lorde the warde of the thyrde parte or the full value therof.

Item lyke maner yf a man holde of the kynge onely by knyghtes seruyce not in chyefe, or els holde some heredytamentes of the kynge by suche seruyce not in chyef, and holde other landes of an other in Socage, he maye lefully of that, that is holden by knyghtes Seruyce deuyde two partes as aboue is specyfyed, and all that, that holden in Socage. Anno xxxii. H. viii. cap. i.

Be further in the same statute in case the kynges or other lordes thyrd parte do not amoūte to iuste value, how it shall be made full.

As

NO bankes shalbe defended but they that were in d
kence in the tyme of.H. our graūdfather in ỹ same p
ces and in the same boundes. Magna carta. cap. xv

2 All werys krōhenstorth shalbe put downe by Thau
and Medway and by al Englande but by the see coste
Magna carta. cap. xxiii.

3 Gozes, mylls, and stakes. ꝛc. set vp in the tyme of E
warde the kyng and after, for disturbāce of passage of s
pynge shalbe put downe. And a writ shalbe sendeto
shyrysse to do execucyon therof. And iustices shalbe ther
assygned as ofte as nede shalbe. An. xxv. E. iii. de seruie
tibus. cap. vltimo.

4 The statute of an. xxv. E. iii. is confyrmed and furth
is agreed that he that maketh any goze or were of ne
or enhaunce or repayre any goze or kedell broken dow
in disturbaūce of the passage of shippes, shall lese. C. m
to the kyng, which shalbe leuyed by the straytes of the
scheker. an. xlv. E. iii. cap. i.

5 The sayd statutes of an. xxv. ⁊ an. xlv. E. iii. be confi
med, ⁊ further is enacted that cōmyssions shalbe made t
uery shyre where nede shalbe to surueye the waters, ꝛc
recke the fautes ⁊ to do execucion of the sayd statutes ⁊
here ⁊ determyne the thynges before sayd, ⁊ also to surv
gozes, stakes, ⁊ werys set vp before the tyme of E. ỹ fyr
And to abate them that be set on hye. And he that hath
frehold shal do execucyon of the iudgementes of suche c
missioners within halfe a yere after notyce vpon payne
C. markes to be leuyed by estretis out of the escheker. A
he that dothe set vp. ꝛc. agaynst the sayde iudgement sh
forfayte. C. marke, vt supra. an. i. H. viii. cap. xii.

6 Commissions shalbe made into euery shyre to enqu
of the offenders of the statutes of gozys. And the estret
shalbe deliuered to the shyrisse by endenture. And ỹ cōm
sioners shal take iiii. s. a day of their estretes by ỹ hāde
ỹ shirisse. an. 4. H. 4. ca. ii. And note wel ỹ al statutes of
rys, mylys stakes ⁊ werys be confyrmed. an. i. H. v. cap.
7 If it be founde before commissioners assygned acc
dyng to the statute of anno i. Hen. iiii. that any gozes fy
gart

ethes, mylles, mylldãmes, stakes of mylle lockes, heb-
yng werys, stakes, werys, heckes or flodgates be made
vp, enhaũsed straytes or enlarged agaynst the sayde sta-
ute, wherfore it is enacted by the sayde cõmissioners to be
nformed, a scire facias shalbe awarded agaynste the sayde
offenders his heyres or assignes. And yf it be not reformed
within iii. monethes after warning made by the shyriffe. &c
he shall forfayte to the kynge for euery defaute. C. marke
y a transcript to the escheker according to the said statute
and an other. C. marke by this statute, the one halfe to the
kyng the other to him that wyll sue by acciõ of det, wherin
no syne in the chaũcerye, wager of lawe essoyne nor pro-
tecyon lyeth. And yf a nother person that is not heyre nor al
ynt of such offender make disturbaunce as before or cõty-
nuell, he shal forfayte for euery such defaute for euery mo-
neth. C. marke the one halfe to the kyng, & the other to him
that wyll sue, vt supra. an. xii. E. iiii. cap. vii.

For the saluacyon of the hauen of Southhamptonit
shalbe lefull to euery man to breke downe all the werys
made betwene Callehorde and Redebrugh, and he that
breyth the brekers shall lose. xl. li. and he that maketh any
were betwene the sayd places after this sayd statute made
shall lose. C. li. the one halfe of the sayd somme to the kyng,
and the other to hym that wyll sue, where nother essoyne
protection nor wager of lawe shall lye, this to endure for
vii. yeres. An. xi. H. vii. ca. v. And after it is made to endure
for euer. An. xv. Hen. viii. cap. xiii.

That euery owner, fermer and occupyer of werys go-
ges and ingens rered in the ryuer of Tyne betwene the to-
wne of Newcastell, and the brode see do bate & put away
the same on this syde Ester nexte cõmynge. And that no
person arayle or make ani were goze or engin betwene the
place called the sparhauke & hed wynstremes, vpon payne
of C. pounde for euery tyme, the one halfe to the kynge
the other to hym that wyll sue by accyon of det byll pla-
nte or informacyon, wherin no wager of lawe essoyne ly-
nter or protection shall lye.

Also it shalbe lawfull to the mayre, burgeyles, and
commynaltie

cõminaltie of the sayd towne of Newcastel, after wyt
tyde nexte cõming to abate & to take away all the sayd
rys goyes & engyns standyng betwene the sayd sparhau
& thedwynstremys, and that hereafter shalbe newly ma
and arered within the same. An. xxi. H. viii. cap. xviii.

10 The lorde chauncellour by cõmission vnder the gre
seale before the fyrst day of May nexte cõmyng, shall a
poynte. viii. discrete persones wherof iiii. of them to be
Yorke and Hull, and the other. iiii. to be iustices of pea
that is to saye ii. of the westrydynge of Yorkeshyre, vii.
& Estrydyng, that they or. iiii. of thē at the leaste (wher
ii. to be of Yorke and Hul and the other. ii. one of eche
dynge before the fyrst daye of June nexte folowynge th
suruey the werys & other ingyns set in the ryuer of Ou
and Humber, & appoynt the owners therof after. xl. day
warnynge to auoyde & pull vp asmuche of suche ingens
shalbe thought cõuemēt that shippes & other vessels m
passe to & fro the sayd city & towne without let of dañ
by reason therof. And of euery syde of the fyshegarthes
other ingyns nexte to the myddel of the said ryuers stre
and passage of the sayde vessels, the owners within the s
xl. dayes, shal set ii. pyles of a yarde lēgth ouer and abo
the full see marke at the spryng tyde there to remayn
to be repayred by the owners whē nede shal enquire fo
uer to the entent that the directe passage may be know
Lyke power to gyue cõmission shal the lorde chauncell
haue after the fyrste suruey aunce in euery poynt be
reherssed as often as the mayre & cõminalty of Yorke
Hul or ani other persõ auctorised by thē shal that requ
Also that nettes & other ingēs that shalbe vsed in the s
waters to fyshe with all shalbe of assyse & measure acc
ding to the standarde & auncyent customes of the same
uer, & the auncyent tymes of fyshynge to be kepte, and
other tyme Euery owner, and occupyer of suche weris
other ingens for euery moneth offendyng cõtrarye to t
acte shall forfayte. xl. li. And he that in fyshynge offend
shall forfayte. x. li. the one halfe to the kynge, and the ot
halfe to the mayre & comminaltie of Yorke to berecouer

by hyl infozmacion oz otherwyse at the kynges sute oz by accion of det by the mayze and commynaltye. In whiche sute wager of lawe essoyne and pzotection shal not be admitted. In.xxiii. Henrici. viii.

¶ Loke moze foz werys in the tytle of Ryuers.

weuers.

¶ Loke therfoze, Draperye. 3. 2.

Werchandelers

The wozkers of were shall not take foz the wozkynge of a pounde of were of cādels, Images and such lyke aboue. iii. d. aboue the comen pzice of a pounde of were, except herses of noble men vpō payne of forfayting of that that is to sell oz the value. And iustices of peace mayzes & baylyffes in cyties and bozowes, and stewardes within fraunches, haue power to serche and examine it by the countrey and by theyz discretion. an. xi. H. vi. cap. xii.

Wales.

Where dyuers persons in wales haue ofpzepensed ma lyce lyenge in awayte to hurte and kyll diuers of the kynges subiectes whiche haue sewed lawfull pzoces egainste them, It is enacted that yf any persone dwellyng in wales oz within the marches of the same, of malyce pzepensed pzesume to assaute oz hurte any of the kynges subiectes of the countyes of Glouceste Salope and Herfozde and beynge indited and conuicted therof shall haue yeres imprysonment without redempcion with such further payne as they shulde haue had yf this acte had neuer bene made, this acte to endure tyl the laste day of the next parlyament. an. xxvi. H. viii. cap. xi.

Wydowes.

No wydow shalbe distrayned to mary, whyle she wyll lyue whout a husbāde, so ꝑ she finde suertye ꝑ she shal not mary her selfe whout oure lycēce yf she holde of vs, oz whout ꝑ assēt of her lozd if she hold of another. mag. car. 7.

¶ Loke moze foz wydowes, Pzerogatiue of the kynge. 7

The assyse of wine shalbe obserued after the kynges assise, s, a sextern at xii.d. And if the tauerners exceede that assyse, their dozes shalbe shyt vp, by the maire & bailiffes, and they shall not be suffered to sell without ỹ kinges licence. Statuto de pistoribus et brasiatoribus et alius victualarius.

2 Ferye shalbe made that wynes shalbe solde in tauernes at a reasonable prycc. And the wynes shalbe assayed two times a yere in tauernes. And vessels wherof ỹ wyne is corrupte shalbe broken by iodges of ỹ townes maires & bailiffes. &c. & a reasonable pryce shalbe assessid. &c. And ỹ chauncellour, treasorer, iustices of eyther bench, & iustyces of assise, shall enquire of the defautes of suche maires and bailiffes. &c. an. 4. E. 3. cap. xii.

3 Marchauntes straungers shal carye no wines out of the realme of England. an. ix. E. iii. cap. i. and. ii.

4 No Englishe marchauntes shal engrose nor forstall wines in Gascoyne, nor shal take them by waie of byenge of no Gascoine, nor other to paye in Englande for great sōmes than wines be comenly solde for in Gascoyne by cause of loue or parel of the see or any other colour, vpon paine of life & death & to forfayte his wines & all hys goodes to ỹ king & his lādes to the chiefe in this case, an. xxvii. E. 3. cap. 6. But lode within 9. and. Forstallers. 3.

4 All marchauntes of Gascoine and other straungers may bryng wines into Englande to what porte they wyl and do there theyr profite. Prouided that ỹ kinges buttel ler shal make puruey aunce for the kynge as nede shall require, makinge payment within. xl. dayes as hath be vsed before an xxvii. E iii. de proditionibus. ca, 7. And se also mater. an. 27. E. 3 statuto stapule. cap. xi.

6 No Englysh marchaunt by him nor by none other shall go or dwell in Gascoine for to make a bargayne of wynes by any colour before that comen passage be made for to fette wines there. And they shall not bye but at the portes of Burdeaux and Bayon vpon paine next before limytted. And yf any do there the contrary, hr shalbe arrested by the steward of Gascoyne and the constable of Bur

deaux

deuz and his body sent to the Towze of London and the matter certifyed to the Chaunceller of Englande. anno. xii.E.iii cap.viii.

7 Gaugeour of wynes founde in defaute in doynge hys office shal pelde trzble damagee. And he ꝑ suffreth not his wynes to be gauged shal lese hys wynes. And that all maner of wynes reddes and clarettes whiche shall come in to Englãde, wales, and Irelande shalbe gauged by the kynges gaugour oz his deputye. And in case that there be lesse in the tunnes there shalbe as muche abated in the payment. an.xxvii. E.iii.cap.ix. And se moze of this chappter. Gauger.i.

8 None shal sel a tunne oz ppe of wyne not gauged vpon payne of fozfayture of the vãlue to the kynge. anno. xxi.E.iii.cap.v.

9 The punyshment of landes and tenementes, lyke and member ozdeyned in the statut of. an.xxvii.E.iii. of wynes is annulled. an.xxxvii.E.iii.cap.xvi.

10 Of them that passe ouer the see to fetche wynes in Galcoyne foz the diuersytye of opinions of diuers, it is agreed that the statutes therof made shall stande in theyr foze. an.xxxviii.E.iii.cap.x. Al marchauntes excepte artisters alwell straungers as denezens maye fetche wynes in Galcoyne. an.38.E.iii.cap.xi.

11 Englishmen shall not bzinge wynes out of Galcoyne but Galcoyns and alyens onely. And yf Englishmen sende golde syluer oz marchaundise foz wynes there, it shalbe fozfayte. an.xlii.E.iii.cap.viii.

12 All Englyshmen, Iryshmen & welshmen, at ꝑ enqueste of the pzince excepte artificers may fetche wynes in Galcoyne. But fyrst they shal fynde suertye ꝑ they shall bye a C.tunne and the baylyffes where they passe shall take the suertye, and shal certifie in the chauncerye at Mychelmas and Eꝑer vpon payne of a yeres impzisonment & to make fyne. And by this statute the seyd statute of. an.xlii. is not repelled but put in suspence. And also Galcoynes maye come frely with their wynes as befoze notwithstandynge this statute. an.xliii.E.iii.cap.ii.

13 The stat. made. an. v. & an. vi. R. ii. of fishmõgers of London, wyne and vitailers be adnulled by thys chapiter, therfore they be not wryten in this boke. anno. vii. R. ii. capitulo xi.

14 A man shall not be endomagid for not gaugynge of wines of Rine nor more than it hath bene of auncient. an xiiii R. ii. cap. viii. Neuerthelelle le gaugeour of wines. &

15 All marchauntes repairing to Galcoyn and Guion may freely bye wines ther of the hye countrey in such liberties & wt such liberties as they were wõt. xx. or .xxx. yeres passe without imposicion or charge. And if any officer or other in thole parties disturbe them he shal forfeite euery time. xx. li. and treble damages to the party. The one half to the king, and the other to the party or to him that wyll sue anno. xviii. H. 6. cap. vltimo. Inquire if this shal binde them of galcoyn and Guyan,

16 None shal discharge out of any shippe or other vessel any wines of Galcoyn, & Guyan or any other Frenche wines at any place within this realme of Englande. Irelande, wales or the marches therof hereafter betwene the feastes of Whitsonmas and Candelmas except the same vessel fall in like vpon paine of forfeiture the same wines so discharged. The one halfe to the kinge, the other to him that wyll sease or sue for the same by accyon of det or detenue, in whiche suyte no wager of law essoyn nor protection be admitted. And none after the feaste of Candelmas which shalbe in the yere of our lord. M. D. xxvii. shal retayle any of the saide wines but after the rate of. viii. d the galon and not aboue vpon paine to forfeyte for euery pinte so to be solde. iiii. d. euery quarte. x. s. for euery pottel. xii. d. and euery galon, ii. s. And that after the said feast no malmeleis, romenyes, sackes nor other swete wynes be retailed but after the rate of. xii. d the galon and not aboue vpon forfeyture for euerye galon so solde. iii. s. iiii. d euery pottel. xx. d. euery quarte. xii. d. and euery pint. 6 d.

And that the lorde chauncellour lord treasorer lorde pryvy seale and the president of the kynges counsel, lorde pryvy seale and the ii. chiefe iustices or thre of them may sette the pryces of

but,

but, tūne, pype, hoggeshed pōcheō teers, barel or roūdlet of all wynes when it shalbe solde in grosse, so that the prices be written and openly proclaymed in the chaunceryin the terme tyme or els in the cytye, towne or borowe where they shalbe solde. And who that selleth aboue the prices soproclaymed shal forfayte for euery vessel solde in grosse, xl.s. The one halfe to the kynge. and the other halfe, yf it be in any towne corporate, to the rulers ther of, and if it be out of suche towne to him that wyll sue. And that the iustices of peace in euery shyre & thiefe rulers in euery town corporate, shall haue auctorite to enquere and punisshe the offenders after theyr discretion. an. xxiii. Henrici octauo Capitulo septimo.

17 Because that dyuers marchauntes in London haue not onely solde in grosse to diuers of the kynges subiectes greate quantite of wynes of Gascoyn, Guyan and Frēch wyne at excesse prices, contrary to the statute of. an. xxiii. H. viii. But also hauinge in theyr handes greate habundaunce of wynes obstinately and malycyously syth the theyr sayde attemptates and defaute proued, haue refused to sel any of theyr sayd wynes, purposing therby for their owne syngular lucre to haue hyghter prices of theyr sayd wynes to be sette, it is therfore enacted that euery persone hauynge wynes to be solde, and refusyng to sel or not selyng any of the same for redy money according to the prices then beinge sette, shall forfayte the value of the sayde wyne so requyred to be bought, and that it shalbe lawful to al iustices of peace and hed officers of cyties & townes & other places within the precincte of their offices, at the requeste of any of the kynges subiectes to whome any deniyer of sale or frō whome any restraint of sale of any suche wynes shalbe made and full payment therof offered accordynge to the prices set accordynge to the sayde statute of. xxiii. to enter into all places where suche wynes shall hee or be, and them to sel and delyuer to the persone requyringe to bye the same takynge therfore to the vse of the satisfaction of the forfaiture a foresayde after the rate of the prices sette.

Prouided that if the owner therof do truely and manifestly declare to the forsayde iustices of peace and hed officers purposynge to make suche sale accordinge to this, howe much quātite & sortes of wynes he hath, and depose vpon his othe gyuen by their discretions that he kepeth the same wynes only to spēde the same in his owne house by retayle or otherwyse and not in grosse, that thē he shal kepe and retayne them without any sale therof to be made in forme aforesayde & without any forfayture for refusell or restraint of sale therof. And if he after suche othe made sel any of the same wynes in grosse by the tūne but tearce pype hoggeshed barel rondlet, he shal forfayte the double value of all suche wynes so solde in grosse, the one halfe therof & of the other forfayture aboue writen to the kyng and the other halfe to hym that wyll sue for the same by accyon of dette, byl, plaint, or informacion, wherin no essoin, protection, nor wager of lawe to lye.

¶ Prouided that this acte take not effecte in any shyre but only in London and within .iii. miles of the same, before the laste daye of July in the yere of oure Lorde M. D. xxxiii. except in the meane tyme this statute be openly proclaymed in some open fayre or market within the shyre where before that sayd laste daye of July it shal happen to be put in execution. an. xxviii. H. viii. cap. vi.

18 None shal sel any Gascoyne, Guyan, or French wynes aboue .viii. d. the galon, that is to say a peny the pynt. ii. d. the quarte, & so forthe. ¶ To forfayte for euery pynte solde aboue that pryce. iiii. d. for euery quarte. viii. d. for euery potel xii. d. and for euery galon two shyllynges. And that no Malmeseys, Romneis, Sackes, nor other sweete wynes shalbe solde by retayle aboue .xii. d. the galon. vi. d. the potel. iii. d. the quarte, and .i. d. ob. the pynt. To forfayte three shyllynges and iiii. d. for euery galon. xx. d. for euery potel xii. d. for euery quarte vi. d. for euery pynte solde contrarye to this acte. Prouided that the lord Chaunceller treasorer, president of the kynges counsel lorde priueseale and the ii. chiefe iusticres of either bench or els .v. iii. or ii. of them at the leaste, shal haue power by their discretions

to set

to sette the prices of all kyndes of wynes, that is to saye of the buette, tunne &c. when they shalbe solde in grose. So ꝙ the prices be writen and open proclamation be made in ꝙ Chauncery, in the terme tyme, or els in the cytye bozowe, or town, where any suche wynes shalbe solde in grose. Any thing to the contrary notwithstandynge.

¶ And yf any after suche prices set and put in writinge by the sayde lordes, or by v. iiii. or thre of them ꝛ proclamatiō had, as afore is sayde, do sell any wynes in grose, by any fraude contrary to the sayd prices, they shal forfayte for euery vessel so solde xl. s. the one halfe to the kynge, ꝛ that other to the mayre, shyriffes, bayliffes, or other heed rulers that be within any cytie, bozowe or towne corporate. And yf it be not within. &c. then to the partye suyng therfore. ꝛ in whiche suyte no wager of lawe. &c

¶ And that iustices of peace in euery shyre, ꝛ mayres and other heed officers in townes corporate within the limittes of their authorites (as wel within libertes as owt) shal haue power to examine, here, enquire, and determine the defautes of such as shall sel any wynes cōtrary to this acte, and to punishe thoffendours by imprisonment or otherwyse at theyr discretions.

¶ And that the statute made in the fyrste yere of Richard the thyrde, and all other statutes heretofore made for the true gaugynge and measurynge of wynes, oyles, hony, or any other lycours beinge not repealled, nor expired, shall stande in effecte, and be put in due execution accordynge to theyr tenours and meaning.

¶ And that euery Gauger shal within the lymittes of his office truly gauge all the tunnes, buttes, pypes, and all other vesselles, and vpon the heades marke the cōtentes of them vpon payne of forfayte to the partie to whose vse ꝙ thinge therin shalbe solde foure tymes the value of so muches the vessel shall want of his true measure to be recouered, beside the costes of the suyte, in any of the kynges courtes of his comen lawe, or in any other courte hauinge iurisdiction in the place where the offence shalbe committed, in whiche suyte no wager of lawe. &c.

wynes.

¶ And that euery seller of suche wyne, oyle, or other thing cõtayned in the seyd vessel marked, shall allowe the pryce therof to the byer, for euery quantite of suche thing contayned therin the ful value of the lacke therof cõming by defaute of fulgage of such vessel, or any of them after the rate of the hole pryces of the wyne, oyle, or other thing that so is solde by suche vessel marked, vpon payne to forfayte vnto the byer the double value of the same vessel, wyne, oyle, or other thing therin being so solde, to be recouered with the costes of the suyte in such maner as the other forfayture above written, is lymitted to be recouered. an. 28. Henrici 8. cap. 14.

¶ Loke more for wynes. Forstallers. 2. 3. 3. Lõdon. 3. Marchauntes. 2. Victaylers. 5. 13. & Gaugynge of wynes. 10.

wytnes.

When a dede of quyte clayme or other writtynge is denyed wherin there be wytnes, & if they come not at the graunde distresse returned and it is returned that they haue nought, or els that they can not be founde the tarynge of the enquest shal not be deferred by their absens. And yf they come and the enquest remayne for any cause the same daye shalbe gyuen to the. And if they come not theyr issues shalbe forfayt, & the enquest shalbe take. And for the absens of wytnes that be within the fraunches where the kynges writ renneth not the tarynge of the enquest shal not be deferred. Statuto Eborum.

¶ Loke more for witnes, Iuerment. 1. Iurrour. 3. in the wyddes. Tryal. 3. and warde. 6.

wollen yearne.

¶ Loke therfore in the title of Threde and Drapery. 3. 2.

wolles

None vpon payne of lyfe and member and of forfayture all that he maye forfayte to the kynge, shal carne wolles out of the realme without the kinges licence. an. xi. E. iii. cap. i. But it semeth that the payne of lyfe & member is put out as appereth in Staple. xxvi.

The

1 The sacke of woll shal containe.xxvi.stone,and euery stone.xiiii,li.and euery person that passeth out of the realme with wolles shall synde good suerty to the customers before his passage to bryngeat his first comminge agayne by euerye sacke a plate of syluer to the value of two marbes: there shall receiue his money,& that none coket any woll but in the name of him that oweth ꝑ woll vpō payne of forfayture.an.xiiii.E.iii.cap.vltimo.And se custome to the kyng.xvi.for this laste article.

2 Also the customer shal certifie the wardens of the eschaunge at the towre of London of the saide suertye thre times by the yere,ꝑ is to say at the feast of the Natiuite of saynt John Baptiste,allsaintes & Candelmas,and yf the wardens receiue not the money,they shal certifie to ꝑ barons of ꝑ escheker which shal make ꝑroces as wel against the customers as against the suerties to ieuey.2 &c.ꝑ same yere.cap.vltimo.Statuto.ii,

4 The ordinaunces made before these daies vpon ꝑ pryce of the sorte of wolles in euery countrey shalbe abated and deketid.And that euery man as wel straungers as yemay bye wolles as they may accorde with the seller.an.18.E.3.statuto.2 cap.3.

5 Proclamacion shalbe made that no marchaunt in faires or markettes by couen abate the pryces of wolles .an xvi.E.iii.cap.ii

6 No scale wolles shalbe lodged within.5.miles of the staple.an.xxxi.E.iii.cap.viii.in fine.

7 Marchauntes denizens may passe with their wolles as forens without restraint.anno.xxxvi.Edward.iii. capitulo.xi.

8 No imposicyon or charge shalbe put vpon wolles wolfelles, or hydes other than the custome or subsedy grāted to the kyng,except it be by parliamēt.And if.&c.it shal be voyde.anno.xlv.E.iii.cap.ii.And a lyke statute is in. anno.xxvi.E.3.cap.xi.

9 None shal bye nor sell wolles at more weyght than .xiiii.li.the stone vpon payne to paye the double to the parte greued, and to make fyne and raūsome to the kyng.

And

And that no denizē or forē make any refuse of wolles but
cot gare & villain & that none by his wolles by these wor-
des good packinge nor other wordes like vpon payne of
double damages to the party greuid, and the broker shal
haue halfe a yeres prysonment. anno. xiii. R. ii. cap. ix. Also
none shall coket wolles but onely in ꝑ name of the owner
vpon paine of forfeyture. Eodem statuto.

10 No denizen shal bye wolles but of the owner of the
shepe and tythe wolle but in the staple, and that no denizē
regrate wolles no marchaundise of the staple vpon paine
of forfayture of the value of the thinge regratid. And the
iustice of peace in the cessions enquere therof and shal pu-
nych them by the forsaid paine, and no Englesshman bye
wolles but to his owne vse as to sel it at the staple or to
make cloth. an. xiii. R. ii. cap. iii.

11 No denyzen bryngе wolles, woll felles, leder nor
leade out of the realme vpon paine of forfeiture. an. xii.
Richardi. ii. capitulo. v.

12 No straunger shal forse clarke nor berdeno manner
of wolles vpon paine of forfeyture of the value therof
and imprysonment of his body, and that no packer in wrin-
the flese of the wolle nor put in the same lockes pelt wol-
terre, sande, yerth, grosse nor dyrte, and the parye shall ha-
ue agaynste them an accyon of disceyte at the comen law
an. viii. H. vii. cap. xxvii.

Also the statute of. an iii. E. iii. cap. i. of such disceyte in
the wynding, and the forfeyture of. vi. d. is. gyuen forevery
eye flese wherin suche defaute is founde. But some say
that the statute is expyred, yet it semyth not so touchyng
this statute. See the statute.

13 No straunger shal bye wolles whiche shal passe the
straytes of Marroke by galeys carryers or shippes, fatte
clacked or barbid, nor any woll wherof clarkes or refuse
shal be made, but that ꝑ woll be as it is occuppyed vpō pai-
ne of forfeyture of the sayd wolle & the double value also
the one half to ꝑ kyng, & the other to him that sealsyth it or
sueth. an. i. R. iii. cap. viii. in medio. But all ꝑ saide forfei-
ture is annulled against al persons saue against ꝑ kinge
al

also the kyng maye graunt lawe condyte. In.i.H, viii. cap.x.

¶ It was enactyd for a certayne tyme that nowe is past that none by wolles of the growyng of Barkshyre, Oxfordshyre, Glouceſterſhyre, Shropſhyre, Harfordſhyre, Worceſterſhyre, Wylſhyre, Somerſetſhyre, Dorſetſhyre, Hampſhyre, Eſſex, Herfort, Cambryge, Norfolke, Suffolke, Kent, Surrey, and Suſſex nor ſhorne Nor that any in the ſame yere bye any wolles before the feaſte of ſaynte Bartylmewe except makers of clothe vpon payne of forfeyture the double. In.xiiii.E.iiii.cap.iiii.

And a lyke ſtatute is made, Anno iiii Henrici ſeptimi, capitulo x. but that is lymyted there the feaſte of the Aſſumpcion. ꝛc. and further that no alyen by any wolles before the feaſte of the Purificacion. ꝛc. Nor that any wollepacker ſwore bye wolle for any marchante ſtraunger vpon payne of forfeyture, to endure for x. yeres dicto anno iiii. H.vii.cap.x.

¶ where at a parlyament holden at weſtm. paſſed in the fourth yere of kynge Henry the viii it was enactyd that no perſon by him ſelfe nor by any other ſhulde by or take promyſe or bargayne from the fyrſte daye of Marche the yere of our lorde, M.CCCC.lxxxix. of any wolles vnſhorne of the growynge of Barkeſhyre, Oxfordſhyre, Glouceſterſhyre, Herfordſhyre, Shropeſhyre, Worceſterſhyre, Eſſex, Wylſhyre, Somerſetſhyre, Dorſetſhyre, Hamppeſhyre, Herfordſhyre, Cãbrydgeſhyre, Norfolke, Kent, Surreye, and Suſſex, before the feaſte of the Aſſumpcyon of our Lady nexte after the ſherynge of the ſame wollis, but they that ſhulde do to be made yarne or clothes of ỹ ſame wollis in this realme, vpon payne of forfeyture of the double value of ỹ ſaid wolles, nor ỹ no marchãt ſtrãnger ſhulde by any wolles before ỹ feaſt of ỹ purificacion of our lady nexte after ỹ ſhering of the ſame vpõ like paine, & be ỹ wyll haue an accõ of det for ỹ ſayd forfeiture, & ỹ no prymõ, eſſoyn nor wager of lawe ſhulde lye therin, & that no wollepacker ſhulde by any wool for any marchãt ſtraunger after the ſayd fyrſte daye of Marche vppon payne of

forfeiture

forfeiture of the same which statute was made to endure
for x. yere, the sayd estatute is now in euery artycle there
frō the fyrste daie of Marche next cūmyng reuyued, & that
no person shal by or bargayne or take any promyse of bar
gayne or sale for any wolle for any marchaūt straūger wit
this realme vpō payne of forfeyture the same wolle or v
lue of the same, this acte to endure frō ỹ fyrst day of Ma
chenexte comming, to the ende of x. yeres nowe ensuing,
after the yere to thēde of ỹ next parliamēt then next fol
wing. Also ỹ al makers of worstedis, say, stamyne, hatters,
cappers within this realme, haue lyke lybertie to by woll
as the clothyers haue by this same acte. And euery artic
conteyned in the sayde acte, shalbe put in execucyon as w
in the shyres of Buk, North, Leycester, Huntyngton, wa
wyke, Lyncoln, Derby, Rutlande, Norynghā, & Yorke,
in the shyres aboue named. And that al bargayns made
to be made before the fyrste day of Marche nexte cōmy
to be voyde, except the byers put suche wolles to par
or clothe within this realme. an. xxii. H. viii. cap. i.

16 No persone where shepe be customably vsyd to be
uerid & washyd before they be shorne shall wynde or can
to be wounde any fleese of wolle not sufficyently ryuerydd
washed, nor wynde with ani fleese (where the fleese is sold
by weyght) claye, leade, stones, or other thinge wherby t
fleese maye be the mor weyghtye, vpō payne the seller the
of to forfeyte for euery such fleese. vi. d. the one halfe to
kyng, & the other to the fynder therof. An. 23. H. 8. cap. 17.

17 The acte made in the laste parlyament for the n
wyndynge of wolles shall contynue in hys ful strength
tyll the laste daye of the nexte parlyament. Anno xxi
Hen. viii. cap. viii.

Loke more for wolles Det. 5. in shyppynge marchaūt
8. 9. & 18. Staple. 21. 31. 33. & 41. Taxis. 2. in the myddes, a
weyghtes & measures. 7. 11. & 36.

women.

LOke for women. Felony. iiii. Obligacyon. primo, a
Sylke. secundo.

Volty

Bolys of syngle wozsted maye be caried out of the re
alme to what place that any mā wyll except to cne
pes payeng therof the custome without payenge money
in Caleys notwithstandyng any lyberte grauntyd to the
urges of Caleys oz marchauntes of the staple oz other
ste to the contrary. But none vnder this colour carye dou
le wozsted noz halfe double noz wozsted rays noz motles
pon payne of fozfeyture. An. xvii. R. ii. cap. iii.

Agood ozdinaunce was made foz wozsted to endure foz
the yeres. And the length & bzede of wozstedes is expzes
syd in the same statute and dyuers diuerslities of namis of
wozsted is reherlyd in the same stat. an. xx. H. vi. ca. x. And
nother to endure foz thze yeres. an. 23. H. 6. cap. 3.

wozsted shalbe made well and not defectyue and shalbe
sealyd: And yf any sell any pece not of the measure lymit
d and not sealyd, he shall fozfeyte the value of the pzyce.
nd the length and bzede of wozstedes is lymyttyd in the
tatute. And the men of the same crafte in Nozwiche haue
owet to chose foure wardens the mondaye after wytson
aye to be serchours and in the same maner in Nozfolke.
nd they in Nozfolke haue power to sereh wozsted in Noz
olke Suffolke and Cambzygshyz. And the mayze of Noz
wiche and the stuwarde of the duchy of Lancaster oz one
f them by. xii. of the artificers, haue power to make serche
s well vpon the wardens as vpō other of the sayd crafte
Nozwych. an. vii. E. iiii. cap. i.

Agood ozdinaunce of sherynge of wozsted in the cytye
f Nozwych was made. An. xi. H. vii. cap. xi. De Nozwych
But it is repellyd. Se there.

wozsted weuers of the towne of Yermouth shal chuse
rely on the mondaye in wytsone weke a housholder of
e same towne ỳ may dispende. xx. s. by the yere oz hath
edes to the value of x. li. to be warden of the same occu
yon which shalbe swozne befoze the mayze of Nozwich
e mond aye nexte after cozpus Chzistе daye, as the war
ens of Nozwyche be accozdyng to the acte made the vii.
eze of Edwarde the iiii. & yf they maye be thā absent oz re
se to take the other, than within foure dayes after the

bayliffes

bailiffes of Yermouth shal take it & ꝑ the same wardē shal ordeine a seale wt this letter. Y. & to haue power to serche & seale al clothes of worsted & stampyn & saye there made, & the same acte shall extēde to the towne of Lyn as longe as there be .x. housholders there of the same occupacio & their seale shalbe with this letter. L. & whan there is not .x. such housholders there, than one of the wardēs of the cyrye of Norwych or cōmitte shal come thyther euery .xxviii. daye or within vi. dayes after to serche & inseale al the sayd worstedes sayes, & stampyns & to haue for theyr costes of thē of Lyn for euery tyme betweene Michelmas & the Annunciacio of our ladi .ii.s. & for defaute of paimēt to forfayt vnto them xl.s. and yf the sayde wardens of Norwyche come not than they to forfayt to the inhabytantes of Lyn for euery defaute xl.s. for the whiche they may haue an accion of dette where nother protection essoyne nor wager of law shal lye ideo vide statutum. An. xx. H. viii. cap. iii.

6 It is enacted that the acte made in the xv. yere of kinge Henry the. viii. concernynge the true makyng of worstedes, and euery article sentence and prouysion therin conteyned shall fromhensforth stande in his full strength and effecte and to endure vnto the laste ende of the next parlyament. An. xxi. H. viii. cap. xvi.

7 The acte made in the v. yere of king H. the 8. cōcernynge worstedes is confyrmed & made perpetual. And it is further enacted that no persone being vsed in the crafte of clenge worsted stamps or saye after the feaste of Christmas next ensuing shall vse to calender any worstedes stamyn saye, or any other thing made of worsted yarne as lōge as he vseth the crafte of dyenge vpon payne to forfayte for euery pece so dyed & callendred .x.s. to be deuyded in thre egal partes the one part to the king & an other to the mayr for the tyme beynge & the thyrde to hym that wyll sue for the same by bylle, accion of det, playnt, informacion, or otherwyse in any of the kynges courtes, wherin no essoyne delaye, or protection shalbe allowed. An. xx v. H. viii. cap. v.

8 The statute made in the xv. yere of this kyng for making of worstedes is nowe made perpetual. An. 26. H. 8. cap. [illegible]

Lo

Loke the tytle of clothyars.

walchemen.

The statute made in the xxvi. yere of Henry the vyghe agaynste walchymen makynge affrayes in the counties of Herforde, Glouceſter, Salop, vpon the inhabytantes there ſhalbe good and effectuall to endure vnto the laſte daye of the nexte parlyament. An. 28. H. 8. cap. 9.

wzecke.

Where a mā a dogge or a cat eſcapyth alyue out of the ſhyppe or bote, it ſhalbe iudged no wzecke, ſo that yf the partye to whom the goodes be longe come within yere, and a day he ſhall haue his goodes, and yf not it ſhalremayne to the kynge or to the lorde. ꝛc. weſtmyn. primi. capitulo quarto.

We wyll that yf any marchaunt pyruy or ſtraunger be robbed of hys goodes vpon the ſee, and the goodes ſo robbed come to any partes within oure realme, yf he that wyll ſue for to recouer the ſayde goodes, wyll proue the ſayde goodes to be his by his markes or by his wrytting or cokettes or by good and truſty marchauntes proues or ſtraungers, they ſhalbe to hym delyuered by ſuche proues without other ſute at the comen lawe and yf in caſe that any body goynge out of our ſayde realme or commynge in, be taken vpō the ſee, & the goodes come to the lande whiche can not be ſayde a wzecke, they ſhalbe incontynent delyuered to the marchauntes to whom the goodes be or to theyr attournes by the ſayde profe payynge to them that haue kepte the goodes ſafe conuenyently for theyr labour. s. by the diſcretion of the ſhyrriffe or baylyffe or other mynyſters of the place yf it be in gyldable, and by the aduyſe of. iiii. or vi. worthy men of the countrey. ꝛc. And yf it be within the fraunches, than by the ſtewarde or other warden and iiii. or vi. men of the countrey as before is ſayde without any delaye. Anno xxvii. Edwardi tertii, ſtatuto ſtaple, capitulo decimo tertio.

Loke more for wzecke. Coroner. 7. in the myddes, and prerogatyue of the kynge. 16.

None

Wrytte.

None shall haue a wrytt of trespas before iustices yf he affyrme not by his sayth that the goodes taken a way be worth xl. s. nor of baterye yf he affirme not that hys playnt is true. Gloucester cap. viii.

2 No wrytt shall fromhensforth go out vnder the prive seale that toucheth the commune lawe. &c. Articuli super cartas. capitulo vi.

3 All wrytte of det, accompt and suche other accyons shalbe directed to the shyrffes of that shyre where the contractes were. And yf the plees of those wrytte it be declared the contracte to be done in a nother countye than is conteyned in the ordynall, than the wrytte shalbe abated. Anno, vi. R. ii. cap. ii.

4 wrytte brought by the that were made knyghtes in the parlyament of Leycester hauing theyr wrytte shal not ther by be abated. An. iiii. H, vi. cap. iiii.

Incontynency of prestes.

The payne of death for yncontynencye of prestes ordeyned in the statute made the. xxi. yere of the kyng is abrogate and other certayne forfaytures. and penalties lymyt for the same. An. xxxii. H. viii. cap. x.

Yorke.

If any citezen of the cytye of Yorke purchase letters patentes of the kyng or his successours to be exempt from the offyce of Mayralte, shyrffe Chamberlayne, collectour of dysmes and xv. or to be cytezen of the same cite to come to the parlyamente, that such letters shalbe void and he shall lose xl. li. wherof the one halfe shall go to the kynge, and the other halfe to the mayre of the cytye for the tyme beinge & that the mayre shal haue an accyon of det for the same xl. li. And the defendaunt shal not wage his law. Anno xxix. H. vi. cap. iii.

2 It is enacted that the letters patentes graunted by the kynge. H. the viii. to the mayre and cytezens of Yorke conuey vnto the porte of Hull wollesand felles of the kynge of dyuers places expressed in the sayde letters patentes beryng date the. xxii. daye of Auguste in the. xv. yere

of the raygne of kyng Henry the. viii. be from henssorth ad nulled and repelled, and that the mayre and cytizens and theyr successours shall take no aduantage by reason of the same letters patentes or of any sentence therin contayned. ¶ Prouided that no cytizens of the sayde cytie of Yorke which before the first daye of this parlyament haue conueyed any wolles or felles into the sayde porte of Hull, be chsrged to the kynge with more impositon for the sayde wolles or felles, than with suche lyke customes as they of Newcastel vse to paye for wolles or felles shyppedby the and no further. Anno. xxi. H. viii. cap. xvii.

FINIS.

The abꝛegemẽtes

of the ſtatutes made in the. xxiii. yere of the reygne of our ſoueraygne lord kyng Henry the. viii.

Archerye.

Euery of the kynges ſubiectes not lame decrepite noꝛ maymed noꝛ hauinge other lawful oꝛ reaſonable cauſe oꝛ impediment within the age of. lx. yeres, excepte ſpiritu all men Juſtices of the one benche, and the other, Juſtices of aſſiſe, and Barons of the eſcheker, ſhal from Pentecoſt nexte cõming vſe ⁊ exercyſe ſhuting in long Bowes, and haue bow ⁊ arowes redy cõtinually in his houſe to vſe ſhoting. And euery man ſhall haue in his houſe foꝛ euery mã childe of. viii. yeres of age ⁊ aboue, tyll he come to the age of xvii. yeres a bowe and two ſhaftes to bꝛinge them vp in ſhotynge, and delyuer them to hym to vſe. And yf the ſame yonge man be ſeruaunt, then the mayſter ſhall abate theyꝛ wages the money that they ſhall paye foꝛ the bowe, ⁊ arowes. And euery yong man aboue t[illegible]ge of. xvii. yeres ſhal pꝛouide and haue a bowe and. iiii [illegible]wes cõtinuallye at his coſtes oꝛ els of his frendes, a[illegible]ſe the ſame.

And yf ſuche maiſter oꝛ fathe[illegible] any vnder the age of xvii, yeres beynge in his houſeholde ſuffer hym to lacke a bowe and two arowes a moneth, he ſhall foꝛfayte. vi. s. viii. d. And euery ſeruaunt aboue the age of. xvii. yeres and vnder. xx. yere takynge wages and able to ſhote lackynge a bowe and. iiii. arowes a moneth, ſhall foꝛfayt. vi. s. viii. d.

And none vnder the age of xxiiii. ſhote at any ſtandynge pꝛycke excepte foꝛ a rouer chaungyng at euery ſhote hys marke, vpon payne euery ſhote. iiii. d.

And none aboue the ſayde age of xxiiii. ſhote at any marke of xi. ſcoꝛe yardes oꝛ vnder with any pꝛycke ſhafte oꝛ flyght vpon payne foꝛ euery ſhote. vi. s. viii. d.

And

And none vnder the age of.xvii yeres except his Father or mother haue landes to the yerely value of .x.li .or be worthem mouables.xl.marks shall shote in any bowe of ewe bought for him after Candelmas next comming vpō paine of.vi.s.viii.d.

And buttes to be made before candelmas next comming in euery cyty towne and place by the inhabitauntes therof according to ye lawe of auncient time vsed, and to be cōtinued vpon paine for euerye thre monethes so lackynge xx.s.and the inhabitans shall exercyse them selfe in shotynge with longe bowes at the same and elswherin holy dayes and other times conuenyent.

And after Candelmas aforesaid euery bowyer dwellinge out of the city, and suburbes of London, shall for euerye bowe that he maketh of Ewe, make.viii.other bowes of Elme, wyche, Hasell, Asshe, or other woode ayte for the same vpon paine for euery bowe lackynge.iii. s.iiii.d.

And euery bowyer dwelling within the city and subarbes of London shall for euery bowe of ewe, make .ii. bowes of Asshe Elme wyche Halyll or other wode apte for ye same vnder like paine.

And no bowyer shal sel any bowe of Ewe for any being betwene.vii.yeres of age & .xiiii.aboue .xii.d.And for such the bowyer shal haue bowes of Ewe of al pryces fro.6.d the pece to.xii.d.& shall haue bowes of Ewe for youth betwene.14.yeres of age & 21.& sell thē at reasonable pryces.

And no bowyer shall put to sale to any the kinges subiectes any bow of Ewe of the tare called elke aboue 3.shillinges.4.d.vpon paine of.xx.s.for euery bowe.

And bowstaues of Ewe brought into this realme shalbe sold open.And not in bundelles nor close.

And Fletchers of London and the suburbes thereof maye sell seasonable timber to euery Fletcher of the Countrey without any penalty to their wardens, and al ordinaūces made or to be made by their wardens or otherwise to the contrary to be voyde.

And bowyers fletchers stringers & arowhed makers dwelling in London or the suburbes thereof, beinge not fre of

Londō bering nother scot nor lot within the sayd cytie shal at all tymes by the appointmēt of the kynges councel the lord Chauncellour lord Treasorer or lorde Pryuy seale or one of them, inhabyte such cyttes borowes and townes as be destitute of such artificers, & there occuppe theyr crafts, and if he refuse, he shall forfayte. xl. s. for euery day of his abyding contrarye to this acte.

¶ Also no straunger not being denyzen shal conuey out of the kynges obeysans any longe bowes arowes or shaftes without the kinges licēce vpō forfayture of ꝑ same where so euer they shalbe takē or the value therof within ꝑ kynges power, & vpō payne of imprisonmēt without bayle or mainprise tyll he haue made a reasonable fyne to the kyng before the Justice of peace or two of them in theyr cessiōs or fynde suerty for the payment of the same fyne.

¶ And no person straunger not beinge denyzen vse within the kynges obeysans shotyng with lōg bowes, without the kynges lycens vpō forfayture of such bowes arrowes and shaftes, and euerye of the kynges subiectes may sease the same forfaytures to his owne vse. And iustices of assise gayle delyuery and peace and stewardes of fraunchyses & leetes may enquere of and determine the premyses, and by theyr discretion examine all persons lackynge bowes and arowes accordinge to the forme aforesayd. And no person after mydsomer nexte commyng by hym selfe or his deputye for his lucre or lyuing shal haue any comē hous ally or place of bowlinge coyting closhe cayles hailse bowles tennes dysseng table or cardinge or any other game prohibite by any statute or any vnlawfull newe game inuented or to be inuented vpō payne for euery daye. xl, s. And euery person there hauntynge and playinge to forfait for euery time vi. s. viii. d. And placardes to haue comen gampynge houses shal conteyne what game shalbe vsed there, and what persons shall play there, or els to be voyde, & the partie, that hath the placarde shal fynde suertye in the chaūcery in recognisaunce in a summe by the discretion of the chaūceller, not to vse the placarde contrary to the forme therof. And euery iustice of peace mayres shyryffes bayliffes and other

bed

hed officers within euery cytie borowe and towne as well within lyberties as without as nede shal require may enter and resorte in euery house & place suspected with suche games and areste and imprison the keepers therof and the persons there haunting and playing, tyl the sayde keepers fynde suertye to the kynges vse in recognysaunce or otherwyse no lenger to kepe any suche game. And the players in lyke case to be bounde by him selfe or with suertyes by the discretion of the iustices Wayres shyrifes bayliffes or other hed officers no more to playe or exercise in any suche place or at any of the sayde games. And Wayres shyrifes bayliffes constables and other hed officers within euerye cytie borough & towne as wel within fraūchises as owt shal make serche wekely or ones euery moneth in al suche places suspected. And if they make defaute of such serch, & do not execute this acte, to forfayte for euery moneth. xl. s. And none artificer or handy craftemen husbandeman apprentice labourer seruaūt at husbandry iorneyman or seruaūt of artificer maryner fyshermen watermā or seruing man shall from the sayd mydsōmer playe at tables tennys dyce cardes bowles closh coytyng logatynge or any other vnlawful game out of Christmas vnder payne of. xx. s. for euerytyme, and in Christmas to play at any of the sayde games in theyr mayster houles or presence. And no person shal play at any bowle or bowles in open place out of his gardeyne or orcharde vnder payne of. vi. s. viii. d. for euerytyme. And iustices of peace mayres bayliffes shyrifes and all other hed officers may cōmit any dysynge suche vnlawful games cōtrary to this acte to warde there to remayne without bayle or mainprise tyl they be bounde by obligacion to the kynges vse in a summe by theyr discretion that he shall not vse any such vnlawfull game. And all former statutes for restraint of lawful games or for maintenaūce of artillary touching the forfaytures of ꝑ same be voyde. And all informacions playntes actions or suites taken vpon this act shalbe cōmenced within a yere of the offence done or els to be voyde. And the kyng to haue one halfe of the forfaytures out of fraunchises or lawday and the lord of the

fraunchise or lawdaye to haue the one halfe of the forfaytures within that precincte and the other halfe to any the kynges subiects that wil sue therfore in any of the kynges courtes by accion informatiõ byl or otherwyse wherin &c.

And all mayres bayliffes shyriffes and all other hed officers shal ons euery quarter of the yere make proclamation of this acte in euery market within theyr auctorite and iustices of gayle delyuery allyses and peace shall proclayme the same in theyr courtes and cessiõs. And this acte shall begyn for the penalties at Midsomer aforesayd and contynue for euer. And al lesses made of any house aley or place wherin suche vnlawful game is or at the tyme of the makynge of the lease was vsed shall be voyde at midsomer aforesayd at the lybertye of the leaser his executours administers or assignes, excepte for brekynge of couenauntes or agreementes or payment of rente due at or before the sayd mydsommer, so that at the sayde mydsommer or within a monethe after the lesse gyue knowledge to the lessour their heyres or assignes that he wyl no lenger occupye the same, and than the lessour his heyres or assignes to enter. And euery maister may licence his seruaunte to playe at cardes dyce or tables with his maister or any gentilman repayrynge to his mayster openly in his house or presence accordinge to his discretion, and euery seruaunt so licenced may playe in forme aforesayde.

¶ And euery nobleman and other hauing C. li. or aboue of yerely profytes in his owne or wyfes right for his life maye at his discretion licence his seruauntes or fameliye of his house to play within his house, gardeyne, or Orcharde at cardes dice boules tables or tennys as well amõg the selfes as other repayringe to the same house, and he so licenced maye playe as is aforesayde.

And all sutes dependynge in any of the kynges courtes concerninge any forfayture conteyned in any acte by this acte repelled, and no iudgemẽt therof gyuen shal remayne effectual to all purposes as if this acte had not ben made

Anno. xxxiii. Henrici. viii. cap. ix.

Apertai

¶ Loke therfore in the tyle of hozses.

Attaintes.

¶ Loke therfore in the tytle of continuaunce of statutes.

Aucte

¶ Loke therfore in the title of continuaunce of statutes.

Augmentations.

The actes made in the. xxvii. & xxxii. yeres of. H. viii. concerning the auctozite of the court of Augmentations, and reuyuynge of lybertyes shalbe fromhenfozth in full strength.

And all paymentes made ozto be made by the treasozer and perticuler receyuers of the courte of augmentations bythe decre oz commaundement in wzitinge of the chaunsellour by thassent of the councel of the same courte oz the moste parte of them foz the kynges purchases of any landes, and foz the lawfull good true and iuste dettes and expences foz the late gouernours and rulers of houses of religion, not exceedyng to any persone. ℒℒ. li. shalbe effectuall againste the kynge, wherof the treasozer and particuler receyuers shalbe discharged and alowed vpon their accompte. And if the kynge oz any person pzetende any clayme oz title to any hereditamentes solde oz exchaũged by the kynge vnder his greate seale to any person in symple oz tayle reseruing any annuel rente psyable in ỹ court of Augmentations, oz demaunde any rente oz other pzofit out of the same, the chaunsellour of the courte of augmentacion by the assente of the moost parte of the councell of the sayde courte may examine the same matter, and by witnes and other meanes by theyz discretions determine the same. And yf the sayde kynges patentes be compelled by the sayde courte to yelde to the kynge oz to any persone in fe symple oz tayle any percell of the sayde hereditamentes ꝙ to suffer the kynge oz any person to enioye any rentes oz pzofytes in fee simple oz tayle out of the sayd hereditamentes & it appereth in the kynges letters patentes that the kynge is bounde oz of equyte oughte to recompence oz discharge the sayde patentees foz the same, the sayde

Chauncellour with the assente of thre or mo appointed by the kynge maye without bill or warrantye signed or sued from the kynge, recompence the partye greued with so muche money of the kynges treasure remaynynge in the sayde courte as the thinges loste was worthe to be solde, or otherwyse discharge and acquyte suche personnes therof accordynge to hys letters patentes, and also to make suche order and iudgement for the kinge for therecouery of such hereditamentes rentes profytes and al other thinges he ought to haue in fre simple or fee tayle. And the same order and iudgement to be good in the law to bynde all parties and pryuyes. And where any decre or Judgement in the saide courtes for any the premisses extende to the losse of the kynges patentes but for lyfe of the demaundaunt or for yeres the lose wherof the kinge is bounden ought to recompence or discharge by his letters patētes, the said Chauncelloure maye compence the same in money, as is aforesaid or elles of the hereditamentes limitted to the suerty and gouernaunce of the said court to be graunted vnder the seale of the saide court at the discrecion of the sayde chauncellour without any bil or warranti from the kinge whiche recompence shalbe effectuall agaynst the kyng. an. 33. H. 8. cap. 39.

Loke more in the title of Honours, and surueyours.

Bysshoppes and bysshoprykes.

Loke therfore in the tytle of Chester. ii.

Bochers.

The statutes made the. xxiiii. and. xxv. yere. of H. the viii. concerninge the sellynge of flesshe by weyght be repelled, and all the kynges subiectes maie sel their vitayles to all persons as they might haue done before the makynge of the sayde statutes, wythout any penaltye. an. 33. Henrici. viii. Cap. xi.

Loke more in the tytle of continuauns of statutes.

Bowes arrowes and bowers.

See before in the tule of archerye, and in execucyon of statutes.

No

Brasse laten, & bell metall.

No person after the fyrste day of Apryll nexte cõming shall cary any brasse copper latten bel metal pãmetal gonne metall nor shrosse metall be it clene or myxed (tinne & lede onely excepted) into any parte beyonde the see, or into any outwarde realme or dompnyon, vpon forfeiture of the double value therof, ỹ one halfe therof to the king, and the other halfe to hym that wyll sue therfore, by wryt byll playnt or informacyon wherin. &c.

And the arrywal and discharge of the same shalbe tryed and determyned in suche countie or place where the same was shypped or fyrste caryed with lyke proces & determynacyon as all other informacyons or accions be tryed and dimdged or as the same faute had bene done within this realme. And no person shal shyppe or carye of the metalles before sayd to cary the same in any parte of this realme or ells he before the shyppynge therof do declare vnto the customer of such place where it is shypped, ỹ true weyght of the same, and also shal make an obligacyon to the customer to the kynges vse amountynge to the double value of the metall with condicion to discharge the same at some place within this realme vpon payne to forfayte the some in forme aforsayd.

And within viii. monethes after the shyppynge therof he shall brynge a certificat from the customer of the place where he shall dyscharge the same metall testifyenge the same dyscharge therof and the true weyght therof, whiche certificate the customer shal without delay delyuer to the party or his factor dyschargynge.

And yf any customer or his deputye by couyn or other vndue meane, make any vntrue certyficate, the customer shall lose his offyce, and also the value of the goodes so counted out of the certificate.

And yf the metall by tempeste be drowned or by enemyes rypyattes robbed and spoyled, and that sufficyent proued without couen before the customer, and controller or theyr deputyes or any of them in the port where

the

the metall was shypped, then the partye shall haue hys o-bligacyon deliuered vnto hym, or els to be discharged. An. xxxiii. Hen. viii. cap. vii.

Buttes.

Loke therfore in the tytle of Archery.

Cables halters and ropes.

Loke therfore in the tytle of contynuance of statutes.

Chalenge.

Loke in the tytle of Marshalsye.

Chester.

The shyryffe of Chester after Easter nexte commyng shal kepe his shyre courte in the shyre hall euery mo nethe for determynacyon of playntes and accyons vnder xl.s. and for proclamacyon, and callynge of exigentes, and other necessary causes, as is vsed in other shyres. And two heed coroners for the bodye of the shyre shall be chosen by the kynges writte de coronato eligendo, awarded out of the escheker of Chester, whiche shall syt with the Syrys-kes at the sayde courtes to gyue iudgementes vpon vtla-ryes and do all other thynges as apperteyneth.

And notwithstandynge the acte made in xxxii. Henry the viii. the ii. cessions yerely to be holden by the iusticer of Chester shalbe holden when the iusticer or his deputy shall appoynte as is vsed to other shyres, so that proclamacion be therof made xv. dayes at lest before the firste daye of the kepinge of the cessions. an. xxxiii. H. viii. cap. xiii.

2 The whole diocese or bysshopriche of Chester shalbe from hensefoorth vnyted and annexed to the prouynce, and Archebysshopryche of Yorke as diocese and bysshopriche of the same, and of the Metropolitycall iurysdiction of the same, and the bysshop of Chester and his successours shalbe suffragantes to the archebysshop of Yorke & his successours and be vnder the iurysdyccion metropoliticall of the same alweil they as the deane, and chapter of Chester, and all the archedeacons and the whole Clargye, and all the kyn-ges subiectes within the sayde dyocese, and shal not recog-nyse the Bysshop of Canterburye as theyr metropolitan.

And

And the bysshoprich and dyocese of Man is annexed to the prouynce and metropolytical iurisdyccion of Yorke in all poyntes as the Bysshoprych of Chester.

This acte shall not be preiudyciall to the archebysshope of Canterburye nor to hys successours, nor to the Deane and Chapter of the same, nor to any other Bysshoppe or Charter, but that all places promocyons and possessions spirituall and temporall without the lymytes of the archedeaconryes of Richmonde, Chester of the cytye of Chester the countie of the same, and the countyes of Lancaster and Chester shall be of the prouynce of Canterburye and of suche dyoceses as they were before the erectyon of the bysshoprych of Chester and of the iurysdyccyon of the same, and not of the prouynce of Yorke.

Sauyng to the bysshoppe of Chester and his successours that his house at weston within the dyocese of Couentre, and Lychefelde shall be accounted, and taken to be of hys dyocese, and he beynge resydente in the same shalbe taken as resydente in his owne dyocese, and for the tyme of his abode there shall haue iurisdyccion in the same as all other bysshoppes haue in houses belongynge to theyr sees where so euer they lye in any other Bysshoprich for the tyme of theyr abode in the same. Anno xxxiii. Henrici octaui, capitulo trigesimo primo.

Loke more in the tytle of Sayntuarye.

Clarke of Assyse.

Loke therfore in the tytle of Justices of Assyse.

Clarkes of the pety bagge.

Loke therfore in the tytle of Lyuerye.

Clothes karseys and clothiers.

Loke therfore in the tytle of Drapery.

Conuiracions witchecraftes and sorceries.

If any person after the fyrste day of Maye nexte comynge, vse, deuyse, practyse or exercise, or cause to be vsed, deuysed, practysed, or exercysed any inuocacyone, or conuiracyone of spyrites, wytchecrafte, inchauntementes, or

or sorcerys to thentent to gette or fynde money or treasore or to wast, consume, or dystroy any person in his body membres or goodes, or to prouoke any person to vnlawefull loue, or for any other vnlawefulle entent or purpose, or by occasyon or colour of suche thynges, or dyspite of Chrisst or for lucre of money dygge vp, or pull downe any crosse, or by suche inuocacyons coniuracion of spyrites, witche crafftes, inchauntementes or sorcery take vpon the to tell or declare where gooddes stolen or lost shall become suche offence is felony and the offender theyr counceilers abbatours and procurers shalbe adiudged felons and shall suffre paynes of death, losse and forfeytures as in felony by the commen lawe, and shall lose priuylege of clargye, & Sayntuary. Anno tricesimo tertio Henrici octaui, capitulo octauo.

The statutes made in the xxi. yere of Henry the viii. or in any prorogacyon or parlyamente holden betwene that and this parliament concernyng vagabounde and pore people, for restraynt of carryenge of horses, and mares oute of this realme, for punyshement of welshmen attemptynge assautes vpon the inhabytauntes of Herefforde, Glouceſter and Shropshyre for makyng of cables halters and ropes, for true wyndynge of wolles, for restraynt of hyllyng, of weynlynges and yonge beastes, for attaintes for sellynge of flax and hempe, for makynge of gayles in dyuers shyres, and for reformacyon of myspledynge in fayres and attorneys, shall contynue to the laste daye of the next parlyamente.

And no persone shall water any hempe or flax in any ryuer ronnynge water streme broke or other common ponde where beastes be vsed to be watred, but onely on the grounde, or pyttes ordeyned for the same or els in theyr owne seuerall pondes vpon payne for euery tyme. xx. s. the one halfe to the kynge the other to the partye greued or to any that wyll sue for the same in any courte of recorde or law day by accyon of det bill pleynt informacyon, or otherwyse wherin. &c. Anno trigesimo tertio Henrici octaui, capitulo decimo septimo.

Lokes

Cozoners.

Loke in the tytle of Marchalsye.

Cozpozacions.

Alleri peculyer acte ozder rule and statute made oz to be made by any founder of any hospytall college dea-nery oz cozpozacyon where by the graunt, lese, gyfte, oz elec-cyon of the gouernour oz ruler therof with the assente of the moze parte of suche of the same Hospytall college de-nerye, oz Cozpozacyon as haue voyce of assente to the same, shulde be in any wyse hyndered oz let by any one oz mo beynge the lesse nomber of suche cozpozacyon contra-ryet to the comen lawe shalbe voyde. And all other made by any persone of suche cozpozacyon shalbe voyde concerning the obseruauns of any suche ozder statute oz rule. And that no persone of any suche cozpozacyon shalbe compel-led to take any othe foz the obseruynge of any such ozder, statute oz rule vpon payne of euery person gyuynge such othe, v.li. the one halfe to the kynge and the other to hym that wyll sue. &c. wherin. &c. Anno trigesimo tertio Henrici octaui, capitulo xxvii,

Counterfeyt letters oz pryvy tokens.

That persone that after the fyrste daye of Apryll nexte commynge shal falsely and dyssaytfully obtein and get into his handes oz possessyon in any money goodes cattels Jewels oz other thynges of any other persone by colour and meanes of any false token oz counterfeyte let-ter made in any other mannes name to theyr frendes, and acquayntans, and beynge therof conuycte by wytnesse ta-ken before the Lorde Chauncellour of Englande, oz by cryes oz confession in the sterre Chamber before the kin-ges councell oz before the Justices of assyse in theyr cy-cuyte oz before the iustices of peace in theyr generall ses-syons, oz by accyon in any of the kynges courtes of recorde, shall haue suche punyshement by imprysonment, settynge on the pyllorye oz otherwyse by any corporall payne, ex-cepte payne of dethe as shalbe symytted by hym oz them

before

before whome he shalbe so conuycte.

And the Justices of assyse, or ii, Justyces of peace in euerye countye wherof one to be of the Quorum, and Justyces of peace within euerye cytye boroughe towne and fraunchyse shall haue power to call before them by proces, or otherwyse to theyre assyses, or generall sessyons any persone suspected of the offence, and to commytte hym to warde, or lette hym to bayle tyll the nexte assyses, or generall sessyons, there to be examyned and ordered by theyr discrecyons as is aboue sayde.

Sauynge to the partye greued by suche diseyte, suche remedye by accyon or otherwyse, as he myghte haue had before thys acte. Lyke auctoryte is gyuen to the byshoppes counsell of Caleys, or thre of them for exampnacyon bayliement, and punyshemente of suche offences done within Caleys, Guynes, or the marches therof. Anno trigesimo tertio, Henrici octaui, capitulo primo.

Crosbownes, and handegonnes.

NO persone exceyte he in hys owne ryghte, or in the ryghte of hys wyfe to hys owne vse, or other to hys vse haue landes, tenementes, fees, annuites, or offyce to the yerelye value of a C. li. shall after the laste daye of June nexte commynge vse, or kepe in hys house, or els where any crosbowe handgonne, hagbutte, or demy hake otherwyse then is hereafter declared vpon forfeyture for euery tyme x. li.

And no person after the sayde laste daye of June shall shote, cary, keye, vse or haue in his house or els where any handgon, other thē shalbe in stoke a gonne of the length of a yarde or any hagbut or demy hake other then shall be in the stocke and gonne of the lengthe of. iii. quarters of a yarde, vpon forfeyture for euery tyme, x. li.

In

And euery persone hauynge landes, fees, annuities, or offyces to the yerely value of C.li. maye seale and take from the offender euery crosbowe, and euery handegone hagbute, and demy hake lackynge the lengthe aforesaide, and the same crosbowes to take to his owne vse, and the same gonnes to bycke and distroye within .xx. dayes after the seyser vpon paine of .xl.s. for euerye gonne sealed and not broken and dystroyed, and the same so broken and dystroyed to kepe to hys owne vse.

And no person other then such as haue .C.li. yerelye as is aforesayde from the saydelaste daye of June shall haue in hys iorney goynge or rydynge in the hyewaye or elles where any crosbowe bent or gonne charged or furnyshed with pouder fyre or touche, except in tyme and seruyce of warre vpon payne of .x.li. for euery offence.

And no person after the sayde laste daye of June shal shotte with any gonne aforesayde at any thynge at large within any cytie borowe or market towne nor within a quarter of a myle of the same, excepte at a but or banke of earth in place conuenient or for the defence of hys person or house vpon payne of .x.li. for euery shot.

And no person after the sayde laste daye of June shal commaunde any of hys seruauntes to shot in any crosbowe or gonne aforesayde to any foule or other thynge, excepte at a but or banke of earth, or in time of warre vpon paine for euery such offence .x.li. The one halfe of all the forfaytures aboue specified to the Kinge and the other halfe to him that wyll sue therfore by byll &c. wherin &c.

And all Gentilmen, Yemen, and seruinge men of euerye Lorde, Knyghte, Esquyer and gentylmen, and all inhabytauntes of Cities Borroughes and market townes may shote wyth any Gonne aforesayde of the lengthe aforesayde at any but or banke of earthe onelye in place conuenyente.

And euerye Lorde, Knyght. Esquyer, Gentilman and inhabytaunce of euerye Cytye Borroughe and market towne maye kepe in his house any gonne aforesaide of the

length

length aforesaide, to vse and shote at a but or banke of earth onely.

And euery person dwellinge .ii. furlonges from any cyty borroughe or towne may kepe in his house for the defence of the same any gonne aforesaid of the length aforesayde and vse the same at any but or banke of earth neare to his house and not otherwyse.

¶ And al former letters patentes fraternytyes placardes lycences and byll assigned by the kynge or by any other authorysed by the kynges letters patentes vnder his greate seale to gyue licence and placardes to shote in crosbowes, and handegonnes after the sayde laste daye of June be voyde.

And al statutes, heretofore made for shotynge, vsynge or keppynge Crosbowes and handgonnes, be voide. And euerye sute dependinge for any offences done contrary to any former statute, not repelled, made for shoting in, or kepinge of Crosbowes and handgonnes shalbe good and effectuall.

This acte shall not be preiudiciall to any person appointed by the kynge to kepe and take any Crosbowes or handegones that shalbe forfeyted within the preyncte of the kynges forrestes, parkes, or chases, but that he may kepe them tyl the kinges pleasure be declared. Not to the makers of Crosbowes and Handegonnes, but they may kepe them in their houses, and shote in them onely for prouyng of them at a but or a banke of earth in place conuenyent, so that the sayde gonnes be of the length aforesayde. Nor to any marchaunt hauinge Crosbowes, and such gonnes of the lengthe aforesayde to sell, and to none other vse. And none shall renne in daunger of this acte, tyll xx dayes after proclomacion be made thereof within the same shyre. And yf any bryngе into any others house a Crosbowe or handegonne, the forfeiture shalbe vpon the brynger, and not vpon the owner of the house, if he cause the brynger to take away the same at his departing.

And after the sayde laste daye of June euerye person maye areste any persone that he perceyueth or seeth an offende

offender of this acte, and bringe him to the nexte Justyce of peace in the same shyre, whiche Justyce of peace vpon examinacion and proffe therof before him made by his discrecion maye commytte ꝑ offender to the next Gaile there to remaine till the forfaiture be payed. The one moyte therof to the kinge the other to the first bringer of the offender to the sayde Justice of peace.

And euery licence or placarde of the kinge to shote in any crosbowe or gonne aforesaide contrarye to thys act, shall conteine at what beastes foules or other thinges the party shal shote at, or els the sayde licence or placarde to be voide. And also euery person hauyng suche licence or placarde before he shote in any such Crosbow or gonne, shall be bounden in the chauncery by recognysans in.xx.li. to the kinges vse with condicion that he shall not shote in any crosbowe or gonne at any other beastes or foules then is specified in the said licence or placarde, and els the licence or placarde to be voyde. And Justices of peace in their sessions, and stewardes and Bailiffes in their lawdayes may enquere of and determine offences done contrary to thys act, and no lesse fyne then.x.li. to be assessid vpon euery presentment and conuiccion.

And if any iury charged to enquere before any Justices of peace or stewardes of Letes of any offence contrary to this acte do conceil the same offence, then the saide Justyces, stewardes, or bayliffes maye charge another Iury of xii. or mo substancial persons to enquere of suche concelment, which if it be found, then euery of the first iury shal forfaite for euery suche concelment.xx.s. And as wel the fine for the offence as the foresaide fine for the concelment assessid before the Justices of peace to be to the kinges vse. And as well the moite of the fine for the offence as the moite of the aforesaide fine for the councelment assessed by the stewarde or bailiffes of any lawday to the kinge and the moyte of the other halfe to the owner of the lawday by distresse or accion of Det, and the tother moyte to the party that wyll sue therfore by accion of Informacio, bill or plaint in any of the kinges courtes within.xl.

And for an offence contrarye to this estatute the kynge muste sue or cause examination before his counsell or presentment therof to be made within any yere after the offence done and euery other person must take his sute or information according to this statute within halfe yere after the offence, or els the offender shalbe discharged.

This acte shall not extende to the kynges subiectes inhabytinge within fyue myles of the see costes in any parte of his realme, or within .xii. myles of the borders of Scotlande, or in the towne or marches of Calys, or in the Iles of Gerneseye Gerseye Angleseye wight or man, but that they maye haue and vse the gonnes aforesayde of the length aforesayde within the lymittes and Iles aforesayde so that it be at no maner deere heron shouelarde fesaunt partrych wylde swanne or wyldegie.

This acte shal not extende to any person that shal bende bere carye charge vse or assaye any crosbowe or gonne aforesayde of the lengthe aforesayde by the cõmaundement of his mayster, so that he shute not at any foule, deere or other game, nor to any seruaunt that shall bere or conueye any crosbowe or gonne aforesayde of the length aforesayde to any place by his maysters cõmaundement, ỹ may shote by auctorite of this acte to be amended deliuered or assayed, so that the sayde seruaunt haue redy to shewe to euery person requyring the syght therof a lycence in writynge sealed, and subscribed by his minister to carye the same to the intente to be amended assayed or delyuered.

¶ This acte shal not extende to any owner of any shyppe for hauinge any gonne aforesayd of the length aforesayde or vnder only to be occupyed & had within his shype or for cariage of it on lãde or kepyng of it for the only exercyse and occupyeng of thẽ within his shype. .xxxiii. H.8. cap. 6.

Draperye.

¶ Euery walshe cloth called whyttes russettes & kentes made in Northwales, and Orchester hundred adioynyng to Northwales after the feaste of the Natiuite of S. John. Bap. next cõming brought to any comen market or fayre

wyre to be solde, shalbe solden eyther in plesghtes or cuttel, as the clothes of al other countreys of this realme cõmenly haue ben and be vsed that the byer maye perceyue the breath and goodnes therof or els to be forfayted, the one halfe to the kynge, the other halfe to any that wyl sue for the same in any of the kynges courtes of recorde by accion of dette dyll plainte informacion or other wyse wherin.&c. an.33.H.8.Cap.3.

Euery of the kynges subiectes maye make worke and put to sale all coloured kersayes of the pryce of. xii.d. the yarde or vnder & not aboue of suche lengthe and bredth as they myght or were wont to do before the makynge of acte in the.xxvii.yere, of Hery the viii. or any other acte without any daunger of the sayd acte or any other. But al kersayes blake marbel rulled and whyte put to sale within this realme, shalbe made of suche contente in breade as is ymitted in the sayde acte made in the.xxvii. yere vpon payne in the sayde acte ymitted.

And euery person, that shal make or worke any kersayes of the pryces aboue reherled or vnder shal make the same truely without disceyte, and none shall falsely or vntruly make or stoppe any kersey with flockes thrummes or other inequable thynge to the disceyte of any persone vpon payne of.xx.s. for euery kersaye, nor shall make worke and put to sale any coloured kersaye of the pryces aboue sayd. concerninge lesse in brede then thre quarters of a yarde & one neyle within the lyste to be tryed at the water vpon payne of.xx.d. for euery kersaye, the one halfe of the sayde forfaytures to the kynge & other halfe to hym that sueth or the same in any of the kynges courtes of recorde by accion of det dyl plaint or informatiõ wherin.&c. to be alowed. And the former acte made in the.xxvii.yere. in all poinctes (other then concernyng the brede of coloured kersayes of the pryces aforesayde) shall stande in effecte.

And the auncyent of euery countye may seale the same coloured kersayes of the pryces aforesayd as he might haue done yf the sayde former acte had not be made.

And no kersaye or brode cloth made in this realme shal

be put to sale before, it be sealed by the auneger with the kynges seales as hath ben accustomed. an.33.H.8.cap.18.

3 No person shal carye or shyppe or cause to be caried or shypped in any vessel any whyte wollen cloth above the value of. iiii.li or any coloured clothe above the value of iii.li. vnrowed vnbarbed or vnshorne to the intēt to be cōueyed into the partes beyonde the see, vpon forfayture of the same or the value therof the saide forfayture to be recouered in suche forme as is mencioned in an acte made in the xxvii.yere of H.the viii.concerninge the shyppinge of suche clothes.an.xxviii.H.viii.cap.xiii.

Escheker.

¶ See therfore in the title of Lyuerye.

Eschetours.

¶ Loke therfore in the tytle of Surueyours.

Executions of statutes.

All Justices of peace within theyr limittes shalyerely at the generall cessions of the peace after Easter assemble togyther, and diligentlye peruse and knowe the effecte & true intentes of the statutes hereafter specifyed. s.concerning vacabondes reteynours gyuinge of lyuerey maintenaunce imbracery bowestaues, and Archerye vnlawful games forstallers, and Regratours vytayle vytayllers and inholders, and then deuyse amonge them selfe howe they maye be best put in due execution. And shall deuyde and seuer them selfes lymitynge two at the least into hundredes wapentakes rapes cōmotes or nombre of townes and villages. And so deuyded shall euery quarter of the yere beside the general quarter cessiōs for the peace holden one cessions with the limittes of theyr deuisyon by a daye by them appointed whiche shall be syxe weekes at the leaste before the quarter cessions. And all proces and procedynge in euery suche cessions shalbe contynued from cessions to cessions. And the sayde Justices at euerye suche cessions shall haue power to enquere and determine by the othes of xiii inhabitantes within their lymittes or by

infozmation of all defautes againste any of the fozsayde statutes, and to determine the same, and to make pzoces vpon any suche pzesentment oz infozmation by venire facias one capias and an exigente vnder the seales of the same iustices oz two of them againste suche offender to appere befoze them in theyz cessions to aunswere. And the sayde iustices oz two of them maye gyue iudgement vpon suche offender conuicte vpon suche pzesentment oz infozmation by confessions oz verdit of .xii. men, by impzisonment oz fozfaytures of money oz both as are lymitted in the sayde statutes, and cause execution accozdynglye. And the sayde Justices maye cozrecte the panelles of the fozesayd iuries as iustices of gayle delyuery oz peace may do in their cessions by fozce of a statute made in the third yere of kynge Henry the. viii. and the shyriffes & other hauinge power to retourne panelles shal make the retourne accozding to suche cozrection of the sayde iustices vpō payne limitted by the sayd statute, the one halfe of the fozfaytures vpō such infozmatiōs to be to the kyng & the other halfe to the partye that sueth such infozmatiō accozdyng to the effecte of the sayde statutes. And the kynge to haue al the fynes and fozfaytures vpon condition vpon any suche pzesentment which fynes & amercementes shalbe leuyed by the shyriffe & his ministers by indenture to be made betwene the sayd iustices oz two of them & the shyriffe, wherof the one part shal be certifyed by the sayd iustices into the escheker yere at Mychelmas, that the shyriffe may answere the same. And foz euery cessions euerye of the sayde iustices shall haue .iii.s. foz his costes and the clerke of the cessions by them to be appointed foz the wzityng of the partes, and exactes .ii.s. of the shyriffe of the kynges pzoces of the fozfaytures issues fynes and amercyamentes afozesayde. And iustices of peace in cyties, bozoughes and townes cozporate not beynge shyzes of them selfes shal assemble ones in the yere with the iustices of the shyze, and shalbe limitted to execute this acte within theyz lymittes only. And no infozmacion oz pzesentment shalbe taken by such iustices by this acte, but foz offences done within their limittes. And

the iustices so deuyded or two of them within the limitte
of their deuision may here and determine by informatio
or tryal as is aforesayde all defautes whiche after Chris
mas next cõmynge shalbe done by yoman, grome, husbã
man labozer or artificer agaynste statutes made for appa
rell & to correcte the offenders therof beinge cõuicte in fo
me aforesayde according to such forfaytures as be limi
ted in the sayd statutes to be leuyed, and certifyed as is
foresayde.

¶ And iustices of assise of Chester Northwales, Sout
wales in their circuites may enquere by information or p
sentment of the defautes negligens fauour corruptiõ a
all other thinges of the forsayde iustices of peace for n
putynge in execution the forsayde statutes and this ac
and to determine the same, and to alles suche fynes ym
them as theyr discretion shal thinke expedient.

¶ And all officers within lyberties and without sh
ayde the iustices of peace for the executing of this acte v
pon payne to make suche fyne as the sayde iustices or ii.
them shall alles to the kynges vse. The statute sha
not bynde any iustice of peace or Quorum to assemble
execute any thinge in this acte in any other place th
where he shall dwell at the tyme of the sayde assemble. A
suche iustices of peace or Quorum shall be of the kyng
pryuy counsell attendaunt vpon his person or any pryn
pall officer of his house attendaunt vpon his office, a
other that shalbe occupyed in the kynges seruyce by hys
maundement shall not be compelled to assemble with
iustices of peace or Quorum, in any shyre cytie or borou
or bounde to do or exercyse by this acte, otherwyse th
they be bounde to do afore this acte. And the iustices
eyther benche barons of thescheker the kynges attorn
and solycyter and all other iustices officers and minist
bounde to attende at the termes shall not durynge th
suche attendans be compelled to kepe any cessyons in t
lymittes deuided vnto them as is aforesayde.

¶ And that the foresayde Justices Barons officers m
nister

yssters may the better be ones in the yere at euery assem-
ble aforesaid, the quarter cessions holden at Easter shall be
yerely kepte the tewesday next after lowe sonday.
This act shal not extende to the counties palentines of
Duram or Ely or any palentine and duchy of Lancaster,
or to any palentine & cõty of Durham nor to any towne
corporate or libertye within the same hauyng iustyces of
peace, concerninge the extractinge extoringe or leuynge
of any issues fynes forfaytures or amerciamentes leuyed
within the same, but to be extracted returned and as they
haue benvsed before this acte.
And iustices of peace shal not be compelled in this acte to
assemble for the executing of this act for this yere before
the next general assise within their county to be holden be
fore Mychelmas next comming, but shalbe compelled vp-
on like paine mencioned in this act to assemble at ỹ saide
seueral assises for this yere onely.
And al issues fines emercementes and forfaitures gro-
wyng by this act within any liberty fraunchise or tempo-
ral iurisdiction appointed to the surueye and gouernaun-
ce of the courtes of Augmentacions and general surueye-
ours shalbe allowed and leuied to the kinges bailiffes or
officers of the same liberties fraunchises and iurisdiccions
and answerde in ỹ saide courtes as other issues fines emer
cementes, and forfaitures within the same be.
And Justices of peace in South, & Northwales and coun
tye palentine of Chester shall certyfy their estretes before
the chamberlaine Chaunceller or audytoure in suche pla-
ce as by the kynge is or shalbe appoynted for heryng or
determyning of the clyrkes accountes in the same. This
acte shall not extende to the Barons and inhabytauntes
of the fyue portes or theyr members, to constrayne them
to assemble with any Justyces of peace oute of theyr ly-
bertyes, or concernynge the estretes aforesayde but that
they shal assemble and at such place within their liberties,
and deuide them selfes for ỹ executing of this act, as they
shal thinke moste conuenyent. And shall take suche fynes
issues forfaytures, and mercementes as shalbe assessed by

this acte in ſuche fourme and to ſuche purpoſes as they ought to haue had beſoze this acte.

¶ This acte ſhall not be pzeiudiciall to any theyz heyres oz ſucceſſours concerninge theyz rightes tytles interreſtes and claymes of any yſſues fynes amercymentes oz forfaytures beſoze the iuſtices of peace in any ſhyre cytie bozowe oz towne corporate by this acte, but that they and their deputies may allyſe extracte retourne leuy and haue ȳ ſame to ſuche vſes and in lyke forme as they haue vſed beſore this acte, by vertue of any graunte oz cuſtome. This acte to contynue to the latter ende of the nexte parlyamente. An. xxxiii. Henrici. viii. Cap. x.

¶ Loke therfoze in the tytle of marſhallye of Coniuracyons and pzopheſyes.

Fyſhe.

NO perſon dwelling in this realme ſhall from the firſt day of Auguſt nexte commynge bye of any ſtraunger any freſhe fyſhe (except ſturgion porpoſe and ſeale) in any place beyonde the ſee, oz vpon the ſee betwene ſhoze, and ſhoze, to put to ſale within this realme, vpon payne of forfayture foz euery tyme. x. li. the one halfe to the kynge the other halfe to him that wyl ſue therfoze by byl actiō of debt infozmation oz otherwyſe in any of the kynges courtes, to be tryed in the countye nexte adioynynge where the beeinge is ſuppoſed, wherin &c.

¶ And euery fyſher ſtraunger maye at all tymes reſoze into euery place within this realme with their fyſhe & put it to ſale without let of any perſon. Pzouided that this acte be not hurtful to any foz byeng any hering oz ſpzotte vpon the ſee oz at the cooſtes beſoze Cādelmas in the yere of oure lozde. M. D. xliiii. noz to any perſon whiche ſhall bye any fyſhe in Iſelande, Scotlande, Orkeney, Scotlande Irelande oz Newlande. This acte to endure to the ende of the nexte parlyament. an. 33. H. 8. Cap. 2.

Fletchers.

Loke beſoze in Arcchery.

Flaxe and Hempe.

Loke therfoze in the tytle of contynuance of statutes.

Flynt.

The lozdeshyppes townesshyppes, hamlettes & paryshes of Hope Allaph Modesdale Merefoxde, & Osley, & the hole paryshe of Hawarden, and the landes within the same, shalbe within the countye of Flynte, as a mēbze and percel of the same countye, & not of any other shyze.

And the inhabytauntes and tenauntes of the foxesayde lozdeshyppes townes hamlettes and paryshes shall pay theyr mysses and tallages with the inhabytauntes of such shyres as they haue ben accustomed.

And the lozdeshyp of Allaph with all the landes within the pzecynt of the same shalbe part of the hūdzed of Ruthlande and the other places afozesayd & with all the landes within the pzecyncte of the same shalbe the hundzedes of Modesdale in the countie of Flynt. An. xxxiii. H. 8. cap. xiii.

Foxstalers and regratters.

Loke therfoze in the tytle of execucyon of statutes.

Fyxst frutes and tenthes.

Loke therfoze in the tytle of surueyours.

Gayles.

Loke therfoze in the tytle of contynuance of statutes.

Glocester.

See the great boke howe the mayze of Glouceſter, & the deane and Chapter of the cathedzal Churche of Glouceſter may dygge, & bzeake grounde foz the cōueans of the water in to Glouceſter. And how the owners of the grounde shalbe cōtented and payde. &c. an. 33. H. 8. cap. 35.

Gonnes.

Loke therfoze in the tytle of crosbowes, & hand gonnes.

Honours of Ampthyl & Gzafton.

See the great boke howe the maners of Ampthyl and Gzafton be made honours, & what landes, & places

be

be made perceiles members of the sayde honours, & what
sutes seruyces rentes customes and charges the tenauntes
shall pay and what ryght is saued to euery persoune, and
that the sayd honours & all landes perteynyng to the same
shall be in the survey, and gouernaunce of the courte of
augmentacyons, saupnge that the landes belongynge to
the Duchy oz countye palsntine of Lancaster shalbe in the
ozdze of the court of the Duchy of Lancaster.

And le there the auctozyte of the mayster of the wodes of
the courte of Augmentacyons. Anno xxxiii. Henrici octaui,
cap. xxxvii. & xxxviii.

Hozses and Wares.

EVery Archebysshoppe, and duke from the feaste of
saynte Mychell that shalbe in the yere of oure lozde
a M.CCCCC.xliiii. shal kepe of theyz owne and at their
pzoper costes. vii. stoned trottynge hozses foz the sadel iii.
yeres olde and vpwarde, & in heygth xiiii. handful, & euery
handfull iiii. ynches of the standerd to be measured frō the
nether parte of the heare of the houghe vnto the vpper
part of the widerstones. s. the vpper parte of the shulders
vpon payne foz euery hozse lackynge thze monethes. xx. li.

And euery Marques and Erle, and euery bysshope, the
yerely value of whiche bysshopzich is. M. li. oz aboue shall
kynde. v. suche hozses vpon the payne afozesayde. And eue
ry bysshop whose bysshopzych is of the yerely value of a
M. markes oz aboue, and euery vicount, and baron hau-
uynge landes fees annuytes oz offices foz terme of hislyfe
to the yerely value of M. markes, thze suche hozses vpon
the payne afozesayde.

And euery other bysshop, vicount, and baron and euerye
spirituall person hauynge pzomociōs to the yerely value
of v. C. markes, and euerye tempozall persoune hauynge
landes offyces, fees, oz annuytes foz terme of hislyfe in his
owne ryght oz his wyues, to the yerely value of C. mar-
kes. li. suche hozses, vpon the payne afozesayde.

And euery other spirituall person hauynge pzomocions
to the yerely value of any hundzeth pounde oz aboue, and

euer

euery other temporal person whose wyfe after the feast of saynt Aygell aforesaid shall were any gowne of sylke or any french hodde or bonet of veluet with any habylyment past or edge of golde, perle or stone, or any chayne of golde aboute theyr neckes or in theyr pertlettes or in any apparell of theyr body, one suche horse, vpon payne for a mones the lackynge suche an horse. v.li. the one moyte of all whiche forfeytures to be to the kynge, and the other moyte to hym that wyll sue therfor by byll, pleynt wryt or informacyon in any of the kynges courtes. wherin. &c.

And the Justices of assyse, and peace in theyr lymyttes haue power to determyne the defautes aforesayde by presentment or informacyon, and therupon to make such processes as in Trespas, and contemptes done agaynste any statute, and shall sette no lesse fyne vpon the offenders cõuict by confessyon or tryall then is before lymytted.

And euerye shyryffe in his shyre shall do his diligens to knowe all the defautes aforesayde, and shall ones in the yere in Mychelmas terme certyfye the sayd defautes into the Eschecker by writing vnder his seale that proces maye be made agaynste the offenders. And euerye suche certyfycate of the shyryffe shalbe of as good force as an informacyon in the Eschecker. And yf any be conuycte vpon any suche certyfycate by confessyon or tryal, the shyriffe shal haue the one halfe of the forfeyture, & the kynge the other halfe.

Prouyded that none shalbe troubled for any offence aforesayde, excepte the byll, Accyon, Informacyon, presentment or certyfycate be made within one yere after the offence done.

And this acte shall not extende to any sonne, and heyre apparant of an Duke, Marques, Erle, vicoũt or barõ or of any other persone hauyng heredytamentes to the value of vi.C. markes or aboue, to kepe any suche horse in the lyfe of his father, excepte such sonne & heyre haue landes, fees, annuytee, or offyces to the yerely value of v.hundreth markes in his owne ryght or in the ryght of his wyfe, and then he to kepe one suche horse vpon paine of xx.li. for lackynge suche an horse thre monethes.

And

And yf the wyfe of any person, were any Velvet in the lynynge oz other parte of her goune, other then in the cuffes and purfles of such goune, oz any Velvet in her kyrtell oz any petycote of fylke, then her husbande shal fynde one stoned hozse of the statute afozesayde, oz els fozfayte .x. pounde to be recouered as is befoze declared.

Pzouided that no person be charged by this acte foz ꝑ that his wyfe shal were any thynge contrary to this acte duringe the tyme she is deuozsed from hym oz wylfyngly absenteth her selfe frō hym. And heyzes within age beynge wardes whose hereditamēts be to the yerely value of .c. li. shal not be cōpelled to kepe any such hozse tyl they come to theyz fullage though theyz wyues were any goune of fylke, french hod, oz bonet of velvet with any habylyment, past, oz edge of golde, perle, oz stone, oz any chayne of golde aboute theyz neckes oz in theyz parlettes oz in any parell of theyz body. And yf any hozses kepte by this acte be kylled oz maymed oz lost in the kynges warres, ꝑ owner shall haue lybertye by .iii. yeres to pzouyde other hozses.

Pzouyded that cart hozses oz sumpter hozses shall not be taken foz any suche hozse which any person shalbe bound to kepe by this acte. An. xxviii. H. viii. cap. v.

Loke moze foz hozses and mares in the tytle of cōtinuās of statutes.

Hull.

The acte made in the xxvii. yere of Henry the viii. cōcernyng exaceyons taken by the mayze and cowynalte ye of the towne of Hull and euery thynge conteyned therin, is repelled. And from henceforthe the mayze and burgeyses, offycers, and mynysters of the same towne maye receyue and take of all inhabitauntes & fysher men of Northfolke and Suffolke and of all other places bryngynge herynges spzottes, salte fysshe, & all other vytayle to the sayde towne, foz euery hundzed salte fysche .iiii. d. and foz euery last of spzottes .viii. d. And of euery person pziuileged foz euery laste of Herynge .xx. d. And of euery person not pziuyleged foz euery laste of Herynge .ii. s. iiii. d. and as befoze

the

the sayde acte made in the. xx vijere haue ben vsed.

This acte shal not extẽde to charge any cytye, boꝛow oꝛ inhabytaunce of towne within this realme oꝛ any the same foꝛ any moꝛe oꝛ other custome impolition oꝛ payemẽt other wise thẽ they of right were charged beꝺoꝛe the mayking of the saide acte in the. xxvii. yere. An. 33. H. 8. cap. 33.

Jeofaylles and myspledyng.

Loke therfoꝛe in the title of continuans of statutes.

Inholders.

Loke therfoꝛe in the tytle of execucion of statutes.

Justyces of assyse.

NO Justices noꝛ lerned man in the lawe shall after Ester next commyng, exercyse the offyce of Justice of assyse within the countie where he was boꝛne oꝛ doth inhabite vpon foꝛfeyture of C. li. the one halfe to the kynge, & the other halfe to hym that wyll sue. &c. wherin. &c.

This acte shal not extende to any clerke of assises associate to any Justice of assyse, but that such clerke may exercise his offyce of clerkshyp of assyse in any countie, cytie, oꝛ towne wherin he dwelleth oꝛ was boꝛne. And these termes Justices of assyse oꝛ other persons lerned in the lawe shall not extende to any mayꝛe, shyꝛyffe, Recoꝛder, Stewarde, Baylyffe, sueter oꝛ other offycer boꝛne oꝛ dwelling within any cytie, Boꝛough, oꝛ towne but that they may be Justyces of assyses of fresh foꝛce oꝛ of other assyses there.

This acte shall not be pꝛeiudiciall to any Justice of the one benche oꝛ other, foꝛ takynge oꝛ determynynge assyses in the sayde courtes, noꝛ to any Justice that shall take any assyse vpon adiournement foꝛ difficultye.

And any clerke of Assyse durynge the onely tyme of the sessions, foꝛ any assyse of Nisi Pꝛius, shall not be of counsaile with any person within any cyꝛcuite wheꝛof he shalbe clerke of Assyse other wyse then to that office apperteyneth vpon foꝛfeyture of x. li. the one halfe to the kynge, and the other halfe to the partye greued to be sued in any of the kynges courtes of recoꝛde by accyon of Dette, byl, pleynt,

informacyon or otherwyse, wherin. &c.

This acte shall not extende to the Justyces, justyce, clerkes or clerke of Assyses within the duchye and countye palentine of Lancaster. An. xxxiii. H. viii. cap. xxiii.

Justices of peace.

Loke therfore in the title of execucion of statutes.

Lechefelde.

All grauntes, leases, and other writynges made syns the dyssolucyon of the late pryour of Couentre or here after to be made by the byshop of Couentre & Lechefelde and ratifyed, and confyrmed by the deane of the chapiter of Lychefelde vnder theyr chapiter shalbe effectuall to bynde the successours of the sayde byshoppe accordynge to the effectes of the same gyftes, grauntes, and leases. And the deane and chapiter of Lychefelde and theyr successours shalbe from henseforth admytted to by the full entyer, and sole see, and the chapiter of the forsayde byshoppriche, and belongyng and apertenynge vnto the same. And shall haue power to ratyfie and confyrme vnder their seale all gyftes, grauntes, and leases to be made by any byshop of the sayde byshoppryche in as ample maner as the deane and chapiter of saynt Paule in London may ratifye and confirme vnder their chapiter seale any graunt or lease made by the byshop of London.

This acte shall not extende to bynde any founder, or gyuer of landes of the sayde byshoppriche concernynge suche accyons as he ought to haue by reasone of any alyenacyon.

This acte shall not extende to any copyholde landes, nor shalbe preiudiciall to the byshoppe of Chester nor to the Deane of the chapiter of Chester. Anno xxxiii. Henrici octaui, capitulo xxx.

Lyn.

The graunt made by the kynges letters patentes in the xxix. of Henri the viii. of ii. fayres or marketes in Lyn with all libertyes onely concernynge the same two fayres

tyres shalbe from henceforth voide, sauynge to the maire and burgeses in Lin all other lybertyes, commodytyes and all other thynges comprysed in any letters patentes. Anno trigesimo tertio. Henrici octaui capitulo xxxiii.

Lyuery.

The office of mayster or maysters of the liueries with the circumstaunce therof shalbe annexed to ꝑ court of the kynges wardes, and the office to compounde for ayd lyueryes with the proceedinges therin shalbe in the gouernaunce of the sayd courte in forme folowinge. And the mayster of the wardes which is chiefe officer of the court shalbe mayster of the kynges wardes and of the liueryes, and al other officers and ministers appointed in the court of wardes, by the statute made of the erection of the sayd court, shalbe called officers and mynysters of the kinges court of his wardes and lyueryes.

And the kynge shal appointe an officer of the same court whyche shalbe called the Surueyoure of the kynges liueryes who shalbe the seconde person of the sayd court and the attorney of the kynges wardes shalbe the third person of the sayde courte and all other officers to be placed as in the former acte. And the kynge may appointe an apt person to be clerke of the lyueryes whyche shall make all indentures obligacions and wrytinges of bargaynes for liueryes wherof the one part shall remayne with the partyes sealed with the seale of the maister of the wardes and liueryes, and of the surueyour. And the saide endentures, obligacions and accountes ther vpon shalbe vsed and be of suche force as by the former act. And the surueyour & clerke of the lyueryes shall take seuerall othes before the maister of the wardes, which othes appereth in the great booke. And al lyueries shalbe in the gouernaunce of the forsaid court and the ministers of the same.

And no person hauing landes aboue the yerely value of. v. li. shal sue any lyuery before office found before the eschetour or other commyssion by vertue of any writ or commyssion dyrected out of the Chauncerye or other courtes

hauynge

hauing power to make the same which shal not passe oute but by a warrantie or be assygned and subscribed with ꝑ handes and names of the mayster Surueyour attourney and surueyour or of one of them directed to the Chauncellier or other officer hauinge power to awarde suche wrytes. And if the said landes excede the yerely value of. vi li, there shall be payed for the wryting and sealing of such wrytes or commissions the fees accustomed. And yf the said landes excede not to the yerely value of. vi li, then to be payde for ꝑ seale. v. d. & for ꝑ wryting. vi. d. & not above.

And al offyces founde by suche wrytes or commissions shalbe recayned into the Chauncery or suche courtes frō which such wrytes or commissions were awarded in such forme and vnder suche paines as is lymytted by ꝑ lawes and statutes. And the clerkes of the Petty bag shal receiue suche officers and make a transcrypte thereof to the mayster of the wardes in such forme as they are bounden and haue ben accustomed to do in escheker and vpon such paynes as be limitted by the lawes and statutes. And ꝑ mayster of the wardes surueyour attorney general receiuour or thre of them wherof the mayster or surueyour to be one mayr after suche offyce founde couenaunt and indent with euery person for his liuery of the landes comprysed in suche offyces and make and set the rate and prycē ther of and to appere at the dayes of payment therof by obligacyon or obligacions to the kynge whiche shalbe effectuall and of lyke effect, as obligacions taken by authorite of the sayde courtes of wardes be of, by vertue of the sayde act. And al billes for any special or general liuery assigned the handes of the maister surueyour attorney receyuour or .iii. of them wherof the mayster or surueyour to be one shalbe suffycyent warrant to the chauncellour and all other officers hauinge power to passe liueryes vnder any of ꝑ kinges seales for ꝑ making, sealing & deliuerig of any liuerie accordinge to the tenour of the saide billes with other clauses of course necessary for the same. Prouyded that suche fees shalbe paide for such liueryes as hath ben accustomed, whiche fees shal be receiued and payde by the

clerkes

clerkes of the Petybagge the lyuery be sued in the chaun cery, or by other clerkes by whom lyueries shalbe wryte in other courtes.

And euery person may sue a generall liuery for any landes exceding not the yerely value of .xx.li. after ffille found by wrute or commission returned & certified as is aforesaide Prouided ỹ no such liuery shal passe without a bil or warrant obtayned signed and subscryued in forme aforesaid.

And he that by this act sueth a generall liuery of landes whyche excede the yerely value of .v.li. shall paye for the seale therof .xx.s. 4.d. and all other fees as in such case hath ben vsed vpon any generall liuery. And for a generall lyuerye exceedyng not the yetely value of .v.li. for the seale .xii d. and to the clerkes of the Petybagge for the wrytynge and inrollinge ther of .xx.d. and for the receyte of homage in the hamper, viii.d. and to the lorde greate Chamberlaine .xx.d. and to the mayster of the Rolles .xx.d. and to the clerke of the lyueryes for the warrant and inrollynge of the lyuerye .xx.d.

And no person shall paie the ffeheker or any other court for the resceyte of homage for landes not exceding the yerely value of .v.li. aboue .viii.d. and for the entering therof and warrant of attourney aboue .4.d. and the sayd value shal be taken as is lymitted by the offyces founde therof, except by cromynacion and certificate of the maister of ỹ wardes, Surueyour, Attourney, and generall receyuers, or thre of them shall otherwyse appere and be declared in any of the kinges courtes.

And euery person whiche shalbe certified in the chauncery by the lorde treasorer of Englande, to be escheatour, shall within .x. moneth next after his letters patentes offered vn to him take vpō him ỹ execution of the same office, or els appere in the escheker & shal be a reasonable cause why he ought not so to do, or els to forfaite .xx.li. to ỹ king to be leuyed to any court of recorde. And no escheatour after the first day of May next comming shal syt onely by vertue of his offyce without wryt for any landes of the yerely value of .v.li. aboue, and holden of the king vpon forfayture for

euerytyme .v.li. nor shal take for the finding of any office of any landes not exceedinge the yerely value of .v .li. aboue .xv. s. and for the escheatours fee .vi.s.viii.d. and for the writyng of the office three shillinges foure pens and for the charges of the iury .3.s. for the officers and ministers that shal receiue the said office in any court of record .2.d. vpon forfeyture of .v.li. for euery time. And the officers and ministers of euery court of record wher suche offices shalbe returned being offred vnto them within a moneth next after the findinge therof shall receiue the same vpon forfaiture for euerye time v.li. the one halfe to the kynge, and the other halfe to him that will sue in any court of record wherin .it. And the surueyour or the clerke of the liuerye which doth willingly withdraw or conceall any record or profite that shalde come to the king, shal forfet to the king the double value to be recouered vpon any informacion made by the partye greued and the same dueliye prouided in the courte of wardes. And the maister of the wardes may take recognisãces of al persons called vnto the said court to answere to any matter to make their daily apperaũce to answere to such matters as to them there from time to time shalbe alledged, and such recognisaũces shalbe of as good effecte as recognisaunces taken in the Chaunterye or before any iudge of record. And the saide mayster with the aduise of suche number of the counte as shalbe present, so they be .ii. beside the maister, may moderate such recognisaunces forfaited and set fine therfore to the kynges vse vnder the same in recognisaunce, the fyne to be leuyed by lyke proces of Scire facias as is gyuen to the chaunceller of the Augmentacions by the act made in the .xxvii. yere of .H.8.

And the maister with the aduyse aforesaid may commyt to warde any person for theyr dysobediens contempt or offence triable in the saide court of wardes, and vpon the sayde matters ordeined and directed there, to deliuer him from prison, and to cancell and make voide all recognysaunces and obligacions taken in the sayde courte to the kynges vse when the matter is ended and the kinge or the

partye

partye satisfyed. And euery heyre in ease to sue lyuerye of landes not exceedynge the yerely value of.v.li. maye sue his generall lyuerye by warrant to be made from the courte of the wardes as is aforesayde, thoughe there be none other inquisition therof then had ne certifyed, and this acte shall be warraut sufficient to all Chaunceliers and officers of courtes hauing power to polleste lyuerye, for the makyng out sealyng and delyuery of any lyuerye accordynge to the tenour of suche bylles with other clauses of course necessary for the same takyng the fees aforesayde. And euery persone vpon his byl assygned by the kyng or officers of the forsayd courte for his lyuerye shal sue fourth his patente within thre monethes after the assygnement of the sayde byl or els the sayde byll to be voyde.

¶ And the clerkes of the pety bagge shal not be compelled to certifye any transcripte of any office in to the escheker but twyse in the yere. s. all transcriptes of all offices founden and retourned in to the chauncery betwene Easter and Mychelmas in the terme of saint Michel, and the transcript of all offyces founden and retourned into the chauncery betwene Mychelmas and Easter, in Easter terme, and not otherwyse.

¶ This acte shal not extende to any lyberteyes of the counte palentyne & duchy of Lancaster. an. 33. H 8. cap. 22.

Lyuerye of company.

¶ Loke therfore in the title of execution of statutes.

Madde men and Lunatike.

¶ Loke therfore in the tytle of Treason.

Maintenaunce & imbracery.

¶ Loke therfore in the tytle of execution of statutes.

Manchester.

¶ Loke therfore in the tytle of Sentuary.

Marchalsye.

All treasons mysprysyons of treasons murthers manslaughters bloodsheddes & other malicyous stry-

kynges wherby bloude is shed againste the kynges peace done syns Haiontyde laste paste or shal here after be done within any the kynges palaces or houses or any other house, where the kyng hath bene sins the sayd feast or shalbe there abyding in his person, shalbe enquered tried & determined within such house as the kyng shal repayre vnto in forme folowing. s. before the lord great maister or lorde steward of the kynges household, and in his absens before the treasorer and controller of the kynges houshold and steward of the marchalsy or two of them whereof the steward of the marchalsye to be one, without any commission or power other thē by this acte, whiche steward of the marchalsy shalbe frō tyme to tyme appointed by writing vnder the seale of the lorde great maister or lorde steward. And whether the kyng hath or shalbe remoued from the place where the offences was or shalbe done or not remoued before they be tryed & determined, yet such offētes shalbe enquered tryed & determined before the officers aforesayde by verdit of the kynges houshold seruaūtes in his cheker rol, in forme folowyng and at such place where the kyng shalbe abiding. And returnes of proces executiōs & iudgemētes cōcerning the premisses shalbe had & done by the officers before & hereafter expressed and in forme before or hereafter conteyned. And all inquisicions vpon the view of the person slaine within any place aforesayd shalbe taken by the Corōner of the kinges houshold without adioyninge of any coroner of any shyre, by the othe of .xii. mē or mo of the yomen officers of the kinges household returned by the .ii. clerkes cōtrollers the clerke of þ chekes & clerkes marchals or one of thē to whō the coroner of the household shal direct his precept, which coroner shalbe frō time to time appointed by the lord great maister or lorde steward. And þ sayd coroner shal without delaye certifye vnder his seale and the seales of suche as shalbe sworne before hym tyll suche inquisitions vpon the view of all the deade bodyes before the Lorde great Mayster or Lorde steward & in his absence before the controller and Steward of the Marchalsey or before two of them, where of

the

the Stewarde of the Marchalsey to be one, and suche inquisitions so certifyed shalbe as effectual in the lawe as any inquisition taken vpon the vyew of the body of any person dead by any Cozoner of any countye.

¶ And the.ii.clerkes Controllers clerkes of the Checke, & clerkes Marchals oz one of them vpō a pzecept to them oz any of them made by the lozde great maister, oz lozde Stewarde oz in his ablence by the Trealozer & Controller of the kynges housholde & the Stewarde of the Marchalsey oz by ii. of them wherof the Stewarde of the Marchalsey to be one, shal haue power to somon & retourne the names of xxiiii. yemen officers of the kynges housholde in his checker rol to enquere of the offences abozesayd bcfoze ꝑ sayd lozde great mayster oz lozde Stewarde, & in his ablence before the sayde Trealozer controller and Stewarde of the Marchalsey oz befoze.ii. of thē at the least, wherof the Stewarde to be one, who shal cause suche nombze of the.xxiiii. so retourned aboue the nomber of.xii. as to hym oz thē shal seme expedient, to enquere of the sozsayde offences, and yf any be indited by suche iury oz bere the Cozoner of the housholde and the inditement certifyed as is befozesayde, oz the lozde great maister and in his ablens the Trealozer and controller, and stewardes oz two of thē, wherof the Stewarde to be one shall immediatly arreyne hym accozdinge to the cōmen lawe & furthwith after issue ioyned thē there oz at any other place & daye, shall make a pzecepte directed as is abozesayde to retourne other xxiiii. of the seruauntes and gentylmen officers of the kinges housholde, takynge wages by the checker rol at suche day & place vpon suche payne as shalbe limitted, and shal cause.xii. of the same iury to be swozne without any chalenge to any of thē (except foz malice) to try betwene the kynge and the partye so indited. And he that is founde gylty of any treason misprison of treason, murder, oz manslaughter shall haue iudgemente of lyfe and membze and suffre death and forfayt landes and goodes in lyke maner as yf he had bene founde gylty of the same offence at the comen law without benefyte of clergye oz sanctuarye. And he that is

founde gylty for mayterous strykynge whereby blod is shed
against the peace within any of the houses aforesayde he
shall haue iudgement to haue his ryght hande stryken of
before the sayde lorde great maister & in his absence at
such place and tyme and by suche person as they shall ap-
point, and haue perpetual imprisonment & payne & ran-
some at the kynges pleasure. And se in ꝑ great statute boke
what officers of ꝑ kynges household shall beredy, & what
they shall do at the tyme of the sayde execution of stri-
kynge of, the right hande. And yf any person so arrayned of
any of the offences aforesayde, obstinatly refuse to ans-
swere directly to the same or stande mute, he shall be demed
gylty & shall haue suche iudgemēt and deyce as yf he were
founde gylty by verdyt. And the clerkes controllers of the
cheker and clerkes marshals or one of them shal appoint
a cryer to make proclamations cal, the iuries and to do
other thinges belongynge to a cryer of a court and to the
office. And to this acte concernynge blode shed in the for-
me aforesayde or the punishment or forfayture for the
same shall not extende to any noble man nor to any stry-
kynge his seruaunt with his hande or fyste small staffe or
stycke for correction for offence nor to any of the kynges o-
ther hed officers ꝑ shall stryke any person with his hādes
or fystes or with any smal staffe or sticke or with any staffe
called a typ staffe ꝑ kynges officers or other person ꝑ m
executinge of his office in doyng seruice at any triumphe
or at any other tyme by the commaundement of the kynge
his counsell or officers or seruauntes, except the per-son s
stryken dye of the stroke within a yere after nor to any
thoughe blode be shed by suche stroke except the person
stryken dye of the same stroke within a yere after ꝑ stroke
And the tryall of peeres of this realme for doynge any of-
fence aforesayde shalbe as hath bene vsed. In the lyberte
of the marshalsye courte and circuite of the verge shalbe
preuileges and auctorytyes vsed by the officers of ꝑ same
in as ample maner as hath ben lawfully vsed for offences
trespasses, contractes, & other sutes. And after the discease
of. R. Stauerton nowe coroner of the household the sayd
& coroner shalbe appointed by the lorde great mayster. In

the limittes of suche house in whiche any of the offences afore sayde done shalbe punished in forme aforesayd shalbe taken within any edifyces courtes, places gardens or orchardes houses within the porters warde or within any garden preuye walkes orchardes tylyardes rodyardes tennys play coliseghtes boulyng alyes nere adioynyng to any house aforesayde and beinge parte of the same, or within.ii. C. fote, of any outwarde gate of any of the seyde houses commenly vsed for passage. This acte shal not take effect tyl after the fyrst daye of May next commynge except for murthers and manslaughters whiche shall take effect from Halontyde last past. And yf any person frō the fyrste day of Aprill next cōminge steale any plate or other goodes of the kynges of the value of xii.d. or aboue or to the intēt to steale any of the kynges goodes breake or enter the kinges house thoughe the kyng be absent, or any house wherin the kyng is lodged or abydyng it is felony, and such persons theyr abetters procurours counsellours & receyuours to suffre suche death & forfaytures as felons without benefice of clergy or saintuary & suche felon taken with in the bierge to be arayned and tryed by the contrary as other offenders within the bierge before the stewarde of the marshalsye and other to him associat are to be arayned and tryed with the same precint. an. 33 H. 8. Cap. xii.

Wilfull.

Like therfore in marshalsye and in treason.

None residence.

The chaunceller of the courtes of the duchy of Lancaster, of the augmentacions and of the fyrst frutes & tithes and the maister of the warder, & euery of the kinges generall surueyours of the kynges lāndes, the treasorer of the kynges chāber, the treasorer of the courte of augmentacions, and the grome of the kynges stole may retayne in his house or attendant on his persone one chapelayne hauynge one benefyce with cure of soules whiche may be absent from his benefyce and not residens vpon the same notwithstanding the statute made in the xxi. yere of H. viii.

Prouided that the sayd chaplein shall personally repayre two tymes euery yere to his benefyce, and there tary and abyde. viii. dayes at euery suche tyme at the least to visite and instructe his cure vpon forfayture of. xl. s. for euery tyme, the one halfe to the kynge and the other halfe to him that wyll sue. &c. an. xxxiii. H. viii. cap. xxviii.

Oblygation.

¶ Loke oblygations made to the kynge or to his vse in the tytle of Surueyours.

Oyer and terminer.

Loke therfore in the title of treason. i. & in ỹ title of trial.

Parlyament.

THe kynges royal assente by his letters patentes vnder his great seale and signed with his hande and declared in his absens to the lordes spirituall and temporall and the comēs assembled together the high house is & euer was of as good force as though the kynges persone had bene there personally present, and had assented openly and publikly to the same, and shalbe taken good and effectually to all intentes and purposes without ambyguyte, any custome or vse to the contrarye notwithstandyng. An. xxxiii, H. viii. cap. xxi.

Peuterers.

THe acte concerning peuterers & peuter made in ỹ. 25. yere of H. 8. & renued in ỹ. 28 & 32. yere of H. 8. is made perpetuall & that no persō bye or take by discharge or other wyse take into or within this realme to sell any suche thynges or wares expressed in the laid former statute made out of the realme vpō lyke forfaytures as are expressed in the sayd former statutes the same forfaytures to be leuyed as is expressed in the sayd former statute. And suche persons as vnlawfully interrupteth the maister & wardens of the peuterers or theyr deputies or ỹ hed officer or gouernour of eyther townes and borowes where no suche maister or wardens be, to serch & lende such wares as shalbe brought into this realme contrary to effecte of the sayd former statute

yute shal forfet for euery tyme v.li. the one halfe therof to the kyng & the other halfe to him that wyll sue by accyon of det wyth byll playnt or informacion in any of the kinges courtes of recorde, wherin &c. anno.33. Hen.8.cap.4.

Playes and games.

See before in Archery and execucyon of statutes.

Proclamacyons.

Loke in Archery.

Prophecyers.

If any person printe wrytte speake synge or declare to any other of the kynge or of any other after the fyrst day of July next commyng any false prophesyes vpõ occasion of any armes feides beastes foules or other suche lyke thynges accustomed in armes conysaunces badges or synnettes or by reason of letters of the name of the kynge or of any other person to the intent to set forth such prophesyes it is felony, and he, his counceilers, and abbetters shall suffre deth and forfeiture of landes and goodes as in felony at the comen lawe without preuilege of Kentuary or clergy. An.33. Henrici octaui, cap.14.

Religious persons.

The act made in the xxxi. yere of Henry 8. cõcernyng abilite of religious persons shall extende to all suche persons whiche beyuynge as were religyous persons professed in any of the houses which were immediatly translated from one corporacyon into another. And that euery of them from the tyme of theyr arraynment and discharge of theyr sayd professyons and religyons shalbe in lyke qualite estate condicio̅ and degre, and take and enioy lyke benefite wyth lyke proufso onely, and not otherwyse as any other religyous person maye by vertue of the sayd former acte. Anno trigesimo tertio, Henrici octaui, ca.xxix.

Regratoures.

Loke therfore in execucion of statutes.

Reteynours.

Loke therfore in the tytle of execucion of statutes.

The

Sayntuary.

The acte of parliamẽt made in the xxxii. yere of Hen. viii. concernynge the saintuary within the towne of manchester from Mydsommer nexte commynge the sayde towne shalbe of lyke condicyon discharged of the sayntuarye as it was before the makynge of the sayde former acte.

And the citye of westchester is made a sentuary and refuge for terme of lyfe of all offenders to whome paynes of death shuld ensue, other then such as be expressed and forepriſed in the sayde former acte. This acte extendeth not to repell the saide former acte concerning any saintuari therein limitted, other then onelithe towne of Manchester.

And the constables of Manchaster associating to them. xx. of the inhabitantes therof, shall conduete all sentuary men nowe or hereafter before Midsommer aforesaide beinge in Manchaster to westchester there to remayne as sayntuarye men to be delyuered to the mayre and shyrysses of westchester by endenture wherin shalbe the names of all suche sayntuary persons as shalbe so delyuered. And the sayd sayntuary persons shalbe in all places betwene Manchester and Westchester in the tyme of their conduction as they had remayned sayntuary persons in Manchester.

And if it shall appere to the kynge, that westchester is not mete to be sayntuary, the kynge by his proclamacyon may extynct the sayde sayntuary and discharge the tytle therof and appoynte a nother place to be sayntuary. &c. Anno xxxiii. Hen. viii. cap. xv.

Serche.

Loke in Archery.

Shyppynge.

Loke therfore in the tytle of Drapery. ℣.

Surueyours.

The kynge erecteth a courte called the court general surueyours of the kynges landes, whiche shalbe a court of recorde and shal haue a prouy seale remaynynge with the fyrst named surueyour, & in his absence with the seconde and in his absence with the thyrde. And se in the

gre

ytent bobe the appoynting & naming of the officers of the
sayd court and their fees rewardes and profytes and their
eches. And se there what landes shalbe within the iurisdic-
cion of the court. And the surueyours treasorer attorney,
& mayster of the woodes or iii. of them wherof one of the
surueyours shalbe one, maye cal before thē, al receiuours,
bailyffes, officers, ministers, & all other persons accountable,
& answerable to the kynge for any thing comprised in a ce-
dule signed with the kinges signe manuel and deliuered to
the surueyours and may compelle the accomptātes to ac-
cōpt before thē, & examine & determyne their accountes and
all circūstances therof, and execute all thynges vpō euery
such accoūtant for the sure paymēt of such rētes & dutyes
as shal growe to the kynge by reason of the same, and for
allowans and paymentes of fees wages and other thynges
requisite by theyr discrecion, & shal leuy by their discreciōs
all rentes, profites and duties due to the king by reasone
of any landes cōmytted by thys acte to the gouernaunce
of the sayde courte, and shall commytte the accountantes,
and other persons owyng any duyte to the kyng by reason
of the premysses to prisone as well vpon arrerages of ac-
countes as yf any of them to make accounte or paye theyr
dettes and to let them refuse to bayle and mainprise or to
other suertye at their discrecions, as well for the payment
therof as for the contentacyon, and payment of all arre-
rages, forfeytes, dettes, and peynes as the sayde accoun-
tauntes shalbe founde in and all other thynges concerning
the premysses as they shal seme conuenient, and shall ac-
quyte and discharge all accountantes that fynysshe theyr a-
countes before them, and all other persons that shall pay
their dettes due to the kynge by reason of the premisses.
And all acquitaūces and quietus est signed by the officers
afore named or by thre of thē shalbe enrolled in the recor-
des before them, & shal be a sufficiēt discharge to the partie
and the sayd surueyours may let to ferme for xxi. yeres or
vnder any of the lādes or other profytes conteyned in the
sayd cedule or take as parcel of the same lādes & also al lā
des cōteyned in the acoūt of any chāberlayne, receyuour,
bailyffe,

baylyffe, myniſter or officer which by this acte or any Le-
duile ſygned and deliuered as is aforeſayde, be vewed exa-
mined or controlled by the ſayde ſurueyour, the ſame lea-
ſes to be made in forme folowing, that euerye byll of leaſe
for xxi. yeres or vnder wherof the yerely ferme reſerued
extendeth to vi.li.xiii.s.iiii.d. or aboue ſygned with the hã-
des of the ſurueyers ſhall be an immedyat warrant to the
kynges pryncipall ſecretory to make in the kynges name
letters of warrant ſealed with the kynges ſenet accordyng
to the tenoure of the ſayde byll to the lorde pryuye ſeale
who ſhall make letters of lyke warrant ſealed with the pry-
nye ſeale to the chaunceller or keper of the greate ſeale
chauncellour, chamberlaynes of any his countie palemy-
nes, or pryncipalite of wales to whom the ſayde warrant
vnder the pryuye ſeale ſhal be an immedyat warrant to de-
lyuer letters patentes vnder the greate ſeale, and other
the kynges ſeales in theyr cuſtodye accordynge to the te-
nour of the ſayde pryuiſeale, accordynge to the acte there-
made in the xxvii. yere of. H. viii. payenge the fee accuſto-
med. And that euery byll of leaſe wherof the rent reſerued
ſhalbe vnder vi.li.xiii.s.iiii.d. ſygned as is aforeſayd, ſhal
be an immedyat warrant to the Chauncellour of Engla-
and other the kynges chauncellours, chamberlaynes, and
other officers in the countye palentyne of Cheſter, and
wales, and the marches therof, to delyuer letters patentes
vnder the great ſeale, and other ſeales accordynge to the
tenoure of the ſayde byll. Prouyded that the ſurueyours
ſhall not make any leaſe of the reuercion of any landes be-
yngethen in leaſe onelelle they heue any warrant there-
ſygned by the kynge.

And the clerke of the court ſhal enroll in a greate boke
of perchement all leaſes, and other wrytynges graunted
which regeſter ſhalbe cuerly kepte in the ſayde courte as
recorde by the appoyntemente of the ſurueyours. And
the ſayde clarke ſhall enter into a boke the apparaunce
of euery perſon apperynge there, and all actes, decres and
orders made by the ſayd court takyng ſuche fees for the
ſame and for wrytynge and enrollyuge of any leaſes, let-

ters

, patentes or other wrytynges as the clerke of the
thy of Lancaster hath accustomed to take.
Also the surueyours, treasorer, attorney, and mayster of
woodes or thre of them as is aboue sayd, may take re-
gnysaunces for all causes dependinge in the sayd court
ternyng the premysses, or for any dettes due to the kynge
for apparaūce, & cancel, & dyscharge such recognysaunces
theyr discrecions. And may awarde vnder the prius seal
poynted to that court in the kynges name, such proces &
ceptes with reasonable paynes symitted as be comēlye
d in the court, of the duchy chāber of Lancaster against
person concernynge any thynge appoynted to the or-
of that court, and vpon contempt to punysh the offen
r by imprisonment or otherwyse by their discrecions.
And the other officers shal attend vpon the surueyours
the sayde court or where at theyr commaundement for
ordrynge of matters concernynge the same.
And the receyuours shall effectually gather al such assy-
sermes, dettes and profytis as shalbe symyted to their
arge and dystrayne for the same yf nede requyre. And e-
ry of the receyuours and auditours ioyned togyther by
e appoyntmēt of the court, or the most of thē, shal truely
uey al reperacyons nedefull to be done to the kynges
e charge. And all rentes, dettes, and profytes shalbe
de at such tyme as here after shalbe declared, to the
asorer by the sayd receiuours or by the kinges dettours
pon forfeyture of his offyce.
And the audytours shal yerely ryde to the partye to thē
mytted betwene Mighelmas and Christmas, and take
e accountes of bayliffes, reues, fermes, and tenauntes,
medyatly vpon suche accompte determyne, or before
istmas the accountauntes shall paye to the receyuour
y dettes and arrerages vpon forfeyture of his offyce
fee, and the sayde accountes shalbe perfytelye closed
perchemēt by the sayd auditours and delyuered into
court yerely before Mydsommer nexte folowynge vpō
yne to forfeyte theyr offyces and fee.
And al receyuours and chamberlaynes vpon lyke paine,

shall

shal yerely before the fyrst day of March fynyshe their a
countes before the Auditours for the whole yere ended
Wyghelmas than last past, & immediatly vpō the same
coūte determyned or before the xx. daie of March the n
folowynge shall paye to the treasorer al such duties & de
tes as they shal be charged with, vpon the payne aforesa
And the Auditours and receyuours at all tymes vp
warnyng gyuen them by the court, shal assemble to gyth
for the orderyng of the landes, and of the tenauntes th
of and for the viewynge and determynacion of the sayd
countes. And the treasorer shall yerely accounte before t
Surueyours, Attorney, and mayster of the woodes or t
most parte of them or before suche as the kynge shall a
poynte for all receytes as well of his office of this cour
as of his office of the treasorershyp of the kynges cha
her and they that here the sayde accounte may alowe, a
dysalowe euery thynge by their discrecions.

And the clerkes of the Petye bagge shall cerkyfye in
this court of Surueyours a true transumpt of al office
concernynge any landes cōmyng to the kyng by attaind
conuiction or forfeytures as they haue vsed in Thesche
and vpon lyke paines, and shall not be compelled to cer
fie the same into thescheker as they were accustomed.

And the mayster of the woodes shall suruey or cause
be surueyed the wodes and vnder wodes in the order
this court and in the kynges forestes, chases, parkes,
landes of his holde enherytaunce of his crowne by his
erection, and may with thassent of the courte without w
rant of the kynge make sale therof excepte greate tym
vpon open proclamacyons to be made in the churche m
ket or places next adioynynge for lyeng that the sayd
des be fensed from tyme to tyme as nede shall require
the encrease therof. And the mony of suche sale shalbe
liuered yerely before Halontyde to the treasorer.

And no timber or wode requisite for reparacions sha
taken for the same onelesse they be appoynted and delyu
red by the maister of the woodes with thassēt of the cou
And the mayster of the woodes shall yerely accounte
Wyghelm

ighelmas terme beloze the laide court foz the money &
er thinges concerning his offyce.

d the surueyours & maister of the woodes shal yerely
clare to the king the pzofittes and sommes of money cō
ng of the said woode sales. This acte shal not be pzeiu-
yall to the Justices oz offycers of the swannimotes of
y fozestes, parkes, oz chases concerninge their offyces
power, but onely concerninge surueyenge of woodes
woodsales in parke, fozeste, and chase, and the punysh
nte of the offenders therin and the naminge and ozde-
ng of the verdetours therof.

d the maister of the woodes shall yerely pay of such mo
y as shal come of the woode sales in parkes, fozestes &
ales of the kinges old inheritaunce of his crowne al fees
d wages accustomed foz any offyce within the said par
fozestes, and chases accozdinge to a certifycate made
him from the Justices of fozestes oz any of thē oz their
puryes. And shall make paiment of all reparacyons of
le, rayle and lodge within the said fozestes parkes, and
ales, and assigne timber foz the same vpon requeste in wri
nge from the iustices of the fozestes, and shall alowe fe-
land bzouse to be spente within the sayd parkes, foze-
s and chases as hathe ben vsed. Pzouided that he shall
ke no woodsale within the saide parkes, fozestes & cha-
s but by assent of Justices of fozestes.

And all pzoces oute of the scheker foz any thynge
the suruey and gouernaunce of this courte and the my-
sters therof shalbe voide. And the surueyours and trea
er shal yerely declare to the kynge the state of the clere
nely value of the fozesaide landes and what remaineth
erof in the treasozers handes. And al landes brynge oz
ich shalbe in the kinges handes by attainder eschete oz
feyture in the countye palentine of Lancaster maye at
e kynges pleasure be appoynted vnto the ozder of the
uncellour of the sayd duchy.

And the actes of surueyours made in the .xliii. and
. and .xxviii. yere of .H. viii. shalbe voyde from the first
ye of Maye in the yere of oure Lozde .M. D. xlii.

Pzouided

Prouided that all thinges lawfully executed a
done by the surueyours and all thinges depending befo
them vndetermyned by force of the sayd former actes sh
be of lyke force as they should haue ben yf this act had n
ben made. This act shal not extende to any landes in t
gouernaunce of ỹ court of augmentacions, nor to any
neral surueyour, auditour receiuour or other officer no
being, but that they may enioye their offices according
their letters patentes and graunted.

And all obligacions and especialties whiche after t
fyrst day of May next comming shalbe made for any cla
se concerning the kyng or to hys vse or commodyte sha
be made to the kinge in his name by these wordes, dom
no regi and to none other person to his vse Soluendu
eidem domino regi heredibus vel executoribus suis v
other vsuall wordes in couen obligacions whiche obli
tions shalbe effectual and of the same force as the writ
ges obligatory knowledged according to the statute
the Staple at West .m. And the det of suche obligac
ons not payed to the king in his lyke shal come to his h
res or executours at his allignement. And he that after
sayde first day of May taketh any obligacion in his ow
person to the kynges vse shalbe imprisoned by the iud
gement of the kyng or his counsell dayly attendant. A
all sutes made after the first day of Apryl next commi
in any courte mencioned in this act vpon any obligac
or specyalty made to the kinges vse before this act o
fore the seconde day of May next comming, shalbe sue
the kynges name and in none others name. And all su
proces, iudgementes, decres, and execucyons hereafter
be pursued or gyuen for the kinge in any court mencio
in this acte vpon the obligacion saste before mencio
shal be of like force onely against such persons as be bo
to the obligacions as against their heires successours e
cutours and administers, and agaynste none other, as
tinges obligatories knowledged according to the statu
staple at Wellminster. And in all sutes hereafter to be
ken vpon any obligacyon or especialtye made to the kyn

to hys vse, the kinge shal recouer his iuste dette costes and damages as another comen person. And all sutes depen-dinge in any persons names to the kinges vse, wherof no verdit is before Ester nexte commynge shalbe gyuen or passed or no trigente awarded, shall abate and be voyde. Neuertheles the kinge shall haue his sute for the sayde dett in any coure mencioned in this acte. And al sutes here-after to be had for any dette or dutie to ꝑ king in the cour-tes of the Exchekier, duchy of Lancaster, Augmentacions, sur-ueyours, maister of the wardes, & first frutes and tenthes or by reason or authoritie of any of them shalbe seuerally tried in suche of the sayd courtes in which dett did or shal iuste growe or in whiche the recognisaunce, obligacyon, or especialtye is or shall remayne, whiche sutes shalbe vn-der the seuerall seales of the said courtes by Capias exi-gent facias sub pena, attachement and proclamacions of allegians or any of them or otherwyse by the discrecion of the court. And euery of ꝑ said forsaid courtes may here and determine al sutes hereafter to be pursued for the en-tent afore said and therupō a warde execucion vpon ꝑ bo-dy landes and goodes of the party. And may here & deter-mine al thinges which shal grow for or vpon any maner of thing appointed to the direccion and gouernaunce of the sayde courte, or concerne the same wherin the kynge shall be only party, and also all suytes for yeres betwene pa-rtye or partye, conterning the premisses and punish by their discrecions suche persons as shalbe before them convicte of any of ꝑ premisses, except treasōs, murders, felonies, estates, rygh̄tes, titles, and interestes of enheritaunce and freehold other then ioynters for life.

And euery of the said courtes may set such fines, pe-nalties and amerciamentes vpon parties, shyryffes offi-cers and other persons for their defautes, contempts, ne-gligences or misdemesnours, as shalbe thought expedient And all tryalles of al sutes in the sayde courtes shalbe try-ed by due examinacion of wytnes, wrytynges, proues, or other waies as by the said courtes shalbe thought expedi-ent, and all suche iudgementes, decrees and examynacyons

shalbe of effecte in the lawe to all purposes. And vpō the sight of an acquytaunce made for the payment of any det growen by recognysaūce or other bōde in the sayd courtes made to the kyng, and sufficient proue made before the hed offycer of the sayd court, or if the condicion of the sayd recognisaunce or bonde be performed or kept, the sayd head officer maye cancell & make voyde the sayde recognysaūce or bonde callynge for the same sute of the sayde courte as he semeth moste conueniente whiche concellation shalbe a sure discharge againste the kynge to all suche persones as stande bounde in the same. And the sayde hed officer maye discharge and cancell by his discrecion al recognysaunces for apparaūce or other contempte, and he and the parties to be discharged againste the kynge. And yf any persone to whome the kynge hathe gyuen or graunted or shal gyue or graunt any hereditamentes in the order of the sayde courtes by estate of enheryraunce or for lyfe reserunge a yerely rent at a certayne daye or feaste payable in the sayd courtes do not pay or rēdre the sayd rent vnto the treasorer general or particuler of the sayd courte at the daye or feaste lymitted or within thre monethes after, he shal forfait to the kyng the fourth parte of the sayd yerely rent aboue the sayd rente reserued. And yf suche person do not within halfe a yere after the day expressed or paye rēdre in forme aforesayd the sayd rent reserued, & also the sayde penalty, he shal forfayte the moyte of the sayd yerely rent reserued aboue the sayd rente, and so to forfaite for euery halfe yere after, one whole yeres rente, vntyl the rente reserued and the arterages of the same, and the sayde penalties be payde in forme aforesayde.

¶ And the treasorer general or particuler receyuour may distrayne for the sayde rent reserued and also for the sayde penaltyes. And also the hede officer vpon certifycat of the same defaut may awarde suche proces againste the parties for the same rent and penaltyes as he semeth conuenient.

¶ And yf any person make lawfull payment of his rente to the treasorer general or particuler receyuour and offre to hym a sufficient acquytaunce therof redye made to be

assygned by hym, he shal assygne with his owne hande wt out fee or rewarde for the same vpō forfayture of.xl. shyllynges. And yf the partye makyng payment in forme afore sayd bryng no suche acquytaunce, and he that receyueth the money vpon request to hym delyuer to the partye a sufficient acquytaunce therof, he or his clerke shall take for the makynge therof but .iiii.d. vpon forfayture of.xx.s.

And the sayd acquytaunce shalbe a sufficient discharge accordynge to the effect of the same.

¶ Also yf any generall or perticuler receyuoure within the sayde courtes paye to any person any annuyte, penciō or other rente, and the partye delyuer to hym a sufficiente acquytaunce therof sealed and sygned, he shall receyue the same acquytaunce without takyng any fee or rewarde for the makynge therof vpon forfayture of.xx.s.

And yf the partye do not bryng suche an acquytaunce but he ꝑ so payeth maketh the acquytaūce, he or his clerke shall take therfore but .iiii.d. vpon forfayture of.xx.s.

And the sayde generall or perteculer receyuour paynge any annuytes, pencion, or rent shal not reteyne or take of the partye in rewarde or other wyse aboue .iiii. pens of euery pound, vpō forfauture of.vi.s.viii.d. for euery peny take aboue .iiii.d. for euery pounde, the one halfe of the sayde forfaytures to be to the kynge, & the other halfe to the partye that wyll sue therfore by byl, informacion or accion wherin.xx. And yf any person offer to any Auditour of the sayde courtes, any letters patentes decres of the sayde courtes graunted, indentures of leases for yeres or lyfe to be enrolled before the sayd Auditour accordinge to his office, he shal enrolle the same or so much therof as apperteyneth to his office. And yf he or his clerke take for suche enrollement or for the alowans of the same aboue .iii.s.iiii.d. he shall forfait .vi.s.viii.d. for euery peny taken contrarye to the forme aforesayde, the one halfe to the kynge & the other to hym that wyll sue therfore in forme aforesayde.

¶ And euery Auditour of the sayd courtes yerely in euery cōte within his limit by .xx. dayes before his audite, shal proclayme & declare in foure seuerall markettes or other places

the place & day where & when he wyll kepe his audite vpō forfayture of v.l. the one halfe to the king the other halfe to the partye that wil sue therfore in forme aforesayde.

And euery such auditour and the receyuour ioyned with hym betwene Mychelmas and Christmas shal directe their preceptes vnder their seales to euery receyuours bayliffe and other officer accountable before them, commaundinge thē to appere before thē at dare and place in the precepte prescribed, there to account. And yf the sayd auditour and receyuours kepe theyr audit at the daye and place accordinge to the proclamation and precept aforesayde and that the receyuour bayliffe or other officer so warned by ỹ sayd proclamation or by the sayde precept do not appere before the sayde auditour & receyuour at the daye & place in the precept expressed, or do appere and will not account, or do account, & then within thre weekes after his account finished do not pay to the treasorer generall or particuler receyuour, such money as he shalbe founde in arrerages, ỹ same defaute beinge duely proued before the hed officer of the sayde court, he shal lose his office and fee. And yf vpon his account he wyllyngly concele & withdrawe any rente reuenue fyne herriot or other casualtye wherof he ought to account, & the same duely proued before the sayde hed officer, he shal forfait his office fee and .ii. tymes as muche as he hath concepled & withdrawen, & the sayd hed officer vpon certificat to hym made of the same offence shall immediatly awarde proces in nature of attachemēt against the offendour for the arrerages & for the penaltye of his recognysaunce or bonde wherin he is bounde to the kyng, and for the contempte and payne ymitted by this acte.

¶ And in all actions to be pursued in any of the courtes beforesayd for the recouerye of any dette due to the kyng by attender vsaury forfayture gyfte of the partie or by other colaterall meynes, it shalbe sufficient to alledge generally that the partye to whym such dette dyd belong such a yere and daye dyd gyue the same vnto the kynge, or was attaynted outlawed or dyd other offence forfayture dede acte or thinge wherby the sayd dette accrued & ought to re-

mayne

mayne come and be to the kynge. And ſuche generall alle-
gynge without declaring the circumſtaunce therof ſhalbe
of as good force in the lawe as yf the whole matter were
alledged at large in euery pointe accordynge to ỹ order of
the comẽ lawe. And yf any ſuyte cõmenced or pꝛoces awar
ded for the recouery of the kinges dettes, ſhalbe pꝛeſerued
before any other perſons ſuyte, and the kynge ſhall haue
ſyxte execution againſte the defendant for his dette before
any other perſon ſo that the kynges ſuyte be cõmenſed or
his pꝛoces awarded before iudgement gyuen before the
ſayde other perſon. And all hereditamentes cõming to the
hãdes of any perſon to whom the ſayd hereditamẽtes ſhal
diſcreyne rẽt or remayne in fee ſimple or fee tayle after the
deathof his aũceſtor as heire or by the gyfte of his aũceſtor
whoſe heyre he is whiche aunceſtor is or ſhalbe indetted to
the kyng or to any other perſon to his vſe by iudgemẽt re-
cognyſaũce obligations or other ſpecialtie, & the dette not
payd, the ſayd hereditamentes ſhalbe charged for the pay-
ment of the ſayde dette, and the kyng ſhal not be excluded
at his ſuite del againſt any of his ſubiectes as heyre to any
perſon indetted to him, albeit this woꝛde heyre be not in
the recognyſaunce obligation or eſperyaltye. Pꝛouided
that the kinge at his pleaſure may recouer his det againſte
any executour or executours admin.ſter or adminiſters
of his dettoure endented in forme aforeſayde, yf the ſayde
executour or adminiſter haue aſſets in dede or in lawe.

¶ And yf any landes, be recouered or euicted from any
ſuche perſone by force title without couyn, whole ſayde
landes be chargeable as is aforeſayde, then the ſayde lan-
des ſhalbe diſcharged of the payment of the ſayde dettes.

And yf any perſon of whõ ſuch det is demaũded, declare
and pꝛoue in any of the ſayde courtes ſufficient matter in
lawe reaſon or cõſciens in diſcharge therof, the court ſhal
alowe the pꝛofe & diſcharge the partye. And yf any landes
chargeable with the kynges det be in poſſeſſion of diuers
perſons other then obligatour or obligetours then all the
ſayd landes & euery parcel therof ſhalbe enterly and no-
wyſe ſeuerally chargeable with the paymẽt of the ſayd det.

This acte shall not extende to mynyshe or take away any realties, liberties, iurisdictions, fines, issues, or amerc amentes belongyng to the duchy or cownsyle palentyne Lancaster. And all proces and execution for dettes owe growyng in the shekker shalbe made in that courte by suc officers and clerkes ther as hath ben vsed with such bynd of proces and executions as in this acte is limitted.

Townes

If any person or bodye politike beyng owner or pos sessioner of any dyssolate or voyde grounder p with xlv. yeres before thys acte, haue bene bylded for houses o habitacion, or of any house of habitacion now or herafte beynge in decaye and not fully fallen downe wythin th precinctes and liberties of the cities and townes of Can ter bury Rochester Stamford great Grymesby Cãbridg Darby Gylford, Dunwyche Lewes Buckyngham, an the boroughes or townes of the fyue portes with ther members, do not sufficiently reedify and repayre the same conuenient for habitatyon within two yeres after proclamacyon made in or vpon the same by the Mayres Alder men and burgesses or other heed officers within the pre cynct of theyr owne auctorytes, that then the chyefe Lor des immediate of whom suche dessolute and voyde ground and ruynous houses be holden maye entre therin, and the same to haue with the curtilage backsyde and gardene ad ioynyng to the same (if they be of the inheritans of the ow ner of the sayde decayed houses or grouñde so excede not one acre) to them and to theyr heyres or successours so that they sufficiently reedify or repayre the same within two yeres and a halfe nexte folowyng the foresayd fyrst two ye res. And yf the sayde Lordes do not entre and repayree is aforesayde, or yf they do entre and repayre as is afore sayde, and after they theyr heyres or successours suffre the same to fall to ruyne and decaye, and not bylde or reedify the same sufficiently within two yeres and a halfe after suche ruyne or decay, then all person or psons or bodyes politike hauyng any rente charge out of the same may entre therin

and

and the same to haue to them theyr heyres and successours discharged of al rentes goynge out of the same as well against the sayd Lordes immediat as all other persons and bodies politike hauing auncient rent out of the same other then the fee ferme of the sayde toune or place or some parcell therof, so that they so entryng do sufficiently reedefye and repaire the same within one yere and .iii. quarters next folowyng the foresayde two yeres and a haike.

And yf such person hauyng suche rent charge doe not enter and repayre in forme aforesayde, or doe entre and repayre in forme aforesayde, and after they theyr heyres or successours suffer the same to fall in ruyne and decaye, and doe not buylde or reedefye the same sufficiently within one yere and thre quarters after such ruine and decay, thē the mayre aldermen and burgesses and other hedde officers of the sayde towne or places may entre into the same and the same to haue to them and theyr successours discharged of al rentes going out of the same other thē the fee ferme of the said towne or place or parcel therof, so that they reedyfie and repaire the same within thre yeres nexte ensuynge the foresaid yere and thre quarters. And if the saide mayre Aldermen and burgesses or other heed officers do not enter and repaire in forme aforesaide, or do repaire the same and after they or theyr successours suffre the same to fall in ruine and decaie and do not buylde and reedifie the same within thre yeres after suche ruine and decay, then the first owner or possessour of the same their heires & successours may enter into the same and the same retaine to them theyr heires and successours as in their first estate.

This acte shall not be preiudiciall to any person being at the tyme of the proclamacion vnder age of .xxi. yeres, a woman couerte, or in prison or be yond the see in the kinges warres or in his other lefull affaires, nor to any not beyng of perfyte memory so that the said persons within thre yres after that they come to their ful age of .xxii. yeres or be vnmaryed out of prison or come againe within thys reame or be of perfyte memorye do reedifie or repaire the same. an. xxxiii. H. viii. Cap. xxvi.

If any person committing hye treason in perfyte me-
mory after his examinacion and confession therof be
fore the kinges counsell fall to madnes or lunacye yf it be
certified into the chauncery by foure of the saide kinges
counsell or mo in writyng subscrybed with theyr names
that suche person at the tymes of the treason committed,
and of the examinacion and confessyon thereof before the
was of perfyte memorye, and syns fallen to madnesse or
Lunacy the a commission of oyer and terminer of the trea-
sons shalbe warded vnder the greate seale to suche hyre
place and persons as the kynge shall appoynte, in which
commission shalbe expressed the names of suche persons
examyned of treason, and also that by the testymonye of
foure of the kynges counsell suche persons were of per-
fyte memory at the time of their offences examynacyon
and confession and that syns that tyme they be come mad
or lunatyke.

And the commissioners shall inquere of the sayde offentes
by the inhabytauntes or freholders of ỹ same hyre where
such commission shalbe directed to, wher so euer the offen-
ces were done

And if such person be indyted of hye treason, then the said
commissyoners without appearans or arreignment of the
said person shall cause the shirrife or his minister or other
hauing power to retourne yroces in such case to retourne
a panel before them and suffycient freholders of the same
shire to trye the said treason.

¶ And after the appearans of the sayde Jurye the com-
missioners in the absens of the partie without anyar-
rainement or plee to the enditemente shal swere .xii. of the
saide Jurye to trye yf the partye be gilteie of the treasons
in the endytement, causing onely the endyteme͂t, to be red
to the Jurye, and then at theyr discretiõs shal cause or suf-
fre euidens to be gyuen as well for the king as for the par-
ty, wherupon the Jury shal gyue their verdit accordyng
to their euydence.

¶ And the partye founde gylteie shall haue Judgemente,

and

and suffre suche deathe and forfaitures as is comenly ly-
uered in cases of hyghe treason.

¶ And if any peere of this realme be examined of hyghe
treason in forme aforesaid and doo confesse the same subscry-
bed with hys owne name, yf he can wryte and after fall to
madnes or Lunacy as is aforesaide, it shalbe enquired of
by commission in forme aforesaide, and yf he be indyted by
the same, his tryall shalbe by his peyres before the hyghe
stewarde of Englande to be assygned by the kinge and the
inditement shalbe brought to him & he shall cause to be so
moned to appere before him the peyres of the realme as
hath ben accustomed at a daye and place by him appoyn-
ted, and then after the appearaunce of the said peyres the
inditement beynge before him, he shalbe in the absens of
the partie and without his arraignment or pledinge to the
inditement shall cause the enditement to be redde to the
peyres and by discrecion cause the euidence to be declared
and then charge the peyres vpon their feithes and duties
of allegeans that they owe to the kinge to trye if the par-
tye be guilty. And yf they fynde him guilty then suche iud-
gement execucyon & forfaitures shalbe as if the partye
had ben of good memory and present arrained, and pleded
to the inditement and had ben founde guilty.

And if any be attainted or conuicted of highe treason and
after fall to madnes or lunacy, yet they shal suffre execuci-
on. And euery attainder of hyghe treason by course of the
comen law or statutes, shalbe of suche force as if it were by
parlyament. And the kynge shall haue as much aduanta-
ge by suche attainder of vses ryghtes entres condicyons
possessions reuercions remainders and al other thynges
as yf it had ben done and declared by parlyament, and shal
be adiudged in actuall and reall possession of all thynges
without any office founde of the same. Sauing to al per
sons and bodies polytike (other then suche persone as
shalbe so attainted their heires and flynes and euery per-
son claimynge by them or to theyr vses after the offence
done) all suche right tytle vse possession entre reuercions
remainders interesses condicyons fees offyces rentes

annuities

annuities comons leses and all other commodities pro-
fettes and hereditamētes as they shuld or ought to haue
had if this act had not ben made. an. xxxiii. H. viii. ca. xx.

2 ¶ The enditementes and attender of Thomas
Culpeper and Frauncis Dereham be approued by thys
parliament. And that Katherine Hawarde late quene, and
Jane Lady Rochefore for their treasons (expressed in
greate boke at large) shalbe conuicted and attrayted of
hyghe treason by auctority of parlyament and to haue pa-
nes of death losse of all thynges, as in case of hyghe trea-
son. And that the forsaide foure persons shall forfayte al
suche ryghte title interest vse and possessyon whych any of
them had the, xxv. daye of Auguste in the. xxxiii. yere of
the. viii. or any tyme syns, the same to be adiudged in the
kynges royall possessyon without any office Sauing to e-
uery persō and bodies politike (other then the said foure
persons their heyres and they that claime by them) al such
ryght. &c. as they shulde or ought to haue had yf this acte
had not be made.

And Agnes duches of Norfolke wydow and Katheryne
countesse of Brydgwater be by thys acte conuicted and
attainted of mysprysyon of hygh treason. And the attayn-
der and conuiction of misprision of high treason of lorde
willian Howarde the ladie Margerete howarde his wife,
Edwarde waigraue, Katherine Tyncy. Jayte Kestwolde
John Bulmer, Anne Howarde, Roberte Damporte, Ma-
lyn Tyney. Margeret Bencet, & william Ashby, is ap-
proued by thys act, and that the said Duches of Norfolke
and countese of Brydgewater the lord Howarde and al
the other laste remembred shal forfaite to the king al their
goodes cattelles dettes leases foryeres and haue impri-
ment duringe their liues and that their landes and here-
tamentes shalbe seased and remaine in the kynges hande
duryng their lyues yt their interestes so long endure, and
the king to be answered of the rentes and profites there-
from the first day of October in the. 33. yere of his reigne,
sauing to euery person and bodies politike other (then the
said persons) al their right. &c.

And

And euery person which hath ought done in worde or dede for bringing to light the treason of the said quene and her complices and for condigne punischemente to be had for the saide treasons and misprysions, or otherwyse haue spoken detested and abhorred her saide abhominable offences be pardoned. And any of the kinges subiectes that prr fytely knoweth or by vehement presumpcion perceiueth any wyll acte or condicyon of Lightnes of bodye in her whiche shalbe quene of this realme, maye lawfullie disclose the same vnto the kynge or some of his counsell which he thinketh will disclose the same to the king.

Prouided that he shal not openly blow it abrode nor priuately whysper it in other folkes eares wherby a slaunder myght ryse of her, till it be denulged by the assent of the kynge or hys counsell. And if any of the sayde counsell within the realme do not disclose it to the kynge or some of hys counsell resyant or attendant on hys person within .xx. dayes after he hereth of it, and yf he be out of the realme then with conuenient spede, then he to haue the punischement and forfeyture as the offenders shuld. And the counsel or any of them that hereth or perceiueth any such thynge maye after notice gyuen thereof to the kynge, ymagyne, seke, or proue to their wyttes possyble to bryng the matter to true knowledge without daunger of ony lawe or statute. And if the kinge fanly any woman in waye of maryage esteminge her a pure mayde, when in dede the proue maye or after shall appere contrarye eyther by dne testymony or confessyon of the partye or parties, and she willingly do couple her selfe with the kynge in mariage without plaine declaracion to the kynge before of her vnchaste lyfe, it is hyghe treason and she shall suffre death and forfeytures as in hyghe treason.

¶ And if any person within this realme or dominyon beyng lay by honest report or hauing perfite knowledge that such a woman beynge not chaste shall marye with the kynge, and do not reuele the same offence to the kyng or one of hys priuye counsell before the maryage yf conuenyently he may, or els within twenty dayes next after he

shall

shall haue certaine knowledge of suche mariage, it is mis-
prysyon of hyghe treason, and he shal suffer such paine and
forfeytures as in case of misprysyon of hyghe treason.

And yf the quene or wyfe to the prynce moue or procure
any person to haue carnall knowledge with her, or yf any
person moue or procure the quene or the prynces wyfe to
haue carnall knowledge of them, it is hye treason: to them
their aydours, counsellours, and abettours, and they shall
suffer suche death and forfeyture as in cases of hyghe trea-
son. Anno. xxviii. Hen. viii. Cap. xxi.

¶ Loke for treason in the tytle of Marshalsy and Tryall.

Tryall.

If any person examined before the kynges counsell
or ony of them vpon treason, mysprysion of treason
or murders doe confesse any suche offence, or that the sayd
counsell or three of them vpon suche examinacion thynke
the person to be vehemently suspected of any such offence
then by the kynges commaundement an oyer determyner
shalbe made by the Chaūcellour to such persons and in
such shires or places as the kyng shal appoynt which com-
myssyoners shall haue power to enquere and determyne
suche offence by suche lawful persons as shalbe returned
before them by the shyrife or hys myniſter or other hauyng
power to returne wrytes and vroces for that purpose, in
what soeuer place within the kynges domynyon such of-
fence was done, and no chalenge for the shyre or hundred
shalbe allowed, but the challenge for lacke of freeholders
xl.s. shalbe allowed as hath been accustomed.

And yf any Peere of the realme be indited of any offence
aforesayde by any suche commission, yet they shalbe tryed
by Peeres as hath ben vsed. And peremptory challenge
shalnot bee allowed in hygh treason or misprysyon of hyghe
treason. Anno xxviii. H. viii. Cap. xiii.

¶ Loke more in Marshalsy and in the title of treason.

Vagabondes and beggers.

¶ Loke therfore in the titles of Continuance of statutes and
execucion of statutes.

¶ Lok

Whytegate.

Wardes.

Loke therfore in Liuery: in the title of Gouernours.

Weyghes and measures.

Loke in title of Bochers.

Weithemen.

Loke therfore in the title of continuaunce of statutes.

Whytegate.

The church of whytegate in the county of Chester shalbe the paryth church of dyuers inhabitantes nat named in the greate boke, which inhabitantes shalbe discharged of, by reforte to the paryshe church of Ouer, and person and vycare of ỹ paryshe church of Ouer shalbe discharged of the cure of the sayde inhabitauntes.

Richard Beuion now incumbent of the sayd churche of whytegate and after hym a sufficient person to bee named by ỹ king shalbe vicare perpetuall in the said church and haue perpetuall succession in the same and the auowson therof shalbe in the kynge, and the said vicars shalbe presented, instituted and inducted to and by the ordinary of the same place and shal pay the fyrst fruites and tenthes and shall haue there all the tithes and oblacions and other ecclesiasticall duteies and rightes exepte the tithe corne which shalbe satisfied to the kyng. An. 33. H. 8. cap. 32

Wytale and bytaylers.

Loke therfore in the title of execucion of statutes.

Wolles.

Loke therfore in the title of continuaunce of statutes.

Worsted arne.

No person shal bye or cause to be bought within the citie of Norwych or countie of Norfolke any yarne called worsted yarne whiche shalbe sponne within the sayd citie or countis but only weuers or other artificers which shal weyue or worke or cause to be wouen or wrought the

sayde

the said yarne, in the said cyty or els wher in the said co
tie vpon paine for euery pounde weyght of yarne. xl.s.
one halfe to the king and the other halfe to him that sh
take the saide yarne or sue for the same by byl, plaint or
formacion or other wyse wherin. &c.

¶ And if any person after the first day of Apryl next co
ming ship or conuey or cause to be shipped or conueyed
yond the see any worsted yarne sponne or made within th
realme not wrought or made in cloth, shall forfet. xl.s.
euery pounde the one halfe to the kinge and other halfe
him that will sue therfore in any court of recorde infor
cion byll, playnte or otherwyse wherin. &c. no wager
lawe essoyne or protectyon to bee allowed. This acte
continue vntyl the laste daye of the nexte parlyamente.
Anno. xxxiii. H. viii. cap. xvi.

Yonge Beastes.

Loke therfore in the title of Continuance of statut

FISH.

The abꝛegemẽtes

of the ſtatutes made in the yere of the

raygne of our ſouerayne lord kyng Henry the viij. by the grace of God, kynge of England Fraunce and ꝑelande in earth of the churche of England and ꝑeland ſupreme head.

ꝑ ꝑ iiij. and ꝑ ꝑ v.

Banke routtes.



Here perſons craftely obteynynge into theyꝛ handes get ſubſtaũce of other menne goodes, do ſodenly flye to partyes vnknowen oꝛ kepe theyꝛ houſe, not myndinge to paye oꝛ reſtoꝛe to any theyꝛ creditours their dettes ꝛ dutyes, but at theyꝛ owne wylles and pleaſures conſume the ſubſtaunce obtayned by credite foꝛ theyꝛ owne pleaſures and

dicate lyuing, be it enacted, that the chaunceller of Engeoꝛ keper of the great ſeale, loꝛde Treaſoꝛer, loꝛde reſident, loꝛd ꝓꝛyuy ſeale and other of the kynges ꝓꝛyuy ounſel, and the chefe iuſtice of eyther bench oꝛ .iii. of them the leaſt wherof the Chaunceller oꝛ keper of the great ale, loꝛd Treaſoꝛer, loꝛd ꝓreſydent oꝛ loꝛd ꝓꝛyuy ſeale to e one vpon cõplaint to them made in wꝛityng by any par yes greued concerninge the ꝓremiſſes, ſhall take by theyꝛ diſcrecions ſuche directions as well with the bodyes of uche offendours where ſo euer they be, by impꝛiſonment f theyꝛ bodyes oꝛ otherwyſe, as alſo with theyꝛ landes emeuentes fees annuytes and offices whiche they haue ate ſimple fe tayle foꝛ lyfe, oꝛ peres oꝛ in the right of their yues as muche as the intereſt of the ſame offendours hal extende, and may than lawfully bee departed with by the ſayd offendour, and alſo with theyꝛ money goodes cat ls marchaundiſes and dettes wheꝛeſoeuer they may be

founde

fownde, and to cause the same to be serched bewch entyd
appraysed, & to make sale of the said lādes tenemēres fee
annuyties and offices as muche as the same offendour m
than lawfully departe with, or otherwyse to order ꝑ sam
for the trew satisfaction and payment of the sayde cred
tours. s. to euery of the sayd creditours a porcion rate a
rate lyke accordynge to the quantite of theyr dettes.
And that euery suche direction sale and other thinge don
by the sayd lordes authorised as is aforesayde in writyn
sygned with their handes shalbe effectuall in the lawe
gainste the sayd offendours theyr heyres and executour
as though the same had bene made by the sayde offende
at his frewyll by writtinge ind entryd inrolled in any of t
kynges courtes of record. And if after any suche offenc
& complaint therof made as is aforesayd any party gren
concernynge the premisses knowynge or suspecting any
the goodes or dettes of such offendour to be in custody
possessiō of any person, or any person to be indetted to
suche offendour, do make relacion therof to the lordes
foresayde, then the sayde lordes may sende for before the
by suche proces or meanes as they shall thynke conuenie
by their discressions the same persons so suspected &c. a
vpō theyr apparaunce to examine them by theyr othes
otherwyse vpon the specialty certainty and knowledge
all the sayde goodes and dettes &c.
And if such person vpon suche examinacion do not disclo
the hole truth of suche thinges as he shalbe examined
concerning ꝑ premisses, vpō dew proke therof to bema
before the sayde lordes by wytnes or otherwyse as to
same lordes shall seme sufficiente he shall forfait double t
valew of the goodes and dettes concealed, whiche shall
leuyed & recouered by such meanes as to the sayd lorde
shall seme conuenient. And the true forfaiture to be em
ployed for the satisfaction of the dettes of the sayde cred
tours informe afore declared concernynge the ordringe
the goodes of the sayde offendours kepynge theyr hous
or flyenge to places vnknowen. And if, after any such
person shall kepe his house or fle to partyes vnknowen
an

any ꝓ̄ by couyn clayme any det or other thing of any such offendour, other thā such as he whoute couyn do ꝓue to bedew by right cōsciens in forme aforesayd, before the sayd lordes, he shal forfayte double as much as he shal clayme. And the same forfayture to be leuyed recouered & employed in forme aforesayd. And if any suche person whiche shall kepe his howse or fle to partyes vnknowen as is aforesayd of entente to delay or defraude his creditours, by couyn suffer or cause any person to recouer against him any dettes or goodes without iuste cause, without fraude, than vpon cōplainte therof made to the sayde lordes, the sayd lordes may call before them the sayd recouerer and after suche couyn shall plainly appere, or be duly ꝓued before them as is aforesayd, all ꝑ sayd goodes so recouered shalbe employed forward the payment of the true and dewe dettes of the sayd creditour in forme aforesayde, by the discretion of the sayde lordes, so that suche falle feyned recoueres shall not be in force or any execucion therby had vpon any goodes landes or tenementes of any suche offendour vntil all his true and dewe dettes and dutyes be fully payed to his creditours. And after that, as well the body of the sayde offendour as his landes tenementes and goodes shalbe lyable to the execucion of the sayde recouery. And if any person whiche shalbe credyted, do withdrawe hym selfe oute of the kynges dominions into any forein cōuntrey to thentent there to abyde in defraude of his creditours, vpon complaint in writing therof made to the sayde lordes, they may awarde ꝓclamations in suche places as they shall thinke conuenient commaundinge the offendour in the kynges name to retourne with cōuenient spede in to this realme, and to yelde his body before the sayd lordes or one of the. And if the sayd person within .iii. monethes after knowledg of suche ꝓclamacion, or as sone after as he conueniently may, do not repayre and yelde his body as is aforesayde he shalbe adiudged oute of the kynges ꝓtection & al his goodes landes tenementes and dettes shalbe by the discretion of the sayde lordes distributed amonge his creditours equally rate for rate in

forme aforesaide. And euery persone that shall willingly helpe to ayde or conuey any such p̄son or his goodes out of the kynges dominions, knowing hym to departe or conueye his goodes for thentent aforesayd, shall suffer such imprisonmēt or paye such fyne to the kyng as to the sayd lordes shal seme conuenient. And if the creditours of any such offendour, whiche shal kepe his house or withdraw hym selfe into places vnknowen for the causes aforesayd, be not cōtentyd for these dettes and duryes by the ways aforesayd, euery of them may recouer and leuy the residewe againste the sayde offendour as they might before this acte, & shalbe only barryd, by this acte for the portion that shalbe satisfyed vnto thē by ỹ sayd lordes. An. xxxiii. H. viii. ca. iiii.

Bathe and Wellys.

ALL giftes feffemētes graūtes lefles writinges dedes & actes made in writing by ỹ byshop of Bathe & wellis vnder his seal syns ỹ dissoluciō of ỹ late monasteri of S. P. & Paule of bath, & hereafter to be made by ỹ bishop of Bath & wellys of hereditamentes offices fees or any other thīg belōging to ỹ sayd bishoprike or going out of ỹ same or concerning ỹ same, & ỹ same sealyd by ỹ bishop & whiche syns ỹ dissolutiō of the sayd monastery haue bene or hereafter shalbe ratifyed cōfirmyd & allentyd vnto by ỹ dean and chapter of wellys in writing vnder their chapter seale shalbe effectuall to binde ỹ successours of ỹ sayd bishop according to ỹ purportes of ỹ same. And ỹ deane & chapter of wellys & their successours shalbe frōhensforth adiungyd to be ỹ full & sole chapter of ỹ bishoprike of Bath & wellys & belōging to ỹ same bysshoprike. This act shall not bynde any fondour or gyuer of any hereditamentes of ỹ sayd see bysshoprike or therūto belōging cōcerning all such actiōs & sutes as he might haue by reson of any alienatiō in fee simple or fee tayle to be made of any hereditamētes of the sayd see and bysshoprike. Anno. xxxiii. H. viii. cap. xv.

Were. ¶ Loke therfore in the title of Coupers.

Bzylow. ¶ Loke therfore in the title of Riuers.

Cambridge and Cambrige shyre.

Loke in ỹ title of parliamēt. 3. & in the title of pauinge. 2.

The

The kyng frō hēsforth during his life, may nominate xvi. psons of ꝑ clergy & xvi. persōs of ꝑ teperaltie to yuse ouer ie & examine al maner of Canōs Cōstitutiōs ordinañces prouincial & synodal, & to set forder & establysh al such lawes ecclesiastical as shalbe thought by ꝑ kynge & thē cōuenīēt to be vsyd & set forth with ꝑ kinges dominiōs i al spiritual courtes & cōuencions. And if after such nominatiō any of ꝑ sayd ysōs so nominatyd decease, thā the kynge may nominat other in theyr places to supply ꝑ nomber of .32. And ꝑ sayd .32. at all times may assēble together by the biges cōmañdemēt, for ꝑ pfite establishmēt of ꝑ said lawes according to ꝑ dwe intēt of this act: And till ꝑ kinge & the said .32. haue accōplished & executyd ꝑ effectes & cōtētes be forerehersyd, such canōs cōstitutiōs ordinañces synodal or prouincial or other ecclesiastical lawes or iurisdicciōs spiritual as be yet accustomyd & vsyd here in ꝑ church of Englād which necessarily & cōueniētly are requisite to be put & vse ꝑ executiō for ꝑ time, not being repugnañt cōtrariant derogatory to ꝑ lawes or statutes of ꝑ realme, nor to ꝑ progatiues of ꝑ regal crowne of the same shalbe occupied exercised & put in vse within the kynges dominiōs. And ꝑ ministers & dewe exactours of thē, shal not incurre any damage for the dewe exercisyng of the forsayd lawes, so ꝑ by no colour or pretēs of thē ꝑ minister put in vse any thinge iudicial or in cōtrary of the regall power or lawes of the realme. And such lawes & ordinañces ecclesiasticalas shalbe demisyd & made by ꝑ kyng & .32. persōs aforesaid shal after they be made established & declared by the kynges proclamatiō vnder his great seale, be only taken and vsed for ꝑ biges laws ecclesiastical of this realm. an. 35. H. viii. ca. xvi.

Canterbury.

The Mayre and Aldermē or the more part of them of the cytie of Canterbury and their successours by suche name or names as they be incorporate shall haue vse & enioy all such liberties & preuileges within the precinct & iurisdictiō of the sayde cytie, which they or their predecessours haue had to thē grañtyd by the kyng or his progenitours by letters patētes vnder ꝑ great seale of Englād.

now remayning in ful strength and force accordinge to the true effect of the same, notwithstanding they haue not ben of late vsed nor put in execution. And euery person citizen and inhabitinge within the precinct of the sayd cytie maye take prouises by indentures interchangeably sealed for viii. yeres or lesse though suche prentises be within age of xxi. yeres and the same indentures shyll comprehende lyke conenauntes and be made wryten and enrolled like as is comenly vsed in London, whiche endentures shalbe effectual agaynste suche apprentises, notwithstandyng the mignorite of suche apprentises or the statute made. anno. viii. H. 4. or any other statute law or custome. And no forein shal contrary to the liberty and grauntes made vnto the mayre and aldermen of the sayd cyty, bye or sel any marchaundise to or with any foreyn, nor kepe any open shope, nor vse any mistery or handy craft within the liberyes of the sayde city, wout licens of the sayd Mayre and Aldermen or the more part of them in writinge vnder their seale vpon forfayture for euery such offens to the sayd mayre and Aldermen to the vse of the sayd cytie. vi. s. viii. d. to be demaūdyd in the court halle of the sayde cytie by action or pleinte of det, or at the lyberte to be leuied by distres accordynge to the course of the comen lawe, this acte shall not extende to the kynge, but that he maye seise and reforme any of the sayde fraunchises and preuileges before grauntyd and confyrmid by this acte for any cause of forfayture, this acte shall not extende to the paisyce of the archebyshop of Canterbury, or to the hamlet of Stablegate or to the syte, and procincte of the cathedrall churche of Chrisse in Canterburye, not to any other place immediatlye before this acte beinge out of the lybertye of the sayde cytye, nor to the sayde archebishop or dean and Chapter of the churche aforesayde, nor to any bocher fyshmonger or other person inhabiting out of the liberte of the sayd cytie, concerninge the selyng or byeng of any flesshe fysshe or other vitayle but that all vitayle may be frely bought and sold in the sayde cytie procinct & suburbys of the same as though this act had not ben made. an. 34. H. viii. cap. xviii.

where

Where diuers haue bene endited arrayned and attaynted some of them clerkes conuict and some of thē clerkes attaint, & som of thē vtlawed for murder burglary robbery & other felonnies before iustices of peace, iustices of general deliuery and iustices of oyer & determiner in diuers cities countyes fraunchises & liberties, it is enacted that the clerke of the crowne clerke of the peace & clerkes of assise there, shall frō whytsontyde next, not only certify a transcript brefely in few wordes contayninge the effecte of euery such enditemēt vtlary conuyccion & clerke attaintyd before thē so to be had. ī. the name surname & addicion of euery such person some endityd & therupon vtlawed conuicted or clerke attainted & the certenty of the offens, the day & place of his outlary cōuiccio & attainder, & the daye & place of the offens in the kynges bench at westmister there to remayne of recorde amonge other the kynges recordes there, within. xl. dayes after such attainder conuiccion or vtlary had, if the terme be thā, & if not, thā within. xx. dayes after the begynning of the terme next folowing the sayde xl dayes. But also shal deliuer a transcript of euery suche enditemēt wherupon the sayde person shalbe conuictyd or clerke attaintyd to the ordinarye, to whō the sayd persone shalbe admittyd, at the tyme that the sayd person shalbe so cōmittyd, the said ordinary paying to euery such clerke as shal write the sayd transcript for euery copy of such enditemētes. xii. d. vpon peyne ỹ the clerke aforesayd for the none certifyeng of euery suche record, & not deliuering of ỹ copy of suche enditemētes to the sayd ordinaries according to this statute to forfet. xl. s. the one halfe to the kinge, & the other halfe to him that wil sue by accio &c. in any ỹ kynges courtes wherin &c. And ỹ clerke of the crowne in ỹ kynges bench shal receyue the said certificates, & trāscriptes whan they shalbe proffered vnto thē, by the clerkes aforesayd or their deputies without any thing takyng for ỹ same vpon forfayture of xl. s. for euery such certificat refused. And if there be any more persones named in any such enditement other thā such person so attaintyd cōuicted or vtlawed, thā the clerke aforesayd with whō the record of such attainder

vtlary or cõuiction shall remayne shal within ꝑ tyme afore
said certify the transcript of such enditemẽte vtlary or cõ-
uiccion only concerning such person so enditꝑd & attaintꝑd
outlawed or conuictꝑd, in the kynges benche aforesayde,
whiche transcript so certifyed shalbe as effectuus against
such persons against whom it shalbe alegyd, as ꝑ the very
recoꝛd therof wher vpon he was so indited were there pre-
sent. And the clerke of the croune of the kynges bench shal
whã ꝑ iustices of gayle deliuere iustices of peace in euery
county do wꝛite vnto him foꝛ the names of suche persones
so attaintyd and certifyed into the kynges benche shall
without delay certify to them, the sayd names and surna-
mes of the sayde persons with the causes why, & wherfoꝛe
they were conuicted oꝛ attaintyd vpõ foꝛfayture foꝛ euery
default of not certifying xl. s. This acte shall not extende
to the clerkes of the croune, clerkes of the peace, clerkes of
gayle deliuery noꝛ to any ꝓtenotaries within the coũtyes
of wallys and Chester oꝛ within the countyes palentynes
of Lancaster and Duresm to make any transcript of any
suche attainder conuiccion oꝛ vtlary beforꝛe the kynges iu-
stices of his cõuntyes of wales Chester Lãcester oꝛ Du-
rism but that ꝑ same recoꝛdes maye remaine in ꝑ custody
of the sayd clerkes & ꝓtenotaries, as they are at this daye.
Anno. xxxiiii. H. viii. cap xiiii.

Challenge.

¶ Loke therfoꝛe in the title of Jurours.

Chester.

¶ Loke in the title of parlyament. 2.

Collectours and receyuours.

Where diuers high collectours of the xv. and subsydy
dewe to the kynge, and diuers other his particuler
generall receyuours in the surueyor the checker the duchy
of Lancaster, the court of Augmentacions of the reuenues
of his croune, the court of the generall surueyours, the
court of the wardes and lyueryes, and the courte of the
tenth and fyfte fruytes after the collection of the kynges

ꝑ ꝓtenti

fyftenes subsidies rentes dettes and other his money and duryes haue reteyned & conuertyd the same to theyr owne profyte &c. It is enactyd that euery high collectour of any xv. subsydy or other taxe or lone and al other ꝑ kynges said particuler and general receyuours of any the sayde sōmes of money or other dutyes beiō gyng to the kyng, frō ꝑ first day of July next coming shal within. iii. monethes after such dayes & tymes as any of ꝑ sayd fyftenes subsydyes rentes sommes of money or other yerely profytes shalbe dewe to the kynge, and by the sayd collectour or receyuour retayned or gathered, truely deliuer & pay the sōme to the kynges vse at such place & to such person as he or shalbe lymityd for the same, vpon forfayture to the kyng for euery pound so receyued & not payd iiii.s. for euery moneth that the sayd money shalbe so recouerȳd &c. and also shall forfayt his office concerninge the same and all profites therunto belonging. And the kyng may charge the sayd collectour or receyuour vpon his account with the sayd forfayture, or els recouer the same by accion byl pleint or sale of det against the collectours or receyuours theyr heyres executours or administers, wherin no protection essoyne or wager of lawe shalbe alowyd.

Prouydyd that yf any of the sayde collectours or receyuours render payment of al such money by them receyuyd to the kynges; vse within the sayde iiii. monthys in such place & vnto such person as he chargeable for the receyt of the same & do as muche as in hym is for to make trew payment therof and cannot be therunto admyttyd by reason of importunate busines or other lawfull impediment in hym that shuld receyte the same, such collectour or receiuour shall not incurue any penalty in this acte. And the heyre of any collectour or receyuour aforesayd shall not be chaunyd by thys acte but onely for and in such heredytamentes as he shall haue by dyscent in fe simple, or fe taile, or by gift or other assurans made to hym onely by coueyne from the said collectour or receyuour or any their assygnes, & in such wyse the kyng to haue execucion onely of the sayd heredytamentes vntyll he be fully satisfyed of al such money dew by any suche colectour or receyuour. And

Collectours and receyuours.

And the executours or administratours of euery such collectour or receyuour shal not be otherwyse grantyd by this acte but as they shuld be at the comen lawe in accions of det vsyd agaynste them as executours, or administratours. And yf the forsayd hereditamentes of the forsaid heyr be put in execucion, &c. such heyr shall haue an accion of det against the executours or administers of his saide auncestour and haue execucion of the goodes and cattels of the sayd auncestour beyng in the hādes of the sayd executours or administers at the tyme of the sayd accion brought. wherin. &c. Thys acte shall not extend to the collectours of the kynges custome and of the subsede of Cōnage and Pōdage, which be accountable yerely in the eschecker.

This acte shall not be preiudiciall to any of the forsaid receyuours for the paymētes of any pencions fees annuites, rētes or other allowāces by any of them paid or to be payde to any person accordyng to suche allowans or decree as be or hereafter shalbe alowyd or decreed in any of the sayde courtes. Anno xxxiiii. ca. ii.

Colys and woode.

NO person from Candelmas in the yere of our Lord M.D.xliii. shall sell or bryng to be vttered or solde within the realm of England vnto Caleis or the marches of the same, any colys fagottes, billets, or tallwode but of the mesures, quantityes, lengthes, and assiles hereafter ensuynge vppon forfeyture of the same or the valew therof. euery quarter of Colys shal cōteyn in clene Colys viii. bushels, and euery shyde of tallwode to conteyne in length iiii. foute beside the curst and euery tall shyde of one, to be in gretnes in the myddes xx. ynches, and euery tall shyde of ii. in gretnes in the myddes xxvi. ynches, and euer tal shide of three in gretnes xxxii. ynches, and euery tall shyde of iiii. in gretnes in the myddes xxxviii. ynches. And euery tall shylde of v. in gretnes in the myddes xliii. ynches.
And no pece of tallwode to be of mo shydes then v. and no half shyde to be made but onely of him selfe nor markyd with other. And euery fagot bedde with al that be longeth

therto

therto to conteyne in length iii. fote. the bond therof to cõteyne iii. quarters of a yarde beyde the knot.

And euery billet to be onely of one caste, and not aboue. And the halfe of euery lode of suche billettes to be singles and euery syngle billet to conteyn about the myddes ix. inches. and in length with the curst iii. fote and a halfe and euery double billet to be in gretnes in the myddes xii. ynches. The one halfe of the same forfeytures to the kyng and the other halfe to hym that wyll sease the same or sue therfore in any the kynges courtes by wryt byll pleynt or informacyon wherin. &c. And if beyde the forfeyture aforesayd, the offendour within any cite borowe or town to be punysshed by the discression of the mayre or other hed officer there, and the offendour owt of the sayd cytye borough or town to be punysshed by the discression of ii. Justices of peace inhabytinge in the same shyre. And the offendour in Calcs or the marches of the same to be punysshed by the discression of the mayre and hys brethern there. And the offendour in the kynges houshold to be punysshed as shall seme expedient to the hed officers there or iii. of thẽ wherof the treasorer or controller to be one. Anno. xxxiiii. Hen. octaui, cap. iii.

Condytes.

Loke in the statute at large of anno xxxv. Hen. viii. cap. x. concernyng authorite gyuen to the mayre of Lõdon, and hys successours to digge in others grounde for spryngs, and to make there condyt heddes and ley pypys for conueyans of water to condytes in London, and of diuers maters concernyng the same.

Loke more for condytes in the title of Pole.

Confirmacyon of giftes grauntes, and letters patentes.

The kynge hys heyres and successours shall holde and enioy all the hereditamentes whiche he seas the iiii. daye of Februarye in the xxvii. yere of his reygne hath obteynyd

ſeiſyd and had, or during vii. yeres nexte enſuyng this act ſhall obteyn or haue, accordyng to the trewe menyng of his bargayn exchange or purchaſe therin miſrecitall miſnamyng, or nonrecitall or not namyng of any of the ſayde hereditamentes, or of the trewe vaniys or certeyntyes of any of them cõpryſed in the bargayns, or wrytynges made betwene the kynge, and any other party or of any percell therof or of any of the townys or countyes, where the ſayd hereditamentes lye, or any other mater or cauſe notwithſtandyng, ſauing to euery perſon (other then ſuche perſon theyr heyres and wyues bodyes politike and theyr ſucceſſours of whõ the king hath obteynyd or ſhall obteyn as to afore ſayde any ſuch hereditamentes) all ſuche ryght title vſe intereſt, poſſeſſiõ, rẽtes, charges, annuitees cõmodities fees, and other profites (rentes ſeruices and rentes ſekkes onely except) whiche any of them haue or ought to haue had in or to the promyſſes ſo obteynyd, in as large maner as though thys acte had not bene made. And where the kyng ſyns the ſayd iiii. daye of February hath bargaynyd ſold exchaungyd gyuen and grauntyd by his ſeuerall letters patentes indentures or other wrytynges ſealyd vnder his great ſeale the ſeale of the duchy of Lancaſter, and the ſeale of office of the court of augmentacions, diuers lãdes, tẽñts, hereditamẽtes, cõmoditees, & profites in fee ſimple fee tayle for life or yeres. And where the kyng ſyns the ſayd iiii. daye of Februari by hys ſeuerall letters patentes hath newly erectyd and made diuers byſhoys, deanis and chapiters colleges & other bodyes politike & by his ſeuerall letters patentes ſealyd vnder the gret ſeale gyuen and graũtid as wel to thẽ as to diuers other bodies politike diuers lãds, tẽñts, hereditamẽtes, & liberties, in awarding or hurting of diuers of the ſaid letters patẽtes endẽtures & other wrytinges & of ỹ landes, tẽñts, titles, hereditamentes & other thinges in thẽ cõteinid many ãbiguitees & queſtiõs haue or myght hereafter happen to be mouid or prouyd, as well for miſnaminge miſrecital or non recital of any of the ſaid hereditamẽtes, & other the premiſſes, or for letter of finding of offices or inquiſitiõs of ỹ ſame, wherby the kynges

title ought to haue ben foũd before the making of the said letters patẽtes or other writinges, or for mistecital or nõ-recital of lesys therof before made as wel of record as not of record, or for lack of the contenty miscastyng ratinge or setting forth of the yerely valews & rates of the premisses or of the yerely rentes reserue of or for the premisses conteined in the sayde letters patentes or wrytynges or for that the premisses be valewyd to a more or lesse yerely valewe in the sayd letters patentes or wrytinges, than the sayde hereditamentes than were or shalbe, or for misnamyng of the townys hamlettes paryshes or coũtyes where the same hereditamẽtes, & other the premisses be, or for lacke of the trew namyng of the natures, kindes, sortes, or quantities of the same hereditamentes, or for lacke of trew namyng of the corporacion of the same, or for lacke of attornement lyery or seysin, or for misnamyng of any the late tenantes or farmers of the same so sold gyuen or eschangyd, it is enacted, that as well all the sayd letters patentes, indentures, and other writinges sealyd with any of the seales aboue sayde, made or grauntyd by the kyng syns the sayde xxviii. daye of February, as also all hys letters patentes, indentures and other wrytinges herafter durynge vii. yeres next the makyng of this act to be made or grauntyd vnder any the sealys aboue sayd to any body politik or other person of any hereditamentes shall stand effectuall against the kynge hys heyres, and successours without confirmacion, lycens, dispensacion, or tollcracion of the kynge hys heyres or successours or of any other person, any the cawses, or matters aboue mencyonyd conteynyd or hereafter durynge the sayd vii. yeres to be conteynyd in any such letters patẽtes, indẽtures or other writinges, to the cõtrary notwithstãdyng. And all such letters patẽtes hereto fore syns the sayd xxviii. day of Aprill in the xxx. yere of H. 8. grãnted or made, or hereafter shalbe made by the king to any person of any office of kepinge of any castell blokhowse parke chase forest or kepig of any maner or mãsiõ place, or house with an annuel fee or other yereli profites for ỹ exercising of ỹ same, & after ỹ same happẽ to be fallẽ down departed

dispre-

dispzelled oz distroyed, so that the cause of exercysynge of such office is determined, that than the sayde letters patentes with the fee oz other pzofites foz the exercysyng of the same shalbe fromthensforth clerely determined and voyde foz euer. This acte shall not extende to reuiue oz make good any letters patētes of the graunt of any office heretofoze graunteyd by the kyng whiche now is oz at any tyme heretofoze hath bene determined oz made voyde.

And all such patētees grauntees and donees as at any tyme fromhensforth during the sayd vii. yeres next shal haue oz obteyne any hereditamentes of the gyfte graunt sale oz eschange of the kynge oz of the only gyfte of the kyng not sold, whiche at the daye of the date of the letters patentes therof made, shalbe of moze oz better yerely value to the kynge in yerely rente and ferme then shalbe mencioned in suche letters patentes and perticulers therof made by the auditour, & in such byl oz bylles as shal sygned and sealed with the hande of the patētee therof to be exhibited to the kyng oz his officers within whose suruey the sayde hereditamentes shalbe, whiche byl shalbe sygned sealyd & made as is afozesayd before any bylle shalbe therof sygned by the kynge, that than euery such patentee graūtee oz donee theyr heyrs executours oz administratours within one yere next after dew pzofe and decre therof made in the court within whose suruey the same hereditamentes thall shalbe, shal pay vnto the kyng foz the same ouerplus and moze value foz the same hereditamentes to him sold oz exchaūged after such rate as the other hereditamentes were before to hym sold oz exchaungyd. And foz the ouerplus & moze value of such landes and tenementes to be yuen and not solde after the rate of xx. yeres purchase so ỹ the same pzofe & decre be made in forme afozesayde within .x. yeres nexte after the date of the sayd letters patentes pzouided that this acte oz any pzouision oz clause therin shall not be pzeiudiciall to any the kynges letters patentes indentures oz writinges heretofoze made concernynge any bargayne couenaunt sale graunt exchaunge oz gyft of any hereditamentes in fe symple oz fe tayle syns the fozsayde. iiii. daye

ſ febyuary and beſoze the foꝛſayd. xxviii. daye of Apꝛil
der any the ſeales abouеſayd, noꝛ to any acte heretofoze
ade foꝛ the coꝛroboꝛation of any ſuch letters patentes
entures oꝛ wꝛitinges. an. xxxiii. H. viii. cap. xxi.

Coꝛne and grayne.

Loke therfoze in the tytle of Ryuers.

Couerlettes.

NO perſon dwellyng within the countye of yoꝛke, oꝛ
nye to the ſame ſhall after Wyghelmas nexte, make
y couerlettes oꝛ couerynges to be put to ſale vnles he
el within the cyte of Yoꝛke oꝛ the ſuburbes of the ſame
on foꝛfeyture of euery ſuch couerlet oꝛ couerynge made
d put to ſale contrary to this acte, oꝛ the valew therof.
d no perſon of the occupacion oꝛ handy craftes men
couerynges oꝛ couerlet makers dwellyng in thee ſayde
e of Yoꝛke, oꝛ the ſuburbes of the ſame oꝛ els where
thin the ſayd county of Yoꝛke, ſhall after Wighelmas
e ſayd vſe the craft of hawkinge, oꝛ go as hawkers, oꝛ
t to ſale any couerlettes in any other place out of the
d cyte and lyberties of the ſame, but onely in the open
rkettes and fayꝛes vpō foꝛfeyture of the ſame oꝛ the va
w therof. The one halfe of all the ſayd foꝛfeytures yf it
in any cyte boꝛough oꝛ towne coꝛpoꝛate, to the mayꝛe, ꝧ
mmynalty, bayly, gouernour oꝛ other ruler and cōmy-
alty of euery ſuch cyte boꝛough oꝛ towne coꝛpoꝛate au-
ꝛiſed to haue the ſame by graunt oꝛ pꝛeſcripcīō oꝛ other
yſe lawfully, and the other halfe to ſuch as ſhall ſeaſe oꝛ
ue foꝛ the ſame by bill pleynt, accīō, infoꝛmacīō oꝛ other-
yſe in any court of recoꝛd wherin no wager of law dyla-
y plee oꝛ pꝛotteccion to be allowyd. And yf ſuch foꝛfey-
re be taken oꝛ fownd owt of any the ſayd cytees townis
boꝛoughes, hauynge no ſuche authoꝛite, then the one
oyte therof to be to the kynge, ꝧ the other moyte to ſuch
will ſue foꝛ the ſame in any the kinges courtes in foꝛme
oꝛeſayd. And the wardens and ſerchers of the ſayd occu-
acion of couerlettes ꝧ couerynge makers within the cyte
f Yoꝛke after Wyghelmas may ſerche in all fayꝛes, and
markettes

markettes from Treat Northward within England for a
such couerlettes and couerynges as shalbe put to sale no
beyng well and suffycyently wrought and made of suffy
cyent stuffe, or not conteynynge the assyses hereafter ex
pressyd, and to seale, and take the same as forfetyd. s. th
best sort, of the sayde couerlettes and couerynges to con
teyn in length iii. yardes and in brede in. yardes and a qua
ter. The seconde sort in lengthe iii. yardes and in brede ii
yardes, and the lowest sort ii. yardes and a halfe in length
and in brede one yarde, and iii. quarters.

The moyte of which forfeyture owt of cytees borough
or townys corporate to the kynge, and the other moyte t
the sayd serchers and wardens that shall seale, and tak
the same to be recoueryd in forme aforesayd.

Prouyd that euery personne dwellynge within the coun
of Yorke may make couerlettes of what assyse or staff the
wyll for theyr owen vse or store of theyr howseholdes
for theyr lordes to whome they be tenauntes so that th
sayde couerlettes be not put to sale.

And whan the sayd serchers or wardens shall make serch
in any lybertyes for any cause aforesayde, they shall re
quyre the hed officer of the same lybertyes or ays depu
to be aydinge and assystynge, and to go with them to ma
the sayd serche, which if he refuse or wyll not so do, the t
same serchers and wardens to make serche them selfys.

Prouydyd that the lordes of the sayd lyberties shall ha
such fynes, and forfeytures as they ought to haue by
ny such serche in such maner as they ought to haue h
before the makyng of this acte made. Anno xxxiii. Henr
octaui, cap. x.

Cowpers.

Euery artificer of the crafte of cowpers after the f
of saynt John Baptiste nexte, maye take for eu
herebarell x. d. and for euery here kylderkyn vi. d. and n
aboue vppon forfeyture for euery here barell enhaun
in pryce contrary to thys acte vi. s. viii. d. And for eu
be

kylderkyn. Likewyse enhaunced iii.s.iiii.d.

And euery persomne that shal after the sayde feste shyppe
ary any bere beyonde the sea other than within the
ynges dompnions to thentente to sell the same, shall
de sufficient suerty before the costumers of the porte
here suche bere shalbe shypped to bryngе in from be-
ond the se as muche clay bord or other bord mete for bere
reis or kylderkyns as shall and maye be mete to make
muche, and lyke quantite of vessell as he shall so cary
t with bere.

And none of the craste of cowpers nor none other per-
ne inhabytynge in London, or the suburbys of the
me or within ii. myles compas therof shall cut mynyshe
ranslate, or cause so be cutte mynyshed or translatyd to
hynderans of the bruers any barels, kylderkyns, or
kyns vppon forfeyture for euery barell vi.s.viii.d.
deuery kylderkyn iii.s.iiii.d. And for euery fyrkyn xx.
xcepte suche as brew for theyr owne prouysion, and not
sale, and suche persons as shall cut dymynysh or trans-
the same vessels for hys owne vse, and put it to any o-
er vse than bere or ale. And whan any of the berbruers
all requyre of the sayde wardens of the cowpers any ves-
ll vppon reasonable warnynge gyuen to them by any of
here bruers, the sayde wardens shall prepare & deliuer
m tyme to tyme vpon euery such requeste to the sayde
rbruers as many barrels, and kylderkyns as they
de, and requyre to haue for the seruynge of the kyn-
s subiectes vppon forfeyture for euery defaute xl.s,
e onehalfe of whiche penalties aforesayde to be to the
nge, and the other halfe to hym that wyll sue bybyll
yne, accion, or informacyon in any of the kynges courtes
herin no essoyne wager of lawe nor protection to be a-
yed. Prouyded that the artificers of the craste of
owpers maye sell all suche barels, and vessels as they
all make for bere to be caryed into Flanders at suche
yers as they canne get, thys acte or the actemade.
no vigesimo tertio Henrici octaui, notwithstandynge.

Prouy-

Prouydyd that as well the act made. an, 23. H. 8. c. 4. as all such recognysaunces as the sayd cowpers stand bownden in for the perfomans of the same shall stand in lyke forc in all thynges not mencyoned, and prouidyd for in this acte, as though this statute had neuer beue made. And no person after the fest aforesaid shal cary, or cõuey any bere out of this realme into any partyes owt of the kinges dominion to be solde or exchangyd for any marchandise in any larger or bygger vessell then onely a barell vpon forfeyture for euery vessel aboue a barel vi s. viii. d. The one moyte to the kyng & the other to him that wyl sue in forme aforesaid except suche bere as shalbe cõueyed ouer the se to serue the kinge in hys warrys. This acte shall not extend to any person for caringe or puttyng to sale of any vessel larger or bygger than a barrel or of any bere in the parties of Yreland, and Scotland, thyther onely repairing for fyshe so that the sayd vessels and bere be not vttred exchaungyd or put to sale in any other place, thys acte to endure to the ende of the nexte parlement. Anno xxxv. Henrici octaui, capitulo viii.

Crowne.

SEe in the statute at large of xxxv. H. viii. cap. i. concernynge the stablyshmente of the kynges succession in the imperial crowne of this realme, and from the last day of this cession euery person lymited by the actes, made. anno xxviii. H. viii. cap. vii. and x. to take the othes mencyonyd in the same actes shall in lyeu of these ii. actes swere the othe hereafter ensuynge. And they that haue sworne any of the sayd former othes shall take and esteme it of the same effect and force as thoughe they had sworne thys, and after this cession the sayde othes specifyed in the sayde formere actes shall not be ministred nor to any person hereafter be compelled to accepte the same, and this othe hereafter mencioned in thys acte to stande in force and place of the sayde ii. othes.

I AB hauing now the vayle of darknes of ꝑ vsurpe power authorityte and iurisdiccion of the see and

Bysshops of Rome clerely taken awaye from myne eyes do vtterly testifye and declare in my conscience that neyther the see nor the bysshop of Rome nor any forayne potestate hath nor ought to haue any iurisdiction power or authoritie within this realme neyther by goddes law nor by any other iuste lawe or meanes. And though by sufferaunce and abusions in tymes passed they aforesayd haue vsurped and vendicated a fayned and an vnlawful power and iurisdiction within this realme whiche hath ben supported tyll fewe yeres passed, therfore bycause it myght be denied & thought therby that I toke or take it for iuste & good, I therfore now do clerely and frankely renounce refuse relinquisshe and forsake that pretended authorite power & iurisdiccion bothe of the see & bysshop of Rome & of all other forayne powers. And that I shall neuer consent nor agree that the forsayd see or bisshop of Rome or any of their successours shal practise exercise or haue any maner of authoritie iurisdiccion or power within this realme or any other the kynges realmes or dominions nor any forayne potestate of what estate degree or condicion so euer he be but that shall resyste the same at all tymes to the vttermoste of my power.

And that I shall beare fayth trouth and true allegeaunce to the kynges Maiestie and to his heyres, successours declared or hereafter to be declared by authoritie of the acte made in the session of the parliament holden at westminster the xiiii. daye of Januarye in the xxviii. yere and in the sayde acte made in the xxviii. yere of the kynges maiestyes raygne. And that I shall accepte repute and take the kynges maiestye hys heyres and successours when they or any of them shall enioye his place to be the onelye supreme hed in erth, vnder God of the churche of England and Yrelande and of all other hys highnes dominions. And that with my body cunnynge witte, and vttermoste of my power without guyle fraude or other vndue meane I shall obserue kepe mayntayne and defende all the kynges maiesties styles tytles, and rightes with the hole effectes & contentes of the actes prouided

for the same and al other actes and statutes made or to be made within this realme in and for that purpose.
And the derogation, extirpation and extinguishment of ꝑ vsurped and pretended authoritie power & iurisdiction of the see and bysshop of Rome and all other forain potestates as afore. And also as well the sayd statute made in the sayde .xxviii. yere as the statute made in the sayde session of the parlyament holden in the .xxxv. yere of the kynges maiesties raygne for establishment and declaration of his hyghnes succession, and all actes and statutes made and to be made in confyrmation and corroboration of the kynges maiesties power and supremacie in earthe of the church of England and of Yrelande and other his graces dominiõs, I shal also defende and maynteyne with my body and goodes and with all my wytte, and power.
And this I shall do againste all maner of persones of what estate dignitie, degre or condicion they be. And in no wyse do nor attempte nor to my power suffer or knowe to be done or attempted directlye or indirectly any thyng or thynges privelye or apertly to the let hynderãce damage or derogatiõ of any of the sayd statutes or of any parte of the by any maner of meanes, or for or by any maner of pretence. And in case any othe hath bene made by me to any person or persones in maintenaunce defence or fauoure of the see and bysshop of Rome or his authorite iurisdiction or power, or againste any the statutes aforesayd I repute the same as vayne and adnihilate shall holly and truelye obserue and kepe this othe so helpe me God, all sainctes & the holy Euangelistes. And euery person spirituall and temporall sayinge lyuerye restitucion or outre le mayne out of the kynges handes or doing any fealty to the kyng or which shalbe sworne to the king, or that shal haue any office fee or rome of the kynges gyfte or shalbe retepued in seruice with the kynge shal take this othe. And euery ecclesiasticall person at his takyng of ordres & euery other person whiche shalbe presented to any degre of lerning in any vniuersite within the kynges dominion at the time of his presentment shall take this othe before his ordinary

dinary or the commission of such vniuersyte. And all other the kynges subiectes and resciantes within his dominions at his highnes pleasure shall take the same othe before suche commissioners, as his highnes appoint. And if any persone limited or commaunded by this acte to take the sayde othe or commaunded by any other persone authorised by the kynges cōmissiō vnder his greate seale to make ȳ sayd othe, obstinatly refuse that to do, euery suche offens shal be high treason, and the offendour lawfully conuict shall suffer death and other forfaitures, as is lymited and accustomed in cases of high treson by any lawes or statutes of this realme.

And if any person hereafter by wordes writynge, imprintynge, or by any exteriour acte or dede maliciously or wilfully procure or do, or cause to be procured or done directly or indirectlye any thing to or for the interruption repell or adnullacion of this acte or of any thynge therin conteyned, or of any thinge that shalbe done by the kynge in the disposition of his croune and other thinges lymited in the acte, by authorite of the same, or to the peril sclaunder or dishinherison of any the issues & heyres of the kyng lymited by this acte to inherite, and to be inheritable to the croune in forme expressed in this act, or to the interruption or disherison of any persone to whome the imperialle croune of this realme, & other thinges limitted in this act, is assigned by this acte, or shalbe by the kynges letters patentes vnder his greate seale or by his last will in writyng sygned with his hande lymitted by this acte, whereby any suche issues or heyres of the kynge, or suche other persone might be distroyd disturbed or interrupted in body or title of the inheritans of the croune of this realme, as to them is lymitted in this acte, or as to them shalbe lympted and assigned by the kynge by authorytye of this acte, euery suche persone his aydours counsellours, maintenours, & abbettours for euery such offence shalbe adiudged high traytours, and euery such offens high treasō, & the offendours therin theyr aydours counsellours

maintenours and abbetours lawfully conuict of any such offens after the lawes and customes of this realme, shall suffer death and forfet as in cases of high treson, saupnge to euery person & bodyes politicke theyr heyres and successours, other than suche persones as shalbe so conuict or attainted their heyres and successours and all other clayming to their vses, all suche right title vse interest possession condicion rentes fees offices annuytees and comons, whiche they shall haue in or vpon any such hereditamētes, so forfet at any time before the sayd offences committyd.
Anno xxxv. Hen. viii. cap. i.

Crounes.

ALl the kynges subiectes resyantes within the kynges dominiōs shal frōhenforth take ỹ kynges stile as it is set forth in forme following. in latin thus. Henricus octauus dei gratia, Anglie, Fraunce et Hiernie Rex, fidei defensor et in terra ecclesie Anglicane et Hibernice supremum caput. And in englishe thus. Henry the viii. by the grace of God, kyng of Englād Fraunce & Yrlande, defendour of the faith, & of the churche of England and also of Yrelande in earth the supreme head. And that the sayd stile set forth by this acte in forme aboue mencioned shalbe fromhenforth vnityd & annexed for euer to the imperial croune of this realme. And if any person after Ester next, craftely imagine muēte or attempt by colour of any pretens to depraue the kynge, the quene, the prince or the heyres of the body of the kynge lawfully begotten, or the heyres of the body of the Prince lawfully begotten, or any persō to whom the imperiall croune of this realme is lymitted in this present cession, or at any time hereafter shalbe lymitted by the kynge by his letters patentes or his highnes last wyl in writinge signed with the kynges hande of any of theyr tytles stiles names, degrees or Royall estate or regall power lymitted or vnityd to the imperial croune of this realme, or that hereafter by parlyament, shalbe set forth lymitted or waityd to the sayd imperiall croune, euery such offens shalbe adiugyd hye treason, & thoffendour therin their aydours counsellours maintenours

nours & abbettours therof lawfully cõuicted, shalbe adiuged high treytours & shal suffer deth & other forfaytures as is accustomyd & limitted by any law or statute in this realme heretofore had or made in cases of highe treason. Hauing to euery person & bodyes politicke their heyres & assines successours (other than suche persons as shalbe cõuicted or attainted & theyr heyres and successours, and all other clayming to theyr vse) al such right title interest vse possessiõ condition rentes fees offices annuytees & cõmõs which they shal haue in or vpon any hereditamẽtes so forfeit at any tyme before the sayd offences committyd. Anno.xxxv.H.viii.cap.iii.

Discontinuans.

Loke in the tytle of fallefyenge of recoueryes, and in the tytle of Enfoilmentes.

Draperye.

After the fyrst daye of June in.an.Domi.M.D.xliii. none within the shyres of Caermerthin Cardigan & Pembroke do make any raw fryses called welshe fryse or tuy cottons called welshe cottons to be sold vnles euerye pece of fryse called an high fryse raw be made of clene wol without flore or thrum waynge in yarne liiii.li.of Haberdepoyse, and be in length. xlvi. yardes raw, and in brede one yarde and one quarter. And euery halfe pece frise high shall wey.xxvii.li.and be in length.xviii.yardes, & in brede one yarde and one quarter. And euery pece cotton raw shall way.lxviii li.of yarne without flore or throm, and be in length.xlviii.yardes, and in brede a yarde and a quarter & a nayle. And euery halfe pece cotton shal wey.xxxiiii.li. of yarne without flore or throm, and be in length xviii. yardes and in brede v. quarters and a nayle vpon forfayture of euery pece and halfe pece fryse and cotton put to sale contrary to this acte, the one halfe to the kyng, and the other half to him that wel sue in any of the kinges courtes wherin no essoin wager of law nor protecciõ to be alowed. This acte shall take effect after Candelmas nexte comming and not before. An.34.H.8 cap.xi.

Enquestes.

¶ Loke therfore in the title of Iurours.

Enrolmentes.

All recouerys dedes enrolled and releasses heretofore knowlegyd and taken or hereafter to be taken and knowleged before the Mayres, Aldermen, Recorders Chamberleynes or other hed officer, or officers, as wel of London, as of any other cyte borough or towne corporate within England hauinge power to take and receyue the same, accordinge to the customes of the sayde cyties, boroughs and townes shalbe of lyke force as they were before makynge of the acte of xxxii. H. viii. cap. xxviii. concernyng discontinuaunces of wyues landes. Anno. xxxiii. H. viii. cap. xxii.

Falsykynge of recouree.

Where the kynge and diuers his progenitours have gyuen and grauntyd or otherwise prouided to his seruauntes and subiectes hereditamentes to them in tayle and it is enacted that no feyned recouerie hereafter to be had by assent of partyes againste auy suche tenant in tayle of any hereditamentes wherof the reuercion or remaynder at the tyme of suche recouere had, shalbe in the kynge, shall bynde or conclude the heyres in whether any condicion voucher be had in any suche feyned recouere or not, but that after the deth of suche tenaunt in tayle againste whom suche recouere shalbe, the heyres in tayle maye enter and enioye, the same hereditamentes accordinge to the force of the gyfte in entayle, the sayde recouery or any other thynge to be had done or suffred by or againste any suche tenant in tayle to the contrary notwithstandinge.

And the heyres of euery suche tenant in tayle againste whom suche feyned recouery shalbe had, shal take none auantage for any recompens in value againste the voucher nor his heyres.

This acte shall not be preiudiciall to the lesse of any suche tenaunt in tayle made or to be made in writynge indented of any hereditamentes for xxi. peres thre lyues or vnder wherupon the accustomable rent or more is, or shalbe yere

lyf

ly reserued, but the sayd lessee shall enioye his terme therin againste the heyre of euery suche tenant in tayle accordynge to the effecte of the statute made the xxxu. yere of H.viii. Anno.xxxiiii.H.viii.cap.xx.

¶ Loke more in the title of enrolementes, for falsyfyenge of recouerye.

Fewell.

¶ Loke therfore in the title of Coles.

Fyshe.

¶ The statute for fyshe made an.xxv.H.viii.cap.iiii. concernyng fyshe is repelled by the statute made.an. xxv.H.viii.cap.vii.

Grauntes.

¶ Loke therfore in the title of Confyrmation.

Issues.

¶ Loke therfore in the title of Iurours.

Iurours.

Where suche persone as shoulde passe vpon the triall of any issue ioynyd in any the kynges courtes of recorde comonlye holden at westminster ought to dispende xl.s. yerely of freholde, the Venire facias, which after the fyrste daye of Aprill nexte shalbe awardyd and directed for the impanellynge of suche persones as shall trye the same yssue shalbe thus. Rex. &c. Precipimus. &c. quod Venire facias coram. &c. xii. liberos, et legales homines de visum de B. quorũquilibet habeat quadraginta solidatam terre tenement vel redditu per annum ad minus per quos rei veritas melius scirt poterit. Et qui nec &c. And so forth the residewe of the sayde writte after the auncient forme. And where it is not requisyte that the persones that shall pas vpon the issue ioynyd in any the kynges courtes aforesayde shall dispende xl.s. yerely of freholde, than the Venire facias, that shalbe awardyd after the sayde fyrste daye of Aprill shalbe made

after the forme aforesayd omittynge this clause Quorum quilibet habeat quadraginta solidatos terre totū vel redditu per annum ad minus. And vppon euery venire facias, that shall haue the sayde clause Quorum quilibet. &c. the shyryf or other minister to whom the making of the panell shall apperteyne, shall not retourne in any suche panell any persone vnles he maye dispend xl. s. yerely of freehold owt of auncien demesne within the county where the issue is to be tryed. And also shall retourne in euery suche panell vppon the same Venire facias. vi. sufficient hundredours at the lest yf there be so many hundredours within the sayd hundred where the venew lyeth, vppon forfeyture for euery person, retournid that can not dispēd xl. s. yerely as is aforesayd xx. s. and for euery hundredour omitted in suche retourne of the nomber aforesayd xx. s. And in euery Venire fac. wherin the sayde clause Quorum quilibet. &c. shalbe omittyd, the shyryf or other minyster to whom the makyng of the panell shall apperteyne shall not retourne in any suche panell any person vnles he may dispend some landes or tenementes of freehold owt of auncien demesne within the countye where the issue is to be tryed, and also shall retourne vi. sufficyent hundredours at the lest if there be so many hundredours within the sayde hundred where the venew lieth vppon like panell as is aforesayd. And vppon euery fyrst writ of Habeas corpora, or Distringas, with a Nisi prius, deliueryd of record to the shyryf or other mynister to whom, &c. the sayde shiryfe or other mynyster shal after the sayd first day of Aprill retourne in assies vppon euery person impaneled & retourned vppon any suche writ at the lest v. s. and the second writ of Habeas corpora, or Distringas with a Nisi prius. vpō euery person impaneled & retournyd vppon any such writ x. s. at the lest. And at the thyrd wrpt of Habeas corpora, or Distringas, with a Nisi prius that shalbe further awardyd vppon euery person impanellyd and retournyd vppon any suche wrpt xiii s. iiii. d. & vppon euery wrpt that shalbe further awardyd to trye any suche issue to double the issues last aforse specyfyed vntyl a full iury be swozn or the proces otherwise cessyd or determi-

ned

ped vpō forfeyture for euery retourne cōtrary to the forme aforesaide v.li. And in euery such writ of Habeas corpora, or Distringas, with a Nisi prius, wher ful iury shal not apere before the iustices of assyses or Nisi prius, or after apparauns of a full Jury by challenge of any of the partyes, the iuris like to remayne vntaken for defaut of Jurrours. then the same Justices vpon requeste of the pleyntif or demaundant may comand the shiryf or other mynyster to whom the makyng of the sayd retourne shal appertayne, to name and appoint as often as nede shall requyre so many of suche other able persons of the sayde countye than present at the sayd assises or Nisi prius, as shall make vp a full iury whiche persons so namyd, and impanellyd shalbe addyd to the former panell and theyr namys annexyd to the same. And euery of the partyes may haue their challenge to the iurrours so addyd as yf they had bene impanellyd vpon the Venire fac. awardyd to trye the issue. And the iustices shall procede to the triall of euery suche issu with those persons that were before impanellyd, and with those so newly addyd, as they myght or oughte, yf all the sayd iurrours had bene retournyd vpon the Venire fac. And euery suche trial had after the sayde first daye of April shalbe as effectual as if it had bene by xii. of the iurrours impanellyd and retournyd vpon the Venire fac.

And yf suche persons so namyd, and appoyntyd as is aforesayde, or any of them after they be callyd be present, & do not apere, or after his or theyr apparauns do wilfully withdraw hym or thē selvys frō the presens of the courte, than suche Justices shall sett such fyne vpon euery suche iurrour as they shall thynke good by theyr discreciō to be leuyed in such forme as yssues forfaitid by iurrours for defaut of apparans at the comen law haue bene accustomyd to be leuyed. And where any Jury shalbe made full by the commaundement of the sayd iustices by vertew of this act, yet such persons as were retournyd in the sayde panell to trye any such issu that shal make defaut shal lose the issues vpon them retourned as though ỹ same iury had remaynyd for defaut of iurrours. Prouidid, that vpō a resonable

excuse

excuse for the defaute of apparauns of any Iurrour sufficyently prouyd before the Iustices of assise or Nisi prius, at the day yt theyr apparauns by the othe of ii. honest and lawefull wytnesses, the same iustices by theyr discressions may discharge euery suche Iurrour of euery suche forfeture of Issues vpon hym retournyd, and the shyrik or other mynyster hauyng commandement by the sayd iustices to omyt the retournyng of suche issues vpō such iurrours shalbe discharged of the penalyes aforesayde for non returning the sayd issues, and that yet notwithstandynge the sayd retourn to be effectual. And yf the sayd iustices before whom any such iury shuld apere in the county where suche issu is to be tryed by Nisi prius, do not come at the daye & place appoyntyd, but that the assise or Nisi prius, for that tyme shalbe discontynued for the not comyng of the sayde iustices or for any other occasion, other then by defaute and lache of iurrours, euery of the same Iurrours shalbe dyscharged for forfetyng of any issues vpon him retournyd in the same wryttes, and the shyrik or other minyster likewise discharged of the penalyes of this statute for non retournyng of suche issues before lympytid. And yf vpon any such wryt of Habeas corpora, or Distringas, with a Nisi prius, issues be retournyd vpon any hundredours or iurrour by the shyryf, or other myniſter to whome the execution of the same wryttes shal apperteyne, where the same hūdredours and iurrours shall not be lawfully summonyd, warnyd, or dystreynyd. Euery such shyryf or other minister aforesayde shall lose for euery such offens double so much as the sayd issues retournyd shall amoūt vnto, the moyte of all whiche forfeitures in this acte other then the yssues to be retournyd vpon the iurrours as is aforesayd, shal be to the king, and the other halfe to hym that wyll sue by accion of det bylle pleynt or informacion in any of the kynges competent courtes wherin no wager of law essoyne or protection to be allowyd, sauyng to all persons, any bodyes politike theyr heyres and successours hauynge lawfull ryght title, & interest to haue such issues to be before any such iustices of

assise

ſſile or Niſi prius, forfetyd, all ſuch ryght title and intereſt as they myght haue had to ſuche iſſues forfetyd, as though this acte had neuer bene made.

This acte ſhall not extende to any cyte or towne corporat or to any shyrik or myniſter in the ſame for the retourne of any panell to be made and retournyd of perſons inhabytynge in the ſame, but that they may retourne ſuche perſons in euery ſuche panell as before they myght, and haue bene accuſtomyd to do, and as this acte had not bene made ſo that they retourne vppon ſuche perſons as ſhalbe impanellyd like iſſues as are before mencyonyd in this acte. This act to endure to the ende of the nexte parlement Anno xxxv. Henrici viii. cap. vi.

London.

Loke therfore in the title of Londytes, and in the title of Pauyng. i.

Lone.

Loke in the ſtatute at large of anno xxxv. Hen. viii. ca. xii concernyng the remyſſion of a lone.

Niſi prius.

Loke therfore in the title of Iurrours.

Panell.

Loke therfore in the title of Iurrours.

Parliament.

Where vnto the knyghtes of euery shyre, and of England and wales and vnto the burgeſſys of al cyties townes & boroows of the ſame, their fees and wagies be aſſigned certenly. s. to euery knyght by the day iiii. s. and to euery citizen burges by the daye ii. s. or more as hathe bene accuſtomyd accountyng ſo many days as the parlemēt endureth with addicīō of ſo many days as euery ſuch knight & burges may reſonably iorney frō theyr dwellinge places to the parlemēt & frō thens home, with theyr coſtes of writtes & other ordinary fees and charges. It is enactyd that the ſhirikes of euery of the xii. ſhires of wales, & in the coūty

of

of Monmouthe from the begynning of thys parlement it may leui the sayd knyghtes fees, and wages of the inhabitauntes of the sayd xii. shyres, and of the county of Monmouth whiche ought to pay the same, and the same so gatheryd shall pay to euery such knighte or his assigne within ii. monthys after that any such knight shal delyuer the kinges writ De solutione feodi militis parliamenti, to any suche shyriffe vpon forfeyture for euery defaut xx. li. wherof the one half to be to the kinges vse, and the other to his vse that wil sue for the same in any the kynges courtes of record by informacion bill pleynt or otherwise afore any of the kynges officers, wherin no essoyne. &c.

And if any shyrif in any of the sayd xii. shyres and county of Monmouth make defaut of payment of the sayde wages, or fees by a lenger termethan ii. monthys, thã such shiriffe to forfet for euery month so makyng defaut xx. li. to be forfetyd and leuyed in forme aforesayd. And euery mayre and baylliffes and other head officers of cities, borous, and townys in euery the sayde xii. shyres and in the sayde county of Monmouth within like space of ii. monthys after receyt of the kinges writ De solutione feodi Burgent parlyament as is before mencioned for leuyeng of the knyghtes fees shall leuy and pay the wages, and fees to their burgesses in forme aforesayd and vnder the forfeytures aforesayd, to be leuyed of the goodes and cattels of euery suche mayre, bailif, and other head officer. And for as much as the inhabitantes of all cyties, and borroughs in euery the sayde xii. shires and in the sayd coũty of Mõmouth not fynding burgesses for the parlement them selfes, must bere and pai the burgessys wages within the shyre townys of and in euery the saide xii. shyres and in the sayde county of Monmouth, from the begynning of this parlement the burgessys of euery of the sayd cities, and boroughs, and townys whiche be and shalbe contributory to the payment of the burgesses wages of the sayd shyre townys, shal be lawfully admonyshyd by proclamacion or otherwise by the mayres, bailiffes or other head officers of the said townis or by one of them to come and to gyue theyr ellections for the ellectynge of

the

the sayd burgesys at suche tyme and place lefull & resonable as shalbe assygned for the same entent by the said maire bayliffes and other hed officers of the sayde shyre townys or by one of them. In whiche elections the burgesis shall haue lyke voyce and authorite to elect the burgeis of euery the sayd shyre townys as the burgesys of the sayd shyre townys haue or vse.

Prouidyd that ii. iustices of pees in euery the shires of wales and in the sayd county of Monmouth may indifferently let and tax euery cite borough and towne within the sayde shires wherin they do inhabite, and in the sayde county of Monmouth for the porcions and rates that euery the saide cyties and borows shall bere and pay towardes the sayde burgesis within the said shire townes of euery of the said shires, and in the countie of Monmouth, which rates so rayd and taxyd in grose by the sayd ii. iustices of pees shalbe ageyn ratyd and taxyd on the inhabitauntes of euery of the said citees and borroughes by iiii. or vi. discrete and substaciall burgesis of the same therunto assigned by the mayre, bailiffes, or other hed officer there, and therupon the saide maire, bailiffes, or other hed officers to gather the same, and therof to make payment in forme aforesayd to the burgesys of the parliament within like tyme, and vppon forfeytures aforesayde. Anno trigesimo quinto Hen. 8. cap. ii.

Parliament. ii.

FRom the ende of this session, the countye palentyne of Chester shall haue ii. knightes for the sayd contie and ii. citizens to be burgesys for the cite of Chester, to be elect by proces awardyd by the chauncellour of England vnto the chamberlain of Chester his lieutenant or deputy, and so like proces to be made by the saide chamberlaine his lieutenant or deputy to the shirif of the saide counti of Chester. And the same electiō to be in maner and forme as is vsid within the countye Palentine of Lancaster or any other county and cytie within England, which knightes, & burgesies so electyd shalbe retournid by the said shirif in the chaunceriof England in due formes vnder lyke paine

as

as is ordeynyd that the shirifes of any other shire shulde make theyr retourne in like case, and which knightes & burgeyses so electyd and retournyd, shalbe knyghtes and burgessys of the parlement and haue like authorite, and take all such like lybertyes auantages dignitees, priuileges, wages, fees, and commodities cõcerning the parlement as other knightes and burgessys of the parlement. And where it hath bene vsyd that vppon suggestion of any dettour is kyng a corporal othe in the escheker of the sayd county pale tine, that he shall pay his creditours whan he shalbe able, the officers of the sayd escheker haue vsid without warrãt to graunt owt of the sayde escheker a wryt in the nature of a protectiõ. It is enactyd that no suche wryt of course without a speyall warraunt from the kyng conteynynge suche protection, be from the fyrst day of October in Anno Domini M.D. xliii. grauntyd. But euery suche wryt of course grauntyd after the sayd day to be voyde. Anno xxxiii. Hen. viii. cap. xiii.

Parliament. iii.

SEe in the statutes at large of Anno xxxiiii. Hen. viii. ca. xxiiii. How certeyn lãdes in Cambridge shyre be assigned to John hynd sergeãt at lawe and to hys heyres, paying therfore yerely owte of the same landes, and other hys landes x.li. yerely to warde the charges of the knightes of the parlement of Cambrige shyre. And how the sayd knightes be incorporatyd and shall enioy the sayde x.l. and how the county of Cambrige and the inhabitantes of the same shalbe dischargyd of payyng any money for the wages of the knyghtes of the parlement of the same shyre.

Patentes.

LOke in the title of confyrmacyons for gyftes, graunts and letters patentes of the kyng.

Pauynge.

EVery person and bodyes politykc hauyng herediteamentes in fe simple fe tayle for lese or yeres, or by reason of the wourshyp of any heyr or by execuciõ by cleyr

yz statute staple adioynyng to the stretes lanes and ways in London and mydd. hereafter namyd oz to any of them s. white crosse strete, Chelwell strete, Golding lane Grub-strete, Bolwell strete, longe lane, saynt Johns strete from the barres of Smythfeld vp to the pound at the cozner of the wall, the strete from the sayde barrys to Cowcrosse water lane in fletestrete, the way ledynge without temple barres by and vnto Clementes Inne gates and new Inne gates to Dzewzy place in midd. and also a litle lane from the said way to the synne of the bel at dzury lane ende, and the hye way leding thozow pety fraunce from the barris of the west end of Totehel strete of westmynster vnto the vt-most part of the weste end of the said peti frãce, the strete from bishopes gate to and aboue shozditch churche, and stondbzidge and the way from the same bzidge towarde Temple barre. And fostre lane from the garden and tene-ment of the byshop of Lychfeld, and the gardẽs and tene-mentes callyd the bell s pzectozs, downe to stronde bzidge hall befoze Wygheimas in the yere of oure Lozd an. M. D. xliiii. well and suffycyently pane with good and suffy-cient pauyng stones euery part of the pzemisses, euery mã after the quantite of the same vnto the myddes in length and wyde, as his landes oz tenementes do extend, lyke as the stretes and lanes within London be pauyd with caulyes, and cundels in the myddes as shalbe thought moste conue-nient, vpon forfeyture foz defaute of euery yarde square xii.d. And euery such person after the sayd Wigheimas shal yerly mayntayn and repayre the same pauementes suffy-cyently as oft as nede shal requyre vpõ forfeture foz defaut of euery yarde square xii.d. as often as any suche defaute shalbe pzesen:yd befoze the iustices of pees within mid. foz the sayd stretes lanes and wayes within Mid.

And befoze the mayze, and aldermen, oz iustices of pees within London foz that whiche is within the lybertyes of London. And the iustices of pces within mydd. may enquere euery their quarter cessions after Wigheimas afozsayd of the defautes afozsayd as well in not pauyng as not re-payring. xx. and may set fynes and amerce such offendours.

And

And if after the sayde feste of Michelmas the iustices of peace of Midd, at any theyr quarter cessions, in midd. or the Mayre and Aldermen and iustices of peace of London at any theyr quarter cessiõs or enquestes of wardemry within London, be negligent to charge xii. men to fynde the defautes aforesayd the iustices of peace in midd. thã present to forfet for euery time C.s. and likewyse the Aldermen and iustices of peace of London, to forfaite for euery time. C.s. And the clerke of the peace of midd, shall certifye into the scheker all suche fynes any forfaytures assessed in midd. lost and forfayted before the sayd iustices in midd. to the kynges vse. And the Barons of the scheker to make out proces for the same by distres to be taken and leuyed vpon the sayd landes and tenemẽtes or other wise by their discretion. And if the sayde clerke of the peace be negligent in makynge suche certificate or doinge his duty accordyng to this act he shall forfet for euery such defaut v.li. the one halfe to the kynge & thother halfe to any that will sue in any the kynges courtes by bill &c. wherin no And the Mayre Aldermen and iustices of peace within Lõdon and suburbes of the same or iiii. of them, wherof the Mayre to be one may set fines and amercementes for non pauing & repayring within Lõdon, and the suburbes there of accordyng to this acte, & the same fines & amercements to be leuied bedistres plainte or acciõ within Lõdon by the chamberlayne of London, to the vse of their mayre and commynalty there, as other fines and amercementes for any other matter there haue bene vsed. Prouided that if any inhabitant of suche landes or tenementes, do sufficiently repayre and paue before their mansions and dwelling places the sayd stretes lanes and ways he shal abate and retourne in his handes, as muche of the rente due to the lessour, as he can proue to haue expendyd about the same pauinge and repairinge and the lessour for so much to haue no action reentre nor other remedy for none payment of the same vnlesse, it shalbe otherwyse agreed be twene them. Anno. xxiiii. H. viii. cap. xii.

Lo

End

Lore in the statute at large of anno xxxv. H.viii. cap.xv. a statute of much lyke effect, concerninge the pauing and amending of diuers stretes, places & lanes in Cambrige.

Pencions and Pozcions.

If any person beinge fermour oz occupier of any lãdes tenementes personall benefyces oz other hereditãmentes of any of the late monasteryes oz ecclesiasticall houses oz places oz belongynge to any of them, by the kynges gyfte graũt sale exchaunge oz otherwyse out of which any pozcions, pencions, rozrodyes, indemnities, synodes oz pzoxies oz any other pzofites haue bene heretofoze lawfully going out answered oz payd to any archebyshop, byshop archedeacon, and other ecclesiastical person, which were therof in possession oz within .x. yeres next befoze the dissolucion of any suche monastery oz other ecclesiasticall house oz place, do after the fyrste daye of Apzel nexte, wilfully deny the payment therof at the dayes of payment, heretofoze accustomed, than the sayd archebyshop, byshop archedecon, oz other ecclesiasticall person afozesayde may make suche pzoces as wel againste suche person as shal so denye, as againste the churche oz churches chargyd with the same as heretofoze they haue lawfully done, and as by accozdyng to the lawes and statutes of the realme they may now lawfully do foz the true paymẽt & recozd therof. And if ꝑ defendant be lawfully cõuict in any such sute accozding to the ecclesiastical lawes, the pleintif shal recouer againste the defẽdãt the thing in demãde & the value therof, in damages & his costes foz his sute. And if the cause oz mater betwene any of the sayd parties be determinable at the comẽ law, thã the party greued to sue foz his recouere & remedy therin at ꝑ comẽ law, wherin if ꝑ defẽd. be lawfully condẽned the pleintife shal recouer againste the defend. the kyng in demãd. & the value therof in damage with his costes foz his sute. And euery of the sayd Archebyshops byshops archedecons and other ecclesiastical persons hauing title to demãde oz enioye any of the sayd pencions, pozciõs pozodies indẽnityes synodics oz pzoxies against any person

to whō the kyng hath made or hereafter shall make in wryt-
ting vnder his seale, any seale, gyfte, graunt or lese for lyfe
or yeres of any landes, tenemētes, personages, benefyces
or other hereditamentes chargeable to or with any of the
sayd pencion, porcions, corrodyes, indemnities, synodes or
priories, & also hath couenanted, graunted promised, or a-
greed or hereafter shall couenāt, grāt, promise, or agree,
by the sayd writing to acquit, discharge, or saue harmeles
the same person of al pencions, porcions, corrodies, indem-
nityes, synodes & priories going out of the premisses or any
parcel therof, shal sue for their recouery therof in ỹ court
of Augmentacions & not elswhere, & that ỹ party defen-
dāt hauing any such discharge beig cōuicted or cōmonedin
any other court or place or before any other iudge for any
the causes abouesayd, shalbe discharged & dismysed out of
the same court or place without any thing paying for the
same by thonely shewing forth any of the sayde writinges
sealyd vnder any of the kynges seales declaryng the kyng
to haue couenanteyd, promised, or agreed to acquite dis-
charge or saueharmeiesse the sayde defendant therof, as is
afforesayd. Anno .xxxiii. H. viii. cap. xix.

Pardon.

All and euery the kynges subiectes as well spirituall
&c. and so forth verbatim to the ende, & than see this.
xxxv. H. viii. cap. xviii.

Phisycions and surgions.

Euery of the kynges subiectes, hauinge knowledge
experience of the nature of herbys, rootes & waters,
or of their operatiōs by speculation or practise within the
kynges dominion may practise, vse and minister in, and to
any outwarde sore vncome woūde appostemations, out-
warde swellyng or disease any herbes oyntmētes bathes
pultes and emplastters accordinge to their cunnyng expe-
riens and knowledge in any customable disease as womē
byrthes being sore a peyne & the webbe in the eye vncaues
of handes, skaldinges, burninges, sore mouthes, the stone
strangury sancelum and morfew, and suche other like di-

seases

leases in any of the diseasys sores & maladies before sayde, & all other lyke to the same, or dryuyng for the stone strangury or agues whout lete vexacion or losse of theyr goodes, notwithstandinge the acte made in the thirde yere of this kinges raigne or any other statut. an. xxiiii. H. viii. ca. viii.

Pynnes.

No one after the firste day of August next shal vtter or sel any pynnes within this realme but such as shal be double headed, & haue the heddes sowdered fast to the shanke of the pinne wel suethyd the shanke wel shauen, the point well and rounde fyled cauted and sharped, vpon forfayture of xl. s. for euery M. pynnes otherwyse made and vttered. And this penaltye shal only extende to the vtterer, and not to the byer. And none shal sel any pynnes thoue the pryces comōly sold within. ii yeres here before, vpon forfayture for euery man otherwise solde vi. s. viii. d. The moyte of whiche forfaytures to the kyng & the other moyte to hym that wil sue for the same by accion, bil, information or otherwise in any the kynges courtes of recorde wherin no essoyne protectiō nor wager of law to be alowed this acte to take effect from the fyrst day of January nexte, and to endure to the last daye of the nexte parlyament. Anno. xxxiiii. H. viii. cap. vi.

Pole.

Loke in the statute at large of. An. xxxiii. H. viii. cap. xv. how the inhabitauntes of Pole may erect a wyndmyll & a condyt within the kynges wall grounde. ii.

Proces.

Loke in the title of Jurours.

Proclamacions.

Euery Judgemēt sentens or decre hereafter to be geuen againste any person in or vpon any information bille or pleint concerning any offens against the tenour or effect of any proclamation proclaymed or hereafter to be proclaymed accordyng to the true entent and meanynge of the acte cōcerning proclamatiōs made. an. xxxi. H. viii.

may be gyuen by ſuche of the councel as be ſpecifyed in the ſayd former acte or any nomber of them ſo there be than preſent the full nomber of ix. of the ſayd councell wherof the lord Chauncellour, lord Treſorer, lord Preſydent of the kynges counſayl, lord preuy ſeale, the Chamberlayne of England, the lord Admiral, the 2. cheſe Juges or two of thē at the leſt ſhalbe two, which iugement ſentens or decre ſo gyuen ſhalbe good and of like force in euery thing conteyning in the ſaid former acte as of the ſame, were gyuen or made by the nomber of the ſayd councel appointed by the ſayd former acte, this acte to endure during the kynges lyfe. Se the ſayd former acte for the better vnderſtanding of this matter. anno. xxxiiii. H. viii. cap. xxiii.

Protection.

Loke therfore in the title of Parliament. 2.

Receyuours.

Loke in the title of Collectours.

Recordes.

Loke in the title of Certificates.

Recoueryes.

Loke therfore in the title of enrolmētes, and in the title of fayly fyenge of recoueryes.

Townes.

Loke therfore in the title of Repayryng of Townes.

Reſeruacions,

Loke therfore in the title of Tenure.

Retourne.

Loke therfore in the title of Jurours.

Ryuers.

After the laſt daye of July nexte, no perſon do caſt or vnlode theyr balaſt or robull at or in kyngrode or hungrode nor in any other place frō ꝑ Rode of kyngrode vnto the town of Briſtol, nor in no part of the hauen therof, but on the lande only aboue the full ſe marke vpō payne

to forfait for euery time iii. l. the one halfe to the kynge, & the other halfe to the party, that wil sue for the same in any the kynges courtes of record by bylle plein accion of det or informacio or otherwyse wherin no wager of lawe, essoyn nor protection to be alowed. And no person frohensforth shal enbote or lade any graine or corne in any pycard bote or other vessel at any creke pyl burke or els where vpon the Seuerne streme betwene the kay of Glouceſter, and Bristoll afore sayd by water of Seuerne, to thentent to be transported out of the kynges dominion, before the owner or lader of the sayd lode or vessel, and one sufficient sucrty with him haue bene bounde vnto the kinges customers of Bristol aforesayd in suche some to the kynges vse, as shall amount to the double value of the sayd corne or grayne, vppon condicion that he shall not repayre nor transporte the sayde corne or graine nor no parte therof into any vtter partes beyonde the se out of the kinges dominio, before he shal come and bring the same graine and corne vnto the kay of the sayd towne of Bristol, and there to be vewed or sene the contentes therof, and the contentes therof to be declared vnto the kynges customers & to the mayre of the sayde towne for the tyme beyng if there be any suche lycens or lawful cause for to conuey or transport graine or corne vnto the parties beyond the se out of the sayd kinges dominion, after the sayde obligation with condicion so made and deliuered to the sayd customer, the the sayd customer shall deliuer a sufficient cockette vnto the party so bounde vpon forfayture as wel of the said corne and graine so lader, as of the sayde bote or vessell se laden contrary to this acte, wherof the kynge to haue the iii. partes therof, and the party that wil sue for the same the fourth part before the kynges counsel accordyng to the kynges proclamacion in that behalfe prouided. And if it shall apere vpon the measuryng therof vnto the mayre of Bristoll and the kynges customers, that there is more corne or grain loded to be transported beyond the se within any of the sayd vessels or botes ouer and aboue iiii. quarters, the sayd mayre and customers may cause the owner or conueyer therof vnto

Bristoll, to make sale of suche corne and graine as shalbe brought aboue the contentes of the sayd cocket or lycens and aboue iiii. quarters besyde the sayd cokket or lycens, accordynge as the prices of suche grayne and corne are comenly worth sold in the open market of Bristol, the sayde comen meter to haue for the measurynge of euery way, of corne ii. d. on payne of euery person owner of the same or hauinge the charge of the same, to forfaite for euery tyme denyenge the measuring therof at the sayd kay of Bristoll v. l. the one halfe therof to the kyng, and the other halfe to the party that wyll sue for the same in any court of recorde by byll &c. wherin &c. And no person after the fyrst day of August next, do cast or vnlade of out of any ship or other vessel being within any hauen rede chamel or ouer flowyng or runnynge to any port towne, or to any cyty borough or towne within the kynges dominions any balast rubbyshe grauell or other wrake or filth but onely vpon the lande aboue the full sea marke vpon forfaiture for euery tyme v. l. the one halfe to the kyng, and the other to suche as will sue in any court of record by byll &c. wherin &c.
Anno. xxxiiii. H. viii. cap. ix.

Seuerne.

Loke therfore in the title of Ryuers.

Shyrifes.

Where the shyrifes for the most part of the countyes within England be charged towarde the kynge with diuers auncient fermes annexed to the courtes of the same countyes. s. within a ferme demaunded of euery shyryfe in one hole some vnder this title, de Mic. de rem. fam. com. post ter. dat. whiche ferme dyd & yet partely doth grow as well of the yssues and profytes of suche landes as from the conqueste vnto the xi. yere of E. i. dyd remaine in the kinges handes vnder the charge and custody of the shyrifes as parcel of the auncient demeanes and inheritaunces of the croune not graunted awaye, as also of rentes of fellise, rentes called comon kynes, shyrifes, aydes and of other rentes, certeyne belonginge to the same ferme

me, and thother kerme demaundyd lykewyse in an other holesomme Videlicet de vic. de kerma pro proficuo com. whiche kerme byd, and yet partly doth ryse of the perquisites and profits of the courtes holden by the shyriffes at the countye dayes shyriffes, furnes and hundredes and of diuers other casualtyes and profites yerely happening within the hundredes and wapentakes parcel of the corps of the same countyes of olde tyme annexed to the sayde croune, and also stond and be charged with diuers sommes of money for the kermes of diuers purpresture assertes sergeantes and mynute, rentes and other kermes exacted of them, as in the rolle of Memorandum, of the escheker more plainly appereth, It is enacted that euery shyriffe accountable or answerable in the escheker shal at his daye of prefiction immediatlye after he is sworne to accoũt of the yssues and profytes of his office, & euery person which of late hath bene shyriffe and hath no tayle of reward, nor hath per determined his account or otherwyse be discharged or pardoned therof, shall in the same terme that he taketh his othe to accounte, be sworne by hym selfe or by his attorney or deputy sworne for hym whom he shall aunswere before the lorde Treasorer, Chamberlaynes, Chauncellour and Barons of the escheker, or in the absens of any of them, than in the presens of them as than shall be present in the sayde court, to bringe in, and deliuer in the sayd court rolles or cedulles of perchement conteynyng in the, truely without omission or concelement all such particuler sommes of money, whiche he hath leuied or lawfully mought haue leuyed to his wytting or knowledge within his baylywyke as part or parcel of the sayde auncient kermes & thother kermes before reherced, makyng expres mencio in the sawe rolles or cedulles as nye as he can, of what person and in what landes and tenementes and for what cause the same particuler sommes bene leuyed, or leuiable towarde the makynge of the same kerme or any of them, & after the particuler sommes in the sayd rolles or cedules cast and rated before the sayd lorde Treasorer, Chamberlains, Chaũcellour & Barons, or before the sayd Barõs in

the ablens of the other or of any of them, the layd lorde tre
forer chamberlain, chauncellour, and barons, or the layde
barons in the ablens of the other or of any of them, shall
make alowans and exeueration and deduction in the layde
open court by theyr discressions to euery suche person in
euery of the layd fermys of so much money as the layd fer
mys shalbe more than the layd particulers. And for reuy-
uyng and recouere of such parcels belonging to any of the
layd fermys or other the premisis omyttyd owt of the said
rollys or cedules and for sauyng of other the kynges aun-
cyent rightes and inheritaunces answerable in the scheker
which be now wrongfully withdrawen, the lorde treasorer
chamberlayns, chauncellour and barons or the layd barõs
in the ablens of the layd lorde treasorer chamberlayns and
chauncellour or of any of them shall from tyme to tyme a-
warde suche proces, and vse sucheconuement ways & mea-
nys by commission or otherwyse accordynge to the course
of the scheker and further as shalbe deuysyd by theyr dis-
cression, so that the kyng may be truly answerd of thissues
and profites of the same without other warrãt to be pre
syd. And where diuers sommes of money be respitȳd to
many persons that haue bene shiriffes vpon theyr accoũ-
tes in the escheker of the forsayd fermys and other vicoun
tiles vpon petitions in the layde courtes for so muche as
they could not leuy the same by summons of the scheker
for causys alegyd, it is enactyd that euery of the layde
late shyriffes vpon their othe taken in the layde court that
the causys alegyd in the same peticions be trewe, and the
same cawsys examynyd in the same court accordyngly, be
clerely acquytid, and discharged agaynste the kynge of the
same sommes, not leuyed nor leuyable, put in respyte.
And therupon suche like proces to be awardyd by the said
court and such conuenyent meanys and ways by commis-
sion or otherwyse accordyng to the course of theescheke as
shalbe deuysid by the layde lorde treasorer, chamberlayns,
chauncellour and barons or in the ablens of the layd lord
treasorer, chamberlayns, or chauncellour by the layde ba-
rons, and by as many of the layd lorde treasorer, chamber-

layns

layns, and chauncellour as than shall happen to be there then present, without eyther warrant or sute.

And for as much as the sayd shyrriffes shall susteyn dyuers charges without hauyng from henceforth any tayle of reward portage or other alowans, in alowans of which charges It is enactyd that euery of the sayd shyrriffes comyng to hys accounte in the escheker shewinge a byl subscrybyd with the handes of the iustices of assises Nisi prius, generall and speciall gayle deliuerees and oyer determyner, or of suche of them as shalbe present at the sayde assyses, and sessions makyng plevn mencyon of the days and tyme that the sayd Justices dyd abyd in the same county at the costes of the shyrrif in or about the kynges affayres, shal haue alowans as well hereof as for other hys sayd resonable costes vpon his account in the sayd escheker by the discrecio of the sayd lorde treasorer, chamberlains, chauncellour, and barons, and in the absens of the sayd treasorer, chamberlains, chauncellour, or any of them by the sayde barons and by as many of the sayd lorde treasorer, chamberlains, and chauncellour as than shalbe there present, without other warant or further sute, so that the alowances for the sayde costes to all the shyrriffes do not amounte in any one yere aboue iii. C. xlii. l. vi. s. viii. d. This acte to endure onely to thende of the next parlement. Anno Henrici octaui, capitulo xvi.

Loke more for shyrriffes in the title of Jurrours.

Spirytuall lawes.

Loke in the title of Canons and Constitucions.

Subsydes.

Loke for a subside grauntyd to the kynge in the statute at large. Anno xxxiii, Hen. viii.

Surgyons.

Loke therfore in the title of Phisicions.

Tayle.

Loke in the title of fallesyens of recoueryes.

Tenure.

Tenthes.

See in the statute at large of anno xxxiiii. Hen. viii. capt. xvii. How the new erectyd bysshops shall pay theyr tēthes rentes, and pencions dew to the kinge in the court of firste frutes. &c.

Tenure.

After the xxii. day of Aprill, Anno xxxv. H. viii. the king at his pleasure may vpō his letters patētes of any hereditamentes not excedynge the clere yerely value of xl. s. which were belongynge to any of the howslys compryspd in the actemade. An. vigesimo septimo Henrici viii, wherby any estate of inheritauns shall pas from the kynge (howslys tenementes conlages, and gardens whereunto no landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes do apperteyne onely excepte) reserue vnto the kynge eyther a tenure by knyghtes seruice in capite, or els a tenure in socage or fre burgage and not in capite with the yerely rent of the tēth part of the sayde hereditamentes to be compryspd in euery suche letters patentes accordyng to such rate as the same hereditamentes shalbe ratyd, to be of the yerely value in the same letters patentes. The sayde rent to be payd to the officers of the courte of Augmentations to the kynges vse, accordyng as other reuenues there be, and shalbe payd by the sayde acte.

And that of howslys tenementes, colages, and gardens where vnto no landes, tenementes or hereditamentes do apperteyne, not beynge any of the kynges prmeely howslys reseruyd, and kepte by a keper therof to the kynges vse which were belongynge to any of the sayd howslys compryspd in the sayde acte vpon euery letters patentes of any of the same wherby any estate of inheritauns shall pas frō the kynge, to reserue vnto the kynge at his pleasure eyther a tenure by knyghtes seruyce in capite, or els a tenure in socage or fre burgage, and not in capite, with the yerely rente of the tenth part as is afore sayde. Anno xxxv. Henrici viii, capitulo xiiii.

For

For as muche as diuers beautiful howſys haue bene within Ludlow and Shrowſburye in the county of Salop. Cheſter in the cõũty of cheſter Hauerfozd weſte in the county of hauerfozd in South, wales, Pembzoke Tenbie in the county of Pembzoke, Karmerdyn in the countye of Karmerdyn Mountgomery in the county of Mountgomery Cardik, Swanſe. Cowbzige, Newe Rudnoz, and Pzeſtend in the county of Rudnoz, Bzeknoke in the county of Bzeknoke, Monmouth, Abargenny Vſke, Carlion, and New pozte in the countye of Monmouth Maldon in the cõũty of eſſex Lancaſter, Pzeſton, Lyzepole, and wygan in the county palentyne of Lancaſter whiche nowe are fallen down and decayd lyeng as deſolate and voyd groundes, & ſome howſys are very weake and feble redy to fall downe It is enacted, that if any owner oz poſſeſſioner of any ſuch deſolate oz voyd groundes that at any tyme within xiv. yeres before this acte haue bene buylded foz howſys of habitacõ oz foz any howſys of habitacion, nowe oz hereafter beyng in decay and not fully fallen down within the liberties of any of the ſayd bozowes, townes, & places, do not ſuffycyently reedify & repare the ſayd deſolat voyd groũdes & decayd howſys conuenict foz habitacõ & dwelling within ii. yeres after pzoclamacion to be made vpõ the ſame by the mayze, aldermẽ, bailiffes & burgeſſes, oz other head officers within the pzecinct of theyz owne authozities, that than the cheke lozdes immediate of whom ſuche deſolate, and voyd groundes decayd & ruynous howſys be holden, may enter in the ſame and haue the ſame with the curtelage bak ſyde gardeyn & ozchyard adioynyng to the ſame if they be of the inheritaunce of the owner of the ſaid decayed houſes oz grownde and excede not one acre, to them and to theyz heires oz ſucceſſours, oz to their own pzoper vſe, ſo that the ſaid lozdes do ſufficiẽtly reedify oz repayze the ſame voyde grownde oz decayd howſys within ii. yeres & a half after the foz ſayde furſte ii. yeres whiche yf the ſayde lozdes do not, oz elſe ſo do, and after them theyz heyres, oz ſucceſſours ſuffer the ſame to fall in ruyne, and decay, and do not buylde oz reedyfy the ſame ſuffycyently within ii. yeres.

and

and a halfe of such ruyne or decay, than all person and persons or bodyes politike hauing any rente, charge, to yerly, or seuerally going of owt if the sayd boyd grownde, or de cayd howsys immediatly after the sayd iii. yeres, and a halfe may enter in to the same, and the same haue to them, and theyr successours to theyr vse with the curtelages, &c. vt supra. Discharged of all rentes other than the se ferme of the sayd cite, bozough, towne or place or somme percell therof, so that the sayde person or bodyes politike do sufficiently, reedify, and repaire the same within one yere and thre quarters folowing the determynacion of the sayde ii. yeres, and a half to the sayd lordes immediate appoyntid. whiche yf they do not, or els so do, and after they theyr heires or successours suffer the same to fall in ruyne, and decay and do not byld or reedyfy the same sufficiently within one yere, and iii. quarters after such ruyne and decay, than the maires aldermen and burgessys and other hed officers there immediatly after the sayd yere, and iii. quarters, may enter into same, and the same haue to them, and theyr successours to theyr own vsys with the curtelages, &c. vt supra. discharged of all rentes, other than the fee ferme. &c. or percell therof so that they reedify or repayre the same within iii. yeres, after the determinacion of the sayde yere and iii. quarters. whiche yf they do not, or els so after they or their successours suffer the same to fall in ruyne and decay and do not bylde, and reedify the same sufficiently within iii. yeres after suche ruyne and decay, than the fyrste owner of the same theyr heyres, or successours immediatly after the sayd iii. yeres may enter into the same howsys, grownes, curtelages, gardens, or chardes, and bakesides as in theyr first estate. Prouided that this acte be not hurtfull to any person being at the tyme of the sayde proclamacion made, vnder the age of xxi. yeres, or in couert or in prison or beyond the se in the kinges warres or in other lefull affayres, or to any person not beyng than of whole and perfite memory duryng the tyme that such person shalbe within age maried, in prison or of no perfite memory or beyond the se, so that such persons and theyr heires, or successours

after

after they come to theyr full age be maryed owt of pryson or come agayn within this realme, or be of whole and perfite memory within iii. yeres than nexte ensuynge do reedyfy the same voyde grownde or repair the sayde decayd howsys. Anno xxxv. H. viii. cap. iiii.

Treason.

Loke therfore in the title of Crown i. and ii. and in the title of Triall.

Tryall.

ALl offences alredy made or declaryd, or hereafter to be made or declaryd by any lawys, and statutes of this realme to be tresons myspryssions of tresons, or concelementes of tresons and done or hereafter to be done by any person owt of this realme, shalbe fromhensforth inquyred of herd and determinyd before the kinges Justices of his bench forplees to be holden before him selfe, bygood & lawfull men of the same shyre where the said benche shall be, or els before such commissions and in suche shyre of the realme as shalbe assigned by the kinges commission, and by good and lawfull men of the same shyre in such forme as if the same offences had bene done within the same shyre wher they shalbe so inquired of herd and determynyd.

Prouyded that if any the peerys of this realme shalbe inditid of any such offens aforesayd by authorite of this acte they shall haue tryall by their peeres in forme heretofore accustomyd. Anno xxxv. Hen. viii. ca. ii.

Wales.

IT is enactid that the kinges dominion, Principalitee, & countye of wales be fromhensforth deuydid into xii. shires, &c. verbatim vnto the end and than thys. Anno xxxiii. Henrici octaui, in fine.

Loke more for wales in the title of parlement. i.

Walsyngham.

Loke in the statute at large of anno xxv. Henrici octaui capitulo decimo tertio. Howe certeyn demesne landes late belongynge to the late priory of walsyngham may be grau-

tyd

ted by copy of court roll and made copyhold landes, &c.

Wapping marshe.

Loke in the statute at large of An. xxv. Hen. viii. ca. ix. concernynge the partició of wappynge marsh, and of the issues and profites therof receyuid, &c.

Welles.

Loke in the title of Bathe and wellys.

Venire facias.

Loke therfore in the title of Jurours.

Vessels.

Loke therfore in the title of Cowpers.

Wyllys.

The explanacion of the statute of wyllis made in the xxxii. yere of this kynges raigne, is as foloweth, first where it is conteynyd in the sayd statute within diuers bȝ chys, that all persons hauyng estate of inheritauns might dispose by his last wyll, &c. his hereditamẽtes the sayd wor des of estate of inheritauns is of estates in fe simple onely And euery person sealyd in fe simple wolly or in coperce ny or in comun of any hereditamentes, and hauinge no he reditamentes holden of the kynge, or of any other by knyghtes seruice, may dispose to any perſõ (except bodies politike and corporate) by his last wil in wryting or other wise by any acte lawfully executyd in his life, as muche as in hym of ryght is or shalbe, all hys hereditamentes or any of them, or any rẽtes, communes profites, or cõmodites owt of, or to be percepyd of the same, or owt of any par cell therof. And euery person sayd as is aforesaid of any hereditamẽtes holden of the kinge by knightes seruyce in cheke may dispose to any person (excepte before excepte) by his last wyll in wryting or otherwyse by any acte lawfully executyd in hys lyfe as muche as in hym of ryghte is, or shalbe, two partes as well of all the sayde hereditamentes as of all hys other hereditamentes, or of any of them, or any rentes cõmunes or othes profites or cõmodites eut

of

of or to be perceyud of the same ii. partyes, or out of any parcell therof in thre partes to be deuydyd, or as muche therof as shall amount to the clere yerely value of ii partes therof in iii. partes to be deuydyd. And the sayd wyl shalbe effectuall for ii. partes of the said hereditamētes, though ỹ wyl be made of the whole, or of more than of ii. partes of the same, the same dyuision to be made and set forth by the deuisour or owner by hys laste wyl in writynge, or otherwise in wrytting, and in defaut therof, by a cōmissyon owt of the court of wardes and lyueryes vpon the enquery of the true value therof by the othes of xii. men, ỹ retourne therof had in the same courte, diuysion to be made by the maister of the wardes and liueries, yf the said maister and ỹ partyes therunto can not otherwyse agre vpon the same diuysion. And the yssues, and profites of ii. partes of the same hereditamentes vpon euery suche diuysyon to be resorted to them, that shall haue title to the same from the death of the owner or deuisour therof. And euery person seisyd as is aforesayd of any hereditamentes holden of the king by knightes seruice, and not in chefe, or holden of any other person by knightes seruice, may dispose to any person (except before except) by hys laste wyll, or otherwyse as is aforesayd as much as in hym of right is or shalbe, two partes of all the sayd hereditamentes or any of them or any rentes comon or other profites or comoditers owt of or to be perceiud of the same ii. parties or owt of any parcell therof in iii. partes to be deuydid, as muche therof as shal amount to the clere value of ii. partes therof in thre parties to be deuydyd, and the same wyll shalbe good and effectuall for the sayd ii. partes though the sayde will be of the whole, hereditamentes so holden by knyghtes seruice, or of more than of ii. partes of the same. And also for the whol of all other his hereditamentes, and of any rentes comōs or other profites or cōmodites owt of or to be perceiuyd of the same or owt of any parcell therof, the same diuision to be made and set forth by the owner by his laste wil in wrytynge, or otherwyse in wrytyng.

And in defaute therof, for as muche as shall concerne the

kinges

kynges interest, by commission out of the court of wardes aforesayd in forme aforesayd if the maister of the wardes and the parties can not otherwise agre vpon the same diuision, and restitution of the issues and profites of the ii. partes therof shalbe in forme aforesayd. And for such of the hereditamentes as shall concerne the interest of any other lord, by commission out of the chauncery to enquere therof by the othe of xii. men, if the sayd lord and the partyes can not otherwise agre vpon the same diuision. And the sauinges reseruinges, and prouisions concerning sauinge of the custody wardship reliefe and premer seasin, to the kyng of such hereditamentes or as much therof as shal apperteine vnto him by the said former acte and by the declaration therof by this acte duryng the kynges interest therin, and also the custody and wardship to other lordes, of as muche of such hereditamētes holden of thē as shall extende to ꝑ clere yerely valew of the thyrd part therof mencioned in diuers articles in the sayd former acte, shalbe expounded as hereafter ensuyth. C. the kyng shall take for his full thyrde part of all such hereditamentes wherunto he is or shalbe intitled by the sayd former acte, and by this acte, such hereditamentes as shall descende as well in fe tayle as in fe simple, or in fe tayle onely to the heyr of the deuisour or owner immediatly after his dettes. And that the gifte and deuise of and for ii. partes of the sayd hereditamentes reserue shalbe effectuall albeit the sayde gyfte or deuise be made of al his fe symple hereditamētes, or of the more part therof. And if the same hereditamentes which immediatly after the dettes of such deuisour or owner shall descende or come to his heyre as well in tayle, as in fe symple or fe tayle only shall not extende to the clere yerely value of the ful thyrd part of all the hereditamentes of the sayde deuysour or owner, then the kynge shall take as muche of the other hereditamentes wylfyd or assygned as is aforesayd, as shall make vp his sayd ful third part accordynge to his interest therin. And the diuision therof to be made with the restitution of the profites of the sayd. ii. partes in forme aforesayd. And like benefyte to be to euery

lorde

lord of whom any such hereditamentes shalbe holden by knightes seruice in forme aforesayd concerning onely his thyrd part therof accordinge to his interest therin. And if the same third part or any parcel therof left or alligned to the kyng or other lorde, duringe his interest, be lawfully edicted, or determined he shall haue as muche of the .ii. partes residue, as shall make vp a full thirde part in clere yerely value after the rate of such hereditamentes as shal than remayne of the same thyrd part not deuicted nor determined and of the other .ii. partes, as he ought to haue had by the sayd former acte and this acte, and the same to be deuided in forme aforesayde. And the sauing and reseruing for fynes for alienacion by any such will of suche hereditamentes holden of the kyng by knyghtes seruice in chefe, or of the nature of knyghtes seruice in chefe or by socage in chefe or of the nature of socage in chefe, or for seruices for alienation of such hereditamentes wherof there shalbe any alternacion of freholde or of inheritans, made by any suche last will comprysed in diuers articles in the sayd former act shalbe expouned and iudged that all suche persons to whom the sayd hereditamentes be or shalbe deuised by any suche last wyl shalbe discharged againste the kyng his heyres and successours for all suche fynes for alienacion, without lycens by suyng forth of the kynges pardon for alienacion out of the chauncery paying to the king for the fyne of euery suche alienation the third part of the yerely value of the same hereditamentes so deuised.

And this acte shalbe a sufficient warrant to the Chauncellour or keper of the greate seale, for the graunt ynge of the sayde pardons vnder the great seale. And wylles made of any hereditamentes by any woman couerte, or persone within age of .xxi. yeres. Idiot, or personne of no sade memory shal not be effectual. And if any person hauing estate of inheritans of any hereditamentes holden of the kyng by knight seruice in chefe, or of the kyng or of any other person knyght seruice hath gyuen syns the .xx. daye of July. Anno .xxxiii. H. viii. Or hereafter shall gyue or assygne by will or other acte executed in his like any of his hereditamentes

mentes by couyn to any person for yeres, life or lyues with a remaynder in fe, or with diuers remainders for terme of yeres life or in tayle w a remainder in fe simple to any person, or to his right heyres, or at any time sythes ȳ saide xx. daye of July hath made or hereafter shall make be couyn contrary to the true entent of this acte. Any estates conditions menalties, tenures, or conuenauntes to thentent to defraude the kynge of his prerogatiue, sealyn lyuerye relefe wardship mariages or rightes, or any other lord of theyr wardships relieses heriottes or other profites which shulde come to the by or after the death of theyr tenauntes by force & accordyng to the former statute and of this present acte, and declaracion, and the same couin found by office, the kyng shall haue as well the wardship of the body and custody of the hereditamentes as lyuery proxy-seylyn relefe & other profites which shuld appartayne to hym according to the true entent of the sayd former acte. & of this present acte, as though no such estatutes or conueyaunces by couin had neuer bene made, vntyl the said office be lawfully vndon by trauers or other wise. And ȳ other lordes of whom any such hereditamentes shal be holden by knightes seruice as is aforesayd shall haue theyr remedy in such cases for their wardships of bodyes & landes by writ of rigth of ward, & shal distreyne and auow for theyr sayde relieses heriottes and other profites as if no such estate or conueyans had bene made, sauinge the right and title of the doners feffees lessees and deuysees therof against the deuisour and his heyres after the interest or title of the kynge, or other lord therin ended and determined.

Prouided that any thynge in this acte contayned, shall not extende to the seuerall willes of saincte John Gaynsford of Crowhurst in Surrey, of Syr Peter filpot, of Richard Cresel, of Westengley in the county of South gentilmen, of Thomas Vinton of the county of Berk Gentylman.

And euery person from whome the kyng or lord shall take any hereditamentes for his full thyrde part or to make vp his full thyrd part shall vp on his bylle in the chauncery

against

againſt ſuche perſone whiche ſhalbe intitled by or vnder any ſuche will or gyfte to the other.ii. partes, haue ſuche contribution or recompens for the ſame as by the Chancellour or the keper of the great ſeale ſhalbe thought conuenient. Anno.xxxiii.H.viii.cap.v.

Wynes.

SUche lordes as by an acte made in the.xxviii.yere of this kinges raygne haue authorite to ſet pryces of wyne in grole, ſhall by this acte haue the ſame authorite mitigate enhaunce the pryce of wyne to be ſold by retayle as often as tyme & occaſion ſhall requyre. And theyr ſayde pryces ordinaunces after proclamation therof made, to be obſerued and kept vpō peyne penaltye in the ſame proclamations conteyned, the moyte of al whiche forfaytures to be to the kynge, and the other moyte to the party, that wyl ſue in any the kynges courtes of record by bill plemte or informacion wherin nō eſſoyne proteccion nor wager of law to be allowed, this acte to endure to the ende of the nexte parlyament.

Se the layd former acte. Anno.xxxiiii.H.viii.cap.vii.

wodde & woodes.

Loke in the title of Colys for the aſſiſe of byllet fagot and talwodde.

IN vpō all woddes comonly called copes woddes or vnderwoddes whiche after the feſte of ſaint Michel tharcangell. Anno dñi. M.D.xliii. ſhalbe felled at xxiii.yeres growing or vnder there ſhalbe lefte ſtandinge and vnfeld for euery acre, xii. ſtandels or ſtorers of oke, and if there be not ſo many of oke, than ſo many of elme aſhe, aſp or berche, as ſhall make vp.xii. ſtandels or ſtorers wherby to be timber trees, the ſame to be of ſuch ſtandels or ſtorers as haue ben left there ſtanding at any the felling of ỳ ſame copes or vnderwoddes in time paſt. And if there be no ſuch ſtādels or ſtorers there ſtāding, thā ỳ ſame ſtādels

oz ſtozers there to be left, ſhalbe left at this now nexte fel-
lyng of the ſayd copes oz vnderwodes, of ſuch moſt like-
lyeſt okes, and if there be not ſufficiēt of okes, than of the
moſte lykelieſt okes, elmes, aſhe, aſp oz bech to pzoue tim-
ber trees, whiche ſtandels oz ſtozers ſo lefte ſhalbe pze-
ſerued and not fellyd tyll euery of them, ſhalbe .x. inches
ſquare within .iii. foote of the grounde, vpon peyne that
euery owner of euery ſuche ſtandels and ſtozers hauinge
eſtate of inheritans, foz lyfe of freholdee oz by copye of
courtrol, oz foz yeres in the grounde where the ſayde ſtan-
dels oz ſtozers ſhall grow cauſyng oz commaundyng any
ſuche copes woddes oz vnderwoddes to be fellyd & not
leuynge the ſayde ſtandels oz ſtozers there ſtandynge in
fozme afozeſayde to fozfaite foz euery ſtandell and ſtozer
ſo not left ſtandyng .iii.s.iiii.d. and vpon peyne that euery
owner afozeſayde of any ſuche copes woddes oz vnder-
woddes cauſynge oz commaundynge any of the ſayd ſtan-
dels oz ſtozers, ſo left as is abouеſayde to be cut downe
contrary to the fozme of this acte, to fozfait foz euery of
the ſayde ſtādels oz ſtozers iii.s.iiii.d. the halfe to the king
and the other halfe to the party, that ſhal ſue in any court
of recozd by action of det byl plaint oz infozmacion wher-
in no pzotection wager of lawe oz eſſoyn to be allowed.

And all copes and vnder woddes which after the feſt a-
fozeſayd ſhal be felled at ꝑ age of .xiiii. yeres growth oz vn-
der, and not aboue from the .xx. daye of Apzil nexte after
the fellyng therof durynge iiii. yeres, than nexte enſuynge
ſhalbe ſufficiently encloſed, oz the ſpzinges therof other-
wiſe pzeſerued from deſtruccion by any cattal oz beſtes, by
them whiche then ſhall haue lawfull intereſt and poſſeſſi-
on in the ſayde copes oz vnderwoddes, as is afozeſayde
vpon fozfaiture foz euery rodde therof ſo not encloſed oz
pzeſerued durynge the ſayd. iiij. yeres. iii.s.iiii.d. foz euery
moneth that the ſame copes oz vnderwoddes ſhall lye vn
cloſed oz not pzeſerued, as is afozeſayd. And al copes oz vn
derwoddes which after ꝑ feſt afozeſayd ſhalbe felled aboue
the age of .xiiii. yeres growth & not aboue the age of .xxiiii.
yeres grow from the .xx. day of Apzil next after the fellyng

there

therof, duryng.vi.yeres thannext ensuyng, shal be sufficiētly enclosed or the sprynges therof otherwyse preserued frō distruccion by any cattall or bestes, at the costes of suche whiche than shall haue lawfull interest & possession in the sayd woddes or copes as is aforesaid vpon forfaiture for euery rod so not enclosed or preserued durynge the sayde vi.yeres.iii.s.iiii.d. for euery month that the same copes or vnderwoddes shal lye vnclosed and not preserued as is aforesayd. And no person after ỳ lest aforesayd shal tourne into pasture or tyllage any suche copes or vnderwoddes conteyninge.ii.acres or aboue which now be wodde or vnderwodde, & not put or reserued to the vse of encrease of wodde or vnderwodde & being.ii.furlōg from the house of ỳ owner therof or frō the house wherūto the sayd wodde doth belong vpon forfayture for euery acre so tourned. xl.s. This acte shal not extende to any coppes woddes or vnderwoddes distroyed or turned into tyllage or pasture within.xx.yeres last past. though the more part or any part therof be now ouergrone with bushes or vnderwodde.

And euery person & persones politicke which haue, or hereafter shall haue any seuerall woddes or copes growynge, & set with great trees aboue ỳ age of.xxiiii.yeres groweth, shall at the kellyng or wedyng therof leue standinge there for euery acre so kellyd.xii.trees of oke of the same suche great trees, and if there be not so many, there of oke to be left, than to leue there growynge for euery suche acre as many other trees of elm, asshe, beche or asp, as shal make the nomber of.xii. The same trees to stand & to be preserued by such owner aboue sayd, during.xx. yeres nexte after such felling of the same woddes. And also shal frō the.xx.day of Aprill next after ỳ feilig therof, durig ỳ terme of.vii.yeres than next folowyng sufficiently enclose thē or the sprynges therof otherwyse preserue frō distruccion by any cattell or bestes vpon forfaiture for euery such great tre of the sayd nōber lackynge & not lefte so stāding.vi.s viii.d. And vpō peyne that euery owner of the ground causing or commaūding any of the sayd great trees there so left standyng to be cut down cōtrary to this act to forfet for euery such

treso cut down. vi.d. viii.d. & vpō forfaiture for euery rode of such great wodde so not enclosed or preserued during the sayd .vii. yeres for euery month .iii.s. iiii.d. Prouided that it shalbe lawful to euery owner of any of the sayd copes wodes vnderwoddes stādels or stoyers great wodes & trees aforesayd to fell & take any of the same for bildyng, repayring, enclosyng & maynteyning of houses, orchardes & gardens, & for paling, rayling or enclosyng of parkes forestes, chasses or other groundes, and for making or repayring of water worckes dampes brigges sludgates makyng or amending of shyppes & all other vessels, & for all other thinges concernynge theyr owne vses or assayres, as they might haue done before this acte. And it shall not be lawful to any person which after the feast aforesayd shal haue any woddes or vnderwoddes wherin any other persone iustly haue, or haue vsed time out of mynde remedyans to haue come of pasture, to fel or cut down the same woddes or vnderwoddes there growyng, except it be to his owne vse & occupacion vntil the .iiii. part of such woddes vnderwoddes or groundes, or as muche as the .iiii. part of ỳ sayd ground shall amount vnto, shalbe by the lord & owner of the sayd ground deuided sent out, meted, bounded fenced & enclosed as hereafter is declared. That the sayde lord the owner of the sayd ground shal cal together the tenauntes & inhabitātes cōmens in the sayde ground, or ỳ more part of thē, & vpō the metyng of thē, & of the sayd lord, the sayde lord or owner by the cōsent & agrement of ỳ sayd tenauntes & inhabitauntes or of the more part of thē, shal seuere deuide set out, mete & bounde the .iiii. part of the sayde woddes & vnderwoddes or so much therof as shal amount to ỳ full iiii. part therof. And if no such consent & agremēt can be, than .ii. iustices of peace not being of the tyme aliaunce cōsayle or fe, of or to the sayd lord or owner thes two appointed by the more nōber of the iustices of the shyre where the sayd ground lyeth in theyr open quarter sessions vpon request & sete made to thē by ỳ said lord, or owner or his deputyes may cal before thē vpō such penalties, as they shal appoint such .xii. of ỳ sayd cōmeners & inhabitauntes myght

vp to

vnto the said wodes or vnderwodes as by their discrecion shalbe thought cōueniēt And vpō or after the apparās yt the same lordes owners cōmaners & inhabitātes or ỳ more part of thē, the same iustices shal opē & declare vnto them the cause of their assemble, & then shal by the assent of the said lord owners cōmeners & inhabitātes or their lawfull deputies or of the more part of thē effectually procede to the seuering deuiding meaning & bōding of the said fourth part of ỳ said wodes & vnderwodes or of so much therof as shal amoūt to the fourth part therof. And if the same iustices owners, cōmeners & inhabitāntes or ỳ more part of thē cā not agree vpō the deuision bonding or setting out of the fourth part therof as is aforsaid, thē the sayd iustices may seuer deuide & set out by mete & bōde the saide fourth part vnto so muche therof vnder the same fourth part as they shall think cōueniēt. And within one moneth after that, the owners of the same shal sufficiēt enclose the same, & after suche enclosure, may sell & cut down & take the said wodes & vnderwodes there. Prouided ỳ there shalbe left vnfeld vpō the said soile so seuerid, &c. at euery felling therof like nōber of stādels or storers of yōg okes or other yōg trees of elme ash asps, or bech yt it be copes or vnderwodes that is so felled, & if ỳ wodes so felled be gret trees or gret wodes, thā such nomber shalbe left there stādinge of gret trees, vpon like penalties as is before limited for not leuinge & preseruing of stādels & storers aboue appointed to be left stāding in seuerall wodes & growndes. And the said part so seuerid bondyd and set forth in forme aforesayd after euery felling of the copes wodes or vnder wodes there shalbe sufficyently enclosyd and fensyd and the enclosure therof sufficiently and continually kept and repayred by vii. yeres next after euery felling therof in like forme and vpon like penalties, as is before limited for the not closing or fensing, & for the not keping and repayring of the said seuerall copes and vnderwodes. And the standels storers and gret trees lymitted to be left standing vpon the sayd part shalbe there left preserued and not cut down in like maner and forme & vnder like penalties as is afore limyted for the preseruacio & not felling of the sayd standels storers and gret trees lymytted

to be left vpon the sayd seuerall copes vnderwodes or wa
des. And after the felling aforesayd no bestes or cattell du
ryng the space of vii. yeres shall willingly by any person be
put in or shalbe suffred to fede or cõtinewin any part ther
of vpon forfeture of iiiti. d. for euery defaut.

And if any owner of any wodes, vnderwodes, or copes
beyng in any wast grownde as is aforesayde do cut down
any trees or vnderwoodes contrary to the forme afore-
sayd, he shall forfet for euery suche tree vi. s. viii. d. the one
halfe of all the sayd forfetures to the king, and the other
halfe to suche as wyll sue by byll, &c. many of the kinges
courte, of record wherin, &c. And for as muche as the sayd
tenantes comoners and inhabitantes shalbe by this acte
excludyd of theyr comon in the part so seueryd as is afor-
sayd by the sayd vii. yeres next after the felling therof in
recompens therof the sayd tenãtes, comeners, and inhabi-
tantes may take, and haue theyr comon for theyr cattall
within the residewe of the sayde wodes, vnderwodes, and
grownd not being inclosyd, and that the lord owner of the
sayd grownd shalbe excludyd to put or haue any cattell or
bestes vpon the same residew, or to take any profite of the
pasture vpon the sayd residew duringe the sayd vii. yeres.
And after the sayd vii. yeres vntill the nexte fellinge, of the
sayde part so seueryd, &c. as well the same part, as the resi-
dew of the sayd grownd shall lye and be vsed in comon, and
the pasture, and other profites therof may be vsed taken
as well by the lord owner therof as by the tenãtes, comeners
and inhabitantes as if this acte had not bene made, prou-
dyd that euery person may fell and inclose all theyr copes
wodes, and vnderwodes in any wast grownd which before
this acte haue bene vsyd to be inclosyd, and kepte for the
maintenans of wood and vnderwod. And yf the sayd parte
of wode or vnderwod so enclosyd by the lordes as is afore-
sayd be not felyd within iiii. monthys after the enclosynge
therof, than and so long as the sayd wodes shall not be fel-
yd, the sayde comoners may put their cattall there, and the
owner therof shall leue open cõuenient places within the
same inclosure whereby the comoners bestes may come

into

into the same, and there to pasture and fede as long as the same wode shall be vnfellyd. This acte shall not be preiudiciall to any of the lordes or owners of the wodes vnderwodes or wodlandes within the townys parishes or places comenly callyd or known to be within the weldes of kent Surrey and Sussex other than to the comon wodes there. This acte shall not be preiudiciall to any personne which before Wyghelmas. An. xxxiii. H. viii. hath boughte wodes or gret trees growynge in any of the same wodes for fellyng the same or not leuynge any standels, or slozers of and in the same accordyng to this acte. This acte shall not charge any person with any penaltye therin for any tymber trees growing within ii. myles of the se in Cornewall or any other tymber trees within the realme beynge seare, and ded in the toppis, or any tymber trees to be taken by the kynges comyssyon within the realme, or for any offence done contrary to this acte, vnles the offendour be sued for the same within one yere after the offens.

And yf any person do bycke or distroy any seuerall fensys or hedgys made for the sauing of the same wodes vnderwodes or grownde, he shall forfet x.s. And if any person suffer his swyne of x. wekes olde, or aboue during suche yeres as the sayde wodes be appoynted by this acte to be enclosyd, at any time after the furst daye of August next, to go or runne in any comon or seuerall grownd, or wodes vnles they be sufficiently rynged or peggyd, than the owner shall forfet for euery suche swyne iiii. d. the one halfe of the sayde forfetures yf it be in any of the kynges wodes, or grownde to the kyng and the other to the synder therof. And if it be within any other persons sayde grownde, thā the one halfe of the said forfetures to be to the owners of the soyle, and the other part therof to him that will sue, &c. wherin, &c. And where any wodes, or vnderwodes shall after the fest aforesayd be fellyd in any park or grownd inclosyd wherin any dere shalbe than kept, the owner or possessioner of the sayd grownd to be chargeable for the enclosure and preseruacīō of the same as is aforesaid but onely for iiii. yeres after any suche tyme of fellinge. &c. And yf the

enclo-

enclosures of any of the sayd copes, wodes, vnderwodes or grownde be broken or pulyd down by any persone agaynste the wylles of the owners or possessioners of the same, whereby cattell estampe into the same and distroy or hurt the spryng therof, or yf the same wodes, grownde, & vnderwodes be by any meanys distroyed, hurted, or hyndred by any person or by the cattell of any person without the wylys of such owners or possessioners, than the sayde penaltyes conteyned in this acte, to be extended vpon the same persones by whose defaute the same spryngе wode, or vnderwode shalbe so distroyed hurted or hyndred, and not vppon the owners, or possessioners of the same wodes grownde or vnderwodes. Prouided that euery owner or possessour aforsayd, theyr fermours and assignes after that the same wodes, vnderwodes, grownde, and copes haue bene fensyd, and inclosyd or the spryngе therof otherwyse preserued by vi. yeres nexte after the fellynge therof, ther put cattes & calues vnder the age of one yere. This acte to endure onely for vii. yeres next after the fest aforesayde, and fro thens vnto the end of the next parlyament. Anno xxv. Hen. viii. ca. xvii.

Loke more for wode in the title of Coles.

Yorke and yorke shyre.

Loke in the title of Counterfettes.

FINIS.

Statutes expyzed.

IN pzimis a licence of wolles, lether & wolfelles was graunted by the parliamente foz certaine tyme paste. an. v. R. ii statuto. ii. cap. ii.

Item an espaciall subsedy was graunted to the kinge foz a certaine time foz defence of the see, an. v. R. ii. statuto secundo. capitulo. iii.

Item of exresse pzyce foz pzobate of testamentes. anno tercio. Henrici. v. cap. viii.

Item that pzotection shuld lye in assise foz them that were in the warre of Henry the. v. an. ix. H. v. cap. iii.

Item that the kynge at his pleasure foz. 4. yeres might make shyppes notwithstandinge the statute of. an. xuii. E. iii. an. ix. H. v. cap. v.

¶ Item against clerkes of Oxforde mysdoers that shuld be outlawed and that certified to the chaunceller of Oxforde to be punished. anno ix. H. v. ca. viii. to endure to the next parliament after the kynges comming from beyonde the see. And note wel that the kyng dyed in fraunce before any parliament.

¶ Item that a collectour charged by his companion shall haue an accion of det against him to endure to the next parliament to be holden after the comminge of the kinge from beyond the see. an. ix. H. v. statuto. ii. cap. x.

¶ Item that the maister of the mynte maye holde the exchaunge tyll the next parliament, anno. i. H. vi. cap. 4.

Item that euery shiriffe somō the iurours that he returneth to endure to the next parliament. an. 4. H. vi. cap. i.

Item le the statute of pzotections in assise foz them that were with the duke of Bedfozde in Fraunce to endure foz thre peres. anno. iiii. H. vi. cap. ii.

Item a statute was made foz extozcions in the shiriffes turnes to endure foz thre peres. an. ix. H. vi. cap. 7. & then it was made to endure foz other thre. An. ix. H. vi. cap. vii.

¶ Item that customers noz cōtrollers make whyte cockettes sealed with the seale of their offyce, noz any marchant make entre of his goodes in the same foz to deceiue

the

the kinge vpon paine of forfaiture of all the goodes to endure for thre yeres.anno.xi.H.vi.cap.vltimo.

Item if the goodes of aliens of the kinges ampyte be founde in shippes of aliens of the kinges enemyes without sauecondite they shalbe forfaite.anno.xiiii.Henrici.6. capitulo.vii.to endure for thre yeres.

Item a decies tantum may be sued before the same iustices before whom the panell was returned,to endure to the next parliament.anno.xviii.H.vi.cap.xiii.

Item a greate statute was made for meating of cloth by a corde of sylke or of threde to endure to the nexte parliament.anno,xviii H.vi.cap.xvi.

Item if a man ship marchaundise of the staple to carye beyond the see the subsedy or the kinges custome not paid shalbe forfaite.And the king shuld take his sute in ꝑ nexte county to endure to the next parliament.an.xx.H.6.c a.8.

Item a great statute was made against riottours that dispyse or disobey the kinges letters or wyll not appere theron,to endure for.7.yere.anno.31.H.vi.cap.2.

Item a statute was made that no Lumberde nor other shall bryngе into this realme silke wrought rybandes and suche like vpon paine of forfayture,to endure for.5.yeres anno.xxxi.i.H.vi.cap.vi.And a like statute is made for. v. yres.anno.4 E.4.ca.3.And after another lyke statute is made.an.xxii.E4..cap.4.to endure for.v.yeres.

Item there is a greate statute of wolles growynge on this syde the water of Tese,that they shulde not be caried ouer the sayde water,and that the half of the paiment for wolles shuld be money bullyon or plate to endure for thre yeres,anno.iii.E.iiii.cap.i.

Item there is a statute of shippinge of wolles onely in Caleis,certaine places in the Northexcept that maybe shypped at Newcastell and to bryngе in bullion, that no marchaunt of the staple alien theyr property of hys wolles to any place out of the realme than to Caleys to endure for thre yeres.anno,iii.E.iiii.capitulo.ii.

Item ther is a statute,that the suerty of an alien by him selfe,that he shal employ his money vpon the commodite

of

of this realme shalbe suffycient and that the custome male deliuer againe the suerties whan it is obserued, to endure to the next parliament. anno. iii. E. 4. cap. vi.

Item there is a greate statute made. anno, xvii. E. iiii. concerninge money of Irelande that is prohybited and ꝑ golde nor syluer shuld not be conueyed out of the realme and that goldesmythes and marchauntes alyens shall sell their marchaundise within a certaine time. And greate penalties be made in those cases to endure for. vi. yeres. an. xvii. Edwardi. iiii. cap. primo.

Item that no wyne of Gascoyne be brought but in an Englyshe shippe vpon paine of forfaiture to endure tyll the next parliament. anno. i. Henrici. vi, cap. viii.

Item a good statute is made for sauing of fry of fishe in Orforde heauen in the county of Suffolke to endure til the nert parliament. anno. iiii. Henrici. vii. cap. xxi.

Item that no person sell lesse for a pound of Wenys, Florence or Geane golde than. xii. ounces, and that it be within greatnes of threde and in colour accordinge to the out warde shewe to endure to the next parlyament. anno. quarto. Henrici. vii. cap. xxii.

Item no custome for bowstaues of the length of. vi. fote shalbe paide vntyl the next parliament. an. xix. H. vii. ca. 2.

Item fines for escapes were let in certayne what shulde be at the least fine after the mater ꝑ he was in prysone for. anno. xix. H. vii. cap. x. to endure tyll the next parlyament.

Item a greate statute was made against ryottours, and retaygnours with greate penaltyes to endure duryng the kinges lyfe. Anno, xix. H. vii. cap. xiiii.

Item that acquitance made by John Heron or other like receiuours appointed by the kyng be suffycient discharge to the party tyll the next parliament. an, i. H. 8. cap. 3.

Item a statute was made to auoyde vntrewe makynge of cloth, and it sheweth many disceites both in the workers, kers, wepuers and fullers, and to endure, to the next parlyament. an. iii. Hen. viii. cap. vi.

Item a statute was made against mummours that they shalbe taken as suspectes to endure to the next parliamēt

An

An.iii.Hen.viii.cap.ix.

¶ Item a good statute is made for makynge of bulwarkes in Cornwall and other places vpon the sea costes and to endure to the next parliament.an.iiii.H.8.cap.i.

¶ Item a sta.was made to putaway clargye for murders of malyce purpensed or for murder or robbery in the bye way, and also agayne them that claimed sentwarpes in foreyn shyres.anno.4.Henrici.8.cap.2.to endure to the next parlyament.

¶ The penalties of the statute labourers for excessyue hyryng is put out agaynst the gyuers to endure to the next parliament.an iii.H.viii.cap v.

¶ Item an acte is made for ministracion of iustice to the kynges subiectes for turney to endure durynge the kinges pleasure.an.v.H.viii.cap.i.

¶ Item an acte was made for auoydinge deceytes in worstedes.an.v.H.viii.capitulo.iii.

FINIS.

¶ Here after folowyth a shorte tickelynge of dyuerse auctorities giuen by diuerse statutes to the kinge and hys counsell, the Chauncellor, the treasorer, iustices of the one benche and of the other barons of the escheker, and to mayres, bayliffes and gouernours of townes and such other as here after appereth.

A

TO iustices of peace.Abiuracion.f.
To audytours assygned &c.Accompte.i.
To euerye man to sue by way of accusacyon to redres a wronge there cryed &c.Accusacion.i.
To the chauncellour and treasorer &c. Accusacyon.6.
To the wardeyns of the occupacion with an alyen householder of the same occupacion to them chosen. et cetera.
Alyens.v.
To the kinges iustice in their presence, and to shiriffes and other of the kinges ministers and their bayliffes, lordes of fraunchyses and gardeyns of cyties and borowes, constables and gardeyns of peace within theyr warde &c.

Armour,

Armour.3.
To maires and bailiffes in cities and boroweſ.et cetera. Irowheddes.1.
To foreſters, parkers, and warreners.&c.Arreſtes.2.
To the chaunceller by the aduyſe of the iuſtices.et cetera. Aſſiſe.12.
To the chaunceller.&c.Aſſyſe.13.
To the kynges benche or comon place.et cetera. Attaynte 10.and 11.
To the Mayres and Aldermen of London.&c.Attaint.15.
To the treaſorer.&c.ownage and ownour.1.But ſome ſay it is repelled.ideo quere.
To the chaunceller, treaſorer of Englande, and the preſidente of the kynges counſell and keper of the kynges priuy ſeale or two of them callyng to them one Byſhoppe & one temporal lord of the kynges counſell, and the two chyefe iuſtices, or other two iuſtices in theyr abſence. Auctorityes gyuē to the preſydente of the kynges coūſell with other.1.

B

To the iuſtices of the one benche, and the other barons of the eſcheker and iuſtices aſſygned.&c.Baylyffes 4.
To the ſtewarde of the kynge houſe and the treaſorer of the wardrobe.&c.Butler of the kyng.2.
To maires ſhiriffes or other gouernours of cytyes and townes.&c.Bowes and bowſtaues.1.
To the maire or other offycers where the bargayne wyth vſurys.&c.Brokers.1.
To the conſeruatours of trewce in euery porte.&c.Brekyng of trewce.1.
To the chaunceller callinge to him one of the chiefe iuſtyces.&c.Brekyng of trewce.2.
To the chaunceller or the keper of the kinge great ſeale &c.Brydges.3.
To iuſtices of peace.Brydges.4.
To the chaunceller.&c.Butter and cheſe.1.but his auctorite is repelled as it appereth in the ſaide cha.2.

C

To iuſtices of peace Clergye and clerkes.9.

To

To the iustices and barons of the escheker. &c.
Commyssion and commyssioners. 4.
To the iustices of the one benche, and of the other and iustices of assyse. &c. Conspyracy. 1.
To the iustices of assyse and of Nisi prius, conspiracy. 4.
To iustices of assise or other iustices before whome indyties shalbe acquyte. &c. Conspyracy. 5.
To the chauncellour or the chyefe iustice. &c. Consultacio. 1
To the kynges counsell. &c. Constable and Marchall. 2. in fine.
To the iustices of the one benche and of the other iustices of assyse, &c. of peace, and to the iustices of Chester, and Lancaster, mayres and burgeyses. &c. Cordyners, and Coryers. 2.
To Justices of peace, Mayres, and gouernours of cytyes and townes. &c. Cordiners and Cozyers. 4.
To gardens of townes where corne of the countyes of Huntyngton. Cantetbery, Bedford, Hertford, and Northamton shalbe solde. &c. Corne and grayne 3.
To the kynge and his councell. et cetera. Custome to the kynge. 15.

D

¶ To the gardeyns of the pryuey seale. et cetera. Denmarke. 2.
To the treasorer and barons of the escheker. &c.
Det to the kynge. 2.
To ordynaries. Disgradynge. 1.
To the chauncellor. &c. Distresse. 11.
To mayres and bailiffes. &c. Drapery. 1. and 5.
To the chauncellor. &c. Drapery. 5.
To the shyrriffe yf he be present or to the lordes of layres, and markettes, stewardes, baylyffes, or constable, et cetera. Drapery. 11.
To iustices of peace in counties, mayres, and baylyffes in cytyes and borowes to kynge to them sache persones as they shall thynke conuenyent. &c. Draperie. 23.
To iustices of gayle delyuere. &c. Drawlache. 1.

To

E

To shyryffes, iustices of peace & eschetours. Egipcias. 1.
To the chaunceliour & treasorer takynge to them iustices and other as they thynke. &c. Errour. 2.
To the barons of the escheker. &c. eschaunge. 5.
To the treasorer and to barons, &c. escheker 3.
To the barons of the escheker, &c. Escheker. 7.
To the baron of the escheker, and to a clerke of the escheker, &c. estretes. 3.
To the iustices of peace & other iustices. &c. estretes 5.
To the iustices of the peace, whereof one to be of the Quorum. &c. Estretes, 8.
To a iustice of peace assigned yerely at Mighelmas by the custos rotulorum, or by the eldeste iustice of the Quorũ, in his absence, &c. Estretes. 8.
To the chaunceller, and the two chefe Justices, and the chefe baron of the escheker, &c. Executours. 5

F

To the shyryffe, &c. Faucon. 1.
To the stewarde of the kynges house, and to xii. of the escheker roll. &c. Felony. 5.
To ordynaryes, Felony. 7.
To the wardens of the marches, and to iustices of peace, Felony. 8.
To the chaunceliour and treasorer. et ceteras. Fermes. iii. iii. and v.
To two iustices or to one iustice, and to an abbote, pryour, or knyght. &c. Fynes. 2.
To the iustice of the comune place, &c, Fynes, 4.
To the chaunceliour and treasorer takynge to them iustices and other of the kynges counsell. &c. Fyth. 2.
To the mayres, iustices of assise and of the peace shyryffes and bayliffes of cytyes. townes, borowes, and fraunches &c. Forcible entre, 3.
To archbyshoppes, byshoppes erles, and barons, &c. forfeite, 7.
To euery freman hauynge lande in the forfeite. &c. forfeite 8. and 9. and 18. and 22.

To the chefe iustice of the forestе .xx. Forestе .xi.
To the forester et cetera. Forester .xiii.
To the verdours foresters, regardstous, and other myny
sters of the forestе .xx. Forester .xiii. and .xvii.
To the regardours of the forestе .xx. Forestе .xvii.
To the souerayne garden of the forestе .xx. Forestе .xvii.
To the shyryffe et cetera. Fraunches .i. and .ii.
To the mayre and wardens of the sheremen of London .xx
Fullyan .i.

G

To iustices of peace, Gayle .xvi.
To iustices before whom it shal appere that Gaylers have
constrayned any to come ayenst .xx. Gayle .x. gaylers .ii.
To the shyryffes in euery shyre .xx. gayle and gaylers .vi.
To the chancellor, treasorer, or chefe iustices of eyther be-
che or thre of them or to bothe the iustices of assyse in their
eyrcuite et cetera. Gyldes and fraternytes .ii.
To mayres and baylyffes et cetera. Golde and syluer .i.
To the chauncellour et cetera. Golde and syluer .ii.
To mayres and baylyffes .xx. Goldesmythes .vi.

H

To the kynges marshall .xx. Homage .i.
To the wardens of the crafte of horners of London .xx.
Honere pryma.
To ordinaries to haue power by cōmission .xx. hospitall .ii.
To the iustice of peace or the kynges coūsell .xx. hunters .i.
To ỳ iustice of peace ỳ stewarde in leres .xx. hunters .i. .vi.
To the kynge or other lordes of whome landes be holden
xx. husbandry .iii.

I

To the chauncellor et cetera. Inquestions .i.
To the chauncellor of England .xx. Irelande .viii.
To the tresorer ỳ the barōs of the excheker .xx. Irelande .i.
To the iustices of assyse .xx. turrours .iii.
To certayne lordes .s. to a pryelete two erles, and two ba-
rons that shalbe assygned by parlyament callynge to them
the iustices before whom the plee dependeth Judgement .i.

L

To the iustice of Lancaster and chester or his lieutenant

and

and to the iustices of the countye of Lancaster.xt. Lyuere of company.vi.

To the chauncellor treasorer and lorde pryuy seale or two of them with a bysshop and a temporal lorde of the kinges counsell and with two chefe iustices or two other iustices in their absence.xt. Lyuere of company.9.

To the shyrriffe of the countye or to the mayres shyrriffes or mayre and baylifes of cyties, borowes or nexte towne xt. Lollardes.i.

To the chauncellor treasorer and to al iustices mayres baylyffes and al officers.xt. Lollardes.2.

To the barons of the eschecker.xt. London.3.

W

To the iustices of the one benche and the other iustices of assise and of Nisiprius.xt. Mayntenaunce.4.

To the stewarde and treasorer of the kynges house.xt. Marchalley.10.

To the chauncellor, treasorer and iustices assygned.xt. Marchauntes.2.and.5.

To the mayre and baylyffes and other that haue keepynge of franchyses, xt. Marchauntes.xviii.

To the mayres baylifes of portes.xt. Marchaūtes.29.

To the Mayres and gouernour of the porte.xt. Marchauntes.42.

To the gardeyne of the pryuye seale.xt. Marke.2.

To iustices of peace, mayres, baylyffes and stewardes in leets, xt. Money.xviii.

To lordes of the kynges counsel, xt. Money.xxi.

N

To the iustices of the one benche and of the other, or to iustices of assyse, xt. Nulauns.ii.

To the mayre, burgeyses and comynaltye of the towne of Newecastel vpon Tyne and other of the kynges officers. Newcastel vpon Tyne.i.

O

To the chauncellour and iustices of assise, or other persons assygned by the chauncellor.xt. Obligacions.i.

To the mayre of London with the mayster and wardens of lyuerhandelers.xt. Oyle.i.

¶ To ordinaryes hauinge iurisdiccion episcopall.&c. Ordinarye.3.and.4.

P

¶ To the kynges benche.&c.Parlyament.xi.
To the iustices of assise,constables and baylyffes.&c.Passage.primo.
To the mayres,hed officers with the wardens.&c.Brewters and bralyers.i.
To the iustices of peace,mayres and shyriffes and bayliffes in townes.&c.Playes and games.4.and.6.
To the baylyffe of Plumbsted marshes.Plumbsted marshe primo.
To the chauncellerand iustices.&c.Poore men.i.
To the shyriffe and other ministers to haue power by commission.&c.Prechours.i.
To the chanceller.&c.Purueyours.i.
To the marshal.&c.purueyours.6.
To the Senechall and treasorer of the kynges house.&c. Purueyours.vii,
To iustices of peace.Poysonnynge.i.
¶ To constables and foure honest men of the towne.&c. Purueyours.9.
To the shyriffe.&c.purueyours.xi.
To the lorde or their bayliffes to constables and foure honest men of the towne.&c.Purueyours.xix.
To certyfye commissioners with the certificat of the stewarde,treasorer and controller.&c.purueyours.xi.
To the chauncellour.&c.purueyours.xxi.
To the constable tythynge man or chiefe pledge.&c. Purueyours.xxviii.
To the towne where the takyng is and to the townes adioyninge,&c.purueyours.xxix.
To mayres,shyriffes bayliffes constables officers or other minister there.&c.purueyours.xxx.
To mayres,shyryffes,baylyffes or constables.&c. Purueyours.xxxi.

R

To

To the kyng and his counsel.&c. Recoꝛdes.4.
To the shyꝛiffe takyng with hym the coꝛoners.&c.
Reddilleylyn.1.
To the shyꝛiffes.&c. Repleuyn.1.
To the shyꝛiffes oꝛ the kinges baylyffes, Replcuin.2
To the shyꝛiffes and euery of the kynges ministers.&c.
Ryottes and routes.2.
To the kynge and his counsel.&c. Ryottes and routes.3.
To iustices of assise.&c. Ryottes and routes.3.
To the kynges benche &c. Ryottes and routes.3.
To the chauncery.&c. Riottes and routes.3.
To the chaunceller.&c. Ryottes and routes.4.
To iustices of peace of assise, shyꝛiffes and vndershyꝛiffes
&c. Ryottes and routes.4.
To the kynge and his counsell.&c. Ryottes and routes.4.
To the chaunceller and chauncery.&c. Riottes & routes.5.
To the iustices of peace where the Ryottes.&c.
Ryottes and routes.5.
To the chaunceller in countye palentine.&c.
Riottes and routtes.5.
To the iustices of assise & of peace.&c. Riottes & routtes.6.
To iustices of peace, shyꝛiffes oꝛ vndershyꝛiffes.&c.
Ryottes and routtes.8.
To the chaunceller.&c. Ryuers.7.
To the mayꝛe of London and his succeſſours.&c. Riuers.8.
To ſoueraynes of townes.&c. Robberye.1.
To two conſtables of the hundꝛed.&c. Robberye.1.

S

To the chaunceller, &c. Sacramentum iuſticiariozum
To the mayꝛe of the ſtaple, &c. Serchours.7.
To the chaunceller. &c. Sewers.1.2.3.4.5. and 6.
To the mayꝛe, baylyffe oꝛ conſtable of the towne.
Shyppynge.2.
To euery man to be a &c. ſercher shyppyng.2.
To the chaunceller and treaſoꝛer and baꝛons of the eſcheker and two iuſtices, and in abſence of the chaunceller to the treaſoꝛer and other vt ſupꝛa.&c. shyꝛiffes.5.
To the chaunceller, treaſoꝛer and chiefe baron callinge to

them the two chyefe iustices if they be yreleute.rc.
Shyriffes.10.
To baylifs and constables.rc. Houdpours.2.
To the stewarde and marshal,rc. Staple.3.
To the mayre of the staple,rc. staple.3.
To the staple,rc. Staple.3.f.4.f.5.f.8.f.9.f.13.f.16.f.17
and 25.
To the two chyefiustices or ỳ mayre of the staple and the
recorder of London Staple.48.
To correctours of the staple.rc. Staple.14.
To two marchauntes straungers one towarde the north
an other toward the south.rc. staple.16.
To the chaunceller and other of the kynges counsel.rc.
Staple.16.
To euery man to be ferthour of marchaundise of the sta-
ple that they be not caryed but to the staple.rc.
staple.43
To the kynge with the aduise of his counsel,rc.
Staple.44.
To alyens that be the kynges frendes.rc. Straungers.2.
To the chaunceller calling to hym the iustices of the one
benche or of the other.rc. Straungers.2
To euery lyege man of the kynge that hath landes to the
yerely value of.v.markes,rc.swannes.1.

T

To the kynges counsel,rc.teller of new tydynges.3.
To iustices of peace and other officers in Northumber-
lande,rc Tyndale and Ryddisdale.2.
To the chaunceryr,rc.trauers.1.and,2.
To the kynges benche,rc.trauers.1.

V

To mayres,shyriffes, baylifes and other officers and
rulers of cyties and townes,rc.Vacaboundes.3.4.
and.5.
To shyriffes and stewardes of fraunches, mayres bay-
lyffes of townes,rc.wales.5.
To the kynges iustice and to the lordes of wales or their
ministers,rc.4.

To

To shyrifes of baylyffes where any goodes shalbe taken by men of wales.&c.wales.xvi.
To shyrifes, vndershyres, baylyffes and constables of the countrey of Herefore.&c.wales.21.
To shyrifes.&c.warde.xi.
To the treasorer of Englande.&c. weyghtes and measures.9.
To mayres and baylyffes.&c. weyghtes and measures.17.
To the chyef of the towne.&c. weyghtes and measures 22.and.39.
To the wardens of the coupers, weyghtes and measures. xxxix.
To iustices of peace, mayres, baylyffes and stewardes of fraunchises.&c. weyghtes and measures.22.
To the iustice of peace and. xii. discrete men of the welde of Kent.&c.welde of Kent.1.
To iustices to be assygned.&c.weres.3.
To commissioners to be assygned &c.weres.6.and 7.
To the lorde chaunceller, to iustices of peace and to the mayres of Yorke and Hull, weres 10.
To the mayres, baylyffes and seneschall of fraunches.&c. warchaundelers.1.
To iustices of peace and to spiritual commissioners to be assygned.&c.Villenage.4.
To the mayres and baylyffes.&c.wynes 1.
To the chaunceller treasorer, iustices of the one bench and of the other, and to iustices of assise.&c.wynes.2.
To the chaunceller, trasorer, presydente of the kynges counsell, lorde pryuy seale and two chiefe iudges.wynes. vi.
To the stewarde of Gascoyne and constable of Burdeux. &c.wynes.6.
To the chaunceller, treasorer, barons of the escheker iustices of the one benche and of the other, and iustices of assyse.&c.Vytesylers.1.
To mayres & baylyffes of cytyes boroughes townes marchaunte and other, and of portes.&c. Vytesylers.2. to shyryffes, stewardes and all other that haue the garde and

ſurnewe of vitaylers.2.
To iuſtices therto to be aſſygned.ꝛc.vitaylers.3.
To the mayre and aldermen of London.ꝛc. Vytaylers.4.
and.ix.
To the chaunceller, treaſorer and other of the kynges
counſel.ꝛc.Vytayles.5.
To two diſcrete perſones of the towne.ꝛc.
Vytaylers.13.
To the men of the crafte of worſted makyng in Norwych,
ꝛc.worſted.3.
To the mayre of Norwyche and the ſteward of the ducky
of Lancaſter or to one of them by.xii.artificers of worſted
to haue power to make ſerche.ꝛc.worſted.3.
¶ To the wardens of worſted makynge in Yermothe.ꝛc.
worſted.5.
The chyrykes bayly and other miniſter there yf it be gyl-
dable and by the aduyſe of foure or.vi.honeſte men of the
countre, yf it be in kraſtches to the ſteward or gardeyne
there, and to foure or.vi. honeſt men vtſupra. ꝛc. wyche 2.

FINIS.

And it is vnderstãde that for the most comely the authorities of iustices of the one bench and of the other of iustices of assise, of gayle delyuere, of iustices in eyre, of the peace, of oyer and terminer, of commissioners, of the constable and marshall, of the admiral sheryffes and suche other, appere in theyr chapiters, and therfore they be for the moste parte omytted in this tytellynge.

¶ For as mucheas statutes be one of the principal groundes of the lawe, so that yf the statute be vnknowen, the lawe is vnknowen in that pointe, therfore there be here after intitelled diuers statutes, whiche be lately abredged in the newe abredgement called the greate abredgement of the statutes of England that were not abredged before whiche tytellynge is made to the intent that the sayde statutes maye therby be the more redely founde then they maye be in theyr chapiters for them, that lyste to se the same.

Abiuration, the thyrd and the fourth statutes of this chapiter is newly abredged.&c.
Abredgement of plaintes in assise, this chapiter is newly abbredged.
Accounte, the.ii.stat, of this chapter is newly abredged,&c.
Acculsation, the seconde statute and the fyfte statute there be newly abredged.&c.
Admirall, the fourth statute there.&c.
Alyens the syxte statute.&c.
Arestes, the seconde statute there.&c.
Armour, the fyfte, the seconde and the fourthe and the.ix. statute.&c.
Aiournement, the thirde statute.&c.
Attaint the seconde statute.&c.
Atteynder, the fyfte and the seconde statute.&c.
Attourney, the thyrde, the.ix. and the.xvi.statute.&c.
Auctorities gyuen to the presydent of the kynges counsell &c. this chapiter is newly abredged.

Arowrie

Auowtye, the leconde, et cetera.
Baker, the fyrste, et cetera.
Berwyke, the thyrde statute, et cetera:
Bluter of the kynge, the fyrste statute. &c.
Caleys, the fyrste and the fyxte statutes, &c.
Champertye, the leconde, the fourth, the fyrste, and the fyxte statutes. &c.
Charter of pardon, the fyrste and viii. statute &c.
Chauncery, all this chapiter is newe abredged.
Clergy and clerkes, the thyrde statute, &c.
Comon plees the leconde and the thyrde et cetera.
Commyssion and commyssioners, the leconde statute, &c.
Contra formam feoffamenti, the fyrste statute, &c.
Coperceners, the fyrste statute, &c.
Cordiners and coriers, the thyrde statute. &c.
Coroner, the leconde statute et cetera.
Customie, the fyrste, the leconde, the thyrde, the fyrste, and the viii. et cetera.
Decies tantum, the fyrste statute, et cetera.
Disceyte, the fyrste statute. et cetera.
Dysmes the thyrde statute. et cetera.
Dystrelle, the leconde, and viii statutes. et cetera.
Douer, the fyrste, et cetera.
Drapery, the fyrste the leconde, ix. the. xii. the xxii. and the xxiiii. statute. &c.
Drawlache, the fyrste, et cetera.
Election, the leconde, the thyrde, and the fourth. &c.
Endytement, the fyxte, et cetera.
Enquerours, and enquerers, the fyrste, et cetera.
Escape, the thyrde. et cetera.
Eschaunge, the fyrste, the leconde, and the fyxte. et c.
Eschetour, the leconde. &c.
Escheker, the fourth, the ix. the xv. &c.
Essoyn, the fyrste, and the viii. &c.
Estretes. the leconde and the thyrde. &c.
Excommengement, the fyrste and the leconde. &c.
Executours, the fyxte, et cetera.

Extoꝛcyon, the fourth, et ceteꝛa.
Faitꝛfyenge of recouerees, thys chaptꝛer is newly. a. bꝛedgyd.
Fees of the courte, the fyꝛste. et ceteꝛa.
Fermes the fyꝛste. et ceteꝛa.
Felony, the fyrte. et ceteꝛa.
Fyneto the kynge, the fyꝛste, and the fyrte. ꝛc.
Fynꝛ poꝛtes, the fyꝛste. et ceteꝛa.
Foꝛcynes, the fyꝛste and the seconde. et ceteꝛa.
Foꝛest the fyꝛste, the thyꝛde, the fourth, the fyfte, the vi. the xiii. the xv. and the xix et ceteꝛa.
Foꝛfeyture, the fyꝛste and the fourth. et ceteꝛa.
Foꝛstallers, the fourth. et ceteꝛa.
Gayle and gayleꝛs, the fyꝛste. et ceteꝛa.
Gauger of wynes and other lycours, the seconde, and the viii. statutes.
Hattes and cappes, the fyꝛste and the fourth. et ceteꝛa.
Hospytall, the fyꝛste. et ceteꝛa.
Hostyers, the fyꝛste. et ceteꝛa.
Houslys of relygion, the vii, et ceteꝛa.
Hundꝛed and baylyffes of hundꝛed, the fyꝛste and the thyꝛde et ceteꝛa.
Husbandꝛy, the fyꝛste. et ceteꝛa.
Inflections, the fyꝛste, et ceteꝛa.
Irelande the fyꝛste, the thyꝛde, the vi. and the viii. ꝛc.
Iurrour, the fyfte, et ceteꝛa.
Justice of peace, the seconde, the vi, the xi. and the xvii.
Justices of assyle the fourthe the fyfte the vi. and the. et ceteꝛa.
Justice in eyꝛe, thys chapiter is all newe put in.
Justices of borthe the benches, the fyꝛste and the iii. ꝛc.
Justices of Gayle delyuere, the fyfte. et ceteꝛa.
Kynge, the fyꝛste and the seconde.
Lymytacion the fyꝛste, the thyꝛde and the fourth. ꝛc.
London, the seconde. ꝛc.
Wayntenaunce, the seconde, et ceteꝛa.
Marchauntes the xx, the xxvii, the xxx. and the xl. ꝛc.
Money the fyꝛste, the seconde, the thyꝛde, the vii. the xiii.

and

and the xiiii.&c.
Mortuaryes, this chappter is newly abredged.
¶ Nati in partibus transmarinis. the seconde.&c.
Newcastell vpon Tyne this chapiter is newe abredged.
¶ Officers, the fyrste,&c.
Oyer, and termyner, the seconde and the fyfte,&c.
¶ Parlyament, the seconde,&c.
Pyers of the realme, the fyrste,&c.
Pluralytees, this chapiter is newly abredged.
Prerogatiue of the kynge, the xiii.&c.
Presentment, the fyrste,&c.
Probate of testamentes, this chapiter, is newly abredged.
Prochyn ampe the seconde, the fourth and the fyfte.&c.
Prohibycion the fyfte, the vi. the ix. and xi.&c.
Proteccion, the ix.&c.
Prouysion the fyrst and the xvii.&c.
Purueyours the thyrde, the vii. the x. the xvii. the xxiiii and the xxv.&c.
¶ Quo warranto all this chapiter is newe abredged.
¶ Recordes, the fyfte.&c.
Repele the seconde, the fourth, and the fyfte.&c.
Restitucyon of goodes vpon an endytement this chapiter is newly abredged.
Ryght, the fourth and the fifte.&c.
Ryottes and rowtes, the fyfte.&c.
Ryuers, the vii.&c.
Robberye, the seconde.&c.
¶ Sacramentum iusticiariorum, the seconde,&c.
Scotlande, the fyrst, the seconde, the thyrde & the fourth.
See, the seconde.&c.
Shyppynge, the fyxte.&c.
Shyryffes, the vi. and the vii.&c.
Staple, the xxvi. the xxvii. the xxviii. xxix. the xxx. the xxxiiii the xxxvii. and the xxxviii. Statutes the fyrste.&c.
¶ Tarys, the fyrste, the thyrde the fourthe the fyfte, and the fyxte.&c.
Tenure, the seconde.&c.
Tyndale and Ryddesdale, the fyrste.&c.

Tresp̃as

Trespas, the seconde and the thyrde. &c.
Tryall, the seconde. &c.
¶ Vacabounde. the fyrste. &c.
wales, the fyfte the x. the xv. the xvi. and the xvii,
warre the ii. the fyfte the vi. and dyuers other as there appereth.
waste, the fyrste. &c.
weyghtes and measures, the xii. the xv. and the xxix. &c.
werys the fyrste, the fyfte the vii. and the ix.
Wiandys, this chapiter is newly abredgyd.
Villenage, the fourth. &c.
wynes, the fyrste and the x. &c.
Witaylers the fyrste, the ix. the x. and the xiii. &c.
worstedis, the syxte. &c.
wrytte, the fourth statute. &c.
wollys, the fyrste, the fyfte and the xiii. &c,
¶ Yorke, the seconde statute. &c.

¶ All the statutes made syns the xxi. yere of our souerayne Lorde kynge Henry the viii. vntyll the xxxv. yere of his Reygne, be newly abredgyd in thys boke whiche was neuer abredgyd in no hoole boke of abredgemen tes before this tyme.

FINIS.

C Imprynted at London by Richard Kele, dwellyng in Lombard strete nere vnto the stockes market at the signe of the Egle. In the yere of our Lorde

M.D.L I.

CVM PRIVILEGIO AD IMPRIMENDVM SOLVM.

D

27° die Novemb: 1584 then
fridaie about 4 of ye clock
in the euening was bapt: Darell
ye yonger borne at cathill: &
baptized ye 29 of the same
then Sondaie.

Ro: Hog.